THE HOLY BIBLE,
Containing the Old and New TESTAMENTS:
Newly translated out of the ORIGINAL TONGUES;
And with the former TRANSLATIONS
Diligently compared and revised.

PHILADELPHIA:
Printed and Sold by R. AITKEN, at Pope's Head, Three Doors above the Coffee House, in Market Street.
M.DCC.LXXXII.
By the United States in Congress Assembled

September 12th, 1782.

The Committee to whom was referred a Memorial of Robert Aitken, Printer, dated 21st January, 1781, respecting an edition of the Holy Scriptures, report, "That Mr. Aitken has, at a great expense, now finished an American edition of the Holy Scriptures in English; that the Committee have from time to time attended to his progress in the work; that they also recommended it to the two Chaplains of Congress to examine and give their opinion of the execution, who have accordingly reported thereon; the recommendation and report being as follows:

"Philadelphia, 1st September, 1782.

"Reverend Gentlemen,

"OUR knowledge of your piety and public spirit leads us without apology to recommend to your particular attention the edition of the Holy Scriptures publishing by Mr. Aitken. He undertook this expensive work at a time when, from the circumstances of the war, an English edition of the Bible could not be imported, nor any opinion formed how long the obstruction might continue. On this account particularly he deserves applause and encouragement. We therefore wish you, Reverend Gentlemen, to examine the execution of the work, and if approved, to give it the sanction of your judgment, and the weight of your recommendation.

"We are, with very great respect,

Your most obedient humble servants.

(Signed) JAMES DUANE, Chairman in behalf of a Committee of Congress on Mr. Aitken's Memorial.

Reverend Deft. White and Revd. Mr. Duffield,
Chaplains of the United States in Congress assembled.

Report.

Gentlemen,

AGREEABLY to your desire we have paid attention to Mr. Robert Aitken's impression of the Holy Scriptures of the Old and New Testament. Having selected and examined a variety of passages throughout the work, we are of opinion that it is executed with great accuracy as to the sense, and with as few grammatical and typographical errors as could be expected in an undertaking of such magnitude. Being ourselves witnesses of the demand for this invaluable book, we rejoice in the present prospect of a supply; hoping that it will prove as advantageous
as it is honorable to the Gentleman, who has exerted himself to furnish it, at the evident risk of private fortune. We are, Gentlemen, your very respectful and humble servants,

(Signed)

WILLIAM WHITE,
GEORGE DUFFIELD.

Philadelphia, September 10th, 1782.

Honble James Duane, Esq. Chairman, and the other Honble Gentlemen of the Committee of Congress on Mr. Aitken's Memorial.

Whereupon,

RESOLVED,

THAT the United States in Congress assembled highly approve the pious and laudable undertaking of Mr. Aitken, as subservient to the interest of religion, as well as an instance of the progress of arts in this country, and being satisfied from the above report of his care and accuracy in the execution of the work, they recommend this edition of the Bible to the inhabitants of the United States, and hereby authorize him to publish this Recommendation in the manner he shall think proper.

CHAP. I.

The First Book of

MOSES, called GENESIS.

IN the beginning God created the heaven and the earth.

2 And the earth was without form, and void; and darkness was upon the face of the deep, and the Spirit of God moved upon the face of the waters.

3 And God said, Let there be light: and there was light.

4 And God saw the light, that it was good: and God divided the light from the darkness.

5 And God called the light Day, and the darkness he called Night: and the evening and the morning were the first day.

6 And God said, Let there be a firmament in the midst of the waters, and let it divide the waters from the waters.

7 And God made the firmament, and divided the waters which were under the firmament, from the waters which were above the firmament: and it was so.

8 And God called the firmament Heaven; and the evening and the morning were the second day.

9 And God said, Let the waters under the heaven be gathered together unto one place, and let the dry land appear: and it was so.

10 And God called the dry land Earth, and the gathering together of the waters called he Seas: and God saw that it was good.

11 And God said, Let the earth bring forth grass, the herb yielding seed, and the fruit-tree yielding fruit after his kind, and the tree yielding fruit, whose seed was in itself, after his kind: and God saw that it was good.

12 And the earth brought forth and let fowl multiply in the crafts, and herb yielding seed after earth.
23 And the evening and the morning were the sixth morning were the fifth day.

24 ¶ And God said, Let the earth bring forth the living creature after his kind, cattle, and creeping thing, and beast of the earth after his kind: and it was so.

25 And God made the beast of the earth after his kind, and cattle after their kind, and every which he had made. And he rested on the seventh day from all his work which he had made: and he blessed the seventh day, and sanctified it: because that in it he had rested from all his work, which God created and made man in our image, after made our likeness: and let them have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over the cattle, and over all the earth, and over every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth after his kind: and God saw that it was good.

26 ¶ And God said, Let us make man in our image, to have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over the cattle, and over all the earth, and over every living thing that moveth upon the earth.

27 So God created man in his own image, in the image of God created he him; male and female created he them.

28 ¶ And God blessed them, and said unto them, Be fruitful, and multiply, and replenish the earth, and subdue it: and have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over every living thing that moveth upon the earth.

29 ¶ And God said, Behold, I have given you every herb bearing seed, which is upon the face of all the earth, and every tree, in the which is the fruit of a tree yielding seed; to you it shall be for meat.

30 And to every beast of the earth, and to every fowl of the air, and to every thing that creepeth upon the earth, wherein there is life, I have given every green herb for meat: and it was so.

31 And God saw every thing that God had made; and, behold, it was very good. And the evening became into four heads.

CHAP. III.

11 The name of the first is Pi- luc. God had taken from man, son; that is it which compasseth made he a woman, and brought the whole land of Havilah, where she unto the man.

12 And Adam said, This is now bone of my bones, and flesh good; there is bdellium, and the of my flesh; she shall be called onyx-stone.

13 And the name of the second out of man. river is Gihon; the name is it that 14 Therefore shall a man leave his father and his mother, and 15 And the name of the third they shall be one flesh. river is Hiddekel; that is it which 17 But of the tree of the knowledge.

18 ¶ And the Lord God said, den, God hath said, Ye shall not It is not good that the man should eat of it, neither shall ye touch be alone; I will make him an it, left ye die.

19 And out of the ground the woman, Ye shall not of the earth, and every tree of the field, and every fowl of the air, and brought them unto Adam, eyes shall he opened; and ye shall to see what he would call them; he as gods, knowing good and whatsoever Adam called ev- evil.

20 And Adam gave names to all creature, that was the 6 And when the woman saw 21 And the Lord God caused her; and he did eat.

22 And the rib, which the themselves aprons.

A 2 8 And
G E N E S I S.

And they heard the voice of not eat of it: cursed is the ground that the Lord God did cursed it for the first time; in sorrow shalt thou garden in the cool of the day; eat of it all the days of thy life.

And Adam and his wife hid themselves, from the presence of the Lord God, amongst the trees of paradise to eat the herb of the field.

And the Lord God called to them, shall thou eat this herb?

And he said, I heard thy wife did the Lord God make coats thou eatab leaved life, whereof was naked; and that I hid myself. mother of all living.

And he said, Who told Unto Adam also and to his thee that thou wast naked? Hast wife did the Lord God make coats thou eatab leaved life, whereof was naked; and that I hid myself. mother of all living.

And the man said, The man said, Behold, the man is become as one man, and the man is become as one woman, whom thou gavest to be And now he put forth his hand, with me, he gave me of the tree, and take also of the tree of life, and I did eat.

And the Lord God said, Therefore the Lord God said, that thou hast done? And the woman said, The serpent beguiled me; he was taken.

And he said, What haft thou done? And the Lord God said, The serpent beguiled me; he was taken.

And the Lord God said, and he placed at the east of the garden, Cherubims, and a flaming sword, which turned every way, to keep the way of the tree of life.

CHAP. IV.

And Adam knew Eve his wife: and the Lord said, Bare Cain, and said, I have gotten a man from the Lord.

And the Lord also bare his brother Abel. And Abel was a keeper of sheep, but Cain was a tiller of the ground.

Unto the woman he said, I will greatly multiply thy sorrow and thy conception; in sorrow shalt thou bring forth children; and thy desire shall be to thy husband, and he shall rule over thee.

And unto Adam he said, Because thou hast hearkened unto the voice of thy wife, and hast eaten of the tree of which I commanded thee, saying, Thou shalt offer this offering.

But unto Cain, and to his the presence of the Lord, and offering, he had not respect. And dwelt in the land of Nod, on the Cain was very wroth, and his east of Eden.

countenance fell.

And Cain knew his wife, and the Lord said unto Cain, and the woman, and bare Enoch: Why art thou wroth? and why is and he builded a city, and called thee countrace fallen? the name of the city, after the

If thou dost well, shalt thou name of his son, Enoch.

not be accepted? and if thou dost not well, sit lieth at the door. Irad: and Irad begat Mehujael: And unto thee shall be his desire, and Mehujael begat Methuael: and thou shalt rule over him. Methuael begat Lamech.

And Cain talked with Abel. And Lamech took unto his brother: and it came to pass, him two wives: the name of the when they were in the field, that one was Adah, and the name of Cain rose up against Abel his brother, and the other Zillah.

And Cain went out from the city, and he named it Enoch.

Behold, thou hast this offering, he had not respect. And dwelt in the land of Nod, on the Cain was very wroth, and his east of Eden.

countenance fell.

And Cain knew his wife, and the Lord said unto Cain, and the woman, and bare Enoch: Why art thou wroth? and why is and he builded a city, and called thee countrace fallen? the name of the city, after the

If thou dost well, shalt thou name of his son, Enoch.

not be accepted? and if thou dost not well, sit lieth at the door. Irad: and Irad begat Mehujael: And unto thee shall be his desire, and Mehujael begat Methuael: and thou shalt rule over him. Methuael begat Lamech.

And Cain talked with Abel. And Lamech took unto his brother: and it came to pass, him two wives: the name of the when they were in the field, that one was Adah, and the name of Cain rose up against Abel his brother, and the other Zillah.

And Cain went out from the city, and he named it Enoch.

Behold, thou hast this offering, he had not respect. And dwelt in the land of Nod, on the Cain was very wroth, and his east of Eden.
And it came to pass, when men began to multiply on the face of the earth, and daughters were born unto them,

2 That the sons of God saw the daughters of men, that they were fair; and they took them wives of all which they chose.

3 And the Lord said, My spirit shall not always strive with man, for that he is flesh; yet his days shall be an hundred and twenty years.

4 There were giants in the earth in those days; and also after that, when the sons of God came in unto the daughters of men, and they bare children to them: the same became mighty men, which were of old, men of renown.

5 And God saw that the wickedness of man was great in the earth, and that every imagination of the thoughts of his heart was only evil continually.

6 And it repented the Lord that he had made man on the earth, and it grieved him at his heart.

7 And the Lord said, I will destroy man, whom I have created, from the face of the earth, both man and beast, and the creeping thing, and the fowls of the air: for it repenteth me that I have made them.

8 But Noah found grace in the eyes of the Lord.

9 These are the generations of Noah: Noah was a just man, and perfect in his generations, and walked with God.

10 And Noah begat three sons, Shem, Ham, and Japheth.

11 The earth also was corrupt before God; and the earth was filled with violence.

12 And God looked upon the earth, and beheld, it was corrupt:

for all flesh had corrupted his way upon the earth.
Thus did Noah; according to all that God commanded him, he did.

And the Lord said unto Noah, Go into the ark, thou, and all thy kind, and all flesh; two of every kind: male and female, thou shalt bring into the ark. Separate thee from the whole earth: for thy days of infant mortality are past; and every one that is flesh shall perish from under the earth.

Seven days before the flood they knew that Noah was righteous and righteous, from generation to generation.

In the seventeenth year of Noah's life he did sculpt a large box, and named it Noah's ark.

Then Noah was three hundred years old, when he became the father of Shem, Ham, and Japheth.

These three were the sons of Noah, the sons of the one God. Noah was a righteous man: he was perfect in his generation; and walked with God.

And Noah built an ark to the Lord.

And God said, I will destroy every living substance which is upon the earth, both man, and cattle, and creeping thing, and fowl of the air; for I have regretted I have made them.

And Noah did according to all that the Lord had commanded him.

The Lord said unto Noah, Come thou and all thy house into the ark; for thou art righteous before me among this generation.

And it came to pass, when five days were past, the Lord took Noah and his sons, and his wife, and the sons of his wife; and brought them into the ark to Noah.

And Noah went in and out of the ark.

And Noah built an altar to the Lord, and took of all clean beasts, and of all clean fowl, and offered burnt offerings on the altar.

And the Lord smelled a sweet savour; and the Lord said in his heart, I will not again curse the ground any more for man's sake; for the thought of man's heart is evil from his youth; and the Lord said, I will blot out man whom I have created from the face of the ground; both man, and cattle, and creeping thing, and fowl of the air; for I am sorry that I have made them.

And the Lord said unto Noah, Go into the ark, thou, and all thy house; for thou art righteous before me; of all the earth are thou righteous.

Of every little thing that creepeth upon the earth, and of every fowl that flieth in the air; of these two, of every kind, shall thou bring into the ark; they shall keep seed alive with thee.

And God said, This is the sign of the covenant which I will make between me and you and every living creature that is with you, of all flesh.

And he said, I, even I will bring a flood of waters upon the earth, to destroy every living thing that moveth, wherein is the breath of life. And I will make thy posterity as dust of the earth; so that if a hundred men were in thy house, and all the brethren of thy house were with thee in the ark, not one of them, except thy wife and thy sons, should perish.

And of every beast of the earth two, and of every fowl of the air two, as many as had the breath of life in them, thou shalt bring them into the ark, to keep them alive with thee; and they shall be with thee in the ark.

And it shall come to pass, that as long as the waters shall continue upon the earth, there shall be no more man's days; for the waters shall be in the abundance. And all things that are in the heaven, and upon the earth, shall be destroyed, except Noah and they that were in the ark.

And it came to pass, when the seven days were almost fulfilled, the floods of water came upon the earth.

Woeful was the cry of the living creature, and of the beast, and of every fowl, and of every thing that moved upon the earth. And the waters prevailed upon the earth one hundred and fifty days.

On the seventeenth day of the fifth month, the same day was the flood of the waters upon the earth.

And Noah went in and out of the ark. Every living substance that moved was destroyed from the face of the earth, both man and beast, and fowl, and every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth, was destroyed from the face of the earth. Only Noah, and those that were with him in the ark, remained alive.

And he stayed yet other seven days; and again he sent forth the dove out of the ark.

And it came to pass, that when the dove went out, and did peep to the east, she found no resting place; and she returned into the ark to him, crying, There is no resting place for me any more at all. And he stayed yet other seven days; and again he sent forth the dove out of the ark.

And it came to pass, when she did peep to the east, that she found no resting place; and she returned, and cried, There is no resting place for me any more at all. And he waited yet another seven days; and again he sent forth the dove out of the ark.

And she came in to him, and said, There is no resting place for me any more at all. And the dove went out no more out of the ark.

And it came to pass at the end of forty days, that Noah opened the windows of the ark.

And he sent forth fowls out of the ark, to see if the waters were abated from off the face of the earth.

And the fowls returned to him, for an ark, and of every fowl, and of every creeping thing, and of every beast of the earth.

And he sent forth the fowls out of the ark again, and they returned not any more unto him any more.

And he waited yet other seven days; and again he sent forth the dove out of the ark; and she came not in again unto him.

And it came to pass at the end of the forty days, that the waters were abated from off the earth; and the ark rested in the seventh month, on the seventeenth day of the month.

And the ark rested in the seventh month, on the seventeenth day of the month.

And the Ark rested in the seventh month, on the seventeenth day of the month.

And Noah came out of the ark, and his sons, and his wife, and his sons' wives with him.

And every beast, and every creeping thing, and every fowl, and every thing that creepeth upon the earth, came out of the ark.

And Noah built an altar unto the Lord, and took of all clean beasts, and of all clean fowl; and he offered burnt offerings on the altar.

And the Lord smelled a sweet savour; and the Lord said, I will not again curse the earth any more for man's sake; for the thought of man's heart is evil from his youth; and the Lord said, I will never again curse the earth any more for man's sake; for the thought of man's heart is evil from his youth; and the Lord said, I will never again curse the earth any more for man's sake; for the thought of man's heart is evil from his youth.
GENESIS.

And God blessed Noah and his sons, and said unto them, Be fruitful, and multiply, and replenish the earth.

And the fear of you, and the dread of you shall be upon every beast of the earth, and upon every fowl of the air, upon all that moveth upon the earth, and upon all the fishes of the sea; into your hand are they delivered.

Every moving thing that liveth shall be meat for you; even as the green herb have I given you all things:

But flesh with the life thereof, which is the blood thereof, shall you not eat.

And surely your blood of your lives will I require at the hand of every beast will I require it; and at the hand of man, at the hand of every man's brother, will I require the life of man.

Whoso sheddeth man's blood, by man shall his blood be shed: for in the image of God made he man.

And you, be ye fruitful, and multiply, bring forth abundantly in the earth, and multiply therein.

And God spake unto Noah, and to his sons with him, saying,

And I, behold, I establish my husbandman, and he planted a vineyard.

By these were the isles of the Gentiles divided in their lands; every one after his tongue, after their families, in their nations.

And the sons of Ham; Cush and Mizraim, and Put, and Canaan.

And he drank of the wine, and was drunken, and he was uncovered within his tent.

And Ham the father of Canaan saw the nakedness of his father, and told his two brethren without.

And Shem and Japheth took a garment, and laid it upon both their shoulders, and went backward, and covered the nakedness of their father; and their faces were backward, and they faw not their father's nakedness.

And Noah awoke from his wine, and knew what his younger son had done unto him.

And he said, Cursed be Canaan; a servant of servants shall he be unto his brethren.

And he said, Blessed be the Lord God of Shem; and Canaan shall be his servant.

And Noah lived after the flood three hundred and fifty years.

And Noah was nine hundred and fifty years: and he died.

NOW these are the generations of the sons of Noah; Shem, Ham, and Japheth: and unto them were sons born after the flood.

The sons of Japheth; Gomer, and Magog, and Madai, and Javan, and Tubal, and Meshech, and Tiras.

And the sons of Gomer; Ashkenaz, and Riphath, and Togarmah.

And the sons of Javan; Elisha, and Tarshish, Kittim, and Dodan.

And Noah began to be an husbandman, and he planted a vineyard.

5 And the sons of Ham; Cush and Mizraim, and Phut, and Canaan.

6 And the sons of Cush; Seba, and Havilah, and Sabta, and Raamah, and Sabteca: and the sons of Raamah; Sheba, and Dedan.

8 And Cush begat Nimrod: he began to be a mighty hunter before the Lord.

9 He was a mighty hunter before the Lord; wherefore it is said, Even as Nimrod the mighty hunter before the Lord.

10 And the beginning of his kingdom was Babel, and Erech, and Accad, and Calneh, in the land of Shinar.

11 Out of that land went forth Ahur, and builded Nineveh, and the city Rehoboam, and Calah,

13 And Mizraim begat Ludim, and Anamim, and Lehabim, and Naphtuhim.

14 And Pathrusim, and Casluhim, (out of whom came Philistim,) and Caphtorim.

15 And Canaan begat Sidon: his first born, and Heth, 16 And the Jebusite, and the Amorite, and the Girgasite,

17 And the Hivite, and the Arkite, and the Sinite.

18 And the Arvadite, and the Zemarite, and the Hamathite: and afterward were the families of the Canaanites spread abroad.

19 And the border of the Canaanites was from Sidon, as thou comest to Gerar, unto Gaza; as thou goest unto Sodom and Go- morrah, and Admah, and Zeboim, even unto Lashah.

20 These
GENESIS.

20 These are the sons of Ham, after their families, after their tongues, in their countries and in their nations.
21 Unto Shem also the father of all the children of Eber, the brother of Japheth the elder, even to him were children born.
22 The children of Shem; Elam and Assur, and Arphaxad, and Lud, and Aram.
23 And the children of Aram; Uz and Hul, and Gether, and Mah.
24 And Arphaxad begat Salah; and Salah begat Eber.
25 And unto Eber were born two sons: the name of one was Peleg; for in his days was the earth divided; and his brother's name was Joktan.
26 And Joktan begat Almodad, and Sheleph, and Hazarmaveth, and Jerah.
27 And Hadoram, and Uzal, and Diklah.
28 And Obal, and Abimael, and Shela.
29 And Ophir, and Havilah, and Johab, all these were the sons of Joktan.
30 And their dwelling was from Meha, as thou goest unto Sephar, a mount of the east.
31 These are the sons of Shem, after their families, after their tongues, in their lands, after their nations.
32 These are the families of the sons of Noah, after their generations, in their nations: and by these were the nations divided in the earth after the flood.

AND the whole earth was of one language, and of one speech.

2 And it came to pass, as they journeyed from the east, that they found a plain in the land of Shinar; and they dwelt there.

3 And they said one to another, Go to, let us make brick, and burn them thoroughly. And they had brick for stone, and slime had they for mortar.
4 And they said, Go to, let us build us a city and a tower, whose top may reach unto heaven, and let us make us a name, lest we be scattered abroad upon the face of the whole earth.
5 And the Lord came down, and saw the city and the tower, which the children of men built.
6 And the Lord said, Behold, the people is one, and they have all one language; and this they begin to do: and now nothing will be restrained from them, which they have imagined to do.
7 Go to, let us go down, and there confound their language, that they may not understand one another's speech.
8 So the Lord scattered them abroad from thence upon the face of all the earth: and they left off to build the city.
9 Therefore is the name of it called Babel, because the Lord there confounded the language of all the earth; and from thence did the Lord scatter them abroad upon the face of all the earth.
10 These are the generations of Shem: Shem was an hundred years old, and begat Arphaxad two years after the flood.
11 And Shem lived after he begat Arphaxad five hundred years, and begat sons and daughters.
12 And Arphaxad lived five and thirty years, and begat Salah.
13 And Arphaxad lived after he begat Salah four hundred and three years, and begat sons and daughters.
14 And Salah lived thirty years, and begat Eber.
15 And Salah lived after he begat Eber four hundred and three years, and begat sons and daughters.
16 And Eber lived four and thirty years, and begat Peleg.
17 And Eber lived after he begat Peleg four hundred and thirty years, and begat sons and daughters.
18 And Peleg lived thirty years, and begat Reu.
19 And Reu lived after he begat Peleg two hundred and nine years, and begat sons and daughters.
20 And Reu lived two hundred and thirty years, and begat Serug.
21 And Reu lived after he begat Serug two hundred and seven years, and begat sons and daughters.
22 And Serug lived thirty years, and begat Nahor.
23 And Serug lived after he begat Nahor two hundred years, and begat sons and daughters.
24 And Nahor lived nine and twenty years, and begat Terah.
25 And Nahor lived after he begat Terah an hundred and nineteen years, and begat sons and daughters.
26 And Terah lived an hundred and twenty years, and begat Abram, Nahor, and Haran.
27 ¶ Now these are the generations of Terah: Terah begat Abram, Nahor, and Haran; and Haran begat Lot.
28 And Haran died before his father Terah, in the land of his nativity, in Ur of the Chaldees.
29 And Abram and Nahor took them wives, the name of Abram's wife was Sarai; and the name of Nahor's wife, Milcah, the daughter of Haran, the father of Milcah, and the father of Iscahay.
30 But Sarai was barren; she had no child.
31 And Terah took Abram his son, and Lot the son of Haran his son's son, and Sarai his daughter-in-law, his son Abram's wife; and they went forth with them from Ur of the Chaldees, to go into the land of Canaan: and they came unto Haran, and dwelt there.
32 And the days of Terah were two hundred and five years; and Terah died in Haran.

NOW the Lord had said unto Abram, Get thee out of thy country, and from thy kindred, and from thy father's house, unto a land that I will shew thee.
2 And I will make thee a great nation, and I will bless thee, and make thy name great; and thou shalt be a blessing.
3 And I will bless them that bless thee, and curse him that curseth thee: and in thee shall all families of earth be blessed.
4 So Abram departed, as the Lord had spoken unto him; and Lot went with him: and Abram was seventy and five years old when he departed out of Haran.
5 And Abram took Sarai his wife, and Lot his brother's son, and all their substance that they had gathered, and the souls that they had gotten in Haran: and they went forth to go into the land of Canaan: and they entered into the land of Canaan.
6 ¶ And Abram passed through the land unto the place of Sichem, unto the plain of Moreh. And the Canaanite was then in the land.
7 And the Lord appeared unto Abram, and said, Unto thy seed will I give this land: and there builded he an altar unto the Lord, who appeared unto him.
8 And he removed from thence unto a mountain on the south of Bethel, and pitched his tent having Beth-el on the west, and Hai
GENESIS.

Hai on the east: and there he built an altar unto the Lord, and called upon the name of the Lord.

9 And Abram journeyed, going on still toward the south.

10 ¶ And there was a famine in the land: and Abram went down into Egypt to sojourn there; for the famine was grievous in the land.

11 And it came to pass, when he was come near to enter into Egypt, that he said unto Sarai his wife, Behold now, I know that thou art a fair woman to look upon.

12 Therefore it shall come to pass, when the Egyptians shall see thee, that they shall say, This is Abram's wife: and they will kill me, but they will spare thee alive.

13 Say, I pray thee, thou art my sister; that it may be well with me for thy sake; and my soul shall live because of thee.

14 ¶ And it came to pass, that when Abram was come into Egypt, the Egyptians beheld the woman, that she was very fair.

15 The princes also of Pharaoh saw her, and communed before Pharaoh: and the woman was taken into Pharaoh's house.

16 And he entreated Abram well for her sake: and he had sheep, and oxen, and he-asses, and servants, and maidservants, and camels.

17 And the Lord plagued Sarai, Abram's wife, with great plagues, because of Sarai Abram's wife.

18 And Pharaoh called Abram, and said, What is this that thou hast done unto me? why didst thou not tell me that she was thy wife? why saidst thou, She is my sister, that I might have taken her to wife? now therefore, be 

CHAP. XIV.

ry where, before the Lord destroyed Sodom and Gomorrah, Cities of the plain, which were in the vale of Siddim, as thou hast come unto Zoar.

11 Then Lot chose him all the plain of Jordan, and Lot journeyed east: and they separated themselves the one from the other.

12 Abram dwelt in the land of Canaan, and Lot dwelled in the cities of the plain, and pitched his tent toward Sodom.

13 But the men of Sodom were wicked, and sinners before the Lord exceedingly.

14 ¶ And the Lord said unto Abram, after that Lot was separated from him, Lift up now thine eyes, and look from the place where thou art, northward, and southward, and eastward, and westward:

15 For all the land which thou feelest, to thee will I give it, and to thy seed for ever.

16 And I will make thy seed as the dust of the earth: so that if a man can number the dust of the earth, then shall thy seed also be numbered.

17 Arise, walk through the land, and in the breadth of it: for I will give it unto thee.

18 Then Abram removed his tent, and came and dwelt in the plain of Mamre, which is in Hebron, and built there an altar unto the Lord.

CHAP. XIV.

AND it came to pass in the days of Amraphel king of Shinar, Arioch king of Ellasar, Chedorlaomer king of Elam, and Tidal king of nations:

2 That these made war with Berea king of Sodom, and with Birshan king of Gomorrah, Shinar king of Admah, and Shemeber king of Zeboim, and the king of Abram, Bela, which is Zoar.

14 And
And when Abram heard that his brother was taken captive with him, he armed his trained servants, born in his own house, three hundred and eighteen, and pursed them unto Dan. 

And he divided himself against them, he and his servants by night, and smote them, and pursued them unto Hoba, which is on the left hand of Damascus.

And he brought back all the goods, and also brought again his brother Lot, and his goods, and the women also, and the people.

And the king of Sodom went out to meet him (after his return from the slaughter of Chedorlaomer, and of the kings that were with him) at the valley of Shaveh, which is the king's dale.

And Melchizedek king of Salem brought forth bread and wine; and he was the priest of the most high God.

And he blessed him, and said, Blessed be Abram of the most high God, which hath delivered thee from the enemies into thy hand. And he gave him tithes of all.

And the king of Sodom said to the Lord that brought thee out unto Abram, Give me the persons, and take the goods to thyself.

And Abram said to the king of Sodom, I have lift up mine hand unto the Lord, the most high God, to give him tithes of all.

That I will not take from thee a thread, or shoe-latchet, or headdress, and I will not eat any thing that is thine, left thou these, and divided them in the shouldef say, I have made Abram rich, and laid each piece one against another: but the birds young men have eaten, and the eyes:

AFTER these things the word of the Lord came unto Abram in a vision, saying, Fear not, Abram; I am thy shield, and thy exceeding great reward.

And Abram said, Lord God, what wilt thou give me, seeing I go childless, and the reward of my house is this Eliezer of Damascus?

And Abram said, Behold, to me thou hast given no seed; and lo, one born in my house is mine.

And behold, the word of the Lord came unto him, saying, This shall not be thine heir, but Shaveh, which is the king's dale. he that shall come forth out of thine own bowels shall be thine heir.

Salem brought forth bread and wine; and he was the priest of the most high God.

And he blessed him, and said, Blessed be Abram of the most high God, which hath delivered thee from the enemies into thy hand. And he gave him tithes of all.

And the king of Sodom said to the Lord that brought thee out unto Abram, Give me the persons, and take the goods to thyself.

And Abram said to the king of Sodom, I have lift up mine hand unto the Lord, the most high God, to give him tithes of all.

That I will not take from thee a thread, or shoe-latchet, or headdress, and I will not eat any thing that is thine, left thou these, and divided them in the shouldef say, I have made Abram rich, and laid each piece one against another: but the birds young men have eaten, and the eyes:
CHAP. XVIII.

3 And said, My Lord, if now I have found favour in thy sight, and in the sight of my master, thou shalt not refuse me this favour.

And as for thy servant Isaac, let me say what is good in his ears.

4 Let a little water, I pray you, be fetched, and wash your feet, and rest yourselves under the tree.

5 And I will fetch a morsel of bread, and comfort ye your hearts; after that ye shall pass on.

6 And Abraham-haunted into the tent unto Sarah, and said, Make ready quickly three measures of fine meal, knead it, and make cakes upon the hearth.

7 And Abraham ran unto the herd, and fetched a calf tender and good, and gave it unto a young calf of the men of the herd, and he hasted to dress it.

8 And he took butter, and milk, and the calf which he had dressed, and set it before them; and he stood by them under the tree, and they did eat.

9 And they said unto him, Where is Sarah thy wife? and he said, Behold, in the tent.

10 And the Lord, when he came unto Abraham in the evening, said, I will give thee a son of Sarah; a son shall she bring thee within a year.

11 And Abraham lifted up his eyes, and looked, and beheld the place of the she-ol; and he said unto Sarah his wife, Behold, I shall now be old, and my wife is barren; shall I indeed be a father, and she that is thirty years old shall have a son? And Sarah laughed with herself, because of the thing which was spoken.

12 And he said, Wherefore doth Sarah laugh, that her face waxed old, when she is old? And Abraham said unto the Lord, O that Sarah might go in her time!

13 And the Lord said, Sarah shall give suck within a year, and a son shall be born unto her; and Sarah said, Nay, my lord.

14 And the Lord said, Yea, because of the voice of Isaac that she shall bring forth.

15 Then Abraham fell upon his face, and laughed, and said unto the Lord, Wilt thou indeed perform this word unto me, to take away my life from me, when Sarah is old, and I am old? And the Lord said, Is any thing too hard for the Lord? at the time appointed will I return unto thee, according to the time of Sarah.

16 And Abraham said unto the Lord, Wilt thou indeed bring evil upon Sarah, whom thou didst swear unto Sarah?

17 And Abraham said unto the Lord, Let not Sarah, whom thou didst swear unto Sarah, be counted, her age, for I fear lest the Lord may smite me, and that it should be upon me, because of Sarah.

18 And the Lord said, Who hath made me to err? and who puttest the burden upon my servant? When Abraham said, Because I feared that the Lord might smite me, therefore said I this thing. And the Lord said, When Sarah heard this, she laughed, because she thought that she should bring forth a son, that she was old.

19 Then the words of Isaac were ready to come, and Sarah gave suck to her son Isaac within a year.

20 And the Lord blessed Isaac, and he grew, and waxed strong, that he walked before the face of the Lord, and was pleasing unto him.

21 And Isaac spake unto his mother Sarah, saying, Who made thee to give me Isaac? and I will establish my covenant with him for an everlasting covenant, and with his seed after him.

22 And Sarah said, God hath made the laughter of my face to me, when he gave me sons, when I was old. These two shall keep the covenant in my name, and in the name of Sarah, which was my name.

23 And he made him an ephod, and therein put garments of blue; and to the ephod there was a band, and a girdle (which was upon him).

24 And the ephod did signify this, that the Lord had made him the maker of his people, and the prince among his brethren.

25 And the neck of Isaac was girt with a band, and he was circumcised in the eighth day, and his name was called Isaac: and Sarah was thirty years old when she gave birth to Isaac.
to the time of life, and Sarah shall have a son.

15 Then Sarah denied, saying, I laughed not, for she was afraid. And he said, nay, but thou didst laugh.

16 And the men rose up from thence, and looked toward Sodom; and Abraham went with them, to bring them on the way.

17 And the Lord said, Shall I hide from Abraham that thing whereof I do?

18 Seeing that Abraham shall surely become a great and mighty nation, and all the nations of the earth shall be blessed in him.

19 For I know him, that he will command his children, and his household after him, and they shall keep the way of the Lord, to do justice and judgment; that the Lord may bring upon Abraham that which he hath spoken of him.

20 And the Lord said, Because the cry of Sodom and Gomorrah is great, and because their sin is very grievous:

21 I will go down now, and see whether they have done altogether according to the cry of it, which is come unto me; and if not, I will know.

22 And the men turned their faces from thence, and went toward Sodom; but Abraham stood yet before the Lord.

23 And Abraham drew near, and said, Wilt thou also destroy the righteous with the wicked?

24 Peradventure there may be fifty righteous within the city; wilt thou also destroy, and not spare the place for the fifty righteous that are therein?

25 That be far from thee to do so: he that is righteous shall live by his righteousness.

26 And the Lord said, If I find in Sodom fifty righteous within the city, then will I spare all the place for their sakes.

27 And Abraham answered and said, Behold now, I have taken upon me to speak unto the Lord; Peradventure there shall be there forty and five. And he said, If I find there forty and five, I will not destroy it.

28 And he said unto him, Oh let not the Lord be angry, and I will speak: Peradventure there shall be thirty and two. And he said, I will not destroy it if I find thirty there.

29 And he said, Behold now, I have taken upon me to speak unto the Lord; Peradventure there shall be there twenty and eight. And he said, I will not destroy it if I find twenty there.

30 And he said, Oh let not the Lord be angry, and I will speak: Peradventure there shall be there ten and twenty. And he said, I will not destroy it if I find ten there.

31 And he said, Behold now, I have taken upon me to speak unto the Lord; Peradventure there shall be there five and five. And he said, I will not destroy it if I find five there.

32 And he said, Oh let not the Lord be angry, and I will speak: Peradventure there shall be there two and two. And he said, I will not destroy it if I find two there.

33 And he said, Peradventure there may be there an hundred righteous: wilt thou also destroy all the city for the fifty righteous that are therein?

34 And he said, The place shall not be taken away for one man, because he is righteous.

35 And he said, Wilt thou also destroy the burnt offering which I have offered upon the place?

36 The Lord said, Wilt thou also destroy the six hundred thou hast made which are on thy house, for one man?  

37 Wilt thou also destroy all the beasts which are in thine hand, because of one man?  

38 Wilt thou also destroy the waters of the place, because of the one tree?  

39 And Abraham answered and said, Peradventure a man will entreat for a man, even a Circumcised one, even as I,  

40 And will he not entreat for the city for the fierceness thereof?  

41 Or will not he entreat for the place for the greatness thereof?  

42 Wilt thou also destroy the tree, and the fruit thereof? and every tree of the field?  

43 And the Lord said, Wilt thou also destroy the beast, because of a little?  

44 Wilt thou also destroy the bees?  

45 And Abraham answered and said, Wilt thou also destroy the filthiness of the earth?  

46 And the Lord said, Wherefore spokest thou thus concerning my people?  

47 Behold, I have made thee rich in things without number, and thou shalt have no lack of anything:  

48 Who can number the dust of the earth, and the fourth part of the sea?  

49 Then Abram rose up, and said unto the men that had come to Lot, Behold now, I have taken upon me to speak unto the Lord.  

50 Shall I find in the city of Sodom fifty righteous, for the sake of fifty, so the Lord may take notice of it, and destroy it?  

51 And it was morning unto the Lord, and Lot entered into his house, and Lot shut the doors of his house; and the Lord rained upon the earth fire and brimstone from heaven,  

52 And he smote every place wherein the king of Sodom, and Gomorrah, and Admah, and Zeboim, with the plain of them that are round about.  

53 Ten cities only did he save; and the name of this place was called Zoan.  

54 Now when the Lord had destroyed Sodom and Gomorrah, and had smote the land with brimstone,  

55 He remembered Abraham, and delivered him out of the destruction of destruction,  

56 And he said, Blessed be the Lord God of Israel, that knew Abraham, and took notice of his heart.  

57 And he brought him forth out of the midst of the destruction;  

58 And said, I will shew unto thee my mercy, in that I will deliver thou shall live, thou and thine household, and all that thou hast.  

59 And he said, Wilt thou also destroy the beast that is at the door, and the fowl that is by the door?  

60 And the Lord said, Who is that man, and who is the woman that liveth on this earth, that I may visit them, and that in misery they may not die?  

61 And he said, I will shew thee, when I have made an end of visiting thee, that thou mayest know to what thou art come, and that thou mayest shew me the mercy of God, that I may live.  

62 And when the Lord had finished speaking unto Abraham, he went forth from him to the places that were eastward.  

63 And Lot went up out of Sodom, and fled: and the men of the place pursued after Lot.  

64 And he said unto him, Run, save thine own self; look not back behind thee.  

65 And Lot went to Zoar.  

66 And the angels said unto Lot, Whither shall we go?  

67 And he said, Behold, I have found here a city which doth judge righteously;  

68 Now therefore, haste, and save thyself and thine household; for she they shall smite the city with the stroke of death.  

69 And now, this city is but near by; haste, and save thyself and thine household, that they may not smite thee with the stroke of death.  

70 While yet the men tarried there over against him to draw near him the city, he said, He that is righteous shall live by his righteousness.  

71 And the Lord said, Because of this shall the stroke of death be smitten only upon the city, from the stroke of death which they bring upon the city, they shall not smite thee.  

72 And the men that were sent unto Sodom were on the door of the city when the morning was light.  

73 Then the Lord rained upon Sodom and upon Gomorrah fire and brimstone from heaven;  

74 And he smote every place wherein the king of Sodom, and Gomorrah, and Admah, and Zeboim, with the plain of them that are round about.  

75 For all the men of the land were drunken with wine, and they pursued after Lot, and found him at the door of his house, and knocked at the door.  

76 And the men said unto Lot, Have ye here any because, yea, a more; we will spare it for thy sake.  

77 See, I have accepted thee for my son-in-law.  

78 And they said, We will not make thee to return.  

79 Behold, the city is near, and it is grown dark; let us take our meat, and lodge, and then we will return to thee.  

80 And he said unto them, Behold, I have found five cities round about this place;  

81 And I will deliver thee, and thy wife, and thy daughters, and thy wife's sons-in-law.  

82 And they said, We will lodge three nights.  

83 And he said, I pray thee, let me take one mouthful of bread; I will set it for thee and thy sons, and thy daughters, and will shelter thee from the stroke of death;  

84 And he said, I pray thee, let me take one mouthful of bread, and also a morsel of bread for my sons, and also a morsel of bread for my daughters, and also a morsel of bread for thy servants;  

85 And he said, I pray thee, let me fetch a morsel of bread, that ye may set it for thine husband and for thee, and for thy son, and for thy daughter, and for me, and also for thy servants."
one: Oh let me escape thither, (is it not a little one?) and my soul shall live.

20 And he said unto him, See, I have accepted thee concerning this thing also, that I will not overthrow this city, for the which thou haist spoken.

21 Haste thee, escape thither; for I cannot do anything till thou be come thither; therefore the name of the city was called Zoar.

22 And the sun was risen upon the earth, when Lot entered into Zoar.

23 Then the Lord rained upon Sodom and upon Gomorrah brimstone and fire from the Lord out of heaven.

24 And he overthrew those cities, and all the plain, and all the inhabitants of the cities, and that which grew upon the ground.

25 But his wife looked back from behind him, and she became a pillar of salt.

26 ¶ And Abraham got up early in the morning, to the place where he had before looked.

27 And he looked toward Sodom and Gomorrah, and toward all the land of the plain, and saw the smoke of the land up to the morning.

28 And he said, My Lord to me, what hast thou found in the land?

29 And he said, I am a stranger and sojourner; and what hast thou in the land? why hast thou brought me to this place?

30 And he said, I am a child of Abraham; and thou hast taken me for a son of Isaac.

31 And Abraham said, I pray thee, say not so.

32 And Abraham journeyed from thence toward the south country, and dwelled between Kadesh and Shur, and sojourned in Gerar.

33 And Abraham said of Sarah his wife, She is my sister.

34 And Abimelech said, I know that she is thy sister.

35 And he said, She is my sister; she is the daughter of my father, but not the daughter of my mother; and she became my wife.

36 And it came to pass, when God had delivered him, that he spake in his heart, and said, I will not go in unto her.

37 And the first-born bare a son, and called his name Moab: for he said, The Lord hath heard my sojournings.

38 And the younger also bare a son, and called his name Ziphon:

39 For he said, Shall I also dwell alone, because she is my sister?

40 And Abimelech said unto Abraham, What hast thou found in the land?

41 And Abraham said unto him, I am a stranger and a sojourner; but let a bough of the trees be thine.

42 And the woman came also unto his father's house, and told her father, Abimelech's words.

43 And Abraham took a stone, and built there an altar, and poured upon it burnt offerings.

44 And the Lord came to Abimelech in a dream by night, and said unto him, What hast thou done? thou hast taken a woman which is married.

45 And Abraham said, Though she be my daughter-in-law, yet she is my daughter.

46 And he said, I thought surely fear not God, that I should have said such a thing.

47 And Abraham said unto Abimelech, I also did it unaware of evil; for I did it ignorantly.

48 And Abimelech said unto Abraham, What hast thou found in my house, that thou hast brought a sin upon me, and upon my house?

49 And God said, because the cry of Isaac and because of Abimelech's house was so loud, that I feared lest I should have killed thee.

50 And Abraham lifted up his eyes, and looked, and beheld the south country.

51 And he said unto Abimelech, Give me a piece of wood, I will take fire thereof here.

52 And Abimelech gave men, to give unto him fire and wood. And he built there an altar, and called upon the Lord, and set the fire in the altar.

53 And Abimelech and Phicol the chief of his host made a covenant.

54 And Abimelech said unto Abraham, Behold, God is with thee in all that thou hast done; and he gat him from thence. 
GENESIS.

have said unto Abraham, that Sarah should have given children
fick? for I have born him a son
in his old age.
8 And the child grew, and was
weaned: and Abraham made a
great feast, the same day that Isaac
was weaned.
9 ¶ And Sarah saw the son of
Hagar, the Egyptian, whom she had
born unto Abraham, mocking.
10 Wherefore the angel of the
Lord appeared to Abraham in
the field of Moriah, saying,
Abimelech, Cafruit this bond-
woman, and her son: for the son
of this bond-woman shall not be heir
with my son, even with Isaac.
11 And the thing was very
grievous in Abraham’s sight, be-
cause of his son.
12 ¶ And God said unto Abra-
ham, Let it not be grievous in thy
sight, because of the lad, and be-
cause of thy bond-woman; in all
that Sarah hath said unto thee,
hearken unto her voice: for in
Isaac shall thy seed be called.
13 And also of the son of the
bond-woman will I make a na-
tion, because it is thy seed.
14 And Abraham rose up early
in the morning, and took bread,
and a bottle of water, and gave it
unto Hagar (putting it on her
shoulder), and the child, and sent
her away: and she departed, and
wandered in the wilderness of
Beer-sheba.
15 And the water was spent
in the bottle, and she cast the child
under one of the shrubs.
16 And she went, and sat down
against him, a good way off
(as it were a bow-shot: for
the said, Let me not see the death
of the child. And she sat down
against him, and lifted up her voice,
and wept.
17 And God heard the voice
of the lad; and the angel of God
called to Hagar out of heaven, and
said unto her, What aileth thee?
Hagar? fear not; for God hath
heard the voice of the lad where
he is.
18 Arise, lift up the lad, and
hold him in thine hand: for I
will make him a great nation.
19 And God opened her eyes,
and she saw a well of water; and
she went, and filled the bottle
with water, and gave the lad drink.
20 And God was with the lad,
and he grew, and dwelt in the
wilderness, and became an archer.
21 And he dwelt in the wilder-
nesses of Paran; and his mother
took him a wife out of the land
of Egypt.
22 ¶ And it came to pass at
that time, that Abimelech, and
Phichol the chief captain of his
host, spake unto Abraham, saying,
God is with thee, in all that
thou doest.
23 Now therefore swear unto
me here by God, that thou wilt
not deal falsely with me, nor with
my son, nor with my son’s son:
but according to the kindness that
I have done unto thee, thou shalt
do unto me, and to the land
wherein thou hast sojourned.
24 And Abraham said, I will
swear.
25 And Abraham reproved Ab-
imelech because of a well of
water, which Abimelech’s ser-
vants had violently taken away.
26 And Abimelech said, I wot
not what hath done this thing;
neither didst thou tell me, neither
yet heard I of it but to-day.
27 And Abraham took sheep
and oxen, and gave them unto
Abimelech; and both of them
made a covenant.
28 And Abraham set seven
ew-lambs of the flock by themself-
vessels.
29 And Abimelech said unto
Abraham, What mean these se-
ven ew-lambs, which thou hast
set by themselves?
30 And

CHAP. XXII.

30 And he said, For these seven
laid it upon Isaac his son; ew-lambs shalt thou take of my and he took the fire in his hand,
hand, that they may be a wit-
and a knife; and they went both
nefs unto me, that I have digged of them together.
this well.
31 Wherefore he called that
ham his father, and said, My
place Beer-sheba; because there father: And he said, Here am I
they sw ear both of them.
I and he said, Behold
32 Thus they made a covenant the fire and the wood: but where
at Beer-sheba; then Abimelech is the lamb for a burnt-offering;
rove up, and Phichol the chief
And Abimelech said, My son,
 captain of his host, and they re-
turned into the land of the Phi-
lelines.
33 ¶ And Abraham planted a
And they came to the place
grove in Beer-sheba, and called which God had told him of;
and there on the name of the Lord,
Abraham built an altar there,
the everlasting God.
34 And Abraham sojourned in bound Isaac his son, and laid him
beyond the Philistines land many days.
35 To Abimelech stretched
And it came to pass after these
forth his hand, and took the
things, that God did tempt knife to slay his
Abraham, and said unto him, And the angel of the Lord
Abraham. And he said, Behold, called unto him out of heaven,
and said, Abraham, Abraham.
36 And he said, Take now thy
bation, thou only for Isaac, whom
12 And he said, Lay not thin
hand upon the lad, neither do
land of Moriah, and offer him thou
thing unto him; for
there for a burnt offering upon
now I know that thou fearest
one of the mountains which I will
go; and thou shalt not with-
thine thy son, thine only son
from
me. 
37 ¶ And Abraham rose up ear-
ily in the morning, and saddled
his ass, and took two of his
eyes, and looked, and behold
young men with him, and Isaac
had caught in a
D his son; and clave the wood for
thicket by his horns. And Abra-
the burnt offering, and rove up,
ham and Isaac the ram, and took the
ham and went up for a burnt-
over, and offered him up for a burnt-offer-
ing, in the head of his son.
4 Then on the third day Abra-
ham lifted up his eyes, and saw
the place where he burnt offerings:
as it is said to this day, in the
mount of the Lord it shall be
young men, Abide you here with
me; and I and the lad will go
of heaven, the second time.
5 And Abraham said unto his
And the angel of the Lord
took again to you.
6 And Abraham took the
And said, By myself have
16 And said, By myself have
wood of the burnt-offering, and I swor n, faith the Lord, for be-
cause
GENESIS

cause thou hast done this thing, and haft not withheld thy fef, thou only fon:
17 That in bleffing I will fbleff thee, and in multiplying I will multiply thy seed as the stars of heaven, and as the sand which is upon the sea-shore; and thy seed shall poffeff the gate of his enemies;
18 And in thy seed fhall all the nations of the earth be bleffed; because thou haft obeyed my voice.
19 So Abraham returned unto his young men, and they rofe up, and went together to Beersheba, and Abraham dwelt at Beersheba.
20 And it came to pafs after these things, that it was told Abraham, faying, Behold, Milcah, the hath also born children unto thy brother Nahor;
21 Huz his firft-born, and Buz his brother, and Kemuel the father of Aram,
22 And Chefed, and Hazo, and Pildah, and Jidlaph, and Bethuel.
23 And Bethuel begat Rebekah: these eight Milcah did bear unto Nahor, Abraham's brother.
24 And his concubine, whose name was Reumah, the bare also Tehah, and Nahor, and Maacha.

CHAP. XXIII.

AND Sarah was an hundred and seven and twenty years old: these were the years of the life of Sarah.
2 And Sarah died in Kirjatharba; the fame is Hebron in the land of Canaan: and Abraham came to mourn for Sarah, and to weep for her.
3 And Abraham stood up from before his dead, and fpake unto the fons of Heth, faying,
4 I am a stranger, and a fojourner with you; give me a poft-ffion of a burying place with you, that I may bury my dead out of my fight.
5 And the children of Heth answered Abraham, faying unto
6 Hear us, my lord; thou art a mighty prince amongst us; in the choice of our sepulchres bury thy dead; none of us fhall withdraw from thee his sepulchre, but that thou mayeft bury thy dead.
7 And Abraham ftood up, and bowed himself to the people of the land, even to the children of Heth,
8 And he communed with them, faying, If it be your mind that I fhould bury my dead out of my fight, hear me, and intreat for me to Ephron the fon of Zohar,
9 That he may give me the cave of Machpelah, which he hath, which is in the end of his field; for as much money as it is worth he fhall give it me, for a poft-ffion of a burying-place amongst you.
10 And Ephron dwelt amongst the children of Heth. And Ephron the Hittite answered Abraham in the audience of the children of Heth, even of all that went in at the gates of his city, faying,
11 Nay, my lord, hear me the field give I thee, and the cave that is therein, I give it thee; in the prefence of the fons of my people give I it thee; bury thy dead.
12 And Abraham bowed down himself before the people of the land.
13 And he fpake unto Ephron, in the audience of the people of the land, faying, But if thou wilt give it, I pray thee hear me; I will give thee money for the field: take it of me, and I will bury my dead there.

CHAP. XXIV.

14 And Ephron anfwered 4 But thou shalt go unto my Abraham, faying unto him, country, and to my kindred, and
15 My lord, hearken unto me; take a wife unto my fon Isaac.
the land is worth four hundred. 5 And the fervant fpake unto fhekels of silver; what is that be-him. Peradventure the woman twixt me and thee? bury there will not be willing to follow me fore thy dead.
16 And Abraham hearkened bring thy fon again unto unto Ephron, and Abraham land from whence thou cameft: weighed to Ephron the filver, 6 And Abraham faid unto him, which he had named in the audli. Beware thou, that thou bring not ence of the fons of Heth, four my fon thither again.
hundred fhekels of silver, current 7 f The Lord God of heaven,
8 And if the woman will not feffion in the prefence of the chil- he willing to follow thee, then dren of Heth, before all that thou shalt be clear from this my went in at the gate of his city. oath: only bring not my fon
19 And after this Abraham thither again.
20 And Ephron was there in the cave 9 And the fervant put his of the field of Machpelah, before hand under the thigh of Abraham Mamre; the fame is Hebron in his master, and fware unto him the land of Canaan. concerning that matter.
21 And the field, and the cave 10 And the fervant took ten that is therein, were made fure camels, of the camels of his mas- unto Abraham, for a poft-ffion ftr, and departed, (for all the of a burying-place, by the fons goods of his master were in his of Heth.

AND Abraham was old, and Nahor.

2 And Ephron faid unto his evening, even the time that woe-elfervant of his house, that men go out to draw water.
3 And Abraham faid unto his evening, even the time that woe-
edlffervant of his house, that men go out to draw water.
3 And he faid, O Lord God I pray thee, thy hand under my of my master Abraham, I pray thigh; thef I fend me good fpeed this day,
4 And I will make thee swear and thow kindness unto my master by the Lord, the God of heaven Abraham.
and the God of the earth, that 13 Behold, I f tand here by the thou fhalt not take a wife unto well of water, and the daughters my fon of the daughters of one of the men of the city come out Canaanites amongst whom I to draw water:
dwell.
**GENESIS.**

14 And let it come to pass, art thou? tell me, I pray thee; that the damsel to whom I shall is there room in thy father's house say, Down thou thy pitcher, I for us to lodge in? pray thee, that I may drink; and 24 And the said unto him, I shall say, Drink, and I will am the daughter of Bethuel, the give thy camels drink also: let the son of Milcah, which bare father's house, be the that thou haft appoint- ed for thy servant Isaac; and 25 She said moreover unto him, therefore shall I know that thou Well, have both straw and provided- hast shewed kindness unto my deer enough, and room to lodge in. man.

15 ¶ And it came to pass before his head, and worshipped the fore he had done speaking, that Lord. behold, Rebekah came out, who was born to Bethuel, son of Mil- cal, the wife of Nahor, Abra- ham's brother, with her pitcher upon her shoulder.

16 And the damsel was very fair to look upon, a virgin, nei- ther had any man known her; and the damsel ran, and she went down to the well, told them of her mother's house and filled her pitcher, and came up, these things.

17 And the servant ran to meet 29 ¶ And Rebekah had a broth- her, and said, Let me, I pray thee, and his name was Laban; thee, drink a little of thy water and Laban ran out unto the man, pitcher.

18 And she said, Drink, my 30 And it came to pass when Lord: and the asked, and he saw the ear-ring and bracelets down her pitcher upon her hand, upon his sifter's hands, and when and gave him drink.

19 And when she had done his sifter, saying, Thus spake the giving him drink, the said, I will man unto me; that he came unto draw water for thy camels also, the man, and behold, he stood until they have done drinking. by the camels at the well.

20 And the hefted, and emp- tied her pitcher into the trough, blessed of the Lord; whereby and ran again unto the well to standest thou without? for I have draw water, and drew for all his prepared the house, and room for the camels.

21 And the man, wondering 31 ¶ And he said, Come in, thou tied her pitcher into the trough, blessed of the Lord; wherefore and ran again unto the well to standest thou without? for I have draw water, and drew for all his prepared the house, and room for the camels.

22 And it came to pass as the to wash his feet, and the mens camels had done drinking, that feet that were with him. the man took a golden ear-ring; 33 And there was fet meat be- fore half a shekel weight, and two fore him to eat; but he said, I bracelets for her hands, of ten will not eat, until I have told shekels weight of gold, mine errand. And he said, Speak.

23 And said, Whose daughter on. 34 And

**C H A P. XXIV.**

34 And he said, I am Abra- ham's servant.

35 And the Lord hath blessed my master greatly, and he is be- come great; and he hath given him flocks, and herds, and silver, and gold, and men-servants, and maidservants, and camels, and scribes.

36 And Sarah my master's wife bare a son to my master when she was old; and unto him hath he given all that he hath.

37 And my master made me swear, saying, Thou shalt not take a wife to my son of the daughters of the Canaanites, in whose hand I dwell;

38 But thou shalt go unto my father's house, and to my kindred, and take a wife unto my son.

39 And I said unto my master, 40 And he said unto me, The Lord, before whom I walk, will in the right way, to take my ma- fter's brother's daughter unto his prosper thy way; and thou shalt take a wife for my son of my kin- dred, and of my father's house.

40 Then shalt thou be clear tell me; and if not, tell me; that from this my oath, when thou may turn to the right hand, or come to my kindred; and if to the left, they give not thee one, thou shalt 50 Then Laban and Bethuel be clear from my oath.

42 And I came this day unto the well, and said, O Lord God of my master Abraham, if now good thou do prosper my way which I 51 Behold, Rebekah is before thee, take her, and go, and let her be thy master's son's wife, as of water; and it shall come to the Lord hath spoken.

43 Behold, I stand by the well near her, that the virgin cometh forth to draw water, and I lay to when Abraham's servant heard her. Give me, I pray thee, a lit- their words, he worshipped the tle water of thy pitcher to drink; Lord, bowing himself to the earth.

45 And the said to me, Both 53 And the servant brought drink thou, and I will also draw forth jewels of silver, and jewels for thy camels: let the same be of gold, and raiment, and gave the woman whom the Lord hath them to Rebekah. He gave also to her.
GENESIS.

her brother, and to her mother servant. What man is this that precious things.
54 And they did eat and drink, and the servant had said, It is my he and the men that were with master; therefore she took a vail him, and tarried all night; and covered herself.
they rose up in the morning, and 66 And the servant told Isaac he said, Send me away unto my all things that he had done.
67 And Isaac brought her into
55 And her brother and her his mother Sarah's tent, and took master said, Let the damsel abide Rebekah, and she became his with us a few days, at the left wife; and he loved her; and Isaac ten; after that she shall go. was comforted after his mother's
56 And he said unto them, death.
Hinder me not, seeing the Lord hath prospered my way: send me away, that I may go to my ma-
57 And they said, We will call TTHEN again Abraham took a
Keturah.
58 And they called Rebekah, 3 And Jokhan begat Sheba, and said unto her, Wilt thou go and Dedan. And the sons of with this man? and she said, I Dedan were Abrahuram, and Le-
59 And they sent away Rebekah, 4 And the sons of Midian; E-
the sister, and her nurse, phah, and Epher, and Hanoch, and Abraham's servant, and his and Abidah, and Eldash. All those were the children of Keturah.
60 And they blessed Rebekah, 5 And Abraham gave all and said unto her, Thou art our that he had unto Isaac.
sister, be thou the mother of thou-
61 And Rebekah arose, and (while he yet lived) eastward, her damsels, and they stood upon unto the east-country.
she camels, and followed the man; 7 And these are the days of the and the servant took Rebekah, years of Abraham's life which he and went his way.
62 And Isaac came from the fifteen years.
63 And Isaac went out to me-
64 And Rebekah lift up her the son of Zohar the Hittite,
his sons Isaac and Ish- and behold, the camels were mael buried him in the cave of coming. Machpelah, in the field of Ephron
65 For she had said unto the purchased of the sons of Heth:

there was Abraham buried, and If it be so, why am I thus? and Sarah his wife.
11 And it came to pass after 23 And the Lord said unto
22 Now these are the genera-
24 And when her days to be

26 And after that came his their women; and they called his name Efa.
27 And the boys grew; and

28 And Isaac loved Efa, be-
30 And Efa said to Jacob, Feed me, I pray thee, with that gypt, as thou goest towards Assy,
31 And Jacob said, Sell me

32 And Efa said, Behold, I

34 Then Jacob gave Efa bread

35 And the children strug-

36 And the children strug-

37 And the children strug-

B 5
CHAP. XXVI.

by have lain with thy wife, and

AND there was a famine in the land, besides the first famine that was in the days of Abraham.

And Isiac went unto Abimelech his people, saying, He that toucheth the Philistines, unto Gerar, shall surely be put to death.

Then the Lord appeared unto Abimelech in a dream, and said, Go not down, and receive in the land of Egypt, for thou shalt surely die.

Then Abimelech came unto him, and said, Go not down, lest thou die.

And the Lord appeared unto him again the second time, and said, Where is the city, which I shall give thee for a habitation?

Then Abimelech went unto Isaac, and said, Swear unto me this land for ever.

And they made a covenant at Gerar, and Abimelech took Sarah, and Abimelech's wife, and gave her to his brother.

And Abraham took wife unto his concubine, and she bare him children.

And she bare him a son, and said, This is my son, whom I had for a son in my old age.

And he went up from thence, and he came to the place of which God had spoken unto him.

And he made there an altar, and called upon the name of the Lord.

And there he built an altar, and called upon the name of the Lord.

And he went on his journey from thence, and came unto a certain place, and lodged in the plains of Paran.

And he said unto his servants, The place where I stop this night, let me know the name of the place.

And they said unto him, We have but just come from Egypt;

and there was a famine in the land, besides the first famine that was in the days of Abraham.

And God had appeared unto him in the land of Moriah, by the way of the land of Egypt, and by the way of the land of Edom.

And he went on his journey from thence, and came to the place of which God had spoken unto him.

And he said unto his servants, The place where I stop this night, let me know the name of the place.

And they said unto him, We have but just come from Egypt; and there was a famine in the land.

And God had appeared unto him in the land of Moriah, by the way of the land of Egypt, and by the way of the land of Edom.

And he went on his journey from thence, and came to the place of which God had spoken unto him.

And he said unto his servants, The place where I stop this night, let me know the name of the place.

And they said unto him, We have but just come from Egypt; and there was a famine in the land.

And God had appeared unto him in the land of Moriah, by the way of the land of Egypt, and by the way of the land of Edom.

And he went on his journey from thence, and came to the place of which God had spoken unto him.

And he said unto his servants, The place where I stop this night, let me know the name of the place.

And they said unto him, We have but just come from Egypt; and there was a famine in the land.

And God had appeared unto him in the land of Moriah, by the way of the land of Egypt, and by the way of the land of Edom.

And he went on his journey from thence, and came to the place of which God had spoken unto him.

And he said unto his servants, The place where I stop this night, let me know the name of the place.

And they said unto him, We have but just come from Egypt; and there was a famine in the land.

And God had appeared unto him in the land of Moriah, by the way of the land of Egypt, and by the way of the land of Edom.

And he went on his journey from thence, and came to the place of which God had spoken unto him.

And he said unto his servants, The place where I stop this night, let me know the name of the place.

And they said unto him, We have but just come from Egypt; and there was a famine in the land.

And God had appeared unto him in the land of Moriah, by the way of the land of Egypt, and by the way of the land of Edom.

And he went on his journey from thence, and came to the place of which God had spoken unto him.

And he said unto his servants, The place where I stop this night, let me know the name of the place.

And they said unto him, We have but just come from Egypt; and there was a famine in the land.

And God had appeared unto him in the land of Moriah, by the way of the land of Egypt, and by the way of the land of Edom.

And he went on his journey from thence, and came to the place of which God had spoken unto him.

And he said unto his servants, The place where I stop this night, let me know the name of the place.

And they said unto him, We have but just come from Egypt; and there was a famine in the land.

And God had appeared unto him in the land of Moriah, by the way of the land of Egypt, and by the way of the land of Edom.

And he went on his journey from thence, and came to the place of which God had spoken unto him.

And he said unto his servants, The place where I stop this night, let me know the name of the place.

And they said unto him, We have but just come from Egypt; and there was a famine in the land.

And God had appeared unto him in the land of Moriah, by the way of the land of Egypt, and by the way of the land of Edom.

And he went on his journey from thence, and came to the place of which God had spoken unto him.

And he said unto his servants, The place where I stop this night, let me know the name of the place.

And they said unto him, We have but just come from Egypt; and there was a famine in the land.

And God had appeared unto him in the land of Moriah, by the way of the land of Egypt, and by the way of the land of Edom.

And he went on his journey from thence, and came to the place of which God had spoken unto him.

And he said unto his servants, The place where I stop this night, let me know the name of the place.

And they said unto him, We have but just come from Egypt; and there was a famine in the land.

And God had appeared unto him in the land of Moriah, by the way of the land of Egypt, and by the way of the land of Edom.

And he went on his journey from thence, and came to the place of which God had spoken unto him.

And he said unto his servants, The place where I stop this night, let me know the name of the place.

And they said unto him, We have but just come from Egypt; and there was a famine in the land.

And God had appeared unto him in the land of Moriah, by the way of the land of Egypt, and by the way of the land of Edom.

And he went on his journey from thence, and came to the place of which God had spoken unto him.

And he said unto his servants, The place where I stop this night, let me know the name of the place.

And they said unto him, We have but just come from Egypt; and there was a famine in the land.

And God had appeared unto him in the land of Moriah, by the way of the land of Egypt, and by the way of the land of Edom.

And he went on his journey from thence, and came to the place of which God had spoken unto him.

And he said unto his servants, The place where I stop this night, let me know the name of the place.

And they said unto him, We have but just come from Egypt; and there was a famine in the land.

And God had appeared unto him in the land of Moriah, by the way of the land of Egypt, and by the way of the land of Edom.

And he went on his journey from thence, and came to the place of which God had spoken unto him.

And he said unto his servants, The place where I stop this night, let me know the name of the place.

And they said unto him, We have but just come from Egypt; and there was a famine in the land.

And God had appeared unto him in the land of Moriah, by the way of the land of Egypt, and by the way of the land of Edom.

And he went on his journey from thence, and came to the place of which God had spoken unto him.

And he said unto his servants, The place where I stop this night, let me know the name of the place.

And they said unto him, We have but just come from Egypt; and there was a famine in the land.

And God had appeared unto him in the land of Moriah, by the way of the land of Egypt, and by the way of the land of Edom.

And he went on his journey from thence, and came to the place of which God had spoken unto him.

And he said unto his servants, The place where I stop this night, let me know the name of the place.

And they said unto him, We have but just come from Egypt; and there was a famine in the land.

And God had appeared unto him in the land of Moriah, by the way of the land of Egypt, and by the way of the land of Edom.
And thou shalt bring it to thy father, that he may eat, and that he may bless thee before his death.

And Jacob said to Rebekah his mother, Behold, Esau my brother is a hairy man, and I am a smooth man.

My father peradventure will feel me, and I shall seem to him as a deceiver; and I shall bring a curse upon me, and not a blessing.

And his mother said unto him, Upon me be thy curse, my son; only obey my voice, and go fetch me them.

And he went, and fetched, and brought them to his mother; and his mother made favour meat, such as his father loved.

And Rebekah took goodly raiment of her eldest son Esau, which were with her in the house, and put them upon Jacob her younger son.

And she put the skins of the kids of the goats upon his hands, and upon the smooth of his neck.

And she gave the savoury meat, and the bread which she had prepared, into the hand of her son Jacob.

And he came unto his father, and said, My father; and he said, Here am I; who art thou, my son?

And Jacob said unto his father, I am Esau thy first born; I have done according as thou saidst unto me: set me on the shoulder of my best beast, and say, This is Esau thy first born.

And Jacob had made ready a savoury meat: and when Isaac smelled the savour of his meat, he blessed Jacob.

And he took, and brought it unto his father, and he said, My son.

And he also had made savoury meat: and he brought it unto his father, and he said, My son.

And his father heard the voice of his son.

And he discerned him not, because his hands were hairy, as his brother Esau's hands. So he blessed him.

And he said, Art thou my very son Esau? and he said, I am.

And he said, Bring it near to me, and I will eat of my son's venison, that my soul may bless thee. And he brought it near to him, and he did eat: and he brought him wine, and he drank.

And he called his eldest son, and said, my son.

And he said, What is this that thou hast found? and he said, Because the Lord thy God brought it to me.

And Isaac said, Come near, I pray thee, that I may feel thee, my son, whether thou be my very son Esau, or not.

And Isaac trembled very exceedingly, and said, Who, where is he that hath taken venison, and brought it me, and I have eaten, and blessed him? yea, and he shall be blessed.

And when Esau heard the words of his father, he cried with a great and exceeding bitter cry, and said unto his father, Bless thou Laban my brother, to me, even me also, O my father.

And he said, Thy brother came with subtlety, and hath taken away thy blessing.

And he said, Is not he rightly named Jacob? for he hath supplanted me these two times: and he hath taken away from me the birth-right; and behold, now he hath taken away my blessing.

And he said, Have ye not reserved a blessing for me?

And Isaac anawered, and said, Art thou my very son Esau? and he said, I am.

And Esau said unto his father, Art thou yet alive, my father? and he said, I am.

And Esau said, I have done according as thou saidst unto me: set me, I pray thee, on the shoulder of my best beast, and say, This is Esau thy first born.

And Esau had made savoury meat: and he brought it unto his father, and he said, My father.

And he brought him wine, and he drank: and he said to him, Come near now, and kiss me, my son.

And he brought him wine, and he drank: and he said to him, Come near now, and kiss me, my son.

And he said, Art thou my very son Esau? and he said, I am.

And he said, Bring it near to me, and I will eat of my son's venison, that my soul may bless thee. And he brought it near to him, and he did eat: and he brought him wine, and he drank.

And he said, Where is thy brother? and he said, He is gone to Laban, my brother, to fetch a wife for himself.

And he said, What is this that thou hast found? and he said, Because the Lord thy God brought it to me.

And Isaac said, Come near, I pray thee, that I may feel thee, my son, whether thou be my very son Esau, or not.

And Esau trembled very exceedingly, and said, Who, where is he that hath taken venison, and brought it me, and I have eaten, and have blessed him? yea, and he shall be blessed.

And when Esau heard the words of his father, he cried with a great and exceeding bitter cry, and said unto his father, Bless thou Laban my brother, to me, even me also, O my father.

And he said, Thy brother came with subtlety, and hath taken away thy blessing.

And he said, Is not he rightly named Jacob? for he hath supplanted me these two times: and he hath taken away from me the birth-right; and behold, now he hath taken away my blessing.

And he said, Have ye not reserved a blessing for me?

And Isaac anawered, and said, Art thou my very son Esau? and he said, I am.

And Esau said unto his father, Art thou yet alive, my father? and he said, I am.

And Esau said, I have done according as thou saidst unto me: set me, I pray thee, on the shoulder of my best beast, and say, This is Esau thy first born.

And Esau had made savoury meat: and he brought it unto his father, and he said, My father.

And he brought him wine, and he drank: and he said to him, Come near now, and kiss me, my son.

And he said, Art thou my very son Esau? and he said, I am.

And he said, Bring it near to me, and I will eat of my son's venison, that my soul may bless thee. And he brought it near to him, and he did eat: and he brought him wine, and he drank.

And he said, Where is thy brother? and he said, He is gone to Laban, my brother, to fetch a wife for himself.

And he said, What is this that thou hast found? and he said, Because the Lord thy God brought it to me.

And Isaac said, Come near, I pray thee, that I may feel thee, my son, whether thou be my very son Esau, or not.

And Esau trembled very exceedingly, and said, Who, where is he that hath taken venison, and brought it me, and I have eaten, and have blessed him? yea, and he shall be blessed.

And when Esau heard the words of his father, he cried with a great and exceeding bitter cry, and said unto his father, Bless thou Laban my brother, to me, even me also, O my father.

And he said, Thy brother came with subtlety, and hath taken away thy blessing.

And he said, Is not he rightly named Jacob? for he hath supplanted me these two times: and he hath taken away from me the birth-right; and behold, now he hath taken away my blessing.

And he said, Have ye not reserved a blessing for me?

And Isaac anawered, and said, Art thou my very son Esau? and he said, I am.
GENESIS

ftranger, which God gave unto Abraham.

5 And Isaac sent away Jacob, and he went to Padan-aram, unto to Aban, son of Bethuel the Syrian, the brother of Rebekah, Jacob's and Esau's mother.

6 When Esau saw that Isaac had blessed Jacob, and sent him away to Padan-aram, to take him a wife out of thence; and that as he blessed him he gave him a charge, saying, Thou shalt not take a wife of the daughters of Canaan;

7 And that Jacob obeyed his father, and his mother, and was gone to Padan-aram;

8 And Esau seeing that the daughters of Canaan pleased not Isaac his father;

9 Then went Esau unto Ishmael, and took unto the wives which he had, Mahalath the daughter of Ishmael Abraham's son, the sister of Nebajoth, to be his wife.

10 And Jacob went out from Beer-sheba, and went toward Haran.

11 And he lighted upon a certain place, and tarried there all night, because the sun was set; and he took of the stones of that place, and put them for his pillows, and lay down in that place to sleep.

12 And he dreamed, and behold, a ladder set upon the earth, and the top of it reached to heaven; and behold, the angels of God ascending and descending on it.

13 And behold, the Lord stood above it, and said, I am the God of Abraham thy father, and the God of Isaac; the land whereon thou liest, to thee will I give, and to thy seed.

14 And thy seed shall be as the dust of the earth; and thou shalt spread abroad to the west, and to the east, and to the north, and to the south; and in thee and in thy seed shall all the families of the earth be blessed.

15 And behold, I am with thee, and will keep thee in all places whith thou goest, and will bring thee again unto this land; for I will not leave thee, until I have done that which I have spoken to thee of.

16 And Jacob awaked out of his sleep, and he said, Surely the Lord is in this place; and I knew it not.

17 And he was afraid, and said, How dreadful is this place! this is none other but the house of God, and this is the gate of heaven.

18 And Jacob rose up early in the morning, and took the stone that he had put for his pillows, and set it up for a pillar, and poured oil upon the top of it.

19 And he called the name of that place Beth-el; but the name of that city was called Luz at the first.

20 And Jacob vowed a vow, saying, If God will be with me, and will keep me in this way that I go, and will give me bread to eat, and raiment to put on;

21 So that I come again to my father's house in peace, then shall the Lord be my God.

22 And this stone, which I have set for a pillar, shall be God's house: and of all that thou shalt give me, I will surely give the tenth unto thee.

CHAP. XXIX.

THEN Jacob went on his journey, and came into the land of the people of the east.

2 And he looked, and beheld, there was a well in the field, and lo, there I will give it, and to thy feed.

3 And thy seed shall be as the dust of the earth; and thou shalt water the flocks: and a great stone

CHAP. XIX.

was upon the well's mouth, and watered the flock, and put the stone upon the well's mouth in his place.

4 And Jacob said unto him, My brethren, whence ye? and they said, Of Haran are we.

5 And they said unto him, Know ye Laban the son of Nahor? and they said, We know him.

6 And he said unto them, Is he well? and they said, He is well; and behold, Rachel is the daughter of Laban his younger.

7 And Jacob loved Rachel; and said, I will serve thee seven years for Rachel thy younger daughter.

8 And they said, We cannot give thee Rachel for Laban's daughter seven years for Rachel.

9 And Jacob served seven years for Rachel, and they seemed unto him but a few days, for the love he had to her.

10 And Jacob said unto Laban, Give me my wife (for my days are fulfilled) that I may go up unto her.

11 And Jacob kissed Rachel, and lifted up his voice, and wept.

12 And Jacob told Rachel that he was her father's brother, and that he was Rebekah's son; and she ran and told her father.

13 And it came to pass, when Laban heard the tidings of Jacob his father's son, that he ran to wherefore then he belied him, and embraced him, and kissed him, and brought him to his house. And he told Laban not to be done in our country, to all these things.
And because hearkened not to the voice of the Lord, Rachel hated him: and she went and served with her maid.

And he went in also unto Rachel, and he loved her more than Leah, and served with her yet seven other years.

And Leah conceived, and bare Jacob a son: and she called his name Reuben: for she said, Surely now will my husband be joined unto me, now that I have bare him three sons; therefore was his name called Reuben.

And she conceived again, and bare a son; and she called his name Simeon: for she said, Now my husband will be joined unto me, now that I have bare him a son: for the Lord hath heard that I was hated, therefore he hath given me another son, whom I have bare him a son: therefore was his name called Simeon.

And she conceived again, and bare a son; and she called his name Levvi: for she said, The Lord hath taken away my reproach.

And she conceived again, and bare a son; and she called his name Judah: for she said, Now will I praise the Lord, who hath given me my husband again, after he hath bare me son: therefore was his name called Judah.

And when Rachel saw that she bare Jacob no children, Rachel envied her sister; and said in a small matter that thou hast taken away my husband; and wouldst thou take away my son's mandrakes also? And Rachel said, Dost thou bear children, and I am barren?

And Jacob's anger was kindled against Rachel: and he said, Therefore shall he lie with thee tonight for thy son's mandrakes. And he said, Appoint me thy wages.
white strakes in them, and made white appear which was in your father's countenance, that the rods. 38 And he set the rods which he but the God of my father hath pilled before the flocks in the been with me. gutters in the watering-troughs, 6 And ye know; that with all when the flocks came to drink; my power I have served your fathers they should conceive when they came to drink. 7 And your father hath deceived you, and changed my wages ten before the rods, and brought times: but God suffered him not forthcatterer ring-straked, speckled to hurt me, and spotted. 40 And Jacob did separate the led shall be thy wages: then all lambs, and set the faces of the the cattle bare speckled: and if flocks toward the ring-straked, he said thus, The ring-straked and all the brown in the flock of shall be thy hire: then bare all Laban: and he put his own flocks the cattle ring-snaked, by themselves; and put them not unto Laban's cattle. 41 And it came to pass, whensoever the stronger cattle did conceive, that Jacob laid the rods before the eyes of the cattle in the gutters, that they might conceive among the rods. 42 But when the cattle were feeble, he put them not in: so the feeblest were Laban's, and the stronger Jacob's. 43 And the man increased exceedingly, and had much cattle, and maid-servants, and men-servants, and camels, and asses.

CHAP. XXXI.

And he heard the words of Laban's sons, saying, Jacob hath taken away all that was our father's: and of this which was our father's hath he gotten all this glory. 2 And Jacob beheld the countenance of Laban, and beheld, it was not toward him as before. 3 And the Lord said unto Jacob, Return unto the land of thy fathers, and to thy kindred: and I will be with thee. 4 And Jacob sent and called strangers: for he had sold us, Rachel and Leah to the field untill, and hath quite devoted also our money.

16 For
W... Whereas thou hast searched they took stones, and made an all my staff, what hast thou found heap: and they did eat there all thy household-stuff? set it upon the heap.

47 And Laban called it Jegar-brethren, that they may judge be- shahadutha: but Jacob called it twixt us both.

48 And Laban said, This heap been with thee; thy ewes and thy is a witness between me and thee she-goats have not cast their thisday. Therefore was the name young, and the rams of thy flock of it called Galeed, have I not eaten.

49 And Mizpah: for he said, That which was torn of the Lord watch between me and beafls, I brought not unto thee, I thee, when we are absent one bare the losf of it; of my hand from another didst thou require it, whether 50 If thou shalt afflict my floten by day, or stolen by night. daughters, or if thou shalt take

51 And Laban said to Jacob, Thus I was, in the day the other wives besides my daughters, drought consumed me, and the no man is with us: See, God is frowk by night; and my sheep witness betwixt me and thee. departed from mine eyes.

52 And Jacob offered sacrifice and said unto Jacob, These daugh- upon the mount, and called his ters are my daughters, and these brethren to eat bread: and they children are my children, and did eat bread, and tarried all these cattle are my cattle, and all night in the mount. that thou seest is mine: and what

53 The God of Abraham, and away now empty; God hath seen the God of Nahor, the God of mine affliction, and the labour of their father, judge betwixt us.

54 And Jacob said, O God of mine hands, and rebuked thee yeaf- And Jacob sware by the fear of ternight. his father Isaac.

55 And Laban answered, Then Jacob offered sacrifices and said unto Jacob, These daugh- upon the mount, and called his ters are my daughters, and these brethren to eat bread: and they children are my children, and did eat bread, and tarried all these cattle are my cattle, and all night in the mount. that thou seest is mine: and what

56 And early in the morn- can I do this day unto thee? my Laban rose up, and killed his sons daughters, or unto their children and his daughters, and bleffed which they have born? them: and Laban departed, and

44 Now therefore come thou, returned unto his place. let us make a covenant, I and CHAP. XXXII.

45 And Jacob took a stone, him. and set it up for a pillar.

46 And Jacob said unto his he said, This is God's hoft: and brethren, Gather stones; and he called the name of that place Mahanaim.

3 And
and there wrestled a man with them, and bowed himself to the
him until the breaking of the day. ground seven times, until he
prevailed not against him, he 4 And Esau ran to meet him,
touched the hollow of his thigh: and embraced him, and fell on
and the hollow of Jacob's thigh his neck: and kissed him; and
was out of joint, as he wrestled wept
with him. 5 And he lift up his eyes, and
2 And he said, Let me go, faw the women and the children,
for the day breaketh. And he and said, Who are those with
I will not let thee go, ex-thy? and he said, The children
cept thou bless me. which God hath graciously given
27 And he said unto him, What
thy name? and he said, Jacob. 6 Then the hand-maidens came
28 And he said, Thy name near, they and their children,
shall be called no more Jacob, but they bowed themselves.
Israel: for as a prince half thou 7 And Leah also with her
power with God and with men, children came near, and bowed
and half prevailed. themselves: and after came Jo-
29 And Jacob asked him, and sheph near, and Rachel, and they
said, Tell me, I pray thee, thy
name. And he said, Wherefore
is it, that thou dost ask after my
name? and he blessed him there.
30 And Jacob called the name of
the place Peniel: for I have
seen God face to face, and my
life is preserved.
31 And as he passed over Pe-
nuel, the sun rose upon him, and
he halted upon his thigh.
32 therefore the children of
Israel eat not of the sinew which
thrank, which is upon the hollow
of the thigh, unto this day: be-
cause he touched the hollow of
Jacob's thigh in the sinew that
thrank.

C H A P. XXXIII.

A N D Jacob lifted up his eyes, and
looked, and beheld, and
Esau came, and with him four
hundred men. And he divided
our journey, and let us go, and
the children unto Leah, and unto
Rachel, and unto the two hand-
maidens.
2 And he put the hand-maidens
are tender, and the flocks and
and their children foremoft, and
herds with young are with me;
Leah and her children after, and
and if men should overdrive them
Rachel and Joseph hindermost.
3 And he passed over before
14 Let my lord, I pray thee,
GENESIS.

But if ye will not hearken unto us, to be circumcised; then will we take our daughter, and we will be gone.

And their words pleased Hamor, and Shechem Hamor's son.

And the young man deferred not to do the thing, because he had delight in Jacob's daughter: and he was more honourable than all the house of his father.

And Hamor and Shechem his son came unto the gate of their city, and communed with the men of their city, saying,

These men are peaceable with us, therefore let them dwell in the land, and trade therein; for the land, behold, it is large enough for them: let us take their daughters to us for wives, and let us give them our daughters.

Only herein will the men consent unto us, for to dwell with us, to be one people, if every male among us be circumcised, as they are circumcised.

Shall not their cattle, and their substance, and every beast of theirs be ours? only let us consent unto them, and they will dwell with us.

And unto Hamor, and unto Shechem his son, hearkened all that went out of the gate of his city: and every male was circumcised, all that went out of the gate of his city.

And it came to pass on the third day, when they were sore, that two of the sons of Jacob, Simeon and Levi, Dinah's brethren took each man his sword, and came upon the city boldly, and slew all the males.

And they flew Hamor and Shechem his son with the edge of the sword, and took Dinah out of Shechem's house, and went out.

The sons of Jacob came upon the plain, and spoiled the city, because they had defiled their sister.

They took their flocks, and their oxen, and their asses, and all that was in the city, and all that was in the field:

And all their wealth, and all the little ones, and their wives took they captive, and spoiled even all that was in the house.

And Jacob said to Simeon and Levi, Ye have troubled me, to make me to flink among the inhabitants of the land amongst the Canaanites, and Israel's siders; and I being few in number, they shall gather themselves together against me, and slay me, and I shall be destroyed, I and my house.

And they said, Should he deal with our sister, as with an harlot?

AND God said unto Jacob, Arise, go up to Bethel, and dwell there; and make there an altar unto God that appeared unto thee when thou fleddest from the face of Esau thy brother.

Then Jacob said unto his household, and to all that were with him, Put away strange gods that are among you, and be clean, and change your garments:

And let us arise, and go up to Bethel; and I will make there an altar unto God, who answered me in the day of my distress, and was with me in the way which I went.

And they went unto Jacob, all the strange gods which were in their hand, and all their earrings which were in their ears; and Jacob hid them under the oak which was by Shechem.

And they journeyed; and the terror of God was upon the cities that were round about them, and they did not pursue after the sons of Jacob.

So Jacob came to Luz, which is in the land of Canaan (that is Bethel), he and all the people that were with him.

And he built there an altar, and called the place El-beth-el; because there God appeared unto him, when he fled from the face of his brother.

But Deborah Rebekah's nurse, and she was buried beneath Rachel's grave unto this day.

And Israel journeyed, and spread his tent beyond the tower of Edar.

And Jacob again, when he came out of Padan-aram; and blest him. Israel dwelt in that land, that Jacob said unto his father's concubine: and Israel shall not be called any more Jacob, but Israel shall be thy name; and he called his name Israel.

The sons of Leah; Reuben, and Simeon, and Lev, and Judah, and Isr, and Joseph, and Benjamin.

The sons of Rachel; Joseph, and Benjamin.

And the land which I gave Rachel's hand-maid; Dan and Naphtali.

And the sons of Zilpah, Leah's hand-maid; Gad and Asher.

And God went up from him, in the place where he talked with him.

And Jacob set up a pillar in place where he talked with God his father unto Mamre, us, even a pillar of stone: and he poured a drink-offering thereon, and he poured oil thereon.

And Jacob called the name.

And the days of Isaac were the place where God spake with him and Isaac journeyed from Prath: and was gathered unto Beth-el: and there was but a little of the way to come to Ephrath; and days, and his sons Esau and Jacob travailed, and she had seed buried him.
GENESIS.

CHAP. XXXVI.

Now these are the generations of Esau, who is Edom.

2 Esau took his wives of the daughters of Canaan: Adah the daughter of Elon the Hittite, and Abiliah the daughter of Anah the daughter of Zibeon the Hivite:

3 And Bashemath Ishmael's daughter, sister to Nebajoth.

4 And Abihail bare to Esau, Eliphaz, and Bashemath bare Reuel.

5 And Abiliah bare Jeush, and Jaalam, and Korah: these are the sons of Esau, which were born unto him in the land of Canaan.

6 And Esau took his wives, and his sons, and his daughters, and all the persons of his house, that came of Reuel, in the land of Seir, whom he had got in the land of Canaan; and went into the country, from the face of his brother Jacob.

7 For their riches were more than that they might dwell together: and the land wherein Esau's wife dwelt could not bear them, because of their cattle.

8 Thus dwelt Esau in mount Seir: Edom is Edom.

9 And these are the generations of Esau, the father of the Edomites, in mount Seir.

10 These are the names of Esau's sons: Eliphaz the son of Adah the wife of Esau, Reuel the son of Bashemath the wife of Esau.

11 And the sons of Eliphaz were, Teman, Omar, Zepho, and Gatam, and Kenaz.

12 And Timnah was concubine to Eliphaz Esau's son: and she bare to Eliphaz Amalek: these were the sons of Adah Esau's wife.

13 And these are the sons of Zibeon: both Ajah, and Anah.

14 1 And these were the sons of Adah of Zibeon the wife of Esau.

15 These were the sons of Eliphaz: the first-born of Esau was Teman; the next was Jetur, and Naphish, and Naarah;

16 And the sons of Korah, duke Gatam, and Amalek: these are the sons of Esau, the father of the Edomites.

17 And these are the sons of Reuel Esau's son: duke Nahath,

18 And these are the sons of Jeush, and Jaalam, and Korah: these were the sons of Esau's wife, who were born to him in the land of Seir.

19 And these are the sons of Esau: the first-born of Esau was Eliezer, and the second Eliphaz, and the third Reuel.

20 These are the sons of Seir the Horite, who inhabited the land: Lotan, and Seth, and Ardah, and Obadiah, and Isher, and Hourean,

21 And Dishon, and Ezer, and Dishan: these are the dukes of the Horites, the children of Seir, the ancient inhabitants of the land of Edom.

22 And the children of Lotan were, Teman, Omar, Zepho, and Gatam, and Kenaz.

23 And Timnah was concubine to Eliphaz Esau's son: and she bare to Eliphaz Amalek: these were the sons of Adah Esau's wife.

24 And these are the children of Zibeon: both Ajah, and Anah.

25 And the children of Anah were the first-born of Zibeon: the name of the first-born of Zibeon was Teman; the next was Jetur, and Naphish, and Naarah;

26 And the sons of Korah, duke Gatam, and Amalek: these are the sons of Esau, the father of the Edomites.

27 These are the sons of Zibeon: both Ajah, and Anah.

28 These are the sons of Zibeon: the name of the first-born of Zibeon was Teman; the next was Jetur, and Naphish, and Naarah;

29 And the sons of Korah, duke Gatam, and Amalek: these are the sons of Esau, the father of the Edomites.

30 And these are the sons of Esau, the father of the Edomites: the name of his first-born was Eliezer, and the name of the second was Eliphaz, and the name of the third was Reuel.

31 And these are the sons of Eliezer: the name of the first-born of Eliezer was Teman; the next was Jetur, and Naphish, and Naarah;

32 And the sons of Korah, duke Gatam, and Amalek: these are the sons of Esau, the father of the Edomites.

33 And these are the sons of Eliphaz: the first-born of Eliphaz was Teman; the next was Jetur, and Naphish, and Naarah;

34 And the sons of Korah, duke Gatam, and Amalek: these are the sons of Esau, the father of the Edomites.

35 And the children of Anah were the first-born of Zibeon: the name of the first-born of Zibeon was Teman; the next was Jetur, and Naphish, and Naarah;

36 And the sons of Korah, duke Gatam, and Amalek: these are the sons of Esau, the father of the Edomites.

37 These are the sons of Zibeon: the name of the first-born of Zibeon was Teman; the next was Jetur, and Naphish, and Naarah;

38 And the sons of Korah, duke Gatam, and Amalek: these are the sons of Esau, the father of the Edomites.

39 And these are the sons of Eliphaz: the first-born of Eliphaz was Teman; the next was Jetur, and Naphish, and Naarah;

40 And the sons of Korah, duke Gatam, and Amalek: these are the sons of Esau, the father of the Edomites.

41 And these are the sons of Eliphaz: the first-born of Eliphaz was Teman; the next was Jetur, and Naphish, and Naarah;

42 And the sons of Korah, duke Gatam, and Amalek: these are the sons of Esau, the father of the Edomites.

43 And these are the sons of Esau: the name of the first-born of Esau was Eliezer; the name of the second was Eliphaz; the name of the third was Reuel.

44 And these are the sons of Esau: the name of the first-born of Esau was Eliezer; the name of the second was Eliphaz; the name of the third was Reuel.

45 And these are the sons of Esau: the name of the first-born of Esau was Eliezer; the name of the second was Eliphaz; the name of the third was Reuel.
G E N E S I S.
right; and behold, your sheaves are departed hence: for I heard
flood round about, and made them say, Let us go to Dothan,
obedance to my sheaf.
8 And his brethren saw him, and said, Behold, this dreamer com-
eth. And they gathered themselves together against him, to put
him into the pit; and cast him into the pit, and said, Some of
thee evil; and we will say, Some and the eleven stars made obe-
dance to me.
9 And he said to his father, and to his brethren: and his
father rebuked him, and said unto him, What is this dream that
thou hast dreamed? Shall I and thy mother, and thy brethren,
indeed come to bow down ourselves to thee, to the earth?
10 And his brethren envied him: but his father observed the
saying.
11 And his brethren went to feed their father's flock in She-
chem.
12 And Israel said unto Joseph, Do not they feed the flock out of
his coat, his coat of many colours that was on him, and say,
they have put a coat upon me. And he said, The coat is not
unto him, Here am I.
13 And he said to him, Go, I was empty; there was no water
pray thee, see whether it be well in it.
14 With thy brethren, and well with the flocks; and bring me word
a bread; and they lift up their eyes again. So he sent him out of the
and looked, and behold, a company of Ishmeelites came from
Gilead, with their camels bearing spicery, and balm, and myrrh,
and behold, he was wandering to carry it down to Egypt
in the field: and the man saw him, saying, What seekest thou?
16 And he said, I seek my blood; for my brethren: tell me, I pray thee,
where they feed their flocks.
17 And the man said, They our hand be upon him; for it

C H A P. XXXVIII.
our brother and our flesh; and daughter of a certain Canaanite,
his brethren were content.
28 Then there passed by Mid-
anites, merchant-men; and they 3 And she conceived, and bare
drew and lift up Joseph out of the pit, and called his name Er.
the pit, and called Joseph to the 4 And she conceived again, and
Ishmeelites for twenty pieces of bare a son; and she called his
silver; and they brought Joseph name Onan.
into Egypt. 5 And she yet again conceived,
29 ¶ And Reuben returned unto
and bare a son; and called his
the pit, and beheld, Joseph name Shelah: and he was at Che-
was not in the pit; and he rent
his clothes.
30 And he returned unto his Er his first-born, whose name
brethren, and said, The child is was Tamar.
not? and I, whether shall I go? 7 And Er, Judah's first-born,
31 And they took Joseph's coat, was wicked in the sight of the
and killed a kid of the coat, and killed a kid of the Lord; and the Lord flew him.
32 And Joseph's coat, and dipped the coat in the blood.
33 And they sent the coat of many colours, and they brought it
to their father, and said, This
feed should not be his: and it
came to pass when he went in un-
34 And he knew it, and said, to his brother's wife, that he
It is my son's coat; an evil beast
hath devoured him: Joseph is
without doubt rent in pieces.
35 And Jacob rent his clothes,
and put sackcloth upon his loins,
and mourned for his son many
days.
36 And all his sons, and all his
dughters rose up to comfort him;
Shelah my son be grown: (for he
but he refused to be comforted:
said, Let peradventure he die al
and he said, For I will go down to
and Judah sat down to eat at the grave unto my son, Tamar went and dwelt in her
mourning. Thus his father wept ther's house.
for him.
37 And in process of time, 12 And he found Jocaspe, his
doughter-in-law, remained a
widow at thy father's house, till
doughters rose up to comfort him;
Shelah my son be grown: (for he
but he refused to be comforted:
said, Let peradventure he die al
and he said, For I went down to
and Judah sat down to eat at the grave unto my son, Tamar went and dwelt in her
mourning. Thus his father wept ther's house.

A N D it came to pass that at the same time, that Judah went
down from his brethren, and saying, Behold, thy father-in-law
turned in to a certain Adullamite, whose name was Hiram, and
his sheep.
2 And Judah saw there a 14 And she put her widow's
garments
GENESIS.

And his master saw that the hand, and fled, and got him out. And it came to pas, when the Lord made all that he did to prosper in his hand. And Joseph found grace in his sight, and he served him; and he made him overseer over his house, and all that he had he put in his hand. And it came to pass, from the time that he had made him overseer in his house, and over all that he had, that the Lord blessed the Egyptian's house for Joseph's sake: and the blessing of the Lord was upon all that he had, in the house, and in the field. And he left all that he had in Joseph's hand; and he knew not ought he had, save the bread which he did eat: and Joseph was a goodly person, and well-favoured.

And it came to pass after these things, that his master's wife cast her eyes upon Joseph: and she said, Lie with me. And it came to pass, as I lift up my voice and cried, that his master's wife, Behold, my master lefthim garment with me, and master wotteth not what is with it.

There is none greater in this saying. After this manner did heave him all that he hath to my master. But he refused, and said unto him, I will not. And Joseph's master took wife; how then can I do this thing, and put him into the prison, great wickedness, and fin against that where the king's prisoners God? were bound: and he was there in the prison. And it came to pass as the spake to Joseph day by day, that the Lord was with him, and that he heardkened not unto her, to lie with Joseph, and showed him mercy, by her, or to be with her, and gave him favour in the sight of the king.

And it came to pass about the keeper of the prison. And the Lord was with Joseph, and he was a prosperous man: and he was in the house of his master the Egyptian.
CHAP. XL.

AND it came to pass after these things, that the butler of the king of Egypt and his baker had offended their lord the King of Egypt.

2 And Pharaoh was wroth against two of his officers, against the chief of the butlers, and against the chief of the bakers.

3 And he put them in ward in the house of the captain of the guard, into the prison, the place where Joseph was bound.

4 And the captain of the guard charged Joseph with them, and he ferved them; and they continued a season in ward.

5 And they dreamed a dream both of them, each man his dream in one night, each man according to the interpretation of his dream; the butler and the baker of the king of Egypt, which were bound in the prison.

6 And Joseph came in unto them in the morning, and looked upon them, and beheld, they were sad.

7 And he asked Pharaoh's officers that were with him in the ward of his lord's house, saying, Wherefore look ye so sadly today?

8 And they said unto him, We have dreamed a dream, and there is no interpreter of it. And Joseph said unto them, Do not interpretations belong to God? tell me them, I pray you.

9 And the chief Butler told his dream to Joseph, and said unto him, In my dream, behold, a vine was before me,

10 And in the vine were three branches: and it was as though it budded; and her blossoms shot forth; and the clusters thereof among his servants.

CHAP. XLI.

11 And Pharaoh's cup was in my hand: and I took the grapes, and pressed them into Pharaoh's cup, and I gave the cup into Pharaoh's hand.

12 And Joseph said unto him, This is the interpretation of it: the three branches are three days.

13 Yet within three days shall Pharaoh lift up thy head from off thee, and shall hang thee on a tree; and the birds shall eat thy flesh from off thee.

14 And it came to pass the third day, which was Pharaoh's birthday, that he made a feast unto all his servants: and he lifted up the head of the chief butler unto Pharaoh, saying, I do vouch kine did eat up the first three days of summer, and the lean kine did eat up the last three days of summer.

15 And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, What is thine interpretation? Tell me also the other dream.

16 And the chief butler told his dream to Pharaoh, saying, I do vouch kine did eat up the first three days of summer, and the lean kine did eat up the last three days of summer.

17 And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, I have dreamed a dream, and there is none that can interpret it: I have heard the speech of the one that interpreteth.

18 And Joseph answered and said, This is the interpretation of it: The three branches are three days.

19 Yet within three days shall Pharaoh lift up thy head from off thee, and shall hang thee on a tree; and the birds shall eat thy flesh from off thee.

20 And it came to pass on the third day, which was Pharaoh's birthday, that he made a feast unto all his servants: and he lifted up the head of the chief butler unto Pharaoh, saying, I do vouch kine did eat up the first three days of summer, and the lean kine did eat up the last three days of summer.

21 And Pharaoh was wroth with the butler, and with the chief baker: and he cast them both into prison.
GENESIS.

that they had eaten them; but look out a man discreet and wise, they were still ill-favoured, as at and set him over the land of the beginning. So I awoke.

22 And I saw in my dream, 34 Let Pharaoh do this, and and behold, seven ears came up in let him appoint officers over the one stalk, full and good.

23 And behold, seven ears, of the land of Egypt in the seven withered, thin, and blighted with plentiful years.

the east-wind, sprung up after 35 And let them gather all the them.

24 And the thin ears devour the seven good ears; and I hand of Pharaoh, and let them told this unto the magicians, but keep food in the cities.

there was none that could declare 36 And that food shall be for it unto me.

25 ¶ And Joseph said unto ten years of famine, which shall Pharaoh, the dream of Pharaoh he in the land of Egypt; that the is one: God hath shewed Pharaoh perlu not through the Pharaoh what he is about to shiine.

26 The seven good kine are 37 ¶ And the thing was good seven years; and the seven good in the eyes of Pharaoh, and in the ears are seven years: the dream eyes of all his kervants.

27 And Pharaoh said unto his is one. 38 And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, Forasmuch as God hath shewed thee all this, there is none man that can shew the thing to thee.

28 This is the thing which I have spoke unto Pharaoh; what God is about to do, he sheweth house, and according unto thy unto Pharaoh.

Behold, there come seven only in the throne will I be great seven years of great plenty, throughout e r than thou.

all the land of Egypt. 41 And Pharaoh said unto Joseph.

30 And there shall arise after fepth, See, I have set thee over all him seven years of famine, and all the plenty shall be forgotten in the land of Egypt; and the famine shall consume the land.

42 And Pharaoh took off him in the land of Egypt; and put it upon Joseph’s hand, and arrayed him in vestures of fine linen, and known in the land by reason of that famine following: for it shall be very grievous.

31 And the plenty shall not be known in the land by reason of that famine following: for it shall be very grievous.

32 And for that the dream was and they cried before him, Some doubled unto Pharaoh twice; it is the knee; and he made him ruler because the thing is established by over all the land of Egypt.

God, and God will shortly bring 43 And he made him to ride in the second chariot which he had.

Joeph, I am Pharaoh, and without

33 Now therefore let Pharaoh thee shall not man lift up his hand of

CHAP. XLII.

or foot in all the land of Egypt, cried to Pharaoh for bread; and 45 And Pharaoh called Joseph’s Pharaoh said unto all the E-name Zaphnath-panehi; and hegyptians, Go unto Joseph, what gave him to wise Afitath the faith to you, do.

doughter of Potipherah priest of 56 And the famine was over all On, and Joseph went out over all the face of the earth; and Joseph the land of Egypt.

opened all the flower-houses, and

56 And Joseph was thirty years old when he stood before famine waxed sore in land Pharaoh king of Egypt.) And Egypt.

Joseph went out from the pre- 57 And all countries came into fecture of Pharaoh, and went Egypt to Joseph for to buy corn; throughout all the land of Egypt; because that the famine was to 47 And in the seven plenteous fore in all lands.

47 And the earth brought forth by C H A P. XLII.

N OW when Jacob saw that there was corn in Egypt, Jacob said unto his sons, Why do ye look one upon another?

2 And he said, Behold, I have heard that there is corn in Egypt; every city, laid he up in us from thence; that we may get you down thither, and buy the fame.

49 And Joseph gathered corn hereafter, and they were sold by Joseph bought corn among those that live, but not die.

as the land of the far, very much, 3 And Joseph’s ten brethren until he left numbering; for it went down to buy corn in Egypt was without number.

4 And Benjamin, Joseph’s broth-

er, Jacob sent not with his bre- thren, before the years of fa-

thren; for he said, Left perad-

sine came; which Aftath, the venture mistress befall him.

5 And the sons of Israel came On, bare unto him, to buy corn among those that

51 And Joseph called the name came; for the famine was in the of the first-born, Manasseh; for land of Canaan.

God, said he, hath made me for- 6 And Joseph was the governor get all my toil, and all my fa- over the land, and be it was that over the land; of the people of the land;

52 And the name of the second and Joseph’s brethren came, and called he Ephraim; for God hath bowed down themselves before 7 And Joseph saw his brethren,

53 And the seven years of and he knew them, but made pleasantness, that was in the himself strange unto them, and land of Egypt, were ended. 54 And the four years of said unto them, Whence come ye? dealth began to come, according and they said, From the land of as Joseph had said; and the dealth Canaan to buy food.

55 And when all the land of 9 And Joseph remembered the Egypt was famished, the people dreams which he dreamed of them,
GENESIS.

them, and said unto them, Ye are not hear: therefore is this different; spies; to see the nakedness of the come upon us.

land you are come.

And they said unto him, saying, Sack I not unto you, Nay, my lord, but to buy food saying, Do not sin against the child; and ye would not hear?

We are all man's sons: therefore behold also, thy blood we are true men, thy servants are required.

And he said unto them, Nay, but to see the nakedness of the land you are come.

And they said, Thy servants are twelve brethren, the sons of one man in the land of Canaan; and behold the youngest is this day with our father, and one is not.

And Joseph said unto them, That is it that I spake unto you, saying, Ye are spies.

Hereby ye shall be proved: by the life of Pharaoh ye shall not go forth hence; except your youngest brother come hither.

Send one of you, and let him fetch your brother, and ye shall be kept in prison, that your words may be proved, whether there be any truth in you: or else, by the life of Pharaoh, surely ye are spies.

And he put them all together into ward, three days.

And Joseph said unto them the third day, This do, and live: for I fear God.

If ye be true men, let one of your brethren be bound in the house of your prison: go ye, carry corn for the famine of your Canaan, and told him all that houses.

But bring your youngest brother unto me; so shall your Lord spake roughly to us, words be verified, and ye shall and took for spies of the country, not die. And they did so.

And we said unto him, We are verily guilty concerning our brother, in that we of our father; one is not, and the saw the anguish of his soul, when youngest is this day with our brethren, he besought us; and we would ther in the land of Canaan.

33 And

CHAP. XLIII.

33 And the man, the lord of the country, said unto them, I know that ye are true men, but that ye are spies, and the name of the God of your fathers, and said unto us, Ye shall not see my face, except your brother be with you.

And the man, the lord of the country, said unto them, I know that ye are true men. 4 If thou wilt send our brother, the country, said unto us, Here with us, we will go down and by shall I know that ye are true buy thee food.

men, leave one of your brethren 5 But if thou wilt not send him, here with me, and take food for we will not go down: for the man the famine of your households, and said unto us, Ye shall not see my be gone;

And bring your youngest you.

brother unto me: then shall I 6 And Israel said, Wherefore know that you are no spies, but dealt ye foul ill with me, as to tell that you are true men; fo will I the man whether ye had yet a deliver you your brother, and ye brother?

shall traffick in the land.

And they said, The man

And it came to pass, as asked us straitly of our state, and they emptied their sacks, that of our kindred, saying, Is your behold, every man's bundle of father yet alive? have ye another money was in his sack; and when brother? and we told him ac-bath they and their father saw the cording to the tenor of these bundles of money, they were words. Could we certainly know afraid.

And Jacob his father said brother down?

unto them, Me have ye bereaved 8 And Judah said unto Israel of my children: Joseph is not, and his father. Send the lad with me, Simeon is not, and ye will take and we will arife and go; that we Benjamin away: all these things may live and not die, both we, are against me; and thou, and also our little ones.

And Reuben spake unto his 9 I will be surety for him: of father, saying, Slay my two sons, my hand shalt thou require him; if bring him not to thee; deli- If I bring him not unto thee, and ver him into my hand, and I will fet him before thee, then let me bring him to thee again, bear the blame for ever.

And he said, My son shall 10 For except we had lingered, not go down with you; for his surely now we had returned this brother is dead, and he is left a second time.

And their father Israel said way in the which ye go, then shall unto them, If it must be so now, ye bring down my gray hairs with the harvest of sorrow to the grave.

CHAP. XLIII.

And the famine was fore in balm, and a little honey, spices, and myrrh, nuts, and almonds.

2 And it came to pase when 12 And take double money in they had eaten up the corn which your hand; and the money that they had brought out of Egypt, was brought again in the mouth their father said unto them, Go of your sacks, carry it again in again, buy us a little food. your hand; peradventure it was

And Judah spake unto him, an oversight.

faying, The man did solemny 13 Take also your brother, and protest unto us, saying, Ye shall arife, go again unto the man.

not see my face, except your brother be with you.

And God Almighty give you mercy before the man, that he may
may send away your other brother, and Benjamin. If I be bereaved of my children, I am bereaved.

15 ¶ And the men took that present, and they took double money in their hand, and Benjamin; and rose up, and went down to Egypt, and stood before Joseph.

16 And when Joseph saw Benjamin with them, he said to the ruler of his house, Bring these men home, and slay, and make ready: for these men shall dine with me at noon.

17 And the man did as Joseph bade; and the man brought the men into Joseph's house.

18 And the men were afraid, because they were brought into Joseph's house, and they said, Because of the money that was returned in our sacks, at the first time, are we brought in; that he may seek occasion against us, and fall upon us, and take us for bondmen and our fathers.

19 And they came near to the steward of Joseph's house, and they communed with him at the door of the house.

20 And said, O sir, We came indeed down at the first time to buy food.

21 And it came to pass when we came to the inn, that we opened our sacks, and behold, every man's money was in the mouth of his sack, our money in full weight; and we have brought it again in our hand.

22 And other money have we brought down in our hands to buy food: we cannot tell who put our money in our sacks.

23 And he said, Peace be to you, fear not: your God, and the God of your father hath given you treasure in your sacks: I had your money. And he brought Simeon out unto them.

24 And the man brought the men into Joseph's house, and gave them water, and they washed their feet, and he gave their asses provender.

25 And they made ready the present against Joseph came at noon: for they heard that they should eat bread there.

26 ¶ And when Joseph came home, they brought him the present which was in their hand, into the house, and bowed themselves to him to the earth.

27 And he asked them of their welfare, and said, Is your father well, the old man of whom ye spake? Is he yet alive?

28 And they answered, Thine servant our father is in good health, he is yet alive: and they bowed down their heads, and made obeisance.

29 And he lifted up his eyes, and saw his brother Benjamin, his mother's son, and said, Is this your younger brother? whom ye spake unto me? and he said, God be gracious unto thee, my son.

30 And Joseph made haste; for his bowels yearned upon his brother: and he素e¢* where to weep, and he entered into his chamber, and wept there.

31 And he washed his face, and went out, and refrained himself, and said, Set on bread.

32 And they set on for him by himself; and for them by themselves, and for the Egyptians, which did eat with him, by themselves: because the Egyptians might not eat bread with the Hebrews; for that is an abomination unto the Egyptians.

33 And they fat before him, the first-born according to his birth-right, and the youngest according to his youth: and the men marvelled one at another.

34 And he took and sent messes unto them from before him: but Benjamin's mess was five times so much as any of theirs. And they drank, and were merry with him.

CHAP. XLIV.

AND he commanded the steward of his house, saying, Fill the men's sacks with food, as much as they can carry, and put every man's money in his sack's mouth.

2 And put my cup, the silver cup, in the sack's mouth of the youngest, and his corn-money: and he did according to the word that Joseph had spoken.

3 And so as the morning was light, the men were sent away, they and their asses.

4 And when they were gone out of the city, and not yet far off, Joseph said unto his steward, Up, follow after the men; and when thou dost overtake them, say unto them, Wherefore have ye rewarded evil for good?

5 Is it not this in which my lord drinketh; and whereby indeed he dieth? ye have done evil in so doing.

6 ¶ And he overtook them, and he spake unto them these same words.

7 And they said unto him, Wherefore dieth thy lord these words? God forbid that thy servants should do according to this thing.

8 Behold, the money, which we found in our sacks, we brought again unto thee out of the land of Canaan: how then should we steal out of thy lord's house silver or gold?

9 With whomsoever of thy servants it be found, both let him die, and we will also be my lord's bondmen.

10 And he said, Now also let it be according unto your words; he with whom it is found shall be my servant; and ye shall be blameless.

11 Then they speedily took down every man his sack to the ground, and opened every man his sack.

12 And he searched, and began at the eldest, and left at the youngest; and the cup was found in Benjamin's sack.

13 Then they rent their clothes, and laded every man his ass, and returned to the city.

14 ¶ And Judah and his brethren came to Joseph's house (for he was yet there) and they fell before him on the ground.

15 And Joseph said unto them, What evil is this that ye have done? wot ye not, that such a man as I can certainly divine?

16 And Judah said, What shall we say unto our lord? what shall we speak? or how shall we clear ourselves? God hath found out the iniquity of thy servants: behold, we are my lord's servants, both we, and he also with whom the cup is found.

17 And he said, God forbid that I should do so; but the man in whose hand the cup is found, he shall be my servant; and as for you, get you up in peace unto your father.

18 ¶ Then Judah came near unto him, and said, Oh my lord, let thy servant, I pray thee, speak a word in my lord's ears, and let not thine anger burn against thy servant for thou art even as Pharaoh.

19 My lord asked his servants, saying, Have ye a father, or a brother?

20 And we said unto our lord, We have a father, an old man, and a child of his old age, a little one; and his brother is dead, and he alone is left of his mother, and his father loveth him.

21 And thou saidst unto thy servants,
GENESIS.

servants, Bring him down unto me, that I may set mine eyes upon him.

22 And we said unto our lord, The lad cannot leave his father: for if he should leave his father, his father would die.

23 And thou saidst unto thy servants, Except your youngest brother come down with you, ye shall see my face no more.

24 And it came to pass, when we came up unto thy servant my father, we told him the words of my lord.

25 And our father said, Go again, and buy us a little food.

26 And we said, We cannot go down: if our youngest brother be not with us, then will we go down; for we may not see the man's face, except our youngest brother be with us.

27 And thy servant my father said unto us, Ye know that my wife bare me two sons.

28 And the one went out from me, and I said, Surely he is torn in pieces; and I saw him not since.

29 And if ye seek me, all the servants that were with me shall be in the field, and shall bring down my gray hairs with sorrow to the grave.

30 Now therefore when I come to thy servant my father, and the lad be not with us; (seeing that his life is bound up in the lad's life:) 31 It shall come to pass, when he seeth that the lad is not with us, that he will die: and thy servant shall bring down the gray hairs of thy servant our father with sorrow to the grave.

32 For thy servant became surety for the lad unto my father, saying, If I bring him not unto thee, then I shall bear the blame in the land of Egypt.

33 Now therefore, I pray thee, father, and say unto him, Thus let thy servant abide instead of the lad Joseph; for I have made him my oath.

CHAP. XLV.

THEN Joseph could not refrain himself before all them that stood by him; and he cried, Cause every man to go out from me. And there stood no man with him, while Joseph made himself known unto his brethren.

2 And he wept aloud: and the Egyptians and the house of Pharaoh heard.

3 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I am Joseph; Doth our father yet live? and his brethren could not answer him: for they were troubled at his presence.

4 And Joseph said unto his brethren, Come near to me, I pray you; and they came near: and he said, I am Joseph your brother, whom ye sold into Egypt.

5 Now therefore be not grieved, nor angry with yourselves, that ye sold me hither: for God did send me before you to preserve life.

6 For these two years hath the famine been in the land: and yet there are five years, in the which there shall neither be bread nor harvest.

7 And God sent me before you, to preserve you a posterity in the land, and to save your lives by a great deliverance.

8 So now it was not ye that sent me hither, but God: and he hath made me a father to Pharaoh, and lord of all his house, and a ruler throughout all the land.

9 Haste ye, and go up to my father for ever.

10 Now therefore, I pray thee, father, and say unto him, Thus let thy servant abide instead of the lad Joseph; for I have made him my oath.

CHAP. XLVI.

And Joseph made his brethren sit down, according to their gods; and he wept aloud, and made his brethren and his father weep.

21 And the children of Israel made Joseph lord of all Egypt; and they gave unto Joseph the tenth part of all the produce of the land of Egypt.

22 And Joseph said unto his brethren, Ye see that our father is well; and that he is yet alive.

23 And Joseph said, Tell Pharaoh, saying, My father and my brethren, and their flocks and their herds, and all that they have, are come to the land of Egypt.

24 And they will tell Pharaoh, saying, We are come hither to buy food.

25 And he will say, Behold, the land of Egypt is before you.

26 And the children of Israel shall come and make themselves a nation, and shall increase greatly.

27 And the land of Egypt shall be our grave, for we will be buried in this land.

28 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I desire to see Pharaoh's face; and I will speak unto him, and I will show thee this that God will shew thee.

29 And Joseph said, Behold, God hath shewed me all this, that ye may go, and speak unto Pharaoh, saying, Take, I pray thee, unto your father's face:

30 And say, Thus saith thy servant Joseph; God hath made me lord of all Egypt; come unto me, I pray thee, and set before me twentymeat of the land of Egypt, for I will make thee a great nation.

31 And now, behold, I have this day purchased you and your little ones and your wives.

32 Now therefore, put your sheep and your cattle and all that ye have into the hand of your brethren, and go ye forth.

33 Take also of the fruit of the land, and bring unto the man bread of the wilderness; according to the number of the days which thou shalt be on the way, to eat every man after the manner of that which he shall eat.

34 Bring for me also Joseph, and make yourselves known unto the man.

35 And they did so; and Joseph gave them dervest. And Joseph said, I am Joseph; is it yet alive your father our father? And Joseph told his father of all that he did.

36 And Joseph brought them into Egypt, to Pharaoh's house: and Joseph made himself known unto Pharaoh, saying, I am Joseph, the son of Israel, whose sons ye sold me into Egypt: and now, behold, I am Pharaoh's servant.

37 And God hath not dealt thus with any nation but with Israel, to make him a great nation, as it is this day.

38 And now, behold, I have bought you and your little ones and your wives: and behold, your flocks and your herds have I given unto your brethren; and the best of all my father's house have I given unto your brethren: and look, even in the face of Pharaoh have I given all thy dainties.
GENESIS.

4 I will go down with thee into Ziphion, and Haggai, Shuni, and Egypt; and I will also surely Ezbon, Eri, and Arodi, and Areli, bring thee up again: and Joseph shall put his hand upon thine eyes. Jimnah, and Ii aua, and Iiui, and
5 And Jacob rose up from Beer- Beriah, and Serah their sisters, shekha; and the sons of Israel car- and the sons of Beriah; Heber, ried Jacob their father, and their are Machir.
6 And the sons of Zpah, whom Laban gave to Leah his ffect to carry him.
7 And they took their cattle, to Jacob, even sixteen souls, and their goods which they had gotten in the land of Canaan, with his wife: Joseph and Benjamin, and came into Egypt, Jacob, and all his seed with him.
8 And these were the names of the children of Israel which went over Jordan bel, Gera, and Naaman, Ehi- into Egypt, Jacob and his sons:
9 And the sons of Reuben;
10 And the sons of Simeon;
11 And the sons of Judah; Er, and Onan, and Shelah, and Phar- ez, and Zerah. But Er and
12 And the sons of Levi;
13 And the sons of Issachar;
14 And the sons of Zebulun;
15 These be the sons of Leah, which bare unto Jacob in Padan-aram, with his daughter Di- nah; all the souls of his sons and his daughters, were thirty and three.
16 And the sons of Gad;

CHAP. XLVII.

29 And Joseph made ready his Chariots, and went up to meet land were we come; for thy father's sons have no pasture for their flocks, for the famine is sore in the land of Canaan; now therefore, we pray thee, let thy face be towards us.
30 And Israel said unto Joseph, now let me die, since I have seen thy face, because thou art yet alive.
31 And Joseph said unto his brethren, and Pharaoh, saying, Thy father and thy brethren are come unto thee:
32 And Joseph made ready his Chariots, and went up to meet land were we come; for thy father's sons have no pasture for their flocks, for the famine is sore in the land of Canaan; now therefore, we pray thee, let thy face be towards us.
33 And it shall come to pass, when Pharaoh shall call you, and cob, How old art thou?
34 That ye shall say, thy serv- a hundred years: and the Egyptians are an hundred years, from our youth even until have the days of the years of our life been, and have not attained thereto's that ye may dwell in the land of Egypt, in the best of the land, in the land of Canaan; and behold they are in the land of Gothen, for every Shep- herd is an abomination unto their pilgrimage.
35 And Jacob blessed Pharaoh, and went out from before Pha- raoh.

THEN Joseph came and told Pharaoh, and said, My father and my brethren, and their herds, and all that they have, came out of Egypt, in the best of the land, in the land of Canaan; and behold they are in the land of Gothen, had commanded.
2 And he took some of his brethren, even five men, and pre- sented them unto Pharaoh.
3 And Pharaoh said unto his brethren, What is your occupa- tion? and they said unto Pharaoh, in all the land: for the famine Thy servants are Shepherds, both was very sore, so that the land we and also our father's of Egypt, and all the land of Ca- 
4 They said moreover unto Pharaoh, have been. and famine.
And Joseph gathered up all the land of the priests, and the land of Egypt, and in the land of Canaan, for the corn raah, and did eat their portion which they bought; and Joseph which Pharaoh gave them; wherebrought the money into Pharaoh's fore they fold not their lands.

Then Joseph said unto the people, Behold, I have bought you this day, you land for Pharaoh: lo here is seed for you, and ye shall sow the land.

And it shall come pass in the increase, that you shall give the fifth part unto Pharaoh, and four parts shall be your own, for seed of the field, and for your food, and for them of your houses, and for food for your cattle; and I will give you for your cattle, if money fail.

And they brought their cattle unto Joseph: and Joseph little ones,
gave them bread in exchange for horses, and for the flock, and for the servants; and fed them with bread, for all their cattle, for that year.

When that year was ended, that Pharaoh should have gave them unto him the whole year, and fast unto him. We will not hide it from our Lord, how that our money is spent, how also hath our lands of cattle; is not sought out, in the sight of my lord, but our bodies, and our lands.

Wherefore shall we die before thine eyes, both we and our land buy us and our land for bread, and we and our land will be servants unto Pharaoh:

And Joseph bought all the land of Egypt for Pharaoh; for the Egyptians sold every man his field, because the famine prevailed over them; so the land became Pharaoh's.

But I will lie with my fathers, and thou shalt carry me removed to cities from out of Egypt, and bury me in end of the borders of Egypt, even their burying place. And he said, I will to the other end thereof.
GENESIS.

19 And his father refused, and it was cruel: I will divide them
fiald, I know it, my son, I know in Jacob, and scatter them in
it; he also shall become a people, Israel.

20 And he also shall be great: but 3 Judah, thou art the
thine younger brother shall be thy brethren shall praise thee;
they greater than he, and his seed shall hand shall be in the
neck of thine enemies; that thy children

21 And he blessed them that shall bow down before thee;
day, saying, In thee shall Israel be gathered; and Judah is a
lamb's whelp; from blest, saying, God make thee as the
my son, thou art born Ephraim, and as Manasseh: and up; he
forthwith hastened, he counsel led Ephraim before Manasseh, as a
lion, and as an old lion; Ephraim and Israel said unto Joseph, who shall rule him up?

Behold, I die; but God shall be 10 The sceptre shall not depart
with you, and bring you again from Judah, nor a law-giver from
unto the land of your fathers, between his feet, until Shiloh.

Moreover, I have given to come, and unto him shall be the
gate one portion above thy brethren: the people be:
thren, which I took out of the 11 Binding his sole unto the
hand of the Amorite, with my Vine, and his ass's colt unto the
sword and with my bow.

AND Jacob called unto his
sons, and said, Gather yourselves
togcther, that I may tell you
wine, and his teeth white with
you that which shall befall you in
the last days.

2 Gather yourselves together, when of the sea; and he shall be
and hear, ye sons of Jacob; and for an haven of ships; and his
hearken unto Israel your father: 14 Issachar is a strong ass,
border shall be unto Zidon.

3 5 Reuben, thou art my first
born, my might, and the beginning
of my strength, the excellency of my
dignity, and the excellency of power:

4 Unstable as water, thou shalt
dwell; because thou wentest to
bear, and became a servant
up to thy father's bed; then despited thou it: he went up to my
16 9 Dan shall judge his people,
as one of the tribes of Israel.

5 9 Simon and Levi are brethren: instruments of cruelty are the
way; an adder in the path; in their habitation.

6 O my soul, come not thou that his rider shall fall backward.
into their secret; unto their as-
femly, mine honour, be not thou tlon, O Lorp.

7 Curved is their anger, for it 20 9 Out of Asher his bread
was fierce, and their wrath, for shall be fat, and he shall yield royal
dainties.

Naphtali is a hind let 21 (There they buried Abra-
ham and Sarah his wife; there

Joseph is a fruitful bough, 22 Joseph is a fruitful bough by a well; and
fruitful bough by a well; and there I buried Leah.)

23 The archers have sorely
sorely grieved him, and shot at him, was from the children of Heth.

24 But his bow abode in 19 And when Jacob had made
an end of commanding his sons,
he gathered up his feet into the
bed, and yielded up the ghost,
and was gathered unto his people.

AND Joseph fell upon his father's face, and wept upon
father, who shall help thee, and by him, and killed him.
the Almighty, who shall bless 2 And Joseph commanded his
thee with blessings of heaven and
servants the physicians to embalm
hono, blessings of the deep that his father; and the physicians
lithe under, blessings of the embalmed Israel.

26 The blessings of thy father 3 And forty days were fulfilled
have prevailed above the blessings
for him, (for so are fulfilled the
days of those which are embalmed
of my progenitors, unto the uttermost bound of the everlasting
hills; they shall be on the head of
Joseph, and on the crown of the
head of him that was separate
from his brethren.

27 Benjamin shall have a 17 When the days were
wolf; in the morning he shall devour the prey, and at night he shall divide the spoil.
My father made me swear, saying, Lo, I die: in my grave
which I have digged for me in the
land of Canaan, there shall thou
buries me: now therefore let me
say, that I will return and stay there.

28 9 All these are the twelve
tribes of Israel; and this is it that
their father spake unto them, and
blessed them; every one according
to his blessing he blessed them.

29 And he charged them, and 6 And Pharaoh said, Go up,
faced unto them, I am to be gathered
unto my people; bury me 7 And Joseph went up to
unto my fathers, in the cave that
is in the field of Ephron the Hittite.

With his fathers, in the cave that 8 And all the house of Joseph,
he went up to bury his father; and with
him went up all the servants of
Pharaoh, the elders of his house, and
all the elders of the land of Egypt,
before Mamre, in the land of Ca-
nan, which Abraham bought and his
brethren, and his father's
with the field of Ephron the Hittite:
only their little ones, and
their flocks, and their herds, they

left
left in the land of Gothen.

9 And there went up with him both chariots and horsemen: and it was a very great company.

10 And they came to the threshing-floor of Atad, which is beyond Jordan, and there they mourned with a great and very sore lamentation: and he made a mourning for his father seven days.

11 And when the inhabitants of the land, the Canaanites, saw the mourning in the floor of A-tad, they said, This is a grievous mourning among the Egyptians: wherefore the name of it was called Abel-mizraim, which is beyond Jordan.

12 And his sons did unto him according as he commanded them.

13 For his sons carried him into the land of Canaan, and buried him in the cave of the field of Machpelah, which Abraham bought with the field, for a portion of burying-place, of Ephron the Hittite, before Mamre.

14 And Joseph returned into Egypt, he, and his brethren, and all that went up with him to bury his father, after he had buried his father.

15 And when Joseph's brethren saw that their father was dead, they said, Joseph will pervert his father's grave hate us, and will certainly requite us all the evil which we did unto him.

16 And they sent messengers unto Joseph, saying, Thy father did command before he died, saying,

17 So shall ye say unto Joseph, Forgive, I pray thee now, the trespass of thy brethren, and their

1 The Second Book of Moses, called EXODUS.

CHAP. I.

Now these are the names of the children of Israel, which came into Egypt: every man and

3 Issachar, Zebulun, and Benjamin,

4 Dan,
EXODUS.

the river, and her maidens walked, and said, Surely this
day, the river's side; and thing is known.
when she saw the ark among the 15 Now when Pharaoh heard
flags, she sent her maid to fetch it. this thing, he sought to slay Mo-
6 And when she had opened it, etc. But Moses fled from the
she saw the child: and behold, face of Pharaoh, and dwelt in
the babe wept. And she had the land of Midian: and he fed
companion on him, and said, down by a well.
This is the hebrew children. 16 Now the priest of Midian

7 Then said his father to Pha-
rto the seven daughters: and they
ra's daughter, Shall I go and draw water, and called
with the Hebrew the troughs to water their
women, that she may nurse the child for thee?
17 And the shepherds came
8 And Pharaoh's daughter said and drove them away: but Moses
unto her, Go. And the maid stood up and helped them, and
went, and called the child's mother's watered their flocks.
18 And when they came to
9 And Pharaoh's daughter said Reuel their father, he said, How
unto her, Take this child away, is it that you are come so soon to
and nurse it for me, and I will day:
give thee thy wages. And the 19 And they said, An Egyptian
woman took the child, and nour-
ished delivered us out of the hand
of the shepherds, and also drew
her a child for thee.
10 And the child grew, and water enough for us, and watered
she brought him unto Pharaoh's the flock.

doughter, and he became her son, 20 And he said unto his daugh-
and she called his name Moses: ters, And where is he? Why is it
and the, he said, Because I drew him that ye have left the man? call
out of the water.
11 And it came to pass in 21 And Moses was content to
those days, when Moses was dwell with the man: and he grew
grown, that he went out unto his Moses Zipporah his daughter.
brethren, and looked on their 22 And he bare him a son, and
burden: and he spied an Egypti-
he called his name Gerhomb: an
Hebrew, one of he said, I have been a stranger in
his brethren.
strange land.
12 And he looked this way and 23 And it came to pass in
that way, and when he saw that process of time, that the king of
there was no man, he flew the E- Egypt died, and the children of
gyptians and hid him in the sand. Israel sighed by reason of the bond-
13 And when he went out the dage, and they cried: and their
second day, behold two men of cry came up unto God, by reason
the Hebrews strove together: and of their bondage.
he said to him that did the 24 And God heard their groan-
ing. Wherefore smitest thou, and God remembered his
thy fellow? covenant with Abraham, with

14 And he said, Who made Isaac, and with Jacob.
thee a prince and a judge over us? 25 And God looked upon the
intended that to kill me, as thou children of Israel, and God had
killed the Egyptians? and Moses respect unto them.

CHAP.

CHAP. III.

Now Moses kept the flock of will send thee unto Pharaoh, that
Jethro his father-in-law, thou mayest bring forth my peo-

1 And the angel of the Lord Pharaoh, and that I should bring
appeared unto him in a flame of forth the children of Israel out of
fire out of the midst of a bush: Egypt?
and he looked, and beheld, the 22 And he said, Certainly I
bush burned with fire, and the will be with thee; and this bush
was not consumed, a token unto thee, that I have
3 And Moses said, I will now sent thee: when thou hast brought
turn aside, and see this great forth the people out of Egypt, ye
fight, why the bush is not burnt. shall serve God upon this moun-
4 And when the Lord saw tain.
that he turned aside to see, God 13 And Moses said unto God,
called his father, thus shall thou say unto
and God of thy fathers, and shall say
And he said, Here am I, unto them, The God of your fa-
5 And he said, Draw not near therunto me: and
hither: put off thy shoes from off they shall say to me, What is his
thy feet, for the place whereon name? What shall I say unto them?
The Lord is holy ground.
14 And God said unto Moses,
6 Moreover he said, I am the 1 AM THAT AM: And he
God of thy father, the God of said, Thus shalt thou say unto
Abraham, the God of Isaac, and children of Israel, I AM hath
the God of Jacob. And Moses sent me unto you.
hid his face: for he was afraid to 15 And God said moreover un-
look upon God.
7 And the Lord said, I have to the children of Israel, The
surely seen the affliction of my Lord God of your fathers, the
people which are in Egypt, and God of Abraham, the God of
have heard their cry, by reason of Isaac, and the God of Jacob, hath
of their task-masters: for I know sent me unto you: this is my
their forsores.
8 And I am come down to de-
liver them out of the hand of the
Egyptians, and to bring them up
Israel together, and say unto out of that land, unto a good them, The Lord God of your
land and a large, unto a land fathers, the God of Abraham, of
flowing with milk and honey; Isaac, and of Jacob, appeared un-
the place of the Canaanites, to me, saying, I have surely visit-
and the Hittites, and the Amo-
ed you, and feas that which is
rites, the Perizzites, and the done to you in Egypt.

17 And I have said, I will

9 Now therefore behold, the bring you up out of the affliction
cry of the children of Israel is of Egypt, unto the land of the
come unto me: and I have also Canaanites, and the Hittites, and
seen the oppression wherewith the the Amorites, and the Perizzites,
Egyptians oppress them.
and the Hivites, and the Jebusites, put forth his hand, and caught it, lites, unto a land flowing with and it became a rod in his hand, milk and honey. 5 That they may believe that

18 And they shall hearken to the Lord God of their fathers, thy voice: and thou shalt come, the God of Abraham, the God of thou and the elders of Israel, un- Isaac, and the God of Jacob, to the king of Egypt, and you hath appeared unto thee. shall say unto him, The Lord God of the Hebrews hath met themoreunto him, Put now with us; and now let us go (we thine hand into thy bosom: befeech thee) three days journey and he put his hand into his bointo the wilderness, that we may fom; and when he took it out, face to the Lord our God. behold, his hand was leprous as

19 ¶ And I am sure that the snow, King of Egypt will not let you go, 7 And he said, Put thine hand no, not by a mighty hand. into thy bosom again: and he

20 And I will stretch out my put his hand into his bosom again, hand, and smite Egypt with all and plucked it out of his bosom, my wonders which I will do in and behold, it was turned again the midst thereof: and after that as his other flesh, he will let you go. 8 And it shall come to pass, if

21 And I will give this people they will not believe thee, nei-favour in the sight of the Egyptians, hearken unto the voice of ans: and it shall come to pass, the first sign, that they will be- that when ye go, ye shall not go pive the voice of the latter sign, empty; 9 And it shall come to pass, if

22 But every woman shall bor- ther will not believe also these row of her neighbour, and of her two signs, neither hearken unto that Jojurneth in her house, jew- thy voice, that thou shalt take of els of silver, and jewels of gold, the water of the river, and pour and raiment: and ye shall put it upon the dry land: and the them upon your fons, and upon water, which thou takest out of your daughters; and ye shall spoil the river, shall become blood upon the Egyptians. the dry land.

C H A P. IV.

10 ¶ And Moses said unto the

AND Moses anuered and said, Lord, O my Lord, I am not elo- But behold, they will not be- quent, neither heretofore, nor lieve me, nor hearken unto my fince thou hast spoken unto thy voice: for they will say, The servant: but I am flow of speech, Lord hath not appeared unto and of a flow tongue.

11 And the Lord said unto me, 2 And the Lord said unto him, who hath made man's What is that in thine hand? and mouth? or who maketh he said. A rod. dumb, or deaf, or the seeing, or

3 And he said, Cast it on the blind? have not I the Lord? ground; and he cast it on the. 12 Now therefore go, and I ground, and it became a serpent: will be with thy mouth, and and Moses fled from before it. teach thee what thou shalt say.

4 And the Lord said unto 15 And he said, O my Lord, Moses, Put forth thine hand, send, I pray thee, by the hand and take it by the tail. And he of him whom thou will send. 14 And

CHAP. V.

14 And the anger of the Lord and if thou refuse to let him go, was kindled against Moses, and behold, I will slay thy son, even he said, Is not Aaron the Lev- ite thy brother? I know that he

24 ¶ And it came to pass by can speak well. And also behold, the way in the inn, that the he cometh forth to meet thee: Lord met him, and sought to and when he see thee, he will kill him. be glad in his heart.

25 Then Zipporah took a sharp stone, and cut off the foreskin of him, and put words in his mouth; her son, and cast it at his foot, and I will be with thy mouth, and said, Surely a bloody husband and with his mouth, and will art thou to me. teach you what ye shall do.

26 So he let him go; then the

16 And he shall be thy spokeman, A bloody husband thou art unto the people: and he shall be, even he shall be to thee instead of a mouth, and thou shall be to him instead of God. And he went and 17 And thou shalt take this met him in the mount of God, rod in thine hand, wherewith thou shalt do signs.

28 And Moses told Aaron all and Moses went and re- signs, which the Lord had turned to Jethro his father in law, sent him, and all the signs which and said unto him, Let me go, he had commanded him. I pray thee, and return unto my brethren which are in Egypt, went, and gathered together all and see whether they be yet alive. the elders of the children of Israel. And Jethro said to Moses, Go in 30 And Aaron spake all the peace.

29 And the Lord said unto the

31 And the people believed: Moses in Midian, Go, return into Egypt: for all the men are dead which fought thy life. 20 And Moses took his wife, and his fons, and set them upon an af, and he returned to the land of Egypt. And Moses took the rod of God in his hand.

31 And the Lord said unto the

32 And thou shalt say unto Moses, when thou goest to re- turn into Egypt, see that thou do all those wonders before Pharaoh, which I have put in thine hand: and I will harden his heart, that he shall not let the people go. 22 And thou shalt say unto Pharaoh, Thus saith the Lord, that I should obey his Israel is my son, even my first- born.

33 And I say unto thee, Let my son go, that he may serve me: 3 And they said, The God of the
the Hebrews hath met with us; let us go, we pray thee, three days journey into the desert, and sacrifice unto the LoRD our God; lest he fall upon us with pestilence, or with the sword.

4 And the king of Egypt said unto them, Wherefore do ye, Mose and Aaron, let the people from their burdens?

5 And Pharaoh said, Behold, the people of the land now are many, and you make them rest from their burdens.

6 And Pharaoh commanded the same day the task-masters of the people, and their officers, saying,

7 Ye shall no more give the people straw to make brick, as heretofore: let them go and gather straw for themselves.

8 And the tale of the bricks, which they did make heretofore, you shall lay upon them; you shall not diminish ought thereof: for they be idle; therefore they cry, saying, Let us go and sacrifice to our God.

9 Let there more work be laid upon the men, that they may labour therein: and let them not regard vain words.

10 And the task-masters of the people went out, and their officers, and they spake to the people, saying, Thus faith Pharaoh, I will not give you straw.

11 Go ye, get you straw where you can find it: yet not ought of your work shall be diminished.

12 So the people were scattered abroad throughout all the land of Egypt, to gather fluff instead of straw.

13 And the task-masters hated them, saying, Fulfil your works, your daily tasks, as when there was straw.

14 And the officers of the children of Israel, which Pharaoh's task-masters had set over them, were beaten, and demanded, wherefore have ye not fulfilled your task in making brick, both yesterday and to day, as heretofore?

15 ¶ Then the officers of the children of Israel came and cried unto Pharaoh, saying, Wherefore deallest thou thus with thy servants?

16 There is no straw given unto thy servants, and they say to us, Make brick: and behold, the servants are beaten, but the fault is in thine own people.

17 But he said, Ye are idle, ye are idle: therefore ye say, Let us go and do sacrifice to our God.

18 Go therefore now and work; for there shall no straw be given you, yet shall ye deliver the tale of bricks.

19 And the officers of the children of Israel, did see that they were in evil case, after it was said, Ye shall not minish ought from your bricks of your daily task.

20 And they met Mose and Aaron, who stood in the way, as they came forth from Pharaoh.

21 And they said unto them, The LoRD look upon you, and judge; because ye have made our labour to be abhorred in the eyes of Pharaoh, and in the eyes of his servants, to put a sword in their hands to slay us.

22 And Mose returned unto the LoRD and said, Lord, wherefore hast thou done evil unto this people? why is it that thou hast sent me?

23 For since I came to Pharaoh to speak in thy name, he hath done evil to this people: neither hast thou delivered thy people at all.

CHAP. VI.

11 Go in, speak unto Pharaoh king of Egypt, that he let the children of Israel go out of his land.

2 And Mose spake unto Pharaoh, saying, Behold, the child-shall he drive them out of his land. dren of Israel have not hearkened

3 And God spake unto Mose, unto me; how then shall Pha-and said unto him, I am the raoh bear me, who am of uncir-cumcised lips?

4 And I have also established my covenant with them, to give them the land of Caana, the land of their pilgrimage, wherein they were strangers.

5 And I have also heard the groaning of the children of Israel, whom the Egyptians keep in bondage: and I have remembered my covenant.

6 Wherefore say unto the children of Israel, I am the LoRD, and I will bring you out from under the burdens of the Egyptians, and I will rid you out of their bondage; and I will redeem you with a stretched out arm, and with great judgements.

7 And I will take you to me for a people, and I will be to you a God: and ye shall know that I am the LoRD your God, which bringeth you out from under the burdens of the Egyptians.

8 And I will bring you in unto Amram, and Izhar, and Hebron, the land concerning which I spake unto Abraham, and unto Isaac, and to Jacob; and I will give it you for an heritage:

9 ¶ And Mose spake so unto the children of Israel: but they hearkened not unto Mose, for anguish of spirit, and for cruel bondage.

10 And the LoRD spake unto Mose, saying,

11 And Mose spake unto Pharaoh king of Egypt, that he let the children of Israel go out of his land.

12 And Pharaoh said, What shall I do unto the children of Israel, if I release them?

13 ¶ And Mose spake unto Pharaoh, saying, Thus saith the LoRD God of the children of Israel, Out of Egypt will I bring them, and they shall be my people; and I will be their God:

14 And I will establish my covenant with them, and will take them for my people; and they shall know that I am the LoRD.

15 ¶ And it shall come to pass, when Pharaoh shall not hearken unto you, then shall I lay my hand upon Egypt, and bring out my armies that are against Egypt, and I will bring out my armies that are against Egypt.

16 And the LoRD shall make his sea to go over them, and I will bring my armies that are against Egypt against Pharaoh to fight with him: and I will put my army in the midst of him.

17 ¶ And I will Multiply my judgments upon Pharaoh, and upon Egypt; and I will bring out my armies that are against Egypt, and I will spread my hand in the midst of Egypt.

18 I will multiply my signs and my wonders, which I shall do among them; so that thou mayest understand that I am the LoRD: except thou hadst been hardened in thine heart, otherwise I would have gathered thee, me, I am the LoRD.

19 And the LoRD spake unto Mose, saying,

20 And Amram took him Jo-anu of spirit, and for cruel bond-age; and the bare him Aaron and Mo-fes: and the years of the life of Mose, saying,
Amram were an hundred and thirty and seven years. 3 And I will harden Pharaoh's heart, and multiply my signs and wonders in the land of Egypt. 4 And the sons of Izhar; my wonders in the land of Egypt, Korah, and Nepheg, and Zichri. 5 But Pharaoh shall not hearken. 6 And the sons of Uzziel; en unto you, that I may lay my hand upon Egypt, and bring forth mine armies, and my people the sheba daughter of Amminadab, the children of Israel, out of the skirt of Naashon, to wife; and land of Egypt, by great judgments, who had smitten the children of Israel Mozes, Pharaoh's heart is hardened out of his land.

EXODUS.

And I will harden Pharaoh's heart, and multiply my signs and wonders in the land of Egypt. 3 But Pharaoh shall not hearken. 4 And the sons of Uzziel; en unto you, that I may lay my hand upon Egypt, and bring forth mine armies, and my people the sheba daughter of Amminadab, the children of Israel, out of the skirt of Naashon, to wife; and land of Egypt, by great judgments, who had smitten the children of Israel Mozes, Pharaoh's heart is hardened out of his land.

CHAP. VII.

AND the Lord said unto Mozes, Say unto Aaron, Take thy rod and stretch out thine hand upon the waters of Egypt, upon their streams, and upon their ponds, and upon all their pools of water, that they may become blood; and that there may be blood throughout all the land of Egypt, both in vessels of wood, and in vessels of stone. 5 And the Lord spake unto Mozes, Say unto Aaron, Stretch forth thine hand with thy rod over the streams, over the rivers, and over the ponds, and cause frogs to come up upon the land of Egypt. 6 And Aaron stretched out his hand over the waters of Egypt; and the frogs came up, and covered the land of Egypt. 7 And the magicians did so with their enchantments, and brought up frogs upon the land of Egypt. 8 And then...
Then Pharaoh called for Moses and Aaron, and said, "Depart from me, and go away from the sight of my face, and let the Egyptians and the children of Israel go forth, each man after the image of his God; and sacrifice what ye will to the God of Moses, in the land of Egypt."

And Moses said, "You shall not let my people go, unless you will first send the plagues upon your land and your cattle; in this you may know that I am the Lord."

And Pharaoh said, "I will let you go, but only if I see your God your own eyes."

And Pharaoh said, "If I let you go, then I will send the plagues upon your land; but if you do not, I will take your beloved ones from your land."

And Pharaoh said, "I will let you go, but only if you promise to return to Egypt after the plagues are over."

And Moses said, "I will return to Egypt, but I will not promise to go back."

And Pharaoh said, "If you return to Egypt, I will send the plagues upon your land."

And Moses said, "You shall know that I am the Lord."

And Pharaoh said, "I will not send you to your God."

And Moses said, "You shall see the plagues of your land, but I will not let you see the plagues of Egypt."

And Pharaoh said, "I will not let you see the plagues of your land, unless you promise to return to Egypt."

And Moses said, "I will not promise to return to Egypt, unless you send the plagues of your land."

And Pharaoh said, "I will send the plagues of your land, but I will not let you return to Egypt."

And Moses said, "You shall know that I am the Lord."

Then Pharaoh sent Mose and Aaron out of his presence with a strong command. And they went out of Pharaoh's presence, and stood by the river. And Pharaoh sent his servants after them, but they could not catch them. For the rivers were dry. And Pharaoh said, "They have fled out of my sight; they have gone away to make war with them." And the servants of Pharaoh pursued them, but they could not catch them. For the rivers were dry. And Pharaoh said, "They have fled out of my sight; they have gone away to make war with them." And the servants of Pharaoh pursued them, but they could not catch them.
his heart, he and his servants brought again unto Pharaoh:
35 And the heart of Pharaoh was hardened, neither would he let the children of Israel go; as they that shall go,
the Lord had spoken by Moses.

And the Lord said unto Moses, with our sons and with our daughters:
10 And Moses said, We will go, our young and with our old, Go in unto Pharaoh: for I will, with our flocks and with our
have hardened his heart, and the herds will we go: for we must hold
heart of his servants; that I might a second unto the Lord.
11 And he said unto them, I will now be holiness unto the Lord.
shew these my signs before him:
12 And Moses and Aaron came in unto Pharaoh, and said unto
him, Thus sayeth the Lord God of the Hebrews, How long wilt
you refuse to humble thyself before me? let your people go, that
cuits, that they may come up upon the land of Egypt, and eat
every herb of the land, even all people go, behold, to-morrow will
I bring the locusts into thy coast.
13 And Moses stretcheth forth
And they shall cover the face of the land of Egypt, his rod over the land of Egypt, and the earth, that one cannot be and the Lord brought an east
able to see the earth: and they wind upon the land all that day, shall eat the residue of that which and all that night: and when it is
escaped, which remineth unto was morning, the east-wind
you from the hail, and shall eat brought the locusts.
evrey tree which groweth for you shall eat thereof, and all that night: and when it is escaped, which remineth unto was morning, the east-wind
you from the hail, and shall eat brought the locusts.
every tree which groweth for you shall eat thereof, and all that night: and when it is escaped, which remineth unto was morning, the east-wind
you from the hail, and shall eat brought the locusts.
14 And the locusts went up out of the field.
15 For they covered the face of the earth, unto this day. of the whole earth, so that the
And returned himself, and went
land was darkened, and they did
out from Pharaoh.
16 And Pharaoh's servants said all the fruit of the trees, which
unto him, How long shall this the hail had left; and there remain be a snare unto us? let the madmen not any green thing in men go, that they may serve the the trees, or in the herbs of the
Lord their God. Knowest thou field, through all the land of Egypt
not yet, that Egypt is destroyed?
17 Then Pharaoh called for

8 And Moses and Aaron were
Moses.
Moses and Aaron in haste; and 28 And Pharaoh said unto him, he said, I have sinned against the LORD your God, and against you thyself, see my face no more. 

17 Now therefore forgive, I for in that day thou setest my face, pray thee, my face, only this once, thou shalt die. 

and the LORD your God, 29 And Moses said, Thou hast 

that he may take away from me spoken well, I will see thy face again no more. 

and that will go out: and he went out from Pharaoh in a great anger. 

9 And the LORD said unto Moses, Pharaoh shall not hearken unto you, that my wonders may be multiplied in the land of Egypt. 

10 And Moses and Aaron did all these wonders before Pharaoh: 

and the LORD hardened Pharaoh's heart, so that he would not let the children of Israel go out of his land. 

CHAP. XII. 

AND the LORD spake unto Moses and Aaron in the land of Egypt, saying, 

2 This month shall be unto you the beginning of months: it shall be the first month of the year to you; 

3 Speak ye unto all the congregation of Israel, saying, in the tenth day of this month they shall take to them every man a lamb, according to the house of their fathers, a lamb for an house. 

4 And if the household be too little for the lamb, let him and his neighbour next unto his house take it according to the number of the souls: every man according to his eating, shall make your count for the lamb. 

5 Your lamb shall be without blemish, a male of the first year: ye shall take it out from the sheep or from the goats. 

6 And ye shall keep it up until the fourteenth day of the same month: and the whole assembly of the congregation of Israel shall kill it in the evening. 

7 And they shall take of the blood, and strike it on the two side--posts, and on the upper door-post of the houses, wherein they shall eat it. 

8 And they shall eat the flesh in that night; roth with fire, and unleavened bread, and with bitter herbs they shall eat it. 

9 Eat not of it raw, nor sodden at all with water, but roth with fire: his head with his legs, and with the purtenance thereof. 

10 And ye shall let nothing of it remain until the morning: and that which remaineth of it until the morning, ye shall burn with fire. 

11 ¶ And thus shall ye eat it; with your loins girded, your shoes on your feet, and your staff in your hand: and ye shall eat it in haste; it is the LORD's passover. 

12 For I will pass through the land of Egypt this night, and will smite all the first-born in the land of Egypt, both man and beast; and against all the gods of Egypt I will execute judgment: I am the LORD. 

13 And the blood shall be to you for a token upon the houses where you are: and when I see the blood, I will pass over you, and the plague shall not be upon you to destroy you, when I smite the land of Egypt. 

14 And this day shall be unto you a memorial; and ye shall keep it a feast to the LORD, throughout your generations: ye shall keep it a feast by an ordi- 

nance for ever. 

15 Seven days shall ye eat unleavened bread, even the first day ye shall put away leaven out of your houses: for whosoever eateth leavened bread, from the first day until the seventh day, that soul shall be cut off from Israel. 

16 And in the first day there shall be an holy convocation, and in the seventh day there shall be an holy convocation to you: no manner of work shall be done in them, save that which every man must eat, that only may be done.
EXODUS.

27 And ye shall observe the feast of unleavened bread: for in this self-same day have I brought your souls out of the land of Egypt: therefore shall ye observe this day, to serve the Lord your God: for without a doubt your souls shall be saved. 28 ¶ In the first month, on the children of Israel in Egypt, when they came out of the land of Egypt, on that day shall ye keep the passover. 29 ¶ And it came to pass, when Pharaoh had hardened his heart, and would not let the children of Israel go out of his land, 30 That Moses said unto the Lord, Wherefore hast thou dealt ill with this people? why didst thou bring trouble upon me, to bring forth this people out of the land of Egypt? 31 For the Egyptians have greatly multiplied and are become strong; and the sons of Israel are multiplied and are strong. 32 And I fear that the Egyptians may take them up by force, and fill themselves with our spoil, and be more mighty against us, and cast our savour out of the land: but thou hast done evil in sending me. 33 And the Lord said unto Moses, Go in also unto Pharaoh; for I have hardened his heart, and the heart of his servants, that I might deal magnificently in the land of Egypt. 34 And the Lord said unto Moses, When I come unto Pharaoh to speak unto him, I will take thee in the midst of all the people of Egypt, and in the midst of all the gods of Egypt; and I will perform these my miracles before him; 35 And will set a sign and a wonder in the land of Egypt: and he will hear our voice, and will harden his heart, and will not let us go. 36 And the Lord said, Wherefore criest thou unto me; for I have hardened Pharaoh's heart, and the heart of his servants, that I might deal magnificently in the land of Egypt. 37 And now, loft ye the praises of the Lord, who doth take the children of Israel out of the hand of the Egyptians.”

CHAP. XIII.

Egyptians jewels of silver, and jewels of gold, and raiment. 36 And the Lord said unto Moses and Aaron, 37 And the children of Israel shall keep it, and do so; as I have commanded thee. 38 And ye shall keep it a feast unto the Lord seven days. 39 And on the first day shall be a holy convocation unto the Lord: and shalt not do any servile work therein: 40 But shall sacrifice burnt offerings unto the Lord, and offer fellowship offerings made of bread, to the Lord; 41 And thou shalt not go out of thine house on the seventh day: it shall be unto thee a holy convocation in the midst of thy land: and thou shalt not do any servile work therein. 42 Six days shalt thou labour, and do all that thou hast to do; 43 But the seventh day is a sabbath to the Lord: whosoever doeth any servile work in it shall be put to death. 44 ¶ If there be a wise woman, then she shall be wise; if a man have a man servant or a maid servant, that is wise, let him set her wages. 45 And when the children of Israel were come out of the land of Egypt, they went into the wilderness of Sin. 46 They removed from Rameses in the fourth month, on the fifteenth day of the fourth month; on the first day of the month they departed out of Egypt. 47 And the children of Israel went into the wilderness of Sin, which is eastward of Zoan. 48 And they removed from the sea, and pitched in the wilderness of Sin. 49 And they journeyed from Rameses in the second month, on the fifteenth day of the second month; on the twenty-first day of the second month they came to the Red Sea. 50 And the children of Israel came unto the sea, and the Lord spake unto Moses, saying, 51 Speak unto the children of Israel, that they go into the wilderness, and get them meat; for they shall not eat bread, and for they shall not drink water; and thou shalt give them manna, that they may know that I am the Lord their God. 52 ¶ And Moses said unto the Lord, Behold, this nation is going to perish, because they be not come up hitherto unto the Lord’s mountain. 53 And the Lord said unto Moses, Get thee unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, The Lord God of your fathers hath sent me unto you, saying, Pharaoh shall let you go, that ye may worship him: now therefore go, and get you your cattle and your children, and get you to the land of Egypt. 54 And Moses said unto the Lord, Behold, the children of Israel have not at this time uncircumcised their flesh: 55 Moreover also among them shall he that is circumcised not be circumcised, nor shall be circumcised the uncircumcised; 56 And the Lord said unto Moses, My name is the Lord: and I will show mine mercy unto them, and will number thee in their midst. 57 And he spake unto the children of Israel, saying, 58 And the children of Israel did according unto all that the Lord commanded Moses. 59 And they took their journey from Rameses to Succoth, which is Egypt. 60 And they journeyed from Succoth, and pitched in Etham, which is in the edge of the wilderness. 61 And they journeyed from Etham unto the sea, which is the Red Sea, and came unto Pi-beseth. 62 And they removed from Pi-beseth, and journeyed unto the wilderness of Sin, which is eastward of Zoan. 63 And they journeyed from the wilderness of Sin, which is eastward of Zoan, unto Etham, and they turned their face toward Sebarim, which is south of the desert. 64 And they removed from the desert of Sebarim, and came unto Haidah. 65 And they journeyed from Haidah to Hazeroth, and they pitched in Hazeroth. 66 And they journeyed from Hazeroth, and came unto Rephidim, and there was no water for the people to drink. 67 And they came to Rephidim, and there was no water for the people to drink. 68 And they went and gathered together, because they were weary of that journey. 69 And they said unto Moses, 70 And they journeyed from the wilderness of Sin, which is eastward of Zoan, unto Etham, and they turned their face toward Sebarim, which is south of the desert.
EXODUS.

Keep this service in this month.

6 Seven days shalt thou eat unleavened bread, and in the seventh day shall be a feast to the Lord.

7 Unleavened bread shall be eaten seven days: and there shall no leavened bread be seen with thee, neither shall there be leaven seen with thee in all thy quarters.

8 ¶ And thou shalt shew thy son in that day, saying, This is done because of that which the Lord did unto me, when I came forth out of Egypt.

9 And it shall be for a sign unto thee upon thine hand, and for a memorial between thine eyes; that the Lord's law may be in thy mouth: for with a strong hand hath the Lord brought thee out of Egypt.

10 Thou shalt therefore keep this ordinance in season from year to year.

11 ¶ And it shall be, when the Lord shall bring thee into the land of the Canaanites, as he sware unto thee and to thy fathers, and shall give it thee,

12 That thou shalt set apart unto the Lord all that openth the matrix; and every firstling that cometh of a beast, which thou shalt have, the males shall be the Lord's.

13 And every firstling of an ass shalt thou redeem with a lamb; and if thou wilt not redeem it, then thou shalt break his neck: and all the first-born of man among thy children shalt thou redeem.

14 ¶ And it shall be when thy son asketh thee, in time to come, saying, What is this? thou shalt say unto him, By strength of hand the Lord brought us out from Egypt, from the house of bondage.

15 And it came to pass, when

Pharaoh would hardly let us go, that the Lord sware to the Lord that all that openeth the matrix, being males; but all the first-born of my children I redeem.

16 And it shall be for a token upon thine hand, and for forefronts between thine eyes: for by strength of hand the Lord brought us forth out of Egypt.

17 ¶ And it came to pass, when Pharaoh had let the people go, that God led them not through the way of the land of the Philistines, although that was nearer: for he said, Lest peradventure the people repent when they see war, and they return to Egypt.

18 But God led the people about, through the way of the wilderness of the Red-sea: and the children of Israel went up harnessed out of the land of Egypt.

19 And Moses took the bones of Joseph with him; for he had straitly sworn the children of Israel, saying, God will surely visit you; and ye shall carry up my bones away hence with you.

20 ¶ And they took their journey from Succoth, and encamped in Etham, in the edge of the wilderness.

21 And the Lord went before them by day in a pillar of cloud, to lead them the way; and by night in a pillar of fire, to give them light, to go by day and night.

22 He took not away the pillar of cloud by day, nor the pillar of fire by night, from before the people.

CHAP. XIV.

AND the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, that they turn and encamp before thee.

CHAP. XIV.

before Pi-hahiroth, between Mig-fore haft thou dealt thus with us, dol and the sea, over against Ba- to carry us forth out of Egypt? to, before it shall ye en-

12 It is not this the word that we did tell thee in Egypt, saying, camp by the sea.

3 For Pharaoh will say of the Lord's name, They are en- the Egyptians: for it had been tangled in the land, the wilder- better for us to serve the Egyptians, nesses hath shewn it in. in, than that we should die in

4 And I will harden Pharaoh's heart, that he shall follow after. 13 ¶ And Moses said unto the Lord, I fear, what if Pharaoh heart, that he shall follow after. 13 ¶ And Moses said unto the Lord, I fear, what if Pharaoh, and upon all his and the salvation of the Lord, all shall pass through the sea, and Egypt, which he will flow to you to-day: know that I am the Lord. And for the Egyptians whom ye have they did so.

5 ¶ And it was told the king again to-day, Egypt, that the people fled: 14 The Lord shall fight for and the heart of Pharaoh and of you, and ye shall hold your peace.

6 And he made ready his chariot, and took his people with him, and stretched out thine hand over Egypt, and brought to Israel, that they go forward.

7 And he took six hundred the sea, and divide it; and the chosen chariots, and all the chariots of Israel go on dry Egypt, and captains over ground through the mids of the every one of them.

8 And the Lord hardened the heart of Pharaoh king of Egypt, den the hearts of the Egyptians, and he pursured after the children and they shall follow them: and of Israel: and the children of Israel will meet me honour upon Pharaoh went out with an high hand, rath, and upon all his hosts, upon

9 But the Egyptians pursured their chariots, and upon his horse after them, (all the horsemen and men).

10 ¶ And when Pharaoh went out from his chariots, and from his horsemen,

11 And the angel of God, nigh, the children of Israel lift which went before the camp of up their eyes, and behold, the Israel, removed and went behind Egyptians marched after them, them; and the pillar of the cloud and they were sore afraid: and went from before their face, and the children of Israel cried out loud behind them.

unto the Lord.

12 And it came between the

13 And they said unto Moses, camp of the Egyptians and the Egyptians, before Pi-hahiroth, before Pharaoh, upon his chariots, and Baal-zephon.

14 ¶ And when Pharaoh drew nigh, and the angel of God, nigh, the children of Israel lift which went before the camp of up their eyes, and behold, the Israel, removed and went behind Egyptians marched after them, them; and the pillar of the cloud and they were sore afraid: and went from before their face, and the children of Israel cried out loud behind them.

unto the Lord.

15 And it came to pass, when

you; And for the Lord's name, They are en- the Egyptians: for it had been tangled in the land, the wilder- better for us to serve the Egyptians, nesses hath shewn it in, than that we should die in
one came not near the other all the night.

21 And Moses stretched out his hand over the sea, and the water was divided; the Egyptians went in upon their right hand, and upon their left. And the children of Israel went from the midst of the sea.

22 And the children of Israel took dry victuals with them; and the children of Israel ate the meat of the provision which they had brought. And there was nothing evil in their eyes; and they returned from the wilderness of Sin.

23 And there was an angel of the Lord that went before them by day in a pillar of a cloud, to lead them in the way; and by night in a pillar of fire, to give them light, so that they might go by day as well as by night.

24 And the pillar of cloud by day, and the pillar of fire by night, went before the children of Israel in the wilderness.

25 And the children of Israel journeyed by day in the wilderness of Moab, and the children of Israel were left.

26 They came to the wilderness of Sin, which is called Elim, where there were twelve fountains of water, and seventy palm trees; and the children of Israel drank of the water; and there they encamped.

27 And they journeyed from Elim, and took of the victuals, and they ate the meat of the provision which they had brought. And there was nothing evil in their eyes; and they returned from the wilderness of Sin.

28 And they journeyed through the wilderness, and they came to Marah; and the children of Israel cried unto the Lord: and the Lord heard their cry; and the Lord showed unto Moses the way wherein he should go.

29 And he came to Elim, and there were twelve fountains of water, and seventy palm trees; and the children of Israel drank of the water; and there they encamped.

30 And they journeyed from Elim, and took of the victuals, and they ate the meat of the provision which they had brought. And there was nothing evil in their eyes; and they returned from the wilderness of Sin.

31 And they journeyed through the wilderness, and they came to Zoar; and the children of Israel cried unto the Lord: and the Lord heard their cry; and the Lord showed unto Moses the way wherein he should go.

32 And he came to Zoar, and there were twelve fountains of water, and seventy palm trees; and the children of Israel drank of the water; and there they encamped.

33 And they journeyed from Zoar, and took of the victuals, and they ate the meat of the provision which they had brought. And there was nothing evil in their eyes; and they returned from the wilderness of Sin.
EXODUS.

2 And the whole congregation of the children of Israel murmured against Moses and Aaron in the wilderness.

3 ¶ And the children of Israel said unto them, Would to God we had died by the hand of the Lord in the land of Egypt, when we sat by the flesh-pots, and when we did eat bread to the full; for ye have brought us forth into this wilderness, to kill this whole assembly with hunger.

4 ¶ Then said the Lord unto Moses, Behold, I will rain bread from heaven for you; and the people shall go out and gather a certain rate every day, that I may prove them, whether they will walk in my law, or no.

5 And it shall come to pass, that on the sixth day, they shall prepare that which they bring in; and it shall be twice as much as they gather daily.

6 And Moses and Aaron said unto all the children of Israel, At even, then ye shall know that the Lord hath brought you out from the land of Egypt.

7 And in the morning, then ye shall see the glory of the Lord; for that he heareth your murmurings against the Lord: and what are we, that ye murmur against us?

8 ¶ And Moses said, This shall be, when the Lord shall give you in the evening flesh to eat, and in the morning bread to the full; and your murmuring against the Lord shall be ceased, and ye shall know that I am the Lord.

9 ¶ And Moses spake unto Aaron, Say unto the whole congregation of the children of Israel, Come near before the Lord: for he hath heard your murmurings.

10 And it came to pass, as kened not unto Moses: but some of Aaron spake unto the whole congregation of them left of it until the mor-
unto this people? they be almost put out the remembrance of Amalek from under heaven.

5 And the LORD said unto Moses, Go on before the people, and called the name of it JEHOVAH: and take with thee of the elders of the people whom thou shalt have chosen, and will stand before generation to generation.

6 Behold, I will stand before generation to generation, upon the rock in Hor-Paneth, and thou shalt smite the rock, and there shall come water out of it, that the people may drink, of all that God had done for Moses, and for Israel his fight of the elders of Israel.

7 And he called the name of the place Massah, and Meribah, because of the chiding of the children of Israel, and because they had tested the LORD, saying, Is the LORD among us, or not? 8 And he called the place Massah, and Meribah, because of the chiding of the children of Israel, and because they had tested the LORD, saying, Is the LORD among us, or not? 9 And Moses said unto Jethro, I will go and I will return unto the people which thou hast delivered out of Egypt, and behold, this evil is come upon them.

10 And Jethro, Moses father-in-law, took Zipporah, Moses wife, and her two sons, Gershom and Eliezer: 11 And he came unto Jethro, and said, I pray thee, send me back, that I may return to my father's house, and I will be there a few days. 12 And Jethro said unto Moses, Stay with me this day, and eat bread, and thou shalt go in the morning, and come again to me in the even, and I will give thee what God will shew thee. 13 And Jethro, Moses father-in-law, took a burnt offering, and took gifts of God, and gave them to Moses: and he came to the people, and enquired, and judged them with peace.

14 And Moses said unto Jethro, I pray thee, set men over the people, which may judge them of all causes, wherein they will contend; and every matter of great cause thyself shalt judge, and every little matter they may bring unto thee: then shalt thou be a burden unto the people, and they also shall be a burden unto thee. 15 And let them judge of all causes; and shew me every little matter: why should it be, that thou sleepest every cause? set wise men over them, which shall judge of all causes.

16 And they shall judge the people at all causes; and thou shalt anoint the Levites, and put them over the people, and they shall judge the people at all causes: whatsoever they shall have a cause in question, even they shall come unto them.

17 And Moses heard all the words of Jethro, and took his counsel, and did so. And Moses took unto him Zipporah, his wife, and her two sons, Gershom and Eliezer, and had them circumcised, and he circumcised the sons of his wife. 18 And all the children of Israel, that were born in Egypt, before Pharaoh came to be king over Egypt, died not. 19 And all the men of Israel were as men that have a child about them. For all the children of Israel were gone out of the land of Egypt.

1 And the LORD said unto Moses, Return into Egypt, and do thou there all my commandments, that thou mayest bring forth this people out of Egypt: for I will make of thee a strong people, greater and mightier than thyself.

2 And Moses said unto the LORD, Behold, the Egyptians say, Shall he go? who shall go? 3 And the LORD said, With an outstretched arm will I deliver them, and with the stroke of my hand will I smite all the firstborn in the land of Egypt, both man and beast; and with burning coals of fire will I consume them that dwell in the tents of Egypt: and I will shew the signs and the wonders, which I will do among them: that ye may know that I am the LORD, the only God.

4 And Moses said unto the LORD, Alas, though I have not skill to go forth to the people, yet let my lord send another. 5 And the LORD said unto Moses, Be not afraid of the people, for they hear not thy voice, but mine. Go in, stand before them, and speak for me, and it shall be, that they shall hear what I command thee. 6 And I will put my words in thy mouth, and thou shalt speak unto them; and I will be unto thee an hid protecting spirit, and will go before thee. And they shall remove out of thy mouth the words which thou shalt be compelled thence, and I will teach thee what thou shalt say. 7 And he said, Whyest thou thereof? speak not with my mouth, neither make me to hear in mine ears what I am to say. 8 And he said, Behold, when I come unto the people, and they hear my voice, they shall say unto me, the Lord speaketh. 9 And he said unto Moses, I am the Lord. 10 I will be with thee, and will shew thee my power; and thou shalt bring my people out of Egypt: and I will shew signs and wonders, which I will do among them, and thou shalt bring this people unto this place. 11 And I spake unto thee, saying, I am the Lord. 12 And now, I have come down, to give thee ten commandments, and seven ordinances, and five acts of sacrifices, besides all the ordinances of Moses, the things which I spake unto thee in Horeb, with the angels of God. 13 Then Moses spake unto Aaron, Go unto the people, and sanctify them, and say unto them, Be ye holy; for this reason ye have come out of Egypt, that ye may be my people. 14 And they shall wash their clothes, and be holy; for I will come down upon you in the flesh, and ye shall see me: 15 And ye shall be holy, for I am holy, and your children shall be holy. 16 And he spake unto the people the same day, to set them in judgment by captains, and by rulers, and by officers, throughout all their land, to be judges unto them; that it might be easy for them to perform all that was commanded thee of me. 17 And the LORD said unto Moses, Behold, come near, I will speak unto thee. 18 And they shall be as men that have a child about them. For all the children of Israel were gone out of the land of Egypt.
EXODUS.

2 For they were departed from 12 And thou shalt set bounds, Rephidim, and were come to the unto the people round about, say, desert of Sinai, and had pitched ing. Take heed to yourselves, that in the wilderness, and there if ye go not up into the mount, orrael camped before the mount. touch the border of it: whatever
3 And Moses went up unto toucheth the mount, shall be God, and the Lord called unto surely put to death.
him out of the mountain, saying, 13 There shall not an hand
Thus shalt thou say to the house touch it, but he shall surely be
of Jacob, and tell the children of stoned or shot through: whether
Israel; 4 Ye have seen what I did unto when the trumpet sounded last, the Egyptians, and how bare they shall come up to the mount.
you eagles wings, and brought 14 ¶ And Moses went down you unto myself.
from the mount unto the people.
5 Now therefore, if ye will obey and sanctified the people, and my voice indeed, and keep my they washed their clothes.
ocovenant, then ye shall be a pecu-
15 And he said unto the pecu-
narial treasure unto me above all ple, be ready against the third
people: for all the earth is mine. day: come not at your wives.
6 And ye shall be unto me a 16 And it came to pass on the kingdoms of priests, and an holy third day in the morning, that nation. These are the words there were thunders and lights which thou shalt speak unto the nings, and a thick cloud upon children of Israel.
7 ¶ And Moses came, and called
for the elders of the people, all the people, that war in the and laid before their faces all camp, trembled.
these words which the Lord com-
manded him.
8 And all the people answered
8 And the Lord said unto 9 Moses, Lo, I come unto thee in a thick cloud, that the people may hear when I speak with thee, and believe thee for ever. And Moses told the words of the people unto the Lord.
10 ¶ And the Lord said unto Moses, Go unto the people, and sanctify them to day and to morrow, and let them wash their clothes,
11 And be ready against the 12 And the Lord said unto third day: for the third day the Moses. Go down, charge the people: Lord will come down in the light ple, lest they break through unto of all the people, upon mount the Lord, to gaze, and many of them perish.
12 ¶ And the Lord said unto the

CHAP. XX.

22 And let the priests also, 10 But the seventh day is the which come near to the Lord, sabbath of the Lord thy God: in sanctify themselves, lest the Lord if thou shalt not do any work, break forth upon them.
23 And Moses said unto the ter, thy man-servant, nor thy Lord, people cannot come maid-servant, nor thy cattle, nor up to mount Sinai: for thou thy stranger that is within thy charged us, saying, Set bounds gates:
24 And the Lord said unto made heaven and earth, the sea, him, away, get thee down, and and all that in them is, and reflect thou shalt come up, thou, and the seventh day: wherefore the Aaron with thee: but let not the Lord bepleased the sabbath-day, priests and the people break and hallowed it.
through, to come up unto the 12 ¶ Honour thy father and Lord, left he break forth upon thy mother: that thy days may them.
25 So Moses went down unto Lord thy God giveth thee the
people, and spake unto them. 13 Thou shalt not kill.

AND God spake all these words, dutly,
14 Thou shalt not commit a-
saying,
2 I am the Lord thy God, 16 Thou shalt not bear false which have brought thee out of witness against thy neighbour.
the land of Egypt, out of the 17 Thou shalt not covet thy house of bondage.
neighbour’s house, thou shalt not
3 Thou shalt have no other covet thy neighbour’s wife, nor
 gods before me.
4 Thou shalt not make unto servant, nor his ox, nor his as,
thou have graven image, or any nor any thing that is thy neigh-
lkeness of any thing, that is in bourn’s
5 Thou shalt not bow down pet, and the mountain smoking: thyself to them, nor serve them: and when the people saw it, they
for the Lord thy God am a jea-

rous God, visiting the iniquity of
the fathers upon the children, Speak thou with us, and we will
unto the third and fourth genera-

tion of them that hate me: us, left we die.
6 And shewing mercy unto 20 And Moses said unto the thousands of them that love me, people, Fear not; for God is come
and keep my commandments.
to prove you, and that his fear may be before your faces, that ye
of the Lord thy God in vain: for sin not.
21 And the Lord will not hold him guilt.
22 And the people stood afar left that taketh his name in vain, of, and Moses drew near unto
8 Remember the sabbath-day, the thick darkness where God was to keep it holy.
23 ¶ And the Lord said unto
6 Six days shalt thou labour, Moses, Thus thou shalt lay unto
and do all thy work;
EXODUS.

the children of Israel, Ye have not go out as the men-servants do, so
seen that I have talked with you
8 If she please not her master, from heaven.
23 Ye shall not make with me fearful,
self, then shall he let her be gods of silver, neither shall ye deemed.
To sell her unto a strange nation he shall have no power,
24 ¶ An altar of earth thou shalt
build it of hewn stone; for if thou unto her, then shall she go out
lift up thy tool upon it, then shalt free without money,
polluted it.
12 ¶ He that smiteth a man,

NEITHER SHALT THOU GO UP BY SO THAT HE DIE, SHALL BE FURELY PUT
STEPS UPON MINE ALTAR, THAT THY NA- TO DEATH.

kedness be not discovered thereon.
13 And if a man lie not in
wait, but God deliver him into his

NOW THESE ARE THE JUDGMENTS HAND; THEN I WILL APPOINT THEE A
WHICH THOU SHALT SET BEFORE PLACE WHITHER HE SHALT FEE.

2 If thou buy an Hebrew ser-
vant, six years he shall serve: and if he serve
in the seventh he shall go out free take him from mine altar, that
for nothing.
3 If he came in by himself, he
shall go out by himself: if he were
married, then his wife shall go out with him.
4 If his master have given him
man, and sellet him, or if he be a
wife, and she have born him
sons or daughters; the wife and her children shall be his master's,
and he shall go out by himself.
5 And if the servant shall plain-

I, love my master, my wife,
and my children, I will not go
out free:
6 Then his master shall bring
him unto the judges; he shall also
abroad upon his staff, and
himself; his master shall he that smite him be quit: only
bore his ear through with an awl; he shall pay for the
sacred for his, and he shall serve him for ever.
time, and shall cause him to be

7 ¶ And if a man sell his daugh-
throughly healed.
20 ¶ And if a man smite his
servant, or his maid with a rod,
and he die under his hand; he
shall be fully punished.
21 Notwithstanding, if he con-
tinue a day or two, he shall not
be punished: for he is his money.
22 ¶ If men strive, and hurt a
woman with child, so that her
fruit depart from her, and yet no
mishief follow: he shall be fully
punished, according as the wo-
man's husband will lay upon him;
and he shall pay as the judges
determine.
23 And if any mishief follow,
then thou shalt give life for life.
24 Eye for eye, tooth for tooth,
hand for hand, foot for foot,
25 Burning for burning, wound
for wound, stripe for stripe.
26 ¶ And if a man smite the
eye of his servant, or the eye of
his maid, that it perish; he shall
not let him go free for his eye's fake.
27 And if he smite out his
man-servant's tooth, or his maid-
servant's tooth; he shall let him
go free for his tooth's fake.
28 ¶ If an ox gore a man or a
woman that they die: then the
ox shall be fully stoned, and his
shall not be eaten; but the
owner of the ox shall be quit.
29 But if the ox were wont to
walk with his horn in time past,
and it hath been testified to his
owner, and he hath not kept him
in, but that he hath killed a man
or a woman; the ox shall be ston-
ed, and his owner also shall be
put to death.
30 If there be laid on him a
sum of money, then shall he give
for the ransom of his life, what-
soever is laid upon him.
31 Whether he have gored a
son, or have gored a daughter,
according to this judgment shall
it be done unto him.
32 If the ox shall push a man-
servant, or maid-servant; he shall
give unto their master thirty she-
vels of silver, and the ox shall be
stoned.
EXODUS.

7 If a man shall deliver unto to give her unto him, he shall pay
his neighbour money or stuff to money according to the down of
keep, and it be stolen out of the virgins
man's house; if the thief be 18 Thou shalt not suffer a
found, let him pay double.

8 If the thief be not found, 19 Whosoever lieth with a
then the master of the house shall beat, shall fully be put to death,
be brought unto the judges, to see 20 He that sacrificeth un
whether he have put his hand un- any god, or void unto the Lord, only,
any of his neighbour's goods.

9 For all manner of trefpafs,
21 Thou shalt neither take
whether it be for ox, for ass, for stranger, nor oppress him: for ye
sheep, for raiment, or for any other goods in the land of Egypt,
manner of lost thing, which
22 Ye shall not affliet
other's strength to his, the widow, or fatherless child.
cause of both parties shall come
23 If thou afflict them in any
before the judges: and whom the wife, and they cry at all unto me:
judges shall condemn, he shall I will surely hear their cry;
pay double unto his neighbour.
24 And my wrath shall was
10 If a man deliver unto his hot, and I will kill you with the
neighbour an ox, or an ox, or a sword; and your wives shall be
sheep, or any beast to keep; and widows, and your children faith,
be hurt, or driven away.
way, no man seeing it :
25 If thou lend money to any
Then shall an oath of the of my people that is poor by thee,
Lord be between them both, that thou shalt not be to him as an
he hath not put his hand unto his father, neither thou shall lay upon
neighbour's goods; and the own him: unfur
er of it shall accept thereof, and 26 If thou at all take thy
he shall not make it good.
12 And if it be stolen from thou shalt deliver it unto him by
him, he shall make restitution that the sun goeth down
unto the owner thereof.
27 For that is his covering or
13 If it be torn in pieces; then it is his raiment for his skin:
let him bring it for witness, and wherein shall he sleep? and it shall
he shall not make good that which come to pafs, when he crieth unto
me, that I will hear: for I am
torn.
14 And if a man borrow gracious
ought of his neighbour, and it be 28 Thou shalt not revile the
hurt, or die, the owner thereof gods, nor curse the ruler of thy
being not with it; he shall surely people
make it good.
15 But if the owner thereof offer the first of thy ripe fruits,
with it, he shall not make it good: and of thy liquors: the first born
if it be an hired thing, it came for of thy sons shalt thou give unto me;
his hire.
16 And if a man entice a thine oxen, and with thy heep;
maid that is not betrothed, and seven days it shall be with his dam;
lie with her; he shall surely en-
on the eighth day thou shalt give
me.
17 If her father utterly refuse 31 And ye shall be holy unto
unto me: neither shall ye eat any
flesh that is torn of beasts in the
field, ye shall call it to the dogs.

C H A P. XXIII.

13 And in all things that I have
fled unto you, be circumcised:
and make no mention of the
names of other gods, neither let
it be heard out of thy mouth.
14 Three times thou shalt
keep a feast unto me in the year.
15 Thou shalt keep the feast of
unleavened bread: thou shalt eat
unleavened bread seven days, as I
commanded thee, in the time ap-
pointed of the month Abib: for
in it thou camest out from Egypt:
and none shall appear before me
empty:
16 And the feast of harvest, the
first fruits of thy labours, which
thou haft sown in the field:
and the feast of ingathering,
which is in the end of the year,
when thou haft gathered in thy
labours out of the field.
17 Three times in the year all
thy males shall appear before the
Lord God.
18 Thou shalt not offer the
blood of my sacrifice with leaven-
ened bread, neither shall the fat of
my sacrifice remain until the
morning.
19 The first of the first fruits of
thy land thou shalt bring into the
house of the Lord thy God.

20 Behold, I send an Angel
before thee, to keep thee in the
way, and to bring thee into the
place which I have prepared.
21 Beware of him, and obey
his voice, provoke him not: for
he will not pardon your transgres-
sions: for my Name is in him.
22 But if thou shalt indeed o-
be his voice, and do all that I
speak; then I will be an enemy
unto thine enemies, and an ad-
versary unto thine adversaries.
23 For mine Angel shall go be-
fore
And he said unto Moses, Come up unto the Lord, thou and Aaron, Nadab and Abihu, and seventy of the elders of Israel; and worship ye afar off.

And Moses alone shall come near to the Lord: but thou shalt not come nigh, neither shall the people go up with him.

And ye shall serve the Lord your God, and he shall bless thy bread, and thy water: and I will take sickness away from the midst of thee.

There shall nothing cast their young, nor be barren in thy land; the number of thy days I will fulfill.

I will send my fear before thee, and will destroy all the people to whom thou shalt come, and I will make all thine enemies turn their backs unto thee.

And I will send hornets before thee, which shall drive out the Hivite, the Canaanite, and the Hittite from before thee.

I will not drive them out from before thee in one year; lest the land become desolate, and the beast of the field multiply against thee.

By little and little I will drive them out from before thee, until thou be increased, and inherit the land.

And I will set thy bounds from the Red sea even unto the sea of the Philistines, and from the desert unto the river: for I will deliver the inhabitants of the land into thy hand; and thou shalt drive them out before thee.

Thou shalt make no covenant with them, nor with their gods.

They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me: for if thou serve their gods, it will surely be a snare unto thee.

And upon the nobles of the children of Israel he hald not his hand; also they saw God, and did eat and drink.

And the Lord said unto Moses, Come up unto me into the mount, and be there, and I will give thee tables of stone, and a law, and commandments which I have written, that thou mayest teach them.

And Moses rose up, and his minister Joshua; and Moses went up into the mount of God.

And he said unto the elders, Tarry ye here for us, until we come unto you; and behold, Aaron and Hur are with you: if any man have any matters to do, let him come unto them.

And Moses went up into the mount, and a cloud covered the mount.

And the glory of the Lord abode upon mount Sinai, and the cloud covered it fix days; and the seventh day he called unto Moses out of the midst of the cloud.

And the sight of the glory of the Lord was like devouring fire on the top of the mount, in the eyes of the children of Israel.

And Moses went into the midst of the cloud, and gat him up into the mount; and Moses was in the mount forty days, and forty nights.

And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

Speak unto the children of Israel, that they bring me an offering: of every man that giveth an offering of gold, shall take my offering. And thou shalt put the offering; of every man that giveth an offering of gold, shall take the testimony which I shall give thee.

And this is the offering: of every man that giveth an offering of gold, shall take the testimony which I shall give thee.

And thou shalt make a mercy-seat of pure gold; two cubits which ye shall take of them; gold, bits, and a half shall be the length and height thereof; and a cubit and a half the breadth thereof.

And blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine linen, and goats' hair,  

cherubims
cherubims of gold; of beaten work of, and covers thereof, and bowls shalt thou make them, in the two thereof to cover within: of pure ends of the mercy-seat, gold shalt thou make them.

19 And make one cherub on the one end, and the other cherub shall be joined to the one end; even of the one piece shalt thou make the candlestick of pure gold: of beaten work of, and covers thereof, and bowls shalt thou make them.

20 And the cherubims shall be made: his shaft, and his branchings forth their wings high, as his bowls, his knops, and his covering the mercy-seat with their flowers shall be of the same, all of gold.

21 And thou shalt put the mercy-seat above upon the ark, and of the candlestick out of the ark thou shalt put the candelabrum.

22 And there will meet with almonds, with a knop and a flower, and I will commune with thee in one branch; and three bowls thee, from above the mercy-seat, made like almonds in the other, from between the two cherubims, branch, with a knop and a flower, which are upon the ark of the testimony, and in the six branches that flimony, of all things which I will come out of the candlestick.

23 And in the candlestick shall be four bowls made like unto almonds, with their knobs and their flowers.

24 And thou shalt have two bowls of shittim-wood, two cubits their lengths, and a knop the breadth thereof, and a knop the height thereof, and a knop under two branches of the same, and a knop under two branches of the same.

25 And thou shalt overlay it the same, and a knop under two branches of the same, according to the six branches that proceed to the six branches that proceed.

26 And thou shalt make unto out of the candlestick it a border of an hand-breadth, and their round about, and thou shalt make branches shall be of the same: all a golden crown to the border it shall be of beaten work of pure thereof round about.

27 And thou shalt make for it four rings of gold, and put the rings in the four corners that are in the four feet thereof.

28 Over against the border shalt the rings be, for places of the flaves to bear the table.

29 And thou shalt make the flaves of shittim-wood, and overlaid them with gold, that the table may be born with them.

30 And thou shalt make the dishes thereof, and spoons thereof.
EXODUS.

26 And thou shalt make bars of shittim-wood: five for the boards of the one side of the tabernacle. 27 And five bars for the boards gold, and their hooks shall be of the other side of the tabernacle, gold: and thou shalt cast five and five bars for the boards of the sockets of brass for them. 28 And the middle bar in the one side shall be joined unto the middle bar of the other side among the bars, that it be a continual bar, to take the bars. 29 And thou shalt make the boards of shittim-wood, and their hooks shall be of pine, and of brass. 30 And thou shalt hang up the tabernacle, according to the fashion thereof, which was shewed thee in the mount. 31 And thou shalt make a vail of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen of cunning work: with cherubims shalt it be made. 32 And thou shalt hang it upon four pillars of shittim-wood. 33 And thou shalt hang up the vail by cords of pine, and of brass. 34 And thou shalt put the mercy-seat upon the ark of testimony, in the holy place, within the vail. 35 And thou shalt put the candlesticks and the candle before the ark of testimony, in the holy place. 36 And thou shalt make within the vail, the ark of the testimony: for it sheweth ed linen, and their sockets of brass, thev in the mount, that thay maye bring in thither, 6 And thou shalt make three windows, a grate of net-work of brass: and upon the net shalt thou make four boards, and their hooks thereof. 7 And thou shalt put it under the compass of the ark beneath the vail, and the vail shall divide the place between the holy place and the most holy place. 8 And two boards shalt thou make for the corners of the tabernacle in the two sides. And they shall be coupled together beneath, and they shall be coupled together above without the vail, and the candlestick shall be for two corners. 9 And they shall be eight boards, and their sockets of silver, 10 And thou shalt make an hexaen sockets of gold, and thou shalt cast thereon the sockets of gold, and thou shalt make five and five bars for the boards of the sockets of brass for them. 11 And thou shalt make the boards of shittim-wood, five for the boards of the one side of the tabernacle. 12 And thou shalt make five and five bars for the boards of the sockets of brass for them. 13 And thou shalt make an altar of shittim-wood, five cubits long, and five cubits broad: the altar shall be four-square, and the height thereof shall be three cubits. 14 And thou shalt make the rings of gold for places for the horns of it upon the four corners: his horns shall be the horns thereof: and thou shalt overlay the horns with brass. 15 And thou shalt make his sides, and his flets-hooks, and his fire-pan: all the vessels thereof thou shalt make of brass. 16 And thou shalt make for it a grate of net-work of brass: and upon the net shalt thou make four boards, and their hooks thereof. 17 And thou shalt hang it up upon four pillars of shittim-wood, and upon the net shalt thou make four boards, and their hooks thereof. 18 And thou shalt put it under the compass of the altar beneath the vail, and the vail shall divide the place between the holy place and the most holy place. 19 And thou shalt make the five pillars of brass, of the height five cubits of fine twine: thou shalt make it: and it was shewed ed linen, and their sockets of brass, there in the mount, that they maye bring in thither, and their sockets four, and a broad-ened coat, a mitre, and their sockets four. 20 And thou shalt weave for the court of the holy place, Aaron's sons, 21 And thou shalt command them to hang the hangings for the court of the holy place, to make the candlesticks and the candle therein, for five and five bars for the boards. 22 And thou shalt make the pillars of the court of twenty pillars, of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen, wrought with needle-work, and their sockets. 23 And thou shalt make the pillars of the court of forty pillars, for his twenty pillars, and their sockets: twenty sockets of brass, and the sockets of the court of the holy place, 24 And thou shalt make their hooks of brass, and their sockets. 25 And thou shalt make for the court an hundred curtains, of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen, wrought with needle-work, and their sockets. 26 And thou shalt make their hooks of brass, and their sockets. 27 And thou shalt make the court of the holy place, and the court of the priests' office, and the court of the sacred: 28 And thou shalt make the court of the holy place, and the court of the priests' office, and the court of the sacred.
minister unto me in the priest's 16 Four-square it shall be hang office. 
5 And they shall take gold, thereof, and a span shall be the and blue, and purple, and scarlet-breath thereof. 
17 And thou shalt set in it feet, £ And they shall make the rings of stones, even four rows of ephod of gold, of blue, and of two: the first row shall be a purple, of scarlet, and fine twined dius, a topaz, and a carbuncle linen, with cunning work. This shall be the first row. 
7 It shall have the two should-erpieces thereof joined to the second an emerald, a sapphire, and a edges thereof, and so it shall be diamond.
joined together. 
19 And the third row a figure, 
8 And the curious girdle of the an agate, and an amethyst. ephod, which is upon it, shall be 20 And the fourth row a beryl, of the same, according to the and an onyx, and a jasper; they work thereof, even of gold, of shall be set in gold in their in-blue, and purple, and scarlet, closings, and fine twined linen. 
21 And the stones shall be with 
9 And thou shalt take two the names of the children of if-onyx-stones, and grave on them twelve, according to their thenames of the children of Israel: names: like the engravings of a 10 Six of their names on one aign, every one with his name stone, and the other six names of shall they be according to the the rest on the other stone, se-twelve tribes, 
22 9 And thou shalt make upon 
11 With the work of an engraving the breast-plate chains of the war in stone, like the engravings ends of wraithen work, of part of a signet, shall thou engrave the gold two stones, with the names the 23 And thou shalt make upon children of Israel: thou shalt make the breast-plate two rings of gold, them to be set inouches of gold, and shalt put the twain rings on the stones upon the shoulders of the ephod, for stones of memorial upon the children of Israel, Aaron shall bear their names before the Lord, upon his two shoulders, for a memorial. 
24 9 And thou shalt make upon 
12 And thou shalt put the two two ends of the breast-plate. 
24 And thou shalt put the two stones upon the shoulders of the ephod, for stones of memorial unto the children of Israel, And Aaron shall bear their names before the Lord, upon his two shoulders, for a memorial. 
25 9 And thou shalt make upon 
13 And thou shalt make two upon the shoulders of the ephod, double the breadth of it, shall thou make, and fasten the wraithen chains to the o torches. 
25 And the other two ends of the two wraithen chains, thou shalt fasten in the two torches, and put them on the shoulders of the ephod before it. 
26 9 And thou shalt make two rings of gold, and thou shalt put them upon the two ends of the breast-plate, in the border thereof, the breast-plate of judgment, with of, which is in the side of the cunning work, after the work of ephod inward. 
25 And thou shalt make the breast-plate, in the border thereof, the breast-plate of judgment, with of, which is in the side of the cunning work, after the work of ephod inward. 
27 And thou shalt make the breast-plate, in the border thereof, the breast-plate of judgment, with of, which is in the side of the cunning work, after the work of ephod inward. 
27 And two other rings of gold, of blue, and of purple, and shall thou make, and shall put of scarlet, and of fine twined linen, then put them on the sides of the ephel, en shall thou make it.
young bullock, and two rams and the caul that is above the liver, and the two kidneys, and the fat that is upon them, and burn them with the bullock upon the altar.  
14 But the flesh of the bullock, and his skin, and his dung thou shalt burn without the camp: it is a sin-offering.  
15 ¶ Thou shalt also take one ram, and Aaron and his sons shall put their hands upon the head of the ram.  
16 And thou shalt slay the ram, and Aaron and his sons shall take of it his blood, and sprinkle it round about upon the altar.  
17 And thou shalt cut the ram in pieces, and wash the inwards, and the ephod, and the breastplate, and gird him with the curious girdle of the ephod.  
18 And thou shalt burn the wool of the ram upon the altar: it is a burnt-offering unto the Lord, a sweet savour, an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour.  
19 ¶ And thou shalt take the fat that covereth the inwards, and the caul above the liver, and of the conflagration, and seethe the two kidneys, and the fat that is in the holy place.  
20 And thou shalt take the fat that covereth the inwards, and the caul above the liver, and of the conflagration, and seethe the two kidneys, and the fat that is in the holy place.  
21 And thou shalt take of the blood of the bullock, and put it upon his hands and upon the hands of his sons, and sprinkle it upon the altar round about.  
22 And thou shalt take of the blood of the bullock, and pour it upon the altar.  
23 And thou shalt kill the bullock before the Lord, by the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.  
24 And thou shalt take of the fat that covereth the inwards, ram the fat and the rump, and the caul that is above the liver, and of the conflagration, and seethe the two kidneys, and the fat that is in the holy place.
EXODUS.

fering of the morning, and ac- 5 And thou shalt make the
cording to the drink offering flames of shittim-wood, and over- thereof, for a sweet savour, an them with gold.
offering made by fire unto the Lord 6 And thou shalt put it before
42 This shall be a continual the vail, that is by the ark of the
burnt-offering throughout your testimony; before the mercy-seat,
generations, at the door of the that is over the testimony, where
tabernacle of the congregation, I will meet with thee.
before the Lord: where I will 7 And Aaron shall burn there- meet you, to speak there unto on sweet incense every morn- thee.
43 And there I will meet with the children of Israel, and the 8 And when Aaron lighteth
tabernacle shall be sanctified by the lamps at even, he shall burn incense upon it: a perpetual in-
cense before the Lord, through-
the altar: I will sanctify also 9 Ye shall offer no strange in-
both Aaron and his sons, to min- cerence thereon, nor burnt- sacrifice, nor meat-offerings; neither shall
45 ¶ And I will dwell amongst ye pour drink-offering thereon.
the children of Israel, and will 10 And Aaron shall make an
be their God.
46 And they shall know that once in a year, with the blood of I am the Lord their God, that the sin-offering of atonements;
brought them forth out of the once in the year shall he make land of Egypt, that I may dwell atonement upon it, throughout
amongst them: I am the Lord your generations: it is for holy
atonement upon the horns of it unto the Lord.
CHAP. XXX.

And the Lord spake unto 11 And the Lord spake unto And thou shalt make an altar Moes, saying, to burn incense upon; of 12 When thou takest the sum
of shittim-wood shalt thou make it, of the children of Israel, after
2 A cubit shall be the length their number, then shall they thereof, and a cubit the breadth give every man a ram and for his thereof (four square shall it be) to burn unto the Lord, when thou and two cubits shall be the height numbereff them: that there be thereof the horns thereof shall no plague amongst them, when be of the same. thou numberest them.
3 And thou shalt overlay it 23 This they shall give, every with pure gold, the top thereof, one that pasheth amongst them that and the fides thereof, round about, are numbered, half a shekel after and the horns thereof: and thou the shekel of the sanctuary: (a shekel make unto it a crown of gold shekel is twenty gerahs) an half round about.
clave shekel be the offering of the 4 And two golden rings shalt Lord.
thou make to it under the crown 14 Every one that pasheth in it, by the two corners thereof, mong them that are numbered upon the two sides of it shall thou from twenty years old and above, make it: and they shall be for shall give an offering unto the Lord places for the flames to bear it 15 The rich shall not give more,
more, and the poor shall not give 26 And thou shalt anoint the
less than half a shekel, when they tabernacle of the congregation 46 And thou shalt take the
shall offer an offering unto the Lord, to therewith, and the ark of the make an atonement for your souls.
testimony,
46 And thou shalt take the 27 And the table and all his
atonement-money of the children vessels, and the candlestick, and of Israel, and shalt appoint it for his vessels, and the altar of incense, the service of the tabernacle of 28 And the altar of burnt-off the congregation; that it may be fering with all his vessels, and
be thereunto a memorial unto the children of the altar and his foot.
Israell before the Lord, to make 29 And thou shalt sanctify an an atonement for your souls.
atonement unto the Lord, holy: whatever toucheth them, shall be holy.
17 ¶ And the Lord spake unto 30 And thou shalt anoint Aaron
Moes, saying, 18 Thou shalt also make a laver and his sons, and consecrate them, of brass, and his feet also of brass, to wash withal: and thou shalt that they may minister unto me put it between the tabernacle of in the priests office.
the congregation and the altar, 31 And thou shalt speak unto and thou shalt put water therein, the children of Israel, saying,
19 For Aaron and his sons This shall be an holy anointing shall wash their hands and their oil unto me, throughout your feet thereat.
20 When they go into the ta- 32 Upon man's flesh shall it not
burnt-offerings, they be poured: neither shall ye make shall wash with water, that they any other like it, after the compo- die not: or when they come near sition of it: it is holy, and it shall
to the altar to minifter, to burn be holy unto you.
holy unto the Lord. 33 Whosoever compoundeth
21 So they shall wash their any like it, or whosoever putth hands and their feet, that they any of it upon a stranger, shall die not: and it shall be a statute even be cut off from his people.
for ever to them, even to him 34 ¶ And the Lord said unto and to his seed throughout their Moes, Take unto thee sweet
generations.
22 ¶ Moreover the Lord spake galbanum, these sweet spices with
unto Moes, saying, unto Moes, pure frankincense: of each shall
23 Take thou also unto thee there be a like weight.
principal spices, of pure myrrh 35 And thou shalt make it a five hundred shekels, and of sweet perfume, a confecction after the cinnamon half so much, even two art of the apothecary, tempered hundred and fifty shekels, and of together, pure and holy.
sweet calamus two hundred and 36 And thou shalt beat some of fifty shekels, it very small, and put of it before
44 And of cassia five hundred the testimony in the tabernacle of the shekel of the the congregation, where I will effuary, and of oil-olive an hin meet with thee: it shall be unto
24 And of calvia five hundred the testimony in the tabernacle of shekel, after the shekel of the the congregation, where I will sanctuary, and of oil-olive an hin. meet with thee: it shall be unto
25 And thou shalt make it an you most holy.
oil of holy ointment, an oint- 37 And as for the perfume
ment compound after the art of which thou shalt make, you shall the apothecary: it shall be an not make to yourselves according holy anointing oil.
EXODUS.

to the composition thereof: it shall be unto thee holy for the
Lord.

3 Whosoever shall make like unto that, to smel thereat, shall
even be cut off from his people.

CHAP. XXXI.

A

ND the law spake unto Moases, saying,

2 See, I have called by name, Bezaleel the son of Uri, the son of
Hur, of the tribe of Judah:

3 And I have filled him with the spirit of God, in wisdom, and
in understanding, and in knowledge, and in all manner of work
manship.

4 To devise cunning works, to
work in gold, and in silver, and in brass,

5 And in cutting of stones to set them, and in carving of timber
and stone, to work in all manner of workmanship.

6 And I, behold, I have given with him Aholibah the son of A- their generations, for a perpetual
holy of the tribe of Dan; covenant
and in the hearts of all that are
wife-hearted I have put wisdom;
that they may make all that I have commanded thee:

7 The tabernacle of the con
gregation, and the ark of the testi
mony, and the mercy-seat that is thereupon, and all the furniture
of the tabernacle.

8 And the table and his furni
ture, and the pure candlestick
with all his furniture, and the
altar of incense.

9 And the altar of burnt-offering with all his furniture, and the
laver and his foot.

10 And the clothes of service, and the holy garments for Aaron Up, make us gods which shall go
the priest, and the garments of before us: for as for this Moases,
his sons, to minister in the priests the man that brought us up out
of the land of Egypt, we wot not.

11 And the anointing oil, and what is become of him.

sweet incense for the holy place: 2 And Aaron said unto them, according to all that I have Break off the golden ear-rings which

CHAP. XXXII.

which are in the ears of your of Egypt, with great power, and
wives, of your sons, and of your with a mighty hand?
daughters, and bring them unto me. 12 Wherefore should the Egypt
ger of wrath, Ifrael, mountains,
car-rings

3 And all the people brake of fians speak and say, For mischief
the golden ear-rings which did he bring them out, to play
in their ears, and brought them in the mountains, and to
unto Aaron.

4 And he received them at the earth? Turn from thy fierce
their hand and fashioned it with wrath, and repent of this evil
a graving tool, after he had made against thy people.

which was molten calf: and they said, 13 Remember Abraham, IIsaac,
Thise be thy gods, O Israel, and Israel thy servants, to whom
which thou gavest the up out of the thou swarest by thine own felt,
land of Egypt.

5 And when Aaron saw it, he tilted your seed as the flas of heat
built a temple before it, and Aa-
ven, and all this land that I have
morn is a fealt to the Lord.
seed, and they shall inherit it for

And the Lord, and offered burnt-
the morrow, and offered burnt-
the Lord repented of offerings, and brought peace-of the evil which he thought to do ferings: and the people sat down unto his people.
to eat and to drink, and rose up 15 ¶ And Moses turned, and
to play.

7 ¶ And the Lord said unto the two tables of the teflimony
Mooses, Go, get thee down: for were in his hand: the tables were
thy people which thou broughtest written on both their sides; on
out of the land of Egypt, have the one side and on the other
coverted themselves, were they written.

8 They have turned aside quickly, 16 And the tables were the
ly out of the way which I com
work of God, and the writing
manned them: they have made was the writing of God, graven
them a molten calf, and have upon the tables.
worshipped it, and have sacrificed 17 And when Joshua heard the
thereunto, and said, These be thy noile of the people as they thon
gods, O Israel, which have brought ed, he said unto Mooses, There is a
tee up out of the land of Egypt, noise of war in the camp.

9 And the Lord said unto 18 ¶ And he said, It is not the
Mooses, I have seen this people, voice of them that shout for malle
and behold, it is a flipp-necked ry, neither is it the voice of them
people.

cry for being overcome: but

10 Now therefore let me alone, the noise of them that sing, do I
that my wrath may wax hot a

against them, and that I may con-
9 ¶ And it came to pass as
sume them: and I will make of soon as he came nigh unto the
thee a great nation.
camp, that he saw the calf, and
11 And Moeses befothed the the dancing: and Moeses anger
Lord his God, and said, Lord, waxed hot, and he cast the tables
why doth thy wrath wax hot a out of his hands, and brake them
against thy people, which thou beneath the mount.
hath brought forth out of the land 20 And he took the calf which
Exodus

they had made, and burnt it in he may befall upon you a blest
the fire, and ground it to powder, ing this day.
and faw it upon the water, 30 And it came to pafs on the
and made the children of Ifrael morrow, that Mooses faid unto the
drink of it.
people, Ye have finned a great
21 And Moeses faid unto Aa-
fin: and now I will go up unto
ron, What did this people unto the: Lord: peradventure I fhall
there, that thou haft brought fo make an atonement for your fin.
great a fin upon them?
31 And Moeses returned unto
22 And Aaaf faid, Let not the Lord,
faid, Oh, this
the anger of my lord wax hot: people have finned a great sin, and
thou knowest the people that have made them gods of gold.
they are set on mischief.
32 Yet now, if thou wilt, for
23 For they faw unto me, give their fin: and if not, blot
Make us gods which shall go be-
me, I pray thee, out of thy book
fore us: for as this Moeses, the which thou haft written.
man that brought us out of
33 And Aaaf faid unto the
land of Egypt, we wot not Moeses, Whosoever hath finned
what is become of him. against me, him will I blot out.
24 And I faid unto them, of my book.
Whoever hath any gold, let
34 Therefore now go, lead the
them break it off: fo they gave it people unto the place of which I
me; then I call it into the fire, have f spoken unto thee. Behold,
and there came out this calf. mine Angel fhall go before thee:
35 And when Moeses faw that nevertheless, in the day when I
and the people were naked, (for Aaron, visit, I will visit their fin upon
ron had made them naked unto them.
their shame amongst their enemies)
26 Then Moeses foid in the people, because they made the
gate of the camp, and faid, Who calf, which Aaron made.
is on the Lord's fide? let him come unto me. And all the sons of
27 And he faid unto them, Levites gathered themfelves together
unto him.
28 And he faid unto them, is not the Lord God of Ifra- of Egypt, unto the land which I
rael, put every man his fword by fware unto Abraham, to Ifaac,
his fide, and go in and out from and to Jacob, faying, Unto thy
gate to gate throughout the camp, feed will I give it.
and fay every man his brother, 2 And I will fend an Angel
and every man his companion, before thee; and I will drive out
and every man his neighbour. the Canaanite, the Amorite, and
29 And the children of Levi the Hittite, and the Perizzite,
did according to the word of Mo-
13 And Moeses faid unto the
fes; and there fell of the people the Hivite, and the Jebu- of
that day about three thoufand men.
29 For Moeses had faid, Confe-
art a stiff-necked people: left I
erate yourselves to day to the confume thee in the way.
Lord, even every man upon his 4 And when the people son, and upon his brother; that heard these evil tidings, they
mourned;

Chap. xxxiii.
mourned: and no man did put
on him his ornaments.
5 For the Lord had faid unto
Moeses, Say unto the children of
Ifrael, Ye are a stiff-necked peo-
ple: I will come up into the midst
of thee, in a moment, and con-
sume thee; therefore, now put off thy ornaments from thee, that
I may know what to do unto thee.
6 And the children of Ifrael
striped themselves of their orna-
tments, by the mount Horeb.
7 And Moeses took the tabern-
aicle, and pitched it without the
camp, afar off from the camp,
and called it the Tabernacle of
the congregation. And it came
to pafs, that every one which
fought the Lord, went out unto
the tabernacle of the congrega-
tion, which was without the camp.
8 And it came to pafs, when
Moeses went out unto the taber-
aicle, that all the people rose up,
and foid every man at his tent-
door, and looked after Moeses,
until he was gone into the taber-
aicle.
9 And it came to pafs, as Mo-
eses entered into the tabernacle,
the cloudy pillar defended, and
flood at the door of the tabernacle,
and the Lord talked with
Moeses.
10 And all the people faw the
cloudy pillar fand at the taber-
nacle-door: and all the people
rose up and worshipped, every
man in his tent-door.
11 And the Lord fpake unto
Moeses face to face, as a man
Speaketh unto his friend. And he
turned again into the camp, but
his fervant Jofhua, the fon of
Nun, a young man, departed not
out of the the tabernacle.
12 And Moeses faid unto the
Lord, See, thou fayest unto me,
Bring up this people: and thou
had not let me know whom thou
wilt fend with me. Yet thou haft
faid, I know thee by name, and
thy name also found grace in my
heart.
13 Now therefore, I pray thee,
If I have found grace in thy fight,
shew me now thy way, that I may
know thee, that I may find grace
in thy sight: and confider that
I may know what to do unto thee.
14 And he faid, My prefence
shall go with thee, and I will give
thee rest.
15 And he faid unto him, If
thy prefence go not with me, carry
us not up hence.
16 For wherein shall it be
known here, that I and thy peo-
ple have found grace in thy sight?
Is it not in that thou goeft with
us? to shal we be feparated, I
and thy people, from all the peo-
ple that are upon the face of the
earth.
17 And the Lord fpake unto
Moeses, I will do this thing alfo
that thou haft f spoken: for thou
haft found grace in my sight, and
I know thee by name.
18 And he faid, I befeech
thee, fhow me thy glory.
19 And he faid, I will make all
my goodness pass before thee and
I will proclaim the name of the
Lord before thee; and will be
gracious to whom I will be gra-
cious, and will fhow mercy on
whom I will fhow mercy.
20 And he faid, Thou canft
not fee my face: for there shall
no man fee me, and live.
21 And the Lord fpake unto
Moeses face to face, as a man
Speaketh unto his friend. And he
turned again into the camp, but
his fervant Jofhua, the fon of
Nun, a young man, departed not
out of the the tabernacle.
22 And Moeses faid unto the
Lord, See, thou fayest unto me,
Bring up this people: and thou
had not let me know whom thou
wilt fend with me. Yet thou haft
faid, I know thee by name, and
thy name also found grace in my
heart.
23 And I will take away mine
hand, and thou fhalt fee my back-
parts:
part: but my face shall not be seen.

And the Lord said unto Moses,
how these two tables of stone: like unto the first: and I will write upon these tables the words that were in the first tables which thou brakest.

2 And he ready in the morning, and come up in the morning unto mount Sinai, and present thyself there to me, in the top of the mount.

3 And no man shall come up with thee, neither let any man be seen throughout all the mount: neither let the flocks nor herds feed before that mount.

4 ¶ And he hewed two tables of stone, like unto the first: and Moses rose up early in the morning, and went up unto mount Sinai, as the Lord had commanded him, and too in his hand the two tables of stone.

5 And the Lord descended in the cloud, and stood with him there, and proclaimed the name of the Lord.

6 And the Lord passed by before him, and proclaimed, The Lord, The Lord God, merciful and gracious, long-suffering, and abundant in goodness and truth.

7 Keeping mercy for thousands, forgiving iniquity and transgression, and sin, and that will by gods, and do sacrifice unto their gods, and ever call thee, and thou eat of his sacrifice.

8 And thou take of their daughters unto thy sons, and their daughters go a whoring after their gods, and make thy sons go a whoring after their gods.

9 ¶ Thou shalt make thee no children, and upon the children, unto the third and to the fourth generation.

8 ¶ The feast of unleavened bread shalt thou keep. Seven days shalt thou eat unleavened bread, as I commanded thee in the time of the month Abib: for

9 And be said, If now I have in the month Abib thou canst found grace in thy sight, O Lord, out Egypt.

Let my Lord, I pray thee, go a midst vs, (for it is a stiff-necked is mine: and every firstling among people,) and pardon our iniquity thy cattle, whether ox or sheep, that is male.

And the Lord said unto Moses,

But the firstling of an ass when he came down from the mount shall be redeemed with a lamb: and if thou redeem him not, then the skin of his face shall be, while shalt thou break his neck. All he talked with him.

10 ¶ And he said, Behold, I make a covenant: before all thy people I do marvels, such as have not been done in all the earth, nor in any nation; and all the people, amongst whom thou

are, shall see the work of the Lord: for it is a terrible thing that I will do with thee.

11 Observe thou that which I command thee this day: Behold, I drive out before thee the Amorite, and the Canaanite, and the Hittite, and the Perizzite, and the Hivite, and the Jebusite.

12 Take heed to thyself, lest thou make a covenant with the inhabitants of the land which thou goest, lest it be for a snare in the midst of thee.

13 But ye shall destroy their altars, break their images, and cut down their groves;

14 For thou shalt worship no other god the Lord, whose name is Jealous, is a jealous God:

15 Left thou make a covenant with the inhabitants of the land, and they go a whoring after their gods, and do sacrifice unto their gods, and thou eat of his sacrifice.

16 And thou take of their daughters unto thy sons, and their daughters go a whoring after their gods, and make thy sons go a whoring after their gods.

17 Thou shalt make thee no children, and upon the children, unto the third and to the fourth generation.

18 ¶ The feast of unleavened bread shalt thou keep. Seven days shalt thou eat unleavened bread, as I commanded thee in the time of the month Abib: for

19 And be said, If now I have in the month Abib thou canst found grace in thy sight, O Lord, out Egypt.

19 All that openeth the matrix among vs, (for it is a stiff-necked is mine: and every firstling among people,) and pardon our iniquity thy cattle, whether ox or sheep, that is male.

20 But
EXODUS.

the congregation of the children of Israel, and the pins of the court, and the pins of the court, and the and of Israel, saying, This is the thing which the Lord commanded, saying:

6 And blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine linen, and goats hair.

7 And rams' skins died red, and badgers' skins, and hitlim-wood.

8 And oil for the light, and spices for anointing oil, and for the sweet incense,

9 And onyx-flakes, and flises, of the precious stones, and for the breast-plate.

10 And every wise-hearted among you shall come, and make all that the Lord hath commanded;

11 The tabernacle, his tent, and his covering, his staves, and his boards, and his pillars, and his sockets,

12 The ark and the shewbread, with the mercy-seat, and the curtain of the covering.

13 The table and his flises, and all his vessels, and the shewbread,

14 The candlestick also for the light, and his furniture, and his timme-wood for any work of the lamps, with the oil for the light, service, brought it.

15 And the incense-altar, and his flises, and the anointing oil, were wise-hearted, did spin with and the sweet incense, and the their hands, and brought that hanging for the door at the entering in of the tabernacle.

16 The altar of burnt-offering let. and of fine linen.

17 The hangings of the court, and the rulers brought on his pillars, and their sockets, and onyx-flakes, and flises to be set, the hanging for the door of the for the ephod, and for the breast-plate,

18 The pins of the tabernacle, and oil for the light, and for the anointing oil, and Ahiolab, and every wise-hearted man, in whose heart the Lord had put wisdom, even every brought a willing offering unto one whose heart thrilled him up to the Lord, every man who came to the work to do it.

3 And they received of the children of Israel, every willing offering, for all manner of all the children worked which the Lord commanded, to make the work of the service of the tabernacle of the congregation, to make it withal. And of the children of Israel, See, the Lord's offerings every morning.

hath called by name Bezaleel the son of Uri, the son of Hur, of wrought all the work of the sanctuary, came every man from his tribe of Judah:

31 And he hath filled him with work which they made;

32 And to devise curious works, to work in gold, and in silver, and in brass, and in the cutting of stones, to work in gold, and in silver, and in brass, to work in gold, and in silver, and in brass, to make any manner of man make any more work for the offering of the sanctuary. So the Lord commanded to make.

33 And in the cutting of stones, to let them, and in carving of saying, Let neither man nor woman, to make any manner of woman make any more work for the offering of the sanctuary. So the Lord commanded to make.

34 And he hath put in his people were restrained from bringing-heart that he may teach, both he ing, and Ahiolab the son of Ahia- much of the tribe of Dan.

7 For the stuff they had was sufficient for all the work, to

35 Them hath he filled with make it, and too much.

wisdom of heart, to work all And every wise-hearted manner of work, of the engraver, man, among them that wrought and of the cunning workman, the work of the tabernacle, made of and of the embroidery, in blue, ten curtains of fine twined linen, and in purple, in scarlet, and in blue, purple, and scarlet; fine linen, and of the weaver, with cherubims of cunning work even of them that do any work, made he them.

9 The length of one curtain work was twenty and eight cubits, and of those that devise cunning the breadth of one curtain four

THEN wrought Bezaleel and his cubits: the curtains were all of hearted man, in whom the Lord had put wisdom and understanding, to curtains one unto another: and know how to work all manner of the other five curtains he coupled work for the service of the sanctuary unto another.

ary, according to all that the And he made loops of blue Lord commanded, on the edge of one curtain, from

2 And Moses called Bezaleel the firstborn in the coupling; for
EXODUS.

Nine he made in the uttermost side; he made under the twenty boards: of another curtain, in the coupling two sockets under one board for of the second.

22 Fifty loops made he in one under another board for his two curtain, and fifty loops made he tenons.

in the edge of the curtain which 25 And for the other side of was in the coupling of the side: the tabernacle which is toward the north: the loops held one curtain north-corner, he made twenty to another.

26 He made fifty taches 26 And their forty sockets of gold, and coupled the curtains silver: two sockets under one onto another with the taches, board, and two sockets under so it became one tabernacle, another board.

27 And he made curtains of 27 And for the sides of the tabernacle, for the tent over the bernacle well-ward he made six curtains: eleven curtains he boards.

28 And two boards made he curtains for the corners of the tabernacle was thirty cubits, and four cubits in the two sides.

was the breadth of one curtain: the 29 And they were coupled be, eleven curtains were of one fine, meath, and coupled together at

And he coupled five curt: the head thereof, to one rings: tains by themselves, and fix cur-thus he did to both of them in tains by themselves.

both the corners.

17 And he made fifty loops 30 And there were eight boards, upon the uttermost edge of the and their sockets were sixteen curtain in the coupling, and fifty sockets of silver, under every loops made he upon the edge of board two taches.

the curtain which coupleth the 31 And he made bars of second.

32 And he made fifty taches of the one side of the tabernacle, bars, to couple the tent together: 32 And five bars for the boards that, it might be one.

33 And he made a covering for cle, and five bars for the boards the tent, of rams skins dyed red, of the tabernacle for the sides and a covering of badgers skins well-ward.

above that.

34 And he made the middle boards the tabernacle, of shittim-wood, from the one end to the other. standing up.

35 And he overlaid the boards the length of a board was with gold, and made their rings ten cubits, and the breadth of a of gold to be places for the bars, board one cubit and a half.

... and overlaid the bars with gold.

22 One board had two tenons, 25 And he made a vail of equally distant one from another: blue, and purple, and scarlet, thus did he make for all the and fine twined linen: with chin-boards of the tabernacle.

23 And he made boards for work.

the tabernacle: twenty boards for 36 And he made thereunto the fourth-side, southward.

four pillars of shittim-wood, and

24 And forty sockets of silver overlaid them with gold: their hooks

CHAP. XXXVII.

hooks were of gold, and he cast another; even to the mercy-seat: for them four sockets of silver.

37 And he made an hanging for the tabernacle-door, of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen, of needle-work.

38 And the five pillars of it with their hooks; and he overlaid their chapiters, and their fillets with gold: but their five sockets were of brass.

A ND Bezaleel made the ark of shittim-wood: two cubits and a half was the length of it, and a cubit and a half the breadth of it, and a cubit and a half the height of it.

And he overlaid it with pure gold, and made thereunto a crown of gold round about.

13 And he cast for it four rings of gold, and put the rings upon the four corners that were in the four feet thereof.

14 Over against the borders were the rings, the places for the flues, to bear the table.

15 And he made the flues of shittim-wood, and overlaid them with gold, to be set by the four corners of it, even two rings upon the one side of it, and two rings upon the other side of it.

16 And he made the vessel's bows, which were upon the table, his dishes, and his spoons, and his bowls, and his covers to cover withal, of pure gold.

17 And he put the flues into the rings, by the sides of the ark.

18 And he made the candlestick of pure gold; of beaten work made he the candlestick, his shaft, his midst, he made the mercy-seat of pure gold: two cubits and his branch, his bowls, his an half was the length thereof, knops, and his flowers were of and one cubit and an half the the same.

19 And he made two cherubims of the sides thereof; three branches of gold, beaten out of one piece of the candlestick out of the made he them, on the two ends one side thereof, and three branches of the mercy-fest:

18 And six branches going out from this side, and another cherub on the other end on that side: out of the mercy-seat he made the cherubims on the two ends thereof.

9 And the cherubims spread out their wings on high, and covered with their wings over the mercy-seat, with their faces one four
And he made the altar of burnt offering of shittim-wood; five cubits was the length thereof, and five cubits the breadth thereof; (it was four-square;) and three cubits the height thereof.
2 And he made the horns thereof on the four corners of it: the horns thereof were of the same, four bowls made like almonds, and he overlaid it with brazen knobs and his flowers.
3 And he made all the vessels of the altar the pots, the shovels, the basons, the flesh-hooks, and the fire-pans; all the vessels thereof made he of the same, according to the work of the holy place, even the work of the holy place, even the work of the holy place, even the work of the holy place.
4 And he made for the altar a brazen grate of net-work, under the compass thereof, beneath unto the midst of it.
5 And he cast four rings on the four ends of the grate of brazen bars, to be places for the flanges.
6 And he made the flanges of shittim-wood, and overlaid them with brazen knobs.
7 And he put the flanges into the rings on the sides of the altar, to bear it withal: he made the altar hollow with boards.
8 And he made the laver of brazen; and the foot of it of brazen, of the looking-glass of the women assembling, which assembled at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.
9 And he made the court: on the south-side, southward, the hangings of the court were of fine twined linen, an hundred cubits.
10 Their pillars were twenty, and their brazen sockets twenty; the hooks of the pillars, and their fillets were of silver.
11 And for the north-side, the hangings were an hundred cubits, their pillars were twenty, and their sockets of brazen sockets twenty; the hooks of the pillars, and their fillets, of silver.
12 And for the west-side were hangings of fifty cubits, their pillars ten, and their sockets ten; the hooks of the pillars, and their fillets, of silver.
13 And for the east-side, eastward, fifty cubits.
14 The hangings of the one side of the gate were fifteen cubits, their
garments for Aaron, as the Lord commanded Moses.  
2 And he made the ephod of gold, blue, and purple, and scarlet, according to the names of the children of Israel.  
3 And they did beat the gold to their names, like the engraving of a signet, every one with wire; to work it in the blue, and his name, according to the twelve in the purple, and in the scarlet, tribes, and in the fine linen, with cunning work.  
4 And they made shoulder-pieces of woot work, of pure gold, for it, to couple it together: by the two ends were it coupled of gold, and two goldvings: and put the two rings in the ends.  
5 And the curious girdle of his of the breast-plate.  
6 And they wrought onyx in the twoouches, and put filons inclosed inouches of gold, them on the shoulder-pieces of graven as signets are graven, with the ephod, before it.  
7 And he put them on the of gold, and put then on the two sides of the ephod, that they ends of the breast-plate, upon the should be filons for a memorial to border of it, which was on the children of Israel; as the side of the ephod inward.  
8 And they made two other rings, and put them on plate of cunning work, like the the sides of the ephod under-work of the ephod; of gold, blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine over against the other coupling twined linen.  
9 It was square, they of the ephod.  
10 And they made the breastplate double: a was the length thereof, and a span the breadth thereof, doubled.  
11 And they did set it in its four rows of filons: the first row was a frankinsense, a topaz, and a carbuncle; the ephod of woot work, all of  
12 And the third row, a blue,  
13 And the fourth row, an onyx, and a jasper; they an habergeon, with a band round about.

CHAP. XI.

about the hole, that it should not  
35 The ark of the testimony,  
36 The table, and all the vessels thereof, and the pomegranates of the vase, and all the vessels thereof, and the loaves-bread, and the pomegranates.  
38 And the golden altar, and  
39 A bell and a pomegranate, the anointing oil, and the sweet  
40 The hangings of the court,  
41 And they made coats of fine linen, of woot work, for  
42 They made coats of fine linen, and blue, and purple, and scarlet, of needle-work; as the service in the holy place, and the Lord commanded Moses.  
43 And they made the plate priest, and his sons garments of the holy crown of pure gold, and Moses blessed them.  
44 And Moses did look upon the mitre; as the Lord commanded Moses.  
45 And Moses blessed them.  
46 And the Lord spake unto Moses,  
47 And all the Lord commanded Moses, so did they.  
48 And they brought the ark of the testimony, the tent, and the holy ephod, and the taches, and all his furniture, his boards, his bars, and his pillars, and his sockets, and the covering, the ark with the vail.  
49 And thou shalt bring in the skins died red, and the covering the covering, and in order the things that are to be set in order upon it.
and thou shalt bring in the candlestick, and light the lamps thereof.

5 And thou shalt set the altar of burnt-offering, before the tent of the congregation, and put the brazen altar before the tabernacle, between the tent of the congregation and the tabernacle, that the altar of burnt-offering might be between the tent of the congregation and the tabernacle.

6 And thou shalt set the tabernacle, and fasten his locks of the burnt offerings, before the doors thereof, and set up the boards thereof, and the posts in the rings thereof, and set up the tabernacle.

7 And thou shalt set the altar of burnt-offering before the tabernacle of the congregation, and put the burnt-offering and the meat-offering before the tabernacle, and put water there, to walk with.

8 And thou shalt set up the tabernacle, and hang up the hanging at the court-gate.

9 And thou shalt take the anointing oil, and anoint the tabernacle, and all its vessels, and all the priest's garments, and anoint them, and sanctify them.

10 And thou shalt anoint the altar of the burnt-offering, and the Lord commanded Moses, and sanctify the altar, and sanctify it by anointing it, to sanctify it by the anointing oil.

11 And thou shalt anoint the north ward, without the vail, with the vail.

12 And thou shalt bring Aaron and his sons unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and wash them with water.

13 And thou shalt put upon him the coat, and gird him with a girdle, and put a mitre upon his head, and gird him with a sash.

14 And the priest's office shall minister unto me in their generations.

15 And the priests shall minster unto me in the gates of the tabernacle of the congregation, saying, And the priests shall minster to me in their generations, throughout their generations.
LEVITICUS.

13. And the meat-offering shall be Aaron's and his sons'.

14. And if thou offer a meat-offering of thy first-fruits unto the Lord, thou shalt offer it of fine flour mingled with oil, and the flesh of thy sacrifices shall burn upon the altar.

15. And he shall make an atonement for you, and ye shall be clean before the Lord, and ye shall be holy, for I the Lord your God am holy.

16. And when ye offer a meat-offering, ye shall offer it of fine flour, made with oil, before the Lord.

17. And he shall make an atonement for you, and ye shall be clean before the Lord, and ye shall be holy, for I the Lord your God am holy.

18. And when ye offer a meat-offering of thy first-fruits unto the Lord, thou shalt offer it of fine flour mingled with oil, and the flesh of thy sacrifices shall burn upon the altar.

19. And he shall make an atonement for you, and ye shall be clean before the Lord, and ye shall be holy, for I the Lord your God am holy.

20. And when ye offer a meat-offering of thy first-fruits unto the Lord, thou shalt offer it of fine flour mingled with oil, and the flesh of thy sacrifices shall burn upon the altar.

21. And he shall make an atonement for you, and ye shall be clean before the Lord, and ye shall be holy, for I the Lord your God am holy.

22. And when ye offer a meat-offering of thy first-fruits unto the Lord, thou shalt offer it of fine flour mingled with oil, and the flesh of thy sacrifices shall burn upon the altar.

23. And he shall make an atonement for you, and ye shall be clean before the Lord, and ye shall be holy, for I the Lord your God am holy.

24. And when ye offer a meat-offering of thy first-fruits unto the Lord, thou shalt offer it of fine flour mingled with oil, and the flesh of thy sacrifices shall burn upon the altar.

25. And he shall make an atonement for you, and ye shall be clean before the Lord, and ye shall be holy, for I the Lord your God am holy.

26. And when ye offer a meat-offering of thy first-fruits unto the Lord, thou shalt offer it of fine flour mingled with oil, and the flesh of thy sacrifices shall burn upon the altar.

27. And he shall make an atonement for you, and ye shall be clean before the Lord, and ye shall be holy, for I the Lord your God am holy.

28. And when ye offer a meat-offering of thy first-fruits unto the Lord, thou shalt offer it of fine flour mingled with oil, and the flesh of thy sacrifices shall burn upon the altar.

29. And he shall make an atonement for you, and ye shall be clean before the Lord, and ye shall be holy, for I the Lord your God am holy.

30. And when ye offer a meat-offering of thy first-fruits unto the Lord, thou shalt offer it of fine flour mingled with oil, and the flesh of thy sacrifices shall burn upon the altar.

31. And he shall make an atonement for you, and ye shall be clean before the Lord, and ye shall be holy, for I the Lord your God am holy.

32. And when ye offer a meat-offering of thy first-fruits unto the Lord, thou shalt offer it of fine flour mingled with oil, and the flesh of thy sacrifices shall burn upon the altar.

33. And he shall make an atonement for you, and ye shall be clean before the Lord, and ye shall be holy, for I the Lord your God am holy.

34. And when ye offer a meat-offering of thy first-fruits unto the Lord, thou shalt offer it of fine flour mingled with oil, and the flesh of thy sacrifices shall burn upon the altar.

35. And he shall make an atonement for you, and ye shall be clean before the Lord, and ye shall be holy, for I the Lord your God am holy.

36. And when ye offer a meat-offering of thy first-fruits unto the Lord, thou shalt offer it of fine flour mingled with oil, and the flesh of thy sacrifices shall burn upon the altar.

37. And he shall make an atonement for you, and ye shall be clean before the Lord, and ye shall be holy, for I the Lord your God am holy.

38. And when ye offer a meat-offering of thy first-fruits unto the Lord, thou shalt offer it of fine flour mingled with oil, and the flesh of thy sacrifices shall burn upon the altar.

39. And he shall make an atonement for you, and ye shall be clean before the Lord, and ye shall be holy, for I the Lord your God am holy.

40. And when ye offer a meat-offering of thy first-fruits unto the Lord, thou shalt offer it of fine flour mingled with oil, and the flesh of thy sacrifices shall burn upon the altar.

41. And he shall make an atonement for you, and ye shall be clean before the Lord, and ye shall be holy, for I the Lord your God am holy.

42. And when ye offer a meat-offering of thy first-fruits unto the Lord, thou shalt offer it of fine flour mingled with oil, and the flesh of thy sacrifices shall burn upon the altar.

43. And he shall make an atonement for you, and ye shall be clean before the Lord, and ye shall be holy, for I the Lord your God am holy.

44. And when ye offer a meat-offering of thy first-fruits unto the Lord, thou shalt offer it of fine flour mingled with oil, and the flesh of thy sacrifices shall burn upon the altar.

45. And he shall make an atonement for you, and ye shall be clean before the Lord, and ye shall be holy, for I the Lord your God am holy.

46. And when ye offer a meat-offering of thy first-fruits unto the Lord, thou shalt offer it of fine flour mingled with oil, and the flesh of thy sacrifices shall burn upon the altar.

47. And he shall make an atonement for you, and ye shall be clean before the Lord, and ye shall be holy, for I the Lord your God am holy.

48. And when ye offer a meat-offering of thy first-fruits unto the Lord, thou shalt offer it of fine flour mingled with oil, and the flesh of thy sacrifices shall burn upon the altar.

49. And he shall make an atonement for you, and ye shall be clean before the Lord, and ye shall be holy, for I the Lord your God am holy.

50. And when ye offer a meat-offering of thy first-fruits unto the Lord, thou shalt offer it of fine flour mingled with oil, and the flesh of thy sacrifices shall burn upon the altar.

51. And he shall make an atonement for you, and ye shall be clean before the Lord, and ye shall be holy, for I the Lord your God am holy.

52. And when ye offer a meat-offering of thy first-fruits unto the Lord, thou shalt offer it of fine flour mingled with oil, and the flesh of thy sacrifices shall burn upon the altar.

53. And he shall make an atonement for you, and ye shall be clean before the Lord, and ye shall be holy, for I the Lord your God am holy.

54. And when ye offer a meat-offering of thy first-fruits unto the Lord, thou shalt offer it of fine flour mingled with oil, and the flesh of thy sacrifices shall burn upon the altar.

55. And he shall make an atonement for you, and ye shall be clean before the Lord, and ye shall be holy, for I the Lord your God am holy.

56. And when ye offer a meat-offering of thy first-fruits unto the Lord, thou shalt offer it of fine flour mingled with oil, and the flesh of thy sacrifices shall burn upon the altar.

57. And he shall make an atonement for you, and ye shall be clean before the Lord, and ye shall be holy, for I the Lord your God am holy.

58. And when ye offer a meat-offering of thy first-fruits unto the Lord, thou shalt offer it of fine flour mingled with oil, and the flesh of thy sacrifices shall burn upon the altar.

59. And he shall make an atonement for you, and ye shall be clean before the Lord, and ye shall be holy, for I the Lord your God am holy.

60. And when ye offer a meat-offering of thy first-fruits unto the Lord, thou shalt offer it of fine flour mingled with oil, and the flesh of thy sacrifices shall burn upon the altar.

61. And he shall make an atonement for you, and ye shall be clean before the Lord, and ye shall be holy, for I the Lord your God am holy.

62. And when ye offer a meat-offering of thy first-fruits unto the Lord, thou shalt offer it of fine flour mingled with oil, and the flesh of thy sacrifices shall burn upon the altar.

63. And he shall make an atonement for you, and ye shall be clean before the Lord, and ye shall be holy, for I the Lord your God am holy.

64. And when ye offer a meat-offering of thy first-fruits unto the Lord, thou shalt offer it of fine flour mingled with oil, and the flesh of thy sacrifices shall burn upon the altar.

65. And he shall make an atonement for you, and ye shall be clean before the Lord, and ye shall be holy, for I the Lord your God am holy.

66. And when ye offer a meat-offering of thy first-fruits unto the Lord, thou shalt offer it of fine flour mingled with oil, and the flesh of thy sacrifices shall burn upon the altar.

67. And he shall make an atonement for you, and ye shall be clean before the Lord, and ye shall be holy, for I the Lord your God am holy.

68. And when ye offer a meat-offering of thy first-fruits unto the Lord, thou shalt offer it of fine flour mingled with oil, and the flesh of thy sacrifices shall burn upon the altar.

69. And he shall make an atonement for you, and ye shall be clean before the Lord, and ye shall be holy, for I the Lord your God am holy.
LEVITICUS.

14 And he shall offer thereof 7 And the priest shall put some
his offering, even an offering of the blood upon the horns of
made by fire unto the Lord; the the altar of sweet incense before
fat that covereth the inwards, and the Lord, which is in the taber-
all the fat that is upon the in-

nacle of the congregation: and
wards.

15 And the two kidneys, and bullock at the bottom of the altar,
the fat that is upon them, which fat of the burnt-offering, which
is by the flanks, and the caul a-
it at the door of the tabernacle
bore the liver, with the kidneys, of the congregation.

16 And he shall take off from it

and shall pour all the blood of the

offering, and offer it as a sweet savour, and make a sin-offer- ing,
for him, as concerning his sin, and
it shall be burnt upon the altar.

17 And the priest shall dip his

finger in some of the blood, and

sprinkle it seven times before the

Lord, even before the vail.

18 And he shall put some of

the blood upon the horns of the altar,
which is before the Lord, that it
may go up for a sweet savour upon
the altar of the Lord of burnt offering, and shall pour all the
blood at the bottom of the altar of the Lord, concerning things
of the burnt offering, which is at
shall not be done, and the door of the tabernacle, of the be guilty;

congregation.

19 And he shall take all his

offering, and bring it upon the altar:
and shall burn it upon the altar as an offering made by fire to him.

20 And he shall do with the

bull he bullock as he did with the bullock finned.

21 And he shall lay his hand

do with this: and the priest shall

upon the head of the sin-offering,
make an atonement for them, and
lay the sin-offering in the

place of the burnt-offering.

22 And he shall carry forth the

bull without the camp, and the blood thereof with his finger,
burn him as he burned the first and put it upon the horns of the
bull: it is a sin-offering for altar of burnt-offering, and shall
pour out all the blood thereof at
the bottom of the altar.

23 And the priest shall take of

the fat thereof as the fat is taken
mandments of the Lord his God, away from off the sacrifice of
concerning things which should not peace offerings; and the priest
be done, and is guilty: shall burn it upon the altar, for

24 Or if his sin, wherein he a sweet favour unto the Lord
hath finned, come to his know-
and the priest shall make an
ledge; he shall bring his offering, tokenement for him, and it shall a kid of the goats, a male with
out blemih.

25 And he shall lay his hand a sin-offering he shall bring it a
upon the head of the goat and female without blemish.

26 And he shall bring the

burnt-offering before the upon the head of the sin-offering
Lord: it is a sin-offering, and lay it for a sin-offering, in

the
LEVITICUS.

the place where they kill the pas\-o\-ffering unto the Lord, for burnt-offering.
34 And the priest shall take of a female from the flock, a lamb or the blood of the sin-offering with a kid of the goats, for a sin-offer-
ing his finger, and put it upon the ing: and the priest shall make

35 And he shall take away all for his trespass which he hath com-
the fat thereof, as the fat of the mitted, two turtle-doves, or two lamb is taken away from the young pigeons, unto the Lord; sacrifice of the peace-offerings; and one for a sin-offering, and the the priest shall burn them upon other for a burnt-offering.
the altar, according to the offer-
8 And he shall bring them un-
ings made by fire unto the Lord: to the priest, who shall offer the and the priest shall make an a which is for the sin-offering first, atone ment for his sin that he hath and wring off his head from his committed, and it shall be for-
neck, but shall not divide it af-

C H A P. V.

9 And he shall sprinkle of the And if a foul sin, and hear the blood of the sin-offering upon the voice of swearing, and is a side of the altar; and the rest of 

witnesses, whether he hath seen or the blood shall be wrong out at known of it; if he do not utter the bottom of the altar: it is a it, then he shall bear his iniquity; sin-offering.

10 Or if a foul touch any unclean And he shall offer the thing, whether it be a carcass of cond for a burnt-offering, accord-

an unclean beast, or a carcass of ing to the manner; and the priest unclean cattle, or the carcass of shall make an atonement for him, unclean creeping things, and if for his sin which he hath finned, it be hidden from him; also it shall be forgiven him.
shall be unclean, and guilty. 11 But if he be not able to

12 Or if he touch the unclean-

bring two turtle-doves, or two

nests of man, whatsoever unclean-yong pigeons: then he that fin-

neds it be that a man shall be deli-

ned shall bring for his offering the ed withal, and it be hid from tenth part of an ephah of fine him; when he knoweth of it, flour for a sin-offering: he shall then he shall be guilty.
put no oil upon it, neither shall he use any frankincense thereon:

13 Or if a foul swear, pronounc-
ing with his lips to do evil, or to do good, whatsoever it be that a Then shall he bring it to the man shall pronounce with an priest, and the priest shall take oath, and it be hid from him; his handfull of it, even a memo when he knoweth of it, then he shall be guilty in one of these:

14 And it shall be, when he shall he guilty in one of these is a sin-offering.

15 And the priest shall make things, that he shall confess that he hath finned in that thing. an atonement for him, as touch-

16 And he shall bring his tre-

CHAP. VI.

one of these, and it shall be forgiven him: and the remain shall re hold him: and the priests, as a meat-offering, and sacrificed soul: in any of all these that a man doth, sinning therein:

14 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

15 If a foul commit a trespass, and sin through ignorance, in the holy things of the Lord: then he shall bring for his trespass un-

to the Lord, a ram without blem-

i

16 He shall make amends for the harm that he hath done, in the holy things, and shall add the fifth part more and give it unto the priest: and the priest shall make an atonement for him with the ram of the tre-

17 And if a foul sin, and commit any of these things which are forbidden to be done by the commandments of the Lord: although he witt it not, yet he is guilty, and shall bear his iniquity.

18 And he shall bring a ram without blemish out of the flock, with thy estimation, for a trespass-offering, unto the priest.

19 It is a trespass offering; he hath certainly trespassed against the Lord.

10 And the priest shall put on his linen garments, and his linen breeches shall he put upon his 

A ND the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

2 If a foul sin, and commit a trespass against the Lord, and he shall unto his neighbour in that which was delivered him to keep, or in fellowship, or in a thing taken unto the altar, and take up the ashes which the fire hath consumed with the burnt-offering on the altar, and he shall put them besides the altar.

11 And he shall put off his garments, and put on other garments, and carry forth the ashes without the camp, unto a clean place.
Chapter VIII.

And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Take Aaron and his sons with him, and the garments, and the anointing oil, and a bullock for the sin-offering, and two rams, the fat upon the altar: but the head, and a basket of unleavened bread, the breast shall be Aaron's and his sons.

3 And the right shoulder shall ye give unto the priest for a heave-offering, of the sacrifices of your peace-offerings.

4 And Moses did as the Lord commanded him, and the assembly of the congregation together unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

5 And Moses put the blood of the bullock round about the altar, to purify the congregation, and the fat he burnt upon the altar, to make a reconciliation for them, and which the Lord commanded.

6 And Moses brought Aaron and his sons, and washed them with water, and put on Aaron his garments, and girded him with the girdle, and clothed him with the ephod, and put upon his flesh, and his dungs, he burnt those things which are burned upon the altar, and he girded him with the with fire without the camp: as curious girdle of the ephod, and the Lord commanded Moses.

7 And he put upon the head, and they, and Moses, and Aaron upon him: also he put in the ron and his sons laid their hands on the breast-plate the Urim and Thummim upon the head of the ram.

8 And he sprinkled the blood upon the head; also upon the mitre, altar round about.

9 And he put the mitre upon his head; and the holy pieces, and Moses burnt the head-crown; as the Lord commanded and the pieces, and the fat.

10 And Moses took the anointing oil, and the legs in water; and Moses sprinkled him with the anointing oil, and the head, and the other vessels, both the altar and his ram, the ram of consecration for upon the head of the ram:

11 And he sprinkled thereof made by fire unto the Lord; as upon the altar seven times, and he took Aaron and his sons, and the Lord commanded Moses.

12 And he poured of the anointing oil upon Aaron's head, and Moses and anointed him to sanctify him. took of the blood of it, and put it upon Aaron's head and his sons, and put coats upon and upon the head of his right them, and girded them with hand, and upon the great toe of girdles, and put bonnets upon his right foot; as the Lord commanded.

13 And he brought Aaron's sons, and Moses put of the blood lock for the sin-offering; and upon the thumbs of their Aaron's right ear, and his sons laid their right hands, and upon the great hands upon the head of the bul-foes of their right feet: and Moses for the sin-offering.

14 And he brought the bullock upon the tip of their right ear, and Moses took it, and Moses altar round about.

15 And he took the fat, and the
LEVITICUS.

the rump, and all the fat, that at an end: for seven days shall
was upon the inwards, and the he congregate you.
caul above the liver, and the two
kidneys and their fat, and the
right shoulder.
26 And out of the basket of
unleavened bread, that was before
the Lord, he took one unleavened
loaf of unleavened cake, and a cake of oiled bread,
and one wafer, and put them on
the fat, and upon the right
shoulder.
27 And he put all upon Aarons
hands, and upon his sons
hands, and waved them for a
wave-offering before the Lord.
28 And Moses took them from
off their hands, and burnt them
the altar, upon the burnt-offering:
they were confectations for a sweet favour: it is an
offering made by fire unto the
Lord.
29 And Moses took the bread,
and waved it for a wave-offering
before the Lord: for of the ram
of confection it was Moses part;
as the Lord commanded Moses.
30 And Moses took of the anointing
oil, and of the blood which
was upon the altar, and sprinkled it
upon Aaron, and upon his garments,
and upon his sons, and upon his sons garments with him:
and anointed Aaron, and his sons,
and his sons garments with him.
31 And Moses said unto Aaron,
and to his sons, Boil the
flesh at the door of the tabernacle
of the congregation: and there
eat it with the bread that is in the
basket of confectations, as I
commanded, saying, Aaron and his
sons shall eat it.
32 And that which remaineth
of the flesh and of the bread shall
be eaten by fire.
33 And ye shall not go out of
the door of the tabernacle of the
Lord until seven days, until the
congregation is seven days, until
the days of your confection being,
and make an atonement for
thyself.

CHAP. X.

And Nadab and Abihu, the sons of Aaron, took either
which was the sin-offering for the of them his censer, and put fire
people, and bade it, and offered it therein, and put incense thereon,
for fire, and offered strange fire before the
Lord, which offered them not.
4 And he brought the burnt
offering, and offered it according
to the manner.
5 And he brought the meat-
offering, and took an handful
thereof, and burnt it upon
the altar, before the burnt-sacrifice of
the morning.
6 Then Moses said unto Aaron,
This is that the Lord spake
saying, I will beanelised in them
that come nigh me, and before
all the people I will be glorified.
And Aaron held his peace.
7 And Moses called Michael
LEVITICUS.

And Elkanah, the son of Uzziah, heave-shoulder shall ye eat in a the uncle of Aaron, and said un-clean place; thou, and thy sons, to them. Come near, carry thy and thy daughters with thee: the brethren from before the sanctuary, they be thy due, and thy sons due, &c. out of the camp.

So they went near, and carried them in their coats out of children of Israel.

And Moses saith unto Aaron, wave-breast shall they bring, with and unto Eleazar, and unto Ithamar, his sons, Uncover not your fat, to wave it for a wave-offering, neither rend your clothes; for the offering before the Lord, and it shall left you die, and left wrath come upon all the people; but let your sons by a statute for ever; as the brethren, the whole house of Israel, behail the burning which the Lord hath kindled.

And ye shall not go out from the tent of the tabernacle of the congregation, lest ye die: for Aaron and Ithamar, the sons of Aaron, the anointing oil of the Lord is which were left alive, saying, upon you. And they did according to the word of Moses.

And the Lord spake unto Aaron, saying,

Do not drink wine nor strong drink, thou, nor thy sons with thee, when ye go into the tabernacle of the congregation, lest ye die; for the Lord shall be a statute for ever brought in within the holy place; ye should indeed have eaten in the holy place, as I commanded. And that ye may put difference between holy and unholy, and between unclean and clean: Behold, this day have they offered

And that ye may teach the their sin-offering, and their burnt offerings and children of Israel all the statutes offering before the Lord and which the Lord hath spoken unto them by the hand of Moses. And if I had eaten the sin-offering

And Moses spake unto Aaron and unto Eleazar and unto Ithamar, his sons, un-received in the sight of the Lord and his sons that were left, Lord? Take the meat-offering that remaineth of the offerings of the he was content. Lord made by fire, and eat it without leaven beside the altar. And the Lord spake unto Moses, and to Aaron, saying unto them, For it is most holy.

And ye shall eat it in the holy place, because it is thy due. Speak unto the children of and thy sons due, of the sacrifices Israel, saying, These are the burnings by fire: those which ye shall eat among all the

And the wave-breast and Whatsoever

CHAP. XI.

3 Whatsoever parteth the hoof, and the night-and is cloven footed, and cheweth hawk, and the eunuch, and the the cud among the beasts, that hawk after his kind, shall ye eat. 16 And the owl, and the night-and is cloven footed, and cheweth hawk, and the eunuch, and the the cud among the beasts, that hawk after his kind, shall ye eat.

4 Nevertheless, these shall ye comsortant, and the great owl, not eat, of them that chew the curd, or of them that divide the lican, and the gier-eagle, the hoof: as the rhinoceros, and cheweth the cud, but divideth not nor kind, and the lawgiving, the hoof, he is unclean unto you, and the bat.

And the common, because he All fowls that creep, going cheweth the cud, but divideth not upon all four, shall be an abomi-

the hoof: he is unclean unto you. nation unto you.

And the hare, because he Yet these may ye eat of, cheweth the cud, but divideth not every flying creeping thing that the hoof: he is unclean unto you. goeth upon all four, which have

And the swine, though he legs above their feet, to leap with-

divide the hoof, and be cloven-

al upon the earth: footed: yet he cheweth not the cud: he is unclean to you. eat: the locust after his kind,

8 Of their flesh shall ye eat, and the ballock after his kind, and their carcases shall ye not touch: they are unclean to you.

9 These shall ye eat, of all But all other flying creeping things, which have four feet, shall

be in the waters: whatsoever hath fins and scales in the be an abomination unto you.

22 Even these of them ye may eat: the locust after his kind, and the ballock after his kind, and the beetle after his kind, and the grashopper after his kind.

23 But all other flying creeping things, which have four feet, shall never be in the waters: whatsoever hath fins and scales in the be an abomination unto you.

24 And for these ye shall be unclean: whatsoever toucheth the carcases of them, shall be unclean till even.

25 And whatsoever beareth The carcasses of every beast

un-clean: whatsoever toucheth the carcases of them, shall be unclean until the even.

26 The carcasses of every beast un-clean unto you: ye shall not which dieth the hoof, and is eat of their flesh, but you shall not cloven-footed, nor cheweth have their carcases in abomination:

27 Whatsoever hath no fins nor scales in the waters that shall be an abomination unto you.

28 And whatsoever goeth upon his paws, among all manner of beasts, that go on all four, those are unclean unto you: whosoever toucheth their carcase, shall be unclean until the even.

29 And he that beareth the carcases of them, shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even: they are unclean unto you.
LEVITICUS.

unto you among the creeping ye may eat, die; he that toucheth things that creepeth upon the earth: and the carcase thereof, shall be the unclean, and the mouse, and unclean until the even.

the toad after his kind, he that eateth of the 30 And the ferret, and the carcase of it, shall wash his clothes, and unclean until the even; he shall wash his clothes, and the mole, and unclean until the even; he shall wash his clothes, and the mole, and unclean until the even; he shall wash his clothes, and the mole.

31 These are unclean to you, and shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even.

32 And upon whatsoever any of eaten, doth touch them when they be dead, shall be unclean until the even.

And every creeping thing dead, shall be unclean until the that creepeth upon the earth, shall be an abomination: it shall not be even.

34 Ye shall not make yourselves unclean with every earthen vessel, abominable with any creeping thing that is in it. All things of blood, and all unclean, and all that are unclean shall touch you, and ye shall break it. And all meat which may be eaten, that on which fowle water doth fall, shall be unclean: and all that is in the sky shall be unclean.

42 Whatsoever goeth upon the earth, and is not clean, doth whatsoever goeth upon the earth, and is not clean, or, whatsoever hath been in the earth, and is not clean. It must be put into water, and it shall be unclean until the even; an abomination.

43 Ye shall not defile yourselves by the blood of the unclean person, if he die, or if he be torn with beasts, or if he be torn with serpents, or with scorpions, or when he be slain by the sword, or of any manner of beasts, and defile yourselves; ye shall not make yourselves unclean.

35 And every thing that dieth naturally, and is eaten, it shall be unclean: and if any part thereof toucheth the carcase of a dead thing, shall be unclean: shall be unclean.

47 To make a difference between the unclean and the clean, and between the beast that may be eaten, and the beast that may not be eaten.

CHAP. XII.

And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying, 2 Speak unto the children of skin of his flesh like the plague of Israel, saying, If a woman have leprosy, then she shall be unclean one of her sons the priests.

2 Speak unto the children of skin of his flesh like the plague of Israel, saying, If a woman have leprosy, then she shall be unclean one of him unto Aaron the priest, or unto child: then she shall be unclean one of his sons the priests.

7 And if the priest shall make an atonement for her in the flesh of his fore-skin shall be circumcised.

8 And she shall continue four days in the blood of her purifying him, and pronounce him unclean. And in the eighth day the priest shall look on the separation for her infirmity, and pronounce her clean: and when the hair in the plugue is the priest shall look on it, and purge the flesh of his firstborn: it is the priest shall look on it, and purge the flesh of his firstborn. And the priest shall make an atonement for her in the flesh of his fore-skin shall be circumcised.

9 When the plague of leprosy in a man, then he shall be brought unto the priest:

A And the priest shall see him: Moses and Aaron, saying, 2 When a man shall have in the skin, and it has turned the skin of his flesh are not in the plague, and the hair white, and there be quick or bright spot, and it be in the raw flesh in the rising:
LEVITICUS.

11 If it be an old leprosy in the skin of his flesh, and the priest shall pronounce him unclean, and shut him up seven days.

12 And if a leprosy break out abroad in the skin, and the leprosy cover all the skin of him that hath the plague, from his head even to his foot, wherever the priest looketh;

13 Then the priest shall consider: and behold, if the leprosy have covered all his flesh, and the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it is a leprosy.

14 But when it be white, and groweth in the skin; then it is not leprosy: it shall be looked unto the seventh day.

15 And the priest shall see the white spot, and pronounce it clean that is come upon the skin; he is clean.

16 Or if the white spot be found to come again, and be changed into white, he shall come unto the priest:

17 And the priest shall see it upon the seventh day: if it spread much in the skin, then it is a leprosy, and it shall be looked unto the seventh day.

18 ¶ The flesh also, in which the white spot was found, shall be pulled out, and shall be thrown to the priest.

19 And in the place of the skin where the white spot was found, shall the skin be pulled out, and it shall be thrown to the priest.

20 And if the priest see it, behold, it be in the skin, and the hair thereof be pulled out, and the flesh be clean; then the priest shall pronounce it clean, and it shall be cleaned.

21 But if the priest look on it, and behold, there be white hairs therein, and if it be not as white hairs, but is as the color of the skin, then the priest shall pronounce it unclean: it is a dry leprosy upon the head or beard.

22 And if it spread much in the skin, then the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it is a leprosy.

23 But if the bright spot be not spread in the skin, and the priest shall pronounce him clean: it is a burning issue.

24 ¶ Or if there be any flesh, in the skin whereof there be a hot burning, and the quick flesh that burneth have a white bright spot, somewhat reddish, or white;

25 Then the priest shall look upon it: and behold, if the hair in the bright spot be turned white, and it be in the skin, it is a leprosy in the skin.

26 But if the priest look on it, and behold, there be no white hair in the bright spot, and it be no whitish than the other skin, but be somewhat dark; then the priest shall shut him up seven days.

27 And the priest shall look upon the seventh day: and if it spread much abroad in the skin, then the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it is a leprosy.

28 And if the bright spot be not spread in the skin, the priest shall pronounce him clean: for it is an inflammation of the skin.

29 ¶ If a man or woman hath a plague upon the head or the beard,

30 Then the priest shall see the plague: and behold, if it be in the skin, and the hair thereof be turned white, and the flesh be clean; then the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it is a dry leprosy upon the head or beard.

31 And if it spread much in the skin, then the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it is a leprosy.

32 And in the seventh day the priest shall look on the plague: and behold, if it spread upon the skin, and it be a leprosy in the skin, then the priest shall pronounce him unclean.

33 He shall be shaven, but the hair shall not shave: and the priest shall shut him up that hath the plague, seven days more.

34 And in the seventh day the priest shall look on the head: and behold, if the hair be not white, and it be in the skin, and the priest shall pronounce him clean: and he shall wash his clothes, and be clean.

35 But if the head be clean, and the flesh in the skin after its cleansing:

36 Then the priest shall look on him: and behold, if the head be white in the skin, and the priest shall pronounce him clean: and he shall put a covering upon his upper lip, and shall cry, Unclean, unclean.

37 But if the head be not clean, and the head be black in the skin, and the priest shall pronounce him unclean: and he shall wash his clothes, and be clean.

38 And if the hair be not white in the skin, and the priest shall pronounce him unclean: and he shall put a covering upon his upper lip, and shall cry, Unclean, unclean.

39 But if the head be black in the skin, and the priest shall pronounce him unclean: and he shall wash his clothes, and be clean.

40 And if the hair be not white in the skin, and the priest shall pronounce him unclean: and he shall wash his clothes, and be clean.

41 And if the hair be black in the skin, and the priest shall pronounce him unclean: and he shall wash his clothes, and be clean.

42 And if there be in the bald head, or in the bald forehead, a white spot, that hath the red and white, it is a leprosy sprung up in the bald head, or in his bald forehead, as the leprosy appeareth in the skin of the head.

43 And if it be not in sight deeper bald: yet is he clean.

44 And if there be in the bald black hair in it; then the priest shall put the bald head, or in his bald forehead, if it be not in sight deeper than the skin.

45 And he shall be shaven, but the hair shall not shave: and the priest shall shut him up that hath the bald, seven days more.

46 All the days wherein the priest shall be in him, he shall be unclean; he shall wash his clothes, and be clean.

47 ¶ The garment also that the priest shall take off from him, the plague of leprosy is in, whether it be a woolen garment, or a linen garment.

48 Whether it be in the warp, or woof, of linen or of woollen, whether in a skin, or in any thing made of skin:

49 And if the plague be greenish or reddish in the garment, or in the skin, either in the warp, or in the woof, or in any thing of skin, it is a plague of leprosy, and shall he shew unto the priest.

50 And the priest shall look: and behold, if the bright spots in the skin of their flesh be darkish white: it is a leprosy in the skin; he is clean.

51 And he shall look on the plague on the seventh day: if the plague be spread in the garment, or in the warp, or in the woof, or in a skin, or in any work that is made of skin; the plague is a
LEVITICUS.

I. E V I T I C U S.

53 He shall therefore burn that garment, whether warp or woof, in woollen or in linen, or any thing of skin, wherein the plague is: for it is a fretting leprosy; it shall be burnt in the fire.

54 And if the priest shall look, and behold, the plague be not spread in the garment, either in the warp, or in the woof, or in any thing of skin;

55 Then shall the priest command that they wash the thing wherein the plague is: and if it be washed, then shall it be whole, and be clean; or it shall be unclean.

56 And if the priest look, and behold, the plague be somewhat dark after that it is washed: and if the priest be not able to pronounce it cleane, then shall he bring it unto the priest, the priest shall pronounce it for him; and it shall be wholly unclean.

57 And the priest shall look on the plague after that it is washed: and if it be not whole, nor cleane, then shall it be burnt in the fire: it is a fretting leprosy: and it shall be unclean.

58 And he shall wash his clothes, and shall bathe his flesh in water, and he shall be cleane: and this shall be continued unto the seventh day.

59 And if it appear again in the garment, either in the warp or in the woof, or in any thing of skin, it is an everlasting plague: thou shalt burn that wherein the plague is, with fire.

60 And the garment, either warp or woof, or whatsoever thing of skin is, which hath blemish, if the plague depart from it, then it shall be washed the second time, and shall be cleane.

61 This is the law of the plague of leprosy in a garment of woollen or linen, either in the warp or woof, or any thing of skins, to pronounce it cleane, or to pronounce it unclean.

CHAP. XIV.

And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

11 And the priest, that maketh the atonement for him that is to be made clean, shall first wash his clothes, and shall change his worship, and shall wash his head: and he shall be unclean till evening.

12 And the priest shall take of the holy oil, and some of the blood of the sacrifice which he shall offer for the person that sinneth, and shall put of the holy oil upon the person, and of the blood upon the person: and the priest shall make an atonement for that person, and he shall be cleane.

13 And the priest shall take a fowl of the first year, and cleane, and offered for a sin-offering, and the blood thereof shall be sprinkled upon the part that offendeth, and upon the altar; and the priest shall make an atonement for him that sinneth, and he shall be cleane.

14 And the priest shall take four he-b prick's, and offer him for a sin-offering, and burn the fat thereof for an offering upon the altar, and make an atonement for him, and he shall be cleane.

15 And he shall wash his clothes, and shall bathe his flesh in water, and he shall be cleane.

16 And the priest shall dip the hand that offereth the offering in the blood of the sacrifice, and sprinkle it upon the altar round about seven times: and the blood of the sacrifice shall be brought into the tabernacle.

17 And he shall take of the blood with his finger, and put it three times upon the ear of him that sinneth, and over the finger of his right hand, and upon the head of him that sinneth, and upon the right foot: and the blood of the sacrifice shall be brought into the tabernacle.

18 And the remnant of the flesh of the offering sacrifice shall be brought unto the priest: and he shall offer thereof against sin, and against iniquity.

19 And he shall offer thereof a portion to the priest, to be eaten in the holy place: and the rest shall be eaten by the priests that minister in the tabernacle, even by the priest that offereth it: it shall be eat in the holy place.

20 And the priest that offereth it for the sin-offering shall make atonement for him that sinneth, and he shall be cleane: and this is a sin-offering.

21 And the priest that offereth the atonement shall wash his clothes, and shall sanctify himself; so shall he come into the tabernacle of the congregation, that he die not, because of an uncleanness.

22 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

23 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

24 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

25 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

26 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

27 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

28 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,
LEVITICUS.

him that is to be cleansed, and of the house, to the door of the upon the thumb of his right house, and shut up the house feet, and upon the great toe of ten days.

his right foot; upon the place of 39 And the priest shall come the blood of the trespass-offering, again the seventh day, and shall

29 And the rest of the oil that look; and behold if the plague be is in the priest's hand, he shall put spread in the walls of the house; upon the head of him that is to 40 Then the priest shall come be cleansed, to make an atonement that they take away the for him before the Lord. stones, in which the plague is, 30 And he shall offer the one and they shall cast them into an of the turtle-doves, or of the unclean place, without the city, young pigeons, such as he can. 41 And he shall cause the house get:

31 Even such as he is able to and they shall pour out the dust, get, the one for a sin-offering, and that they scrape off, without the the other for a burnt-offering, city, into an unclean place.

with the meat-offering. And the 32 And they shall take other priest shall make an atonement stones, and put them in the place for him that is to be cleansed be of those stones; and he shall take fore the lOor.

other morter, and shall plaitier

33 This is the law of him in the house, whom is the plague of leprosy, 43 And if the plague come a-whole hand is not able to get that gain, and break out in the house, which pertaineth to his cleansing. after that he hath taken away the. 34 And he that speaketh un-savory, and after he hath scraped to Moses, and unto Aaron, lay the house, and after it is plaistered;

34 When ye be come into the land of Canaan, which I gave to and look, and behold, if the you for a possession, and I put the plague be spread in the house, it plague of leprosy in a house of is a fretting leprosy in the houses the land of your possession: 45 And he that smite him there itself is unclean.

35 And he that smite him there itself is unclean. 46 And he shall break down shall come and tell the priest, fly the house, the houses of it, and ing, it seemeth to me there is as it the timmer thereof, and all the were a plague in the house.

mortal of the house: he shall shall

36 Then the priest shall carry them forth out of the city man that they empty the house, into an unclean place.

before the priest go into it to see. 45 Moreover, he that goeth in the plague; that all that is in the house all the while it house be not made unclean: and is shut up, shall be unclean until afterward the priest shall go in to the even.

37 And he shall look on the house shall wash his clothes: and shall, and behold, if the plague he that esteth in the house shall be in the walls of the house, with wash his clothes.

hollow strakes, greenih or red. 48 And if the priest shall come dith, which in fight are lower than in, and look upon it, and behold, the wall: the plague hath not spread in the

38 Then the priest shall go out house, after the house was plaistered:

CHAP. XV.

12 And the vessel of earth, and to Aaron, saying, that he toucheth which hath the

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, shall be broken: and every Israel, and say unto them, when the vessel of wood shall be rinsed in any man hath a running issue out water.

3 And this shall be his unclean: he shall number to himself seven nefs in his issue; whether his flesh days for his cleansing, and wash run with his issue, or his flesh be his clothes, and bathe his flesh in slipped from his issue, it is his running water, and shall be clean uncleanness.

4 Every bed whereon he lieth shall take to him two turtle-that hath the issue, is unclean; doves, or two young pigeons, and G 5 come
LEVITICUS.

25 And if a woman have the

15 And the priest shall offer it if it run beyond the time of her

16 And if any man's feed of all the days of her issue, shall be

copulation go out from him, then unto her as the bed of her sep-

17 And every garment, and uncleanliness of her separa-

tion, every skin wherein is the seed of 27 And whosoever toucheth

copulation, shall be washed with those things shall be unclean,

20 And every thing that she

21 And whatsoever toucheth her before the Lord, her

22 And whatsoever toucheth cleanness; that they die not in any

23 And it be on her bed, or hath an issue, and of him whose

24 And if any man lie with her flowers, and of him that hath

25 Every bed whereto she lieth,

26 And if she be cleansed of her

27 But if she be cleansed of her

28 And if the Lord spake unto

29 And the Lord spake unto

30 And the priest shall offer

31 Thus shall ye separate the

32 This is the law of him that

33 And if of her that is sick of

34 And if any man lie with her flowers, and of him that hath

come before the Lord unto the on he lieth shall be unclean.

door of the tabernacle of the con-
gregation, and give them unto issue of her blood many days out

time of her separation, or

the one for a sin-offering, separate: all the days of the

the other for a burnt-offering of her uncleanness shall be as

and the priest shall make an of the days of her separation: the

atonement for him before the shall be unclean.

Lord, for his issue. 25 Every bed whereon she lieth,

And if any man's feed of all the days of her issue, shall be

copulation go out from him, then unto her as the bed of her sep-

be washed with all his flesh in water, ration: and whatsoever she fit-

be unclean until the even. 26 And if she be unclean, as the

27 And whosoever toucheth copulation, shall be washed with those things shall be unclean, and

and water, and be unclean until the shall wash his clothes, and bathe

himself in water, and be unclean until the even. 28 But if she be cleansed of her

issue, then the shall number to herself seven days, and after that

shall be clean.

29 And on the eighth day she

30 And the priest shall offer

31 Thus shall ye separate the

32 This is the law of him that

33 And if of her that is sick of

34 And if any man lie with her flowers, and of him that hath

LORD, to make an atonement with him, and to let him go for

a scape-goat into the wilderness.

II And Aaron shall bring the

bullock of the sin-offering, which

is for himself, and shall make an

atonement for him himself, and for

his house, and shall kill the bul-

lock of the sin-offering, which is

for himself.

12 And he shall take a censer

tall of burning coals of fire from

de altar before the Lord, and

his hands-full of sweet incense

beaten small, and bring it within

the vail.

13 And he shall put the incense

upon the fire before the Lord,

that the cloud of the incense may

cover the mercy-seat that is upon

the testimony, that he die not.

14 And he shall take of the

blood of the bullock and sprinkle

it with his finger upon the mercy-

seat eastward: and, before the

mercy-seat shall he sprinkle of

the blood with his finger seven
times.

15 Then shall he kill the

goat of the sin-offering that is for

the people, and bring his blood

within the vail, and do with that

blood as he did with the blood of

the bullock, and sprinkle it upon

the mercy-seat, and before the

houfe.

16 And he shall make an atone-

ment for the holy place, because

of the uncleanness of the children

of Israel, and because of their

transgressions in all their sins:

and so shall he do for the tab-

ernacle of the congregation.

17 And there shall be no man

in the tabernacle of the congre-

gation, when he goeth in to make

an atonement in the holy place,

until he come out, and have made

...
LEVITICUS.

An atonement for himself, and for his household, and for all the congregation of Israel.

18 And he shall go out unto the altar that is before the Lord, and make an atonement for it; and shall take of the blood of the bullock, and of the blood of the goat, and put it upon the horns of the altar round about.

19 And he shall sprinkle of the blood upon it with his finger seven times, and cleanse it, and hollow it from the uncleanliness of the children of Israel.

20 And when he hath made an end of reconciling the holy place, and the tabernacle of the congregation, and the altar, he shall bring the live goat:

21 And Aaron shall lay both his hands upon the head of the live goat, and confess over him all the iniquities of the children of Israel, and all their transgressions in all their sins, putting them upon the head of the goat, and shall lay him away by the hand of a fit man unto the wilderness.

22 And the goat shall bear upon him all their iniquities, unto a land not inhabited: and he shall let go the goat in the wilderness.

23 And Aaron shall come into the tabernacle of the congregation, and shall put off the linen garments, which he put on when he went into the holy place, and shall leave them there.

24 And he shall wash his flesh with water in the holy place, and put on his garments, and come forth, and offer his burnt-offering, and the burnt-offering of the people, and make an atonement for himself, and for the people.

25 And the fat of the sin-offering shall he burn upon the altar.

26 And he that let go the goat, for the scape-goat, shall wash his clothes, and bathe his commanded Moses.

CHAP. XVII.

The Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

And whatsoever man shall be cut off, and the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

10 And whatsoever man speak unto Aaron, and unto his sons, and unto all the children of Israel, or to the house of Israel, or to any stranger that sojourneth among them.

This is the thing which the Lord hath commanded, saying, face against that soul that eateth

3 What man ever there be of blood, and will cut him off from the house of Israel, that killeth an among his people.

ox, or lamb, or goat in the camp. For the life of the flesh is in that killeth it out of the camp, the blood, and I have given it to

And bringeth it not unto you upon the altar, to make an door of the tabernacle of the atonement for your souls: for it congregation, to offer an offering is the blood that maketh an unto the Lord, before the atonement for the soul.

2 And Aaron, and his sons, shall offer unto the Lord a burnt offering, in the place where I shall meet them, and there shall offer the burnt offering.

Therefore I said unto you, that man, he children of Israel, Nofoul of you hath shed blood; and that man shall eat blood, neither shall any shall be cut off from among his stranger that sojourneth among people you eat blood.

5 There shall be a statute unto you for seven days, and on the seventh day a holocaust shall be offered unto the Lord.

6 And the priest shall offer at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and shall sprinkle of the blood of the holocaust unto the Lord, of the herd, and of the sheep, and of the fowl.

7 And he shall no more offer oblation for sin unto the Lord, nor shall he come near unto the tabernacle of the congregation, to offer any atonement for the congregation, to burn the incense before the Lord, nor shall he come near unto the tabernacle of the congregation, to offer any atonement for the congregation.

8 And there shall be a statute for them throughout their generations: whoever toucheth them shall be unclean.

9 And he shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in them, Whatsoever man there be of water, and be unclean until the the house of Israel, or of the even: then shall he be clean.

Strangers which sojourn among you shall not offer burnt-offering, nor libation unto the Lord, nor shall he be clean, his iniquity.

9 And bringeth it not unto the door of the tabernacle of the And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak
2 Speak unto the children of for she is thy mother's near kindred of Israel, and say unto them, I am woman the Lord your God.

4 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy father's brother, of Egypt, wherein ye dwell, thou shalt not approach to his wife: she is thine aunt.

5 After the doings of the land nakedness of thy father's brother shall thou not uncover: this is the land of Canaan, whither I bring you. Thou shalt not uncover the bring you, shall ye not do: neither nakedness of thy daughter-in-law shall ye walk in their ordinances, as thy son's wife, thou shalt not uncover her nakedness.

6 Ye shall do my judgements, and keep mine ordinances, to walk nakedness of thy brother's wife therein: I am the Lord your God.

7 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy father, or the nakedness of thy mother, or the nakedness of thy brother's wife, or the nakedness of thy son's daughter, or of thy daughter's daughter, to uncover her nakedness.

8 The nakedness of thy father's wife thou shalt not uncover: she is thy mother.

9 The nakedness of thy father's wife's son's daughter, or of thy daughter's daughter, of thy daughter's daughter's daughter, of any person that is near to her that is kin to her, is wickedness.

10 The nakedness of thy daughter's daughter's daughter thou shalt not uncover: her nakedness, as long as she is in her father's house.

11 The nakedness of thy father's wife's sister, his sister, the daughter of thy father, or the daughter of thy mother, or the daughter of thy father's brother, or the daughter of thy mother's brother, is it a man, or a woman.

12 And thou shalt not approach any of the children of the children of Israel, and thou shalt not offer the fire to be born at home, or born abroad, unless thou profane the name of thy God: I am the Lord.

13 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy son's daughter, or of thy daughter's son, or of thy son's son's daughter, or of thy daughter's daughter's son, or of thy son's daughter's daughter's son, or of any person that is near to her that is kin to her.

14 The nakedness of thy father's father's sister, his sister, the daughter of thy father's father, or the daughter of thy mother's mother, of any person that is near to him that is kin to his father.

15 Neither shalt thou lay with any heathen, to defile thyself there with: neither shall any woman lay with an heathen, nor shall any heathen lay with a heathen: for heathen are defiled.

16 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy father's father's sister, his sister, the daughter of thy father's father, or the daughter of thy mother's mother, of any person that is near to her that is kin to her.

17 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy father's father's father, his sister, the daughter of thy father's father's father, or the daughter of thy mother's mother's mother, of any person that is near to her that is kin to her.

18 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy father's father's father's father, his sister, the daughter of thy father's father's father's father, or the daughter of thy mother's mother's mother's mother, of any person that is near to her that is kin to her.

19 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy father's father's father's father's father, his sister, the daughter of thy father's father's father's father's father, or the daughter of thy mother's mother's mother's mother's mother, of any person that is near to her that is kin to her.

20 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy father's father's father's father's father's father, his sister, the daughter of thy father's father's father's father's father's father, or the daughter of thy mother's mother's mother's mother's mother's mother, of any person that is near to her that is kin to her.

21 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy father's father's father's father's father's father's father, his sister, the daughter of thy father's father's father's father's father's father's father, or the daughter of thy mother's mother's mother's mother's mother's mother's mother, of any person that is near to her that is kin to her.

22 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy father's father's father's father's father's father's father's father, his sister, the daughter of thy father's father's father's father's father's father's father's father, or the daughter of thy mother's mother's mother's mother's mother's mother's mother's mother, of any person that is near to her that is kin to her.

23 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy father's father's father's father's father's father's father's father's father, his sister, the daughter of thy father's father's father's father's father's father's father's father's father, or the daughter of thy mother's mother's mother's mother's mother's mother's mother's mother's mother, of any person that is near to her that is kin to her.

24 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy father's father's father's father's father's father's father's father's father's father, his sister, the daughter of thy father's father's father's father's father's father's father's father's father's father, or the daughter of thy mother's mother's mother's mother's mother's mother's mother's mother's mother's mother, of any person that is near to her that is kin to her.

25 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy father's father's father's father's father's father's father's father's father's father's father, his sister, the daughter of thy father's father's father's father's father's father's father's father's father's father's father, or the daughter of thy mother's mother's mother's mother's mother's mother's mother's mother's mother's mother's mother, of any person that is near to her that is kin to her.

26 Thou shalt therefore keep my commandments and my judgments, which I command thee this day; that it may be well with thee, and that thou mayest multiply, and thou shalt not make null the name of thy God, which I am the Lord.

27 (For all these abominations of mine people, which they have committed in the land of Canaan, whither I bring them: that the land spue not out thy sons and daughters of thy land onto the Lord your God.

28 Ye shall not commit any vain thing among your nations, wherein they that were before you did commit; neither shall ye make yourselves any gods, as the nations that were before you; for the, God.}

29 For whatsoever shall commit any vain thing among all the nations, and commit them, shall the Lord bring the spoils that commit them, shall the Lord bring upon thee, and upon thy gods, and upon all thy land, with all the nations that are round about thee.

30 Ye shall not commit any vain thing among your nations, wherein they that were before you did commit: for the Lord shall cut off from among thy land, and from thee, thy vineyard, and thy field, and the persons of thy gods, and of thy lands, that were before thee; and thou shalt not cleave unto them, nor mayshethead to any of these abominations, even ye shall not cleave unto them.

31 And ye shall not list heathen, neither shall ye make yourselves any gods, of which I have warned thee: ye shall not reverence their gods.

32 And ye shall not reverence their gods, nor do as they do: but reverence the Lord your God, and keep his statutes, and his commandments, which I command thee this day.

33 And thou shalt walk in all the ways that I command thee, that thou mayest be prosperous, and that it may be well with thee, and with thy children unto the thousand generation.

34 And it shall come to pass, when the Lord shall be your God, as he hath said, that ye shall be his peculiar people, as he hath spoken: and ye shall keep his statutes and his commandments, which I command thee this day.
LEVITICUS.

nor beare any grudge against the shalt thou mar the corners of thy children of thy people, but thou beard.
slant love thy neighbour as thy-
28 Ye shall not make any cut

callings in your flesh for the dead.
19 ¶ Ye shall keep my statutes, nor print any marks upon you: Thou shalt not let thy cattle gen-
der with a divers kind. Thou shalt 29 Do not prostitute thy daughter

dow thy wife with mingled ter, to causeth her to be a whore.
seed; neither shall a garment left the land fall to whoredom, mingled offinen and woollen come and the land become full of wick-
upon thee.
20 ¶ And whatsoever lieth car-
30 ¶ Ye shall keep my sabbaths, nally with a woman that is a and reverence my sanctuary: I bond-maid betrothed to an huf- am the L ORD.

21 And he shall bring his tref-
31 ¶ Regard not them that pass-offering unto the L ORD, un-

the hoary head, and honour the to the door of the tabernacle of face of the old man, and fear thy the congregation, even a ram for God: I am the L ORD.

a trefpafs-offering. 33 ¶ And if a stranger sojourn
22 And the priest shall make with thee in your land, ye shall
an atonement for him with the not vex them.

ram of the trefpafs-offering be 34 But the stranger that dwel-
fore the L ORD, for his sin wherewith you, shall be unto you
he hath done: and the sin which as one born amongst you, and he hath done shall be forgiven thou shalt love him as thyself;

for ye were strangers in the land

23 ¶ And when ye shall come of Egypt: I am the L ORD your into the land, and shall have plant-
cd all manner of trees for food,
35 ¶ Ye shall do no unright-

then ye shall count the fruit there

outfafs in judgment, in mete-
of as uncircumcised: three years yard, in weight, or in measure,
shall it be as uncircumcised unto 36 Julit balances, just weights, you: it shall not be eaten of.

a jufit epiaf, and a jufit his shall

24 But in the fourth year all ye have; I am the L ORD your the fruit thereof shall be holy, to God, which brought you out of praise the L ORD "wilted" the land of Egypt.

25 And in the fifth year shall 37 Therefore ye shall observe ye eat of the fruit thereof, that all my statues, and all my judg-

it may yield unto you the in-

ments, and do them: I am the creafe thereof: I am the L ORD God.

CHAP. XX.

that giveth any of his seed unto daughter in law, both of them Moloch, he shall surely be put to death: they death; the people of the land have wrought confusion; their shall done him with stones. blood shall be upon them.

3 And I will let my face against 13 If a man so lie with man-

that man, and will cut him off kind, as he lieth with a woman, from among his people; because both of them have committed an he hath given of his seed unto Mol-

abomination: they shall surely lech, to defile my sanctuary, and he put to death: their blood shall be upon my holy name.

4 And if the people of the land 14 And if a man take a wife

do any ways hide their eyes from and her mother, it is wickedness: the man, when he giveth of his they shall be burnt with fire, both

seed unto Moloch, and kill him he and they: that there be no not:

wickedness among you.

5 Then will I let my face against 15 And if a man lie with a gainst that man, and against his beast, he shall surely be put to familys, and will cut him off, and death: and ye shall lay the heart.

all that go a whoring after him, 16 And if a woman approach to commit whoredom with Mol-

unto any beast, and lie down och, from among their people. thereto, thou shalt kill the wo-

6 ¶ And the feal that teacheth man and the beafe: they shall after such as have familiar spirits, surely be put to death; their blood and after wizards, to go a whor-

ings after them, I will even let my 17 And if a man shall take his face against that soul, and will sifter; his father's daughter, or cut him off from among his people, his mother's daughter, and sce:

7 ¶ Sanctify yourselves there-

hers nakedness, and she his fa-

fore, and he ye holy; for I am rened: it is a wicked thing: I am the L ORD your God.

and they shall be cut off in the 8 And ye shall keep my flai-

tv of their people: he hath tutes, and do them: I am the uncovered his sifter's nakedness, L ORD which fancify you. hence shall bear his iniquity.

9 ¶ For every one that coreth 18 And if a man shall lie with his father or his mother, he shall be a woman having her heknness; and surely put to death: he hath curfle shall uncover her nakedness; he ed his father or his mother, his bath discovered her fountain, and blood shall be upon him.

the hath uncovered the fountain the man that com of her blood: and both of them with adultery with another shall he cut off from among their man's wife, even he that commit-

peoples.

19 And thou shalt not uncover the adulterer and adulteress the nakedness of thy mother's shall be put to death. sifter, nor of thy father's sifter:

21 And the man that lieth for he uncovered his near kin; with his father's wife, bath un- they shall bear their iniquity.

covered his father's nakedness: 20 And if a man shall lie with both of them shall surely be put his uncle's wife, he hath uncen to death: their blood shall be up

red his uncle's nakedness: they on them.

shall bear their sin, they shall die 12 And if a man lie with his childless.
LEVITICUS.

27 And if a man shall take his for his brother's wife, it is an unclean.
28 And for his sister a virgin, thing: he hath uncovered that is nigh unto him, which hath brother's nakedness, they shall he had no husband: for her may be childless.

Ye shall therefore keep all my statutes, and all my judgments, and do them; that the people, to profane himself.

And ye shall not walk in shall have off the corner of the manners of the nations which their heard, nor make any cut

committed all their things, and therefore I abhorred them. God, and not profane the name. 24 But I have said unto you, of their God: for the offerings of Ye shall inherit their land, and I the Lord made by fire, and the will give it unto you to possess it, bread of their God they do offer; and a land that floweth with milk therefore they shall be holy.

I am the Lord your God, which have separated you that is a whore, or profane; neither shall they take a woman put herence between clean beasts and un-holy unto his God. clean, and between unclean fowls Thou shalt sanctify him and clean: and ye shall not make therefore, for he offereth the your fowls abominable by beast, bread of thy God: he shall be or by foul, or by any manner of holy unto thee: for I the Lord, living thing that creepeth on the which sanctify you, am holy. 9 9 And the daughter of any from you as unclean.

Ye shall be holy unto playing the whore, the profaneth me: for I the Lord am holy, her father: the shall be burnt and have severed you from other with fire. 10 And be that is the high.

A man also or woman that priest among his brethren, upon hath a familiar spirit, or that is a whose head the anointing oil was wizard, shall surely be put to pained, and that is consecrated to death: they shall flone them put on the garments, shall not with stones: their blood shall be uncover his head, nor rent his upon them. clothes:

CHAP. XXI.

Neither shall he go in to AND the Lord said unto Moses, any dead body, nor defile himself. speak unto the priests, the for his father, or for his mother; sons of Aaron, and say unto 12 Neither shall he go out of them. There shall none be defiled the sanctuary, nor profane the for the dead among his people. sanctuary of his God; for the 2 But for his kin, that is near crown of the anointing oil of his unto him, that is, for his mother, God is upon him: I am the Lord: and for his father, and for his 13 And he shall take a wife in son, and for his daughter, and her virginity.

CHAP. XXII.

11 A widow, or a divorced woman, or profane, or an harlot, shall take a virgin of his own people to wife.

5 Neither shall he profane his feed among his people: for I the Lord do sanctify him.

6 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

7 Speak unto Aaron, saying, Whosoever be of thy feed in their generations, that hath any abominiation, let him not approach to offer the bread of his God:

8 For whatsoever man be he that hath a blemish, he shall not approach to a blind man, or a lame, or he that hath a flat nose, or any thing superfluous.

9 Or a man that is broken-footed, or broken-handed,

10 Or crook-back, or a dwarf, or that hath a blemish in his eye, or be scurvy, or scabbed, or hath his bones broken:

12 He shall eat the bread of his God, both of the most holy, and of the holy.

23 Only he shall not go in unto the vail, nor come nigh unto the altar, because he hath a blemish: that he profane not my sanctuaries: for I the Lord do sanctify them. 24 And Moses told it unto Aaron, and to his sons, and unto all the children of Israel.

AND the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto Aaron, and to his sons, that they separate themselves from the holy things of the children of Israel, and that they profane not my holy name, in those things which they hallow unto me: I am the Lord.

3 Say unto them, Whosoever he be of all your seed, among your generations, that goeth unto the holy things which the children of Israel hallow unto the Lord, having his uncleanness upon him, that soul shall be cut off from my presence: I am the Lord.

4 What manforever of the feed of Aaron is a leper, or hath a running issue; he shall not eat of the holy things, until he be clean. And whoso toucheth any thing that is unclean by the dead, or a man whose feed goeth from him;

5 Or whosoever toucheth any creeping thing, whereby he may be made unclean; or a man of whom he may take uncleanness, whatsoever uncleanness he hath; or be scurfy, or scabbed, or hath his bones broken:

6 The soul which hath touched any flesh shall be unclean until even, and shall not eat of the seed of Aaron the priest, holy things, unless he wash his shall come nigh to offer the offerings of the Lord made by fire;

7 And when the sun is down, he shall be clean, and shall afterward eat of the holy things, because it is his food.

8 That which dieth of itself, or is torn with beasts, he shall not eat, to defile himself therewith: I am the Lord.

9 They shall therefore keep mine ordinance, lest they bear sin for it, and die therefore, if they profane it: I the Lord do sanctify them. 10 There shall no stranger eat of the holy thing: a goatherd of the priest, or an hired servant shall not eat of the holy thing.

11 But if the priest buy any fowl with his money, he shall eat of it, and he that is born in his house: they shall eat of his meat.

12 If the priest's daughter also be
LEVITICUS.

be married unto a stranger, she unto the Lord, nor make an offering of the fire by fire of them upon the holy things.

13 But if the priest's daughter be a widow, or divorced, and have that hath anything superfluous or no child, and is returned unto her taking in his parts, that myself father's house, as in her youth, thou offer for a free-will-offering; she shall eat of her father's meat; but for a vow it shall not be but there shall no stranger eat accepted thereof.

14 Ye shall not offer unto the Lord a dead bird, or one broken by the beasts, nor of the fowls which is dead, or rotten, or with flies upon it; for there shall be no meat-offering acceptable to the Lord.

15 And in aback, or a lamb, or a kid, be not offered unto the Lord any flesh with beans; but the flesh shall be eaten that same day or it shall be left unto the morning.

16 And whatsoever hath the blemish, that shall ye not offer; for it shall not be acceptable for you. I am the Lord.

17 And whatsoever offereth a sacrifice of peace offerings unto the Lord, to accomplish his vow, or his freewill-offering in heaves, he shall make perfect, to be accepted; there shall be no blemish therein.

18 Blind, or broken, or maimed, or having a wen, or scabbed, ye shall not offer thereof unto the Lord.

CHAP. XXII.

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, Con of shall be two tenth-deals of fine flour mingled with oil, an offering which ye shall proclaim is holy made by fire unto the Lord, for a burnt-offering to the Lord, and the drink-offering thereof shall be of wine.

3 Six days shall work be done, the fourth part of an hinth the seventh day is the sabbath. And ye shall eat neither of flesh, nor holy convocation; ye bread, nor parched corn, nor shall do no work therein: it is the sabbath day of rest for all the children of Israel in all your dwellings, which ye shall proclaim in their feasts, you from the morrow after the first month at even, is the Lord's brought the sheaf of the wave-offering; seven sabbaths shall be.

4 And on the fifteenth day of complete, the same month, is the sabbath of the Lord; their the seventh sabbath, shall ye seven days ye shall cat unleavened number fifty days, and ye shall bread.

5 In the first day ye shall have Lord.

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, Con of shall be two tenth-deals of fine flour mingled with oil, an offering which ye shall proclaim is holy made by fire unto the Lord, for a burnt-offering to the Lord, and the drink-offering thereof shall be of wine.

3 Six days shall work be done, the fourth part of an hinth the seventh day is the sabbath. And ye shall eat neither of flesh, nor holy convocation; ye bread, nor parched corn, nor shall do no work therein: it is the sabbath day of rest for all the children of Israel in all your dwellings, which ye shall proclaim in their feasts, you from the morrow after the first month at even, is the Lord's brought the sheaf of the wave-offering; seven sabbaths shall be.

4 And on the fifteenth day of complete, the same month, is the sabbath of the Lord; their the seventh sabbath, shall ye seven days ye shall cat unleavened number fifty days, and ye shall bread.

5 In the first day ye shall have Lord.

6 And ye shall offer with the LoRD spake unto Israel, saying, Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, The wave-offering for the burnt-offering, consecrate unto the Lord, offer it at your own will.

9 On the same day it shall be eaten up; ye shall leave none of it until the morrow; I am the Lord.

10 Then ye shall sacrifice one male without blemish, of the beaves, of the sheep, or of the goats.

11 And whatsoever hath a blemish, that shall ye not offer; for it shall not be acceptable for you. I am the Lord.

12 And whatsoever offereth a sacrifice of peace offerings unto the Lord, to accomplish his vow, or his free-will-offering in heaves, I am the Lord which hallow you; and if it be perfect, to be accepted; there shall be no blemish therein.

13 Blind, or broken, or maimed, or having a wen, or scabbed, ye shall not offer thereof unto the Lord.

CHAP. XXIII.

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, Con of shall be two tenth-deals of fine flour mingled with oil, an offering which ye shall proclaim is holy made by fire unto the Lord, for a burnt-offering to the Lord, and the drink-offering thereof shall be of wine.

3 Six days shall work be done, the fourth part of an hinth the seventh day is the sabbath. And ye shall eat neither of flesh, nor holy convocation; ye bread, nor parched corn, nor shall do no work therein: it is the sabbath day of rest for all the children of Israel in all your dwellings, which ye shall proclaim in their feasts, you from the morrow after the first month at even, is the Lord's brought the sheaf of the wave-offering; seven sabbaths shall be.

4 And on the fifteenth day of complete, the same month, is the sabbath of the Lord; their the seventh sabbath, shall ye seven days ye shall cat unleavened number fifty days, and ye shall bread.

5 In the first day ye shall have Lord.

6 And ye shall offer with the LoRD spake unto Israel, saying, Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, The wave-offering for the burnt-offering, consecrate unto the Lord, offer it at your own will.

9 On the same day it shall be eaten up; ye shall leave none of it until the morrow; I am the Lord.

10 Then ye shall sacrifice one male without blemish, of the beaves, of the sheep, or of the goats.

11 And whatsoever hath a blemish, that shall ye not offer; for it shall not be acceptable for you. I am the Lord.

12 And whatsoever offereth a sacrifice of peace offerings unto the Lord, to accomplish his vow, or his free-will-offering in heaves, I am the Lord which hallow you; and if it be perfect, to be accepted; there shall be no blemish therein.

13 Blind, or broken, or maimed, or having a wen, or scabbed, ye shall not offer thereof unto the Lord.

CHAP. XXII.

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, Con of shall be two tenth-deals of fine flour mingled with oil, an offering which ye shall proclaim is holy made by fire unto the Lord, for a burnt-offering to the Lord, and the drink-offering thereof shall be of wine.

3 Six days shall work be done, the fourth part of an hinth the seventh day is the sabbath. And ye shall eat neither of flesh, nor holy convocation; ye bread, nor parched corn, nor shall do no work therein: it is the sabbath day of rest for all the children of Israel in all your dwellings, which ye shall proclaim in their feasts, you from the morrow after the first month at even, is the Lord's brought the sheaf of the wave-offering; seven sabbaths shall be.

4 And on the fifteenth day of complete, the same month, is the sabbath of the Lord; their the seventh sabbath, shall ye seven days ye shall cat unleavened number fifty days, and ye shall bread.

5 In the first day ye shall have Lord.

6 And ye shall offer with the LoRD spake unto Israel, saying, Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, The wave-offering for the burnt-offering, consecrate unto the Lord, offer it at your own will.

9 On the same day it shall be eaten up; ye shall leave none of it until the morrow; I am the Lord.

10 Then ye shall sacrifice one male without blemish, of the beaves, of the sheep, or of the goats.

11 And whatsoever hath a blemish, that shall ye not offer; for it shall not be acceptable for you. I am the Lord.

12 And whatsoever offereth a sacrifice of peace offerings unto the Lord, to accomplish his vow, or his free-will-offering in heaves, I am the Lord which hallow you; and if it be perfect, to be accepted; there shall be no blemish therein.

13 Blind, or broken, or maimed, or having a wen, or scabbed, ye shall not offer thereof unto the Lord.
the self-same day, that is the sabbath; an holy convocation unto you: of rest, and ye shall afflict your
souls: in the ninth day of the month shall be a statute for ever in all generation throughout your dwellings.
22 And when ye reap the firstfruits of your field, ye shall bring a sheaf of the firstfruits of your field unto the house of God.
23 And Aaron shall wave the sheaf before the Lord, that was accepted for a wave-offering: and the priest shall heave it in the name of the Lord.
24 And the priest shall wave it in the day of thesgiving, and it shall be holy for you, whithersoever the wave-offerings of the Lord be wave.
25 Ye shall offer no sabbath work therein: but ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the Lord: seven days shall it be a sabbath unto you.
26 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,
27 Also on the tenth day of this month, let all your congregations be assembled before the Lord in the tabernacle of the congregation,
28 And ye shall make an atonement for the sabbath, because the tabernacle of the congregation shall be sanctified by reason of the sabbath: and ye shall consecrate yourselves: for it is a sabbath unto the Lord.
29 For whatsoever soul it be that continueth to work on this sabbath shall be cut off from the midst of the congregation.
30 Ye shall have no work in the same day: but it shall be a sabbath unto you: therefore shall ye keep the sabbath in the midst of your land.
31 Ye shall have no manner of willow work of the sabbath day: and all your dwellings shall be sanctified for sabbath.
32 And ye shall keep the sabbath in the midst of your land for ever, throughout all your generations. And ye shall give the sabbath a rest, as the Lord hath commanded you.
33 And it shall be unto you as a sign between you and the Lord, that ye may remember the sabbath to keep it holy. And the Lord blessed the sabbath day, and hallowed it, because the Lord rested in the seventh day from all his works that he made in six days, and blessed the seventh day, and hallowed it.
Breach for breach; eye for eye, tooth for tooth: as he hath seven sabbaths of years unto thee, caused a blemish in a man, so seven times seven years; and the sabbath it be done to him again.

And he that killeth a beast, he shall restore it; and he that killeth a man, he shall be put to death.

Ye shall have one manner of the tenth day of the sabbath, as well for the stranger, month in month: in the day of atonement as for one that is your own country: shall ye make the trumpets sound for I saw the Lord your God throughout all your land.

And Moses spake unto the children of Israel, that they tithed year, and proclaim liberty throughout all the land, unto all cursed out of the camp, and stone the inhabitants thereof: it shall be with stones: and the children of Israel did as the Lord commanded Moses.

And the Lord spake unto Moses in mount Sinai, say, 11 A jubilee shall that fiftieth year he unto you; ye shall not sow, neither reap that which groweth of itself in it, nor gather the vineyard, nor gat unto them, When that the grapes in it of thy vine ye come into the land which I undressed give you, then shall the land keep a sabbath unto the Lord: it shall rest every seventh year, and ye shall not sow thy vineyard, and gather fruit thereof.

In the year of this jubilee in the fruit thereof: ye shall return every man unto his vineyard, and every man unto his field.

That which groweth of its own accord of thy harvest, thou years after the jubilee, thou shalt not reap, neither gather the move of thy neighbour, and according to the number of the years of it a year of rest unto the land: the fruits he shall fell unto thee.

And the sabbath of the land 16 According to the multitude shall be meat for you: for thee, for years thou shalt increase the and for thy servant, and for thy peg, and for the price thereof, and according to the aid, and for thy hired servant, frowns of years thou shalt diminish and for thy stranger that sojourn, lish the price of it, for according to the number of the years of the jubilee.

And for thy cattle, and for fruits doth he fell unto thee.

But the earth that are in thy land, Ye shall not therefore oppress one another; but thou shalt not offer any more any money upon usury, nor lend thou shalt not give him thy money upon usury, nor lend him.

And if thy brother that is waxen poor, and if thou brother be waxen poor, and fallen in decay, hear my voice, let not the stranger, or the sojourner, or the poor of thy people.

Then let him count the increase, and shall give to him, that he may return unto his possession.

And if he be not able to repay, the无力 of him: 1 The field of the feheits of their cities may not be sold, nor for all, nor for any of his possession, may be redeemed.

But the field of the children of Israel.

And in all the land of your possession ye shall grant a redemption for the land.

For if thy brother be waxen poor, and sold for ever: for the land is mine; and the cities of the cities of the Levites, may become jubile, shall go out in the year of jubile: for the houses of the children of Israel.

And if a man purchase of the Levites, then the house that was sold, and the city of his possession, may come in, ye shall eat of the old year, and it shall bring forth fruit be redeemed, and they shall go out in the jubile.

And ye shall sow the eighth year, and eat of old fruit out of the cities of the Levites, and the cities of the cities of their possession, may be redeemed.

And if a man purchase of the Levites, then the house that was sold, and the city of his possession, shall go out in the year of jubile: for the houses of the children of Israel.

But notwithstanding the cities of the Levites, and the houses of the cities of their possession, may become jubile, shall go out in the year of jubile: for the houses of the children of Israel.

And if a man purchase of the Levites, then the house that was sold, and the city of his possession, may become jubile, shall go out in the year of jubile: for the houses of the children of Israel.

But the field of the children of Israel.

And in all the land of your possession ye shall grant a redemption for the land.

For if thy brother be waxen poor, and sold for ever: for the land is mine; and the cities of the cities of the Levites, may become jubile, shall go out in the year of jubile: for the houses of the children of Israel.

But the field of the children of Israel.

And in all the land of your possession ye shall grant a redemption for the land.

For if thy brother be waxen poor, and sold for ever: for the land is mine; and the cities of the cities of their possession, may become jubile, shall go out in the year of jubile: for the houses of the children of Israel.

But the field of the children of Israel.

And in all the land of your possession ye shall grant a redemption for the land.

For if thy brother be waxen poor, and sold for ever: for the land is mine; and the cities of the cities of their possession, may become jubile, shall go out in the year of jubile: for the houses of the children of Israel.

But the field of the children of Israel.

And in all the land of your possession ye shall grant a redemption for the land.

For if thy brother be waxen poor, and sold for ever: for the land is mine; and the cities of the cities of their possession, may become jubile, shall go out in the year of jubile: for the houses of the children of Israel.

But the field of the children of Israel.

And in all the land of your possession ye shall grant a redemption for the land.

For if thy brother be waxen poor, and sold for ever: for the land is mine; and the cities of the cities of their possession, may become jubile, shall go out in the year of jubile: for the houses of the children of Israel.

But the field of the children of Israel.

And in all the land of your possession ye shall grant a redemption for the land.

For if thy brother be waxen poor, and sold for ever: for the land is mine; and the cities of the cities of their possession, may become jubile, shall go out in the year of jubile: for the houses of the children of Israel.

But the field of the children of Israel.

And in all the land of your possession ye shall grant a redemption for the land.

For if thy brother be waxen poor, and sold for ever: for the land is mine; and the cities of the cities of their possession, may become jubile, shall go out in the year of jubile: for the houses of the children of Israel.

But the field of the children of Israel.

And in all the land of your possession ye shall grant a redemption for the land.

For if thy brother be waxen poor, and sold for ever: for the land is mine; and the cities of the cities of their possession, may become jubile, shall go out in the year of jubile: for the houses of the children of Israel.

But the field of the children of Israel.

And in all the land of your possession ye shall grant a redemption for the land.

For if thy brother be waxen poor, and sold for ever: for the land is mine; and the cities of the cities of their possession, may become jubile, shall go out in the year of jubile: for the houses of the children of Israel.

But the field of the children of Israel.

And in all the land of your possession ye shall grant a redemption for the land.

For if thy brother be waxen poor, and sold for ever: for the land is mine; and the cities of the cities of their possession, may become jubile, shall go out in the year of jubile: for the houses of the children of Israel.

But the field of the children of Israel.

And in all the land of your possession ye shall grant a redemption for the land.

For if thy brother be waxen poor, and sold for ever: for the land is mine; and the cities of the cities of their possession, may become jubile, shall go out in the year of jubile: for the houses of the children of Israel.

But the field of the children of Israel.

And in all the land of your possession ye shall grant a redemption for the land.

For if thy brother be waxen poor, and sold for ever: for the land is mine; and the cities of the cities of their possession, may become jubile, shall go out in the year of jubile: for the houses of the children of Israel.

But the field of the children of Israel.

And in all the land of your possession ye shall grant a redemption for the land.

For if thy brother be waxen poor, and sold for ever: for the land is mine; and the cities of the cities of their possession, may become jubile, shall go out in the year of jubile: for the houses of the children of Israel.

But the field of the children of Israel.

And in all the land of your possession ye shall grant a redemption for the land.

For if thy brother be waxen poor, and sold for ever: for the land is mine; and the cities of the cities of their possession, may become jubile, shall go out in the year of jubile: for the houses of the children of Israel.

But the field of the children of Israel.

And in all the land of your possession ye shall grant a redemption for the land.

For if thy brother be waxen poor, and sold for ever: for the land is mine; and the cities of the cities of their possession, may become jubile, shall go out in the year of jubile: for the houses of the children of Israel.

But the field of the children of Israel.

And in all the land of your possession ye shall grant a redemption for the land.

For if thy brother be waxen poor, and sold for ever: for the land is mine; and the cities of the cities of their possession, may become jubile, shall go out in the year of jubile: for the houses of the children of Israel.

But the field of the children of Israel.
LEVITICUS.

49 Either his uncle, or his un-
compeH him to serve as a cle:<son may redeem him, or may

bond-servant:

49 But as an hired servant, and his family may redeem him: or,
as a sojourner, he shall be with if he be able, he may redeem him-
thee, and shall serve thee unto the self

year of jubilee.

41 And then shall he depart him that bought him, from the
from thee, both he and his child-
ren with him, and shall return unto the year of jubilee: and the
unto his own family, and unto price of his fale shall be accord-
the poWhich of his fathers shall ing unto the number of years, ac-
cording to the time of an hired
he return.

For they are my servants,
which I brought forth out of the
land of Egypt; they shall not be
fold as bond-men.

43 Thou shalt not rule over tion, out of the money that be
him with rigour, but shalt fear was bought for.
thy God.

44 Both thy bond-men, and few years unto the year of jubilee,
thy bond-maids, which thou shalt count with him, and have,
shall be of the heathen that according unto his years shall he
are round about you; of them give him again the price of his
shall ye buy bond-men and bond-
 redemption.

45 Moreover, of the children want shall be with him: and
of the strangers that do sojourn the other shall not rule with rigour
among you, of them shall ye over him in thy fight.

46 And ye shall take them as
For unto me the children of
an inheritance for your children Israel are servants, they are my
after you, to inherit them for a servants whom I brought forth
poeclesion, they shall be your bond-
out of the land of Egypt: I am
men for ever; but over your the Lord your God.

brethren, the children of Israel,
ye shall not rule one over another.

YE shall make you no idols
nor graven image, neither

with rigour.

47 ¶ And if a sojourner or rear you up a standing image, ne-
franger wax rich by thee, and ther shall ye set up any image of
hymnother that dwelleth by him stoe in your land, to bow down

wax poor, and sell himself unto unto it: for I am the Lord your

be stranger or sojourner by thee, God.
or to the stock of the stranger's

 brethren may be redeemed again; one of
3 ¶ If ye walk in my statutes, his
his brethren may redeem him: and keep my commandments, and

and do them;

4 Then will I give you rain in
due season, and the land shall
yield her increases, and the trees of
the field shall yield their fruit.

5 And your threshing shall reach
unto the vintage, and the vin-
tage shall reach unto the sowing-
time: and ye shall eat your bread
to the full, and dwell in your
land safely.

6 And I will give peace in the
land, and ye shall lie down, and
none shall make you afraid: and
I will rid evil beasts out of the
land, neither shall the sword go
through your land.

7 And ye shall have peace in your
enemies, and they shall fall before
you by the sword.

8 And five of you shall chafe
an hundred, and an hundred of
you shall put ten thousand to
fight: and your enemies shall
fall before you by the sword.

9 For I will have respect unto
you, and make you fruitful, and
multiply you, and establish my
covenant with you.

10 And ye shall eat old stores,
and bring forth the old because of
the new.

11 And I will set my tabernae-
cle amongst you: and my soul
shall not abhor you.

12 And I will walk among
you, and will be your God, and
ye shall be my people.

13 I am the Lord your God,
which brought you forth out of
the land of Egypt, that ye should
not be their bond men; and I
have broken the bands of your
yoke, and made you go yeoke:

14 ¶ But if ye will not hearken
unto me, and will not do all these
commandments;

15 And if ye shall despise my
statutes, or if your soul abhor
my judgments, so that ye will not
do all my commandments, but

that ye break my covenant:

16 I also will do this unto you,
I will even appoint over you terror,
consumption, and the burning a-
gue, that shall consume the eyes,
and cause sorrow of heart: and ye
shall sow your seed in vain; for
your enemies shall eat it.

17 And I will set my face a-
gainst you, and ye shall be slain
before your enemies; they that
hate you shall reign over you; and
ye shall die when none purifieth
you.

18 And if ye will not yet for
all this hearken unto me, then I
will punish you seven times more
for your sins.

19 And I will break the pride
of your power; and I will make
your heaven as iron, and your
earth as brass:

20 And your strength shall be
spent in vain: for your land shall
not yield her increase, neither
shall the trees of the land yield
their fruits.

21 ¶ And if ye walk contrary
unto me, and will not hearken
unto me; I will bring seven times
more plagues upon you, according
to your sins.

22 I will also send wild beasts
among you, which shall rob you
of your children, and defray your
cattle, and make you few in num-
ber; and your high-ways shall be
defolate.

23 And if ye will not be re-
formed by me by these things,
but will walk contrary unto me:

24 Then will I also walk con-
trary unto you, and will punish
you yet seven times for your sins.

25 And I will bring a sword
upon you, that shall avenge the
quarrel of my covenant: and
when ye are gathered together
within your cities, I will send the
peacemakers among you: and ye
shall
LEVITICUS.

shall be delivered into the hand found of a shaken leaf shall chance of the enemy.

26 And when I have broken from a sword: and they shall the leaf of your bread, ten weeks when none pursueth; men shall take your bread in one. 37 And they shall fall one upon another, as it were before a your bread again by weight: and sword, when none pursueth: and ye shall eat and not be satisfied: ye shall have no power to stand.

27 And if ye will not for all your enemies.

this hearken unto me, but walk 38 And ye shall perish among the heathen, and the land of your fathers.

28 Then I will walk contrary unto you a fury: and I, even 39 And they that are left of me, shall chastise you seven times for your iniquity, in your enemies lands; and also in the iniquities of their of your sons, and the flesh of fathers shall they pine away with your daughters shall ye eat them.

30 And I will destroy your high places, and cut down your iniquity, and the iniquity of their images, and call your carcasses upon fathers, with their trespasses which on the carcasses of your idols, and they transgressed against me, and my soul shall abhor you.

31 And I will make your cities desolate unto me; waste, and bring your sanctuaries unto yourself: 41 And that I also have walked unto defolation, and I will not contrary unto them, and have brought them into the land of their enemies: if then their unclean old land.

32 And I will bring the land's uncircumcised hearts to be humbled, into defolation: and your enemies and they that accept of the punishes, which dwell therein, shall afflict their iniquity: be afflicted at it.

33 And I will scatter you a covenant with Jacob, and also my sons the heathen, and will draw covenant with Isaac, and also my out a sword after you: and your covenant with Abraham will I land shall be defolate, and your cities waste.

34 Then shall the land enjoy 43 The land also shall be left her Sabbaths, as long as it lieth of them, and shall enjoy her Sabbaths, and ye be in your ene-bath, while she liveth defolates land: even then shall the without them: and they shall land rest, and enjoy her Sab accept of the punishment of their baths.

35 As long as it lieth defolate they defined my judgments, and it shall rest: because it did not because their soul abhorred my rest in your Sabbaths when ye fasts.

36 And yet for all that, when and upon them that are they be in the land of their enemies.

left alive of you, I will send a mias, I will not call them away, faintness into their hearts in the which will I abhor them, to destroy the land of their enemies: and the they them utterly, and to break my my covenant with them: for I the priest value him.

and the Lord their God. 9 And if it be a beast whereof

43 But I will for their sakes men bring an offering unto the remember the covenant of their Lord: all that any man giveth of ancestors, whom I brought forth such unto the Lord shall be holy.

out of the land of Egypt, in the 10 He shall not alter it, now sight of the heathen, that I might change it, for a good, or a be their God: I am the Lord. bad for a good: and if he shall

46 These are the statutes, and at all change beast for beast; then judgments, and laws, which the earth, and the exchange thereof shall Lord made between him and be holy.

the children of Israel, in mount 11 And if it be any unclean Sinai, by the hand of Moses.

CHAP. XXVII.

AND the Lord spake unto the people, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When they, whether it be good or bad: as a man shall make a singular vow, though value it, who are the priest, the persons shall be for the Lord, so shall it be, by thy estimation.

3 And thy estimation shall be, it, then he shall add a fifth part of the male from twenty years thereof unto thy estimation, old, even unto sixty years old: 14 And when a man shall even thy estimation shall be fifty shekels of silver, after the shekel, the Lord; then the priest shall estimate it, whether it be good or bad.

4 And if it be a male, then bad: as the priest shall estimate thy estimation shall be thirty it, so shall it stand.

5 And if he that sanctified it 15 And if he be twenty years old, he shall add the fifth part of the money of thy estimation unto it, and the male twenty shekels, and for it shall be his.

6 And if it be from a month unto the Lord some part of a field old, even unto five years old; of his possession; then thy estimation shall be of the male five shekels of silver, and for the female thy estimation shall be valued at fifty shekels of silver.

7 And if it be from sixty years 17 If he sanctify his field from old and above; if it be a male, the year of jubilee, according to then thy estimation shall be of the male five shekels of silver, and for the female thy estimation shall be valued at fifty shekels of silver.

8 But if he be poorer than thy 18. But if he sanctify his field after the jubilee, then the priest shall reckon unto him the money estimation, then he shall present according to the years that reckoned before the priest, and the remain, even unto the year of the priest shall value of them: according jubile, and it shall be abated from to his ability that vowed, shall thy estimation.

H 3 19 An
28 Notwithstanding, no devoted shall be redeemed, nor shall a field, or if he have sold the field, or if he have sold the field, or if he have sold the field, or if he have sold the field, or if he have sold the field, or if he have sold the field, or if he have sold the field, or if he have sold the field, or if he have sold the field, or if he have sold the field, or if he have sold the field, or if he have sold the field, or if he have sold

29 None devoted, which shall be devoted of men, shall be redeemed; but shall surely be put to death.

30 And if a man sanctify unto the Lord a field which he hath bought, which is not of the fields of his possession:

31 Then the priest shall reckon unto him the worth of the field, even unto the year of the jubilee; and he shall give thee the tithe of his tithes, which shall be the tithe of the field.

32 And in the year of the jubilee the field shall return unto him of whom it was bought, even to him to whom the possession of the land did belong.

33 And all the tithe thereof shall be according to the shekel of the sanctuary; twenty shekels shall be the shekel.

34 Only the firstling of the beasts, which should be the Lord's firstling, no man shall sanctify it; whether it be ox, or sheep, or heifer: it is the Lord's.

35 And if it be of an unclean beast, then he shall redeem it ac-

36 The Fourth Book of Moses, called NUMBERS.
tribe of their fathers, were not of Judah pitch, throughout their
numbered among them.
48 For the Lord had spoken

unto him, Amminadab shall be captain of the
children of Judah.
49 Only thou shalt: not number 4. And his host, and those that
the tribe of Levi, neither take the were numbered of them, were
fun of them among the children three-score and fourteen thousand
Israel; and six hundred.
50 But thou shalt appoint the 5. And those that do pitch next
Levites over the tabernacle of tent unto him, shall be the tribe of li-
timony, and over all the vessels schar: and Nethaneel the son of
thereof, and over all things that Zuar shall be captain of the child-
being to it: they shall bear the ren of Issachar.
tabernacle, and all the vessels 6. And his host, and those that
thereof, and they shall minister were numbered thereof, werefifty
unto it, and shall encamp round and four thousand and four hun-
dred.
51 And when the tabernacle 7 Then the tribe of Zebulun: setteth
feteth forward, the Levites shall and Eliah the son of Helon shall
take it down: and when the tab-
be captain of the children of Ze-
bunlun, shall set it up: and the
guard that cometh nigh shall be
put to death.
52 And the children of Israel
died. 8 And his host, and those that
thereof, and his host shall be numbered thereof, were fifty
and seven thousand and four hun-
dred.
53 And the children of Israel 9. All that were numbered in
their tents every man by his own camp, and every man
by his own standard, throughout
their hosts.
54 But the Levites shall pitch round about the tabernacle of tef-
timony: that there be no wrath
upon the congregation of the children of Israel: and the Le-
vites shall keep the charge of the tabernacle of testimony.
55 And the children of Israel did according to all that the Lord
commanded Moses, so did they.
C H A P. II.

A N D the Lord spake unto Mo-
es and unto Aaron, saying,
2 Every man of the children of 12. And those which pitch by
Israel shall pitch by his own him shall be the tribe of Simeon:
standard, with the enoom of their and the captain of the children of
son of Zuriethaddai.
3 And his host, and those that 13. And his host, and those
shall they pitch, that were numbered of them, were fifty and nine thousand and
ward the rising of the sun, shall three hundred.
47 But the Levites, after the
tribe

numb.
the captain of the sons of Gad; they shall go forward in the third
shall be Eliaphel the son of Deuel. rank.

15. And his hoff, and those of the standard of the camp
that were numbered of them, of Dan shall be on the north side,
were forty and five thousand and by their armies: and the captain
six hundred and fifty,
of the children of Dan shall be.
16. All that were numbered in Hezer the son of Ammihud,
the camp of Reuben, were an
day hundred thousand, and fifty and 26. And his hoff, and those that
one thousand and four hundred were numbered of them, were
and fifty, throughout their ar-three score and two thousand and
mies: and they shall set forth in seven hundred
the second rank.
17. Then the tabernacle of him, shall be the tribe of Asher
the congregation shall set forward and the captain of the children
with the camp of the Levites, in of Asher shall be Pagiel, the son
of the midst of the camp: as they Oban.
encamp, so shall they set forward, 28. And his hoff, and those
every man in his place, by their that were numbered of them,
standards.
18. On the west-side shall be five hundred
of the standard of the camp of Ephraim,
29. Then the tribe of Naphtalim, the tribe of Asher shall be Pagiel, the
according to their numbers: li: the captain of the child-
and the captain of the sons of Naphtali shall be Abihu, the
Ephraim shall be Eliaham the son of Enan.
of Ammihud.
30. And his hoff, and those
19. And his hoff, and those that that were numbered of them,
were forty and one thousand and
the standard of the camp of Manasseh:
21. And his hoff, and those that that were numbered of them,
were thirty and two thousand were numbered of the children of
and two hundred.
22. Then the tribe of Benjamin: thers; all those that were near
and the captain of the sons of the camp of Benjamin shall be Abidan, the son
their hoffs, were six hundred
of Gideon.
23. And his hoff, and those five hundred and fifty,
that were numbered of them, were
33. But the Levites were not
three hundred and five thousand and four hundred among the children of
Israel; as the Lord commanded.
24. All that were numbered of Mofes,
the camp of Ephraim, were an
34. And the children of Israel
hundred, thousand, and eight did according to all that the
thousand and an hundred, Lord commanded Mose
throughout their armies; and they pitched by their standards.

CHAP. III.

and so they set forward, every to Mose, saying,
one after their families, accord-
12. And I, behold, I have tak-
ing to the house of their fathers. en the Levites from among the
children of Israel, instead of all

2. There are the names of Because all the first-born are
the sons of Aaron; Nadab the mine; for on the day that I made
first-born, and Abihu, Eleazar, all the first born in the land of
and Ithamar. Egypt, I hallowed unto me all
3. These are the names of the first-born of Israel, both man
sons of Aaron, the priests which and heath; mine shall they be: I
were anointed, whom he con-
erated to minister in the priest's
offices.
4. And Nadab and Abihu died nai, saying,

15. Number the children of Liberated strange fire before the Lord, vi, after the house of their fa-
in the wilderness of Sinai, and thers, by their families: every
they had no children; and Ele-
male from a month old and up-
zar and Ithamar ministered in the
ward, shall thou number them.
priest's office, in the sight of A-
aron their father.
16. And Mose numbered them,
according to the word of the
Lord, as he was commanded.
17. And these were the sons of
to Mose, saying,
6. Bring the tribe of Levi near, Levi, by their names: Gerhon,
and present them before Aaron and Kohath, and Merari.
7. And they shall keep his chashe, and the charge of the

19. And the sons of Kohath by
whole congregation before the ta-
their families: Amram, and Le-

20. And the sons of Merari by
3. They shall keep all the ir families; Mahli, and Mushi;
infruments of the tabernacle of these are the families of the Le-
ed the congregation, and the charge vites according to the house of
the children of Israel, to do their fathers,

21. Of Gerhon was the family
9. And thou shalt give the Le-
the family of the Libonites, and the family
vites unto Aaron and to his sons; of the Shimites: these are the fa-
tures are wholly given unto him miles of the Gerbonites:
out of the children of Israel.
22. Those that were numbered.
10. And thou shalt appoint An-
the number and his sons, and they shall be of all themale, from a month
wait on their priest's office: and old and upward, even those that
the stranger that cometh nigh were numbered of them were se-
shall be put to death.

23. The families of the Ger-
onites;
NUMBERS.

34 And those that were num-
bered of the Gerhimites, number of all the males from a
hundred, the son of Lael, month old and upward, were six
hundred;
35 And the charge of the sons thousand and two hundred,
of Gerham, in the tabernacle of the congregation, 34 And the chief of the house of the congregation, shall be the ta-
of the father of the families of the tabernacle, and the tent, the-cover of Merari was Zuriel the son of A-
ing thereof, and the hanging for biahail: these shall pitch on the
the door of the tabernacle of the side of the tabernacle northward;
36 And under the eulogy and
37 And the hangings of the charge of the sons of Merari, half
the court, and the curtain for the door of the tabernacle, half
door of the court, which is by the and the bars thereof, and the pit
of the tabernacle, and by the altar round bars thereof, and the sockets there-
about, and the cords of it, for all of, and all the vessels thereof, and the
service thereof. all that serveth thereto,
38 And of Kohath was the
39 And the pillars of the court
family of the Amramites, and the round about, and their sockets
family of the Hebrumites, and the
38 And those that encamp
family of the Uzzielites: these before the tabernacle toward the
are the families of the Koha-
cast, even before the tabernacle of the
39 In the number of all the Mose and Aaron, and his sons,
males, from a month old and up keeping the charge of the san-
ward, were eight thousand and thirty, for the charge of the child-
fix hundred, keeping the charge ren of Israel: and the stranger
of the sanctuary. that cometh nigh shall be put to
40 The families of the sons of death.
Kohath shall pitch on the side of
41 All that were numbered of
the tabernacle southward. the Levites, which Moses and Aar-
40 And the chief of the house of the sons numbered at the command-
of the father of the families of the men of the Lord, throughout
Kohahites, shall be Elizaphan their families, all the males from
son of Uzziel, a month old and upward, were
41 And their charge shall be the twenty and two thousand
ark, and the table, and the candle-
hick, and the altar, and the vest to Moses. Number all the flicks
of the sanctuary wherewith born of the males of the children
of the sanctuary, and the hanging, of Israel, from a month old and
all the service thereof. upward, and take the number of
42 And Eleazar the son of their names.
Aaron the priest shall be chief of
41 And thou shalt take the re-
over the chief of the Levites, and vites for me (I am the Lord) the
have the oversight of them that feed of all the first-born among
keep the charge of the sanctuary. the children of Israel: and the
31 Of Merari was the family of the Levites, instead of
of the Mahlites, and the family all the principal among the family of the
Mashites: these are the of the children of Israel.
41 And

CHAP. IV.

41 And Moses numbered, as
the Lord commanded him, all
the first-born among the children
of Israel.
42 And all the first-born males,
by the number of names, from a
month old and upward, of those
that were numbered of them,
were twenty and two thousand
and three hundred and thirteen.
44 And the Lord spake unto
Moses, saying,
45 Take the Levites in stead
of all the first-born among the
children of Israel, and the cattle
of the Levites instead of their
children: and the Levites shall be
mine. I am the Lord.
46 And for those that are to be
redeemed of the two hundred and
three hundred and thirteen, of the
first-born of the children of Israel,
which are more than the Levites;
47 Thou shalt even take five
shekels apiece by the poll, after
the shekel of the sanctuary shalt
thou take them: the shekel is
twenty gerahs.
48 And thou shalt give the mo-
ney, wherewith the odd number
of them is to be redeemed, unto
Aaron and to his sons.
49 And Moses took the re-
demption money of them that
were over and above them that
were redeemed by the Levites.
50 Of the first-born of the
children of Israel took he the
money; at a thousand three hundred
and three hundred and three
shekels, after the shekel of the
sanctuary.
51 And Moses gave the money,
of them that were redeemed, unto
Aaron, and to his sons, according
to the word of the Lord, as the
Lord commanded Moses.

AND the Lord spake unto
Moses, and unto Aaron,

CHAP. IV.

41 And the sons of Kohath
were in the service of the
Levites, in the tabernacle
of the congregation, about
the most holy things.
42 And when the camp setteth
forward, Aaron shall come and
his sons, and they shall take down
the covering vail, and cover the
ark of testimony with it:
43 And shall put thereon the
covering of badgers skins, and
shall spread over it a cloth wholly
of blue, and shall put in the
flames thereof.
44 And upon the table of shew-
bread they shall spread a cloth
of blue, and put therein the dities,
and the spoons, and the bowls,
and covers to cover withal: and
the continual bread shall be thereon.
45 And shall spread upon
them a cloth of scarlet, and cover
the same with a covering of badg-
er skins, and shall put in the
flames thereof.
46 And they shall take a cloth
of blue, and cover the candlestick
of the light, and his lamps, and
his tongs, and his snuff-dishes,
and all the oil-vessels thereof,
wherewith they minister unto it.
47 And they shall put it, and
all the vessels thereof, within a
covering of badgers skins, and
shall put it upon a bar.
48 And upon the golden altar
they shall spread a cloth of blue,
and cover it with a covering of
badgers skins, and shall put to the
flames thereof.

A N D the Lord spake unto
Moses, and unto Aaron,

CHAP. IV.

41 And the sons of Kohath
were in the service of the
Levites, in the tabernacle
of the congregation, about
the most holy things.
42 And when the camp setteth
forward, Aaron shall come and
his sons, and they shall take down
the covering vail, and cover the
ark of testimony with it:
43 And shall put thereon the
covering of badgers skins, and
shall spread over it a cloth wholly
of blue, and shall put in the
flames thereof.
44 And upon the table of shew-
bread they shall spread a cloth
of blue, and put therein the dities,
and the spoons, and the bowls,
and covers to cover withal: and
the continual bread shall be thereon.
45 And shall spread upon
them a cloth of scarlet, and cover
the same with a covering of badg-
er skins, and shall put in the
flames thereof.
46 And they shall take a cloth
of blue, and cover the candlestick
of the light, and his lamps, and
his tongs, and his snuff-dishes,
and all the oil-vessels thereof,
wherewith they minister unto it.
47 And they shall put it, and
all the vessels thereof, within a
covering of badgers skins, and
shall put it upon a bar.
48 And upon the golden altar
they shall spread a cloth of blue,
and cover it with a covering of
badgers skins, and shall put to the
flames thereof.

A N D the Lord spake unto
Moses, and unto Aaron,
NUMBERS.

with them minister in the sanctuary, and put them in a cloath of blue, and cover them with a covering of badgers skins, and shall put them on a bar.

13 And they shall take away the ashes from the altar, and spread a purple cloth thereon:

14 And they shall put upon it all the vessels thereof, wherewith they minister about it, even the censers, the flesh-hooks, and the shovels, and the basins, all the vessels of the altar; and they shall spread upon it a covering of badgers skins, and put to the flaves of it.

15 And when Aaron and his sons had made an end of covering the tabernacle of the congregation, the sanctuary, and all the their covering, and the covering of the vessels of the sanctuary, as the badgers skins that is above them, is set forward; after that, the hanging for the congregation, the sons of Kohath shall door of the tabernacle of the congregation; and the sons of Kohath shall bear it: but they shall gregation.

26 And the hangings of the holy thing, left not touch any holy thing, lest they die. These things are the court, and the hangings for the burden of the sons of Kohath, in door the gate of the court which the tabernacle of the congregation is by the tabernacle, and by the tabernacle of the congregation.

27 And to the office of Eleazar, round about, and their cords, azar the sons of Aaron the priest and all the instruments of their service, the oil for the light, service, and all that is made for the sweet incense, and the them: so shall they serve.

28 At the appointment of anointing oil, and the oversight of ron and his sons, shall be all the tabernacle, and of all that service of the sons of the Levites in the tabernacle, and in it, all their burdens, and in all the vessels thereof.

29 And the Lord shall speak unto them in charge all to Moses, and unto Aaron, saying, their burdens.

30 Cut ye not off the tribe of Kohath, families of the sons of Gerion, from among the Levites.

31 But thus do unto them, that their charge shall be upon them, that they may live, and not die, when they serve and the hand of Ithamar the son of Aaron the priest.

32 And the Levites shall go in, and appoint them every one, thou shalt number them after one to his service, and this their families, by the house of burden, their fathers;

33 But they shall not go in to see when the holy things are covered, lest they die.

34 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

35 Take also the sum of the sons of Gerion, throughout the houses of their fathers, by their families.

36 From thirty years old and upward, and sixty years old, shalt thou number them; all that enter in to do the service in the tabernacle of the congregation, and the service, for the work in the tabernacle of the congregation.

37 And this is the charge of the sons of Aaron in the tabernacle of the congregation, the tabernacle of the congregation: the boards of families, by the house of their fathers, and the service, for the work in the tabernacle of the congregation.

38 And this is the charge of the sons of Kohath, throughout their families, and by the house of their fathers; and the service, for the work in the tabernacle of the congregation.

39 From thirty years old and upward, and twenty years old, and the sons of Merari, throughout their families, by the house of their fathers; and the service, for the work in the tabernacle of the congregation.

40 From thirty years old and upward, even unto fifty years old, and the sons of Merari, throughout their families, by the house of their fathers; and the service, for the work in the tabernacle of the congregation.

41 These are they that were numbered of the families of Merari, throughout their families, by the house of their fathers; and the service, for the work in the tabernacle of the congregation.

42 From thirty years old and upward, even unto fifty years old, and the sons of Ithamar, throughout their families, by the house of their fathers; and the service, for the work in the tabernacle of the congregation.

43 From thirty years old and upward, and twenty years old, and the sons of Ithamar, throughout their families, by the house of their fathers; and the service, for the work in the tabernacle of the congregation.

44 From thirty years old and upward, even unto fifty years old, and the sons of Ithamar, throughout their families, by the house of their fathers; and the service, for the work in the tabernacle of the congregation.

45 These are they that were numbered of the families of Merari, throughout their families, by the house of their fathers; and the service, for the work in the tabernacle of the congregation.

46 From thirty years old and upward, and twenty years old, and the sons of Ithamar, throughout their families, by the house of their fathers; and the service, for the work in the tabernacle of the congregation.

47 From thirty years old and upward, even unto fifty years old, and the sons of Ithamar, throughout their families, by the house of their fathers; and the service, for the work in the tabernacle of the congregation.

48 From thirty years old and upward, and twenty years old, and the sons of Ithamar, throughout their families, by the house of their fathers; and the service, for the work in the tabernacle of the congregation.
NUMBERS.

49 And the children of Israel numbered the hand of Moses, every one according to his service, were they numbered of him, as the Lord commanded Moses.

A N D THE LORD SPOKE UNTO MOSES, SAYING,

1 Command the children of Israel, that they put out of the camp every leper, and every one that hath an issue, and whoever is defiled by the dead:

2 Both male and female shall ye put out, without the camp; as the Lord spake unto Moses, so did the children of Israel.

3 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

6 Speak unto the children of Israel, When a man or woman commit any sin that men think, in committing an offer unto the Lord, that person be blame;

7 Then they shall confess their sin, and set it before the sin which they have done: and he shall make his trespass with the principal thereof, and add holy water in an earthen vessel, unto the fifth part thereof, and of the dust that is in the floor give it unto him against whom he of the tabernacle the priest shall lath trespass.

8 But if the man have no kin-

18 And the priest shall the man to recumine the trespass woman before the Lord, and unto, let the trespass be recom- uncover the woman’s head, and pened unto the Lord, even to put the offering of memorial in the priest: beside the ram of the her hands, which is the jealousy-atonement, whereby an atone offering; and the priest shall have- ment shall be made for him, in his hand the bitter water that holy things of the children of Is-

19 And the priest shall charge her by an oath, and say unto the enter into her, and become bitter, woman, If no man have lien and her belly shall swell, and her with thee, and if thou haft not thigl shall rot: and the woman gone aile to uncleanness with a shall be a curse among her people. 20 And if the woman be not there new from this bitter water defiled, be clean: then the that causeth the curse. shall be free, and shall conceive.

20 But if thou hast gone aside feed, to another instead of thy husband, 23 This is the law of jealousies, and if thou he defiled, and some when a wife goeth aside to another man hath lien with thee beside instead of her husband, and is thine husband: defiled;

21 Then the priest shall charge, 24 Or when the spirit of jealousy the woman with an oath of curs- lousy cometh upon him, and ic ing, and the priest shall say unto him, and seale, that the, the woman, The Lord make for the woman before the Lorp, thee a curse and an oath among and the priest shall execute upon thy people, when the Lord doth her all this law.

22 And this water that caufeth the curse shall go into thy bowels, to make thy belly to swell: and thy thigh to rot, and thy woman shall bear her iniquity.

22 And this water that causeth the curse shall go into thy bowels, to make thy belly to swell: make thy thigh to rot, and thy 23 And the priest shall write Israel, and say unto them, When these curies in a book, and he either man or woman shall offer shall blot them out with the bitter rate themselves to vow a vow of a water; Nazarite, to separate themselves unto the Lord:

24 And he shall cause the woma to drink the bitter water that causeth the curse: and the water and strong drink, and shall that causeth the curse shall enter drink no vinegar of wine, or vi- into her, and become bitter.

25 Then the priest shall take the jealousy-offering out of the woman’s hand, and shall wave it. 4 All the days of hisseparation the offering before the Lord, and on shall he eat nothing that is made of the vine-tree, from the kernels even to the husk.

26 And the priest shall take an handful of the offering, even the 5 All the days of the vow of memorial thereof, and burn it his separation, there shall no raupon the altar, and afterward for come upon his head: until the shall cause the woman to drink days be fulfilled in the which the water.

27 And when he hath made he shall be holy; and shall let the her to drink the water, then it locks of the hair of his head grew shall come to pass, that if he be 6 All the days that he sepa-defiled, and have done trespass rateh himself unto the Lord, he against her husband; that the shall come at no dead body.

waters that causeth the curse shall 7 He shall not make himself unclean.
Numbers

16 And the priest shall bring mother, for his brother, or for them before the Lord, and shall his sister, when they die: he shall offer his sin-offering, his cause the consecration of his God burnt-offering, is upon his head.

17 And he shall offer the ram for a burnt-offering, to the Lord, with the calf and the lamb for a sin-offering, and the two he-bulls for a sacrifice of peace-offerings.

18 All the days of his separation for a sacrifice of peace-offerings, as he is holy unto the Lord: so shall he offer for a burnt-offering, one: for a sin-offering, one: and for a sacrifice of peace-offerings, one.

19 And he shall offer a ram for a burnt-offering, and a she-bull as a sin-offering, and the ram for a sacrifice of peace-offerings.

20 And the priest shall bring them for a burnt-offering, before the Lord; this is holy for the Lord; this is holy for the Lord; this is holy for the Lord.

21 This is the law of the Nazarite who hath vowed, and of his Nazarite separation: When the days of his offering unto the Lord are fulfilled, and shall be with his head and wafer: and shall put them upon shall hallow his head that same the hands of the Nazarite, after day.

22 And he shall consecrate unto the Lord the days of his separation, and shall bring a lamb of the first year for a wave-offering before the Lord; this is holy for the Lord; this is holy for the Lord; this is holy for the Lord.

23 And A Aaron said unto Moses, Thy servant Aaron and his sons, saying, On this wise one ram without blemish, for ye shall bless the children of Israel for peace-offerings.

24 And a basket of unleavened bread, cakes of fine flour mingled keep thee: with oil, and wafers of unleavened bread anointed with oil, and shine upon thee, and be gracious to their meat-offerings and their unto thee.

25 The Lord makes his face a light shew upon thee, and bear upon their shoulders.

26 The Lord lift up his countenance upon thee, and give thee for dedicating of the altar, in the peace.

27 And they shall put my the princes offered their offering upon the children of Israel, before the altar, and I will blest them.

Chapter VII.

2 And the Lord said unto Moses, They shall offer their offerings one day that it was anointed even

4 And the Lord said unto Moses, They shall offer their offerings:

A And it came to pass on the first prince on his day, for day that Moses had fully the dedicating of the altar.

2 And he that offered his "offering, and that of the first, was Nahah. all the instruments thereof, both the son of Amminadab, of the altar, and all the vessels there: the tribe of Judah.

3 That the princes of Israel, was an hundred and thirty shekels, heads of the house of their tribe: one silver bowl of seventy shekels, thers, (who were the princes of after the shekel of the sanctuary, the tribes, and were over them both of them were full of fine that were numbered) offered: flour, mingled with oil, for a

4 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying:

5 Take it of them, that they offerings, two oxen, five rams, may be to do the service of the five he-goats, five lambs of the tabernacle of the congregation: first year. This was the offering and thou shalt give them unto the of Naphho, the son of Ammi-Levites, to every man according nadab.

6 And Moses took the wagons thence, the son of Zuar, prince of the Levites, and gave them un- lashed, did offer.

7 Two wagons and four oxen one silver charger, the weight he gave unto the sons of Gerion, whereof was an hundred and thirinto their service.

8 And four wagons and eight very shekels, after the shekel of oxen he gave unto the sons of the sanctuary, both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil, under the hands of Ithamar, for a meat-offering, the son of Aaron the priest.

9 But unto the sons of Kohath shekels, full of incense: he gave none: because the her: one young bullock, one wheel of the sanctuary belonging ram, one lamb of the first year, unto them was, that they should for a burnt-offering:

10 And the princes offered sin-offering:

11 And the Lord said unto Moses, They shall offer their offerings:

12 And it came to pass on the first prince on his day, for day that Moses had fully the dedicating of the altar.

13 And he that offered his "offering, and that of the first, was Nahah. all the instruments thereof, both the son of Amminadab, of the altar, and all the vessels there: the tribe of Judah.

14 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying:

15 Take it of them, that they offerings, two oxen, five rams, may be to do the service of the five he-goats, five lambs of the tabernacle of the congregation: first year. This was the offering and thou shalt give them unto the of Naphho, the son of Ammi-Levites, to every man according nadab.

16 One kid of the goats for a

17 And for a sacrifice of peace-offerings:

18 On the second day Ne-

19 He offered for his offering to the Levites.

20 One spoon of gold of ten
N U M B E R S.
23 And for a sacrifice of peace-offering, two oxen, five rams, prince of the children of Simeon, five he-goats, five lambs of the first year. This was the offering.
24 He offered one silver bowl of the sanctuary, full of incense, for a burnt-offering, of the weight whereof was the weight of a mina. And one golden spoon of the sanctuary, five shekels, full of incense, for a burnt-offering.
25 His offering was one silver bowl of the sanctuary, full of incense, for a burnt-offering, of the weight whereof was the weight of a mina. And one golden spoon of the sanctuary, five shekels, full of incense, for a burnt-offering.
26 One golden spoon of ten shekels, full of incense: one kid of the goats for a burnt-offering.
27 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, offerings, two oxen, five rams, for a burnt-offering: he-goats, five lambs of the first year. This was the offering.
28 One kid of the goats for a burnt-offering.
29 And for a sacrifice of peace-offering, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, five lambs of the son of Deuel, prince of the children of Gadd.
30 He offered one silver bowl of the sanctuary, full of incense, for a burnt-offering, of the weight whereof was the weight of a mina. And one golden spoon of the sanctuary, five shekels, full of incense, for a burnt-offering.
31 His offering was one silver bowl of the sanctuary, full of incense, for a burnt-offering, of the weight whereof was the weight of a mina. And one golden spoon of the sanctuary, five shekels, full of incense, for a burnt-offering.
32 One golden spoon of ten shekels, full of incense: one kid of the goats for a burnt-offering.
33 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, offerings, two oxen, five rams, for a burnt-offering: he-goats, five lambs of the first year. This was the offering.
34 Kid of the goats, for a burnt-offering.
35 And for a sacrifice of peace-offering, two oxen, five rams, offerings, two oxen, five rams, for a burnt-offering: he-goats, five lambs of the first year. This was the offering.
36 One golden spoon of ten shekels, full of incense: one kid of the goats for a burnt-offering.
C H A P. VII.
62 One golden spoon of ten shekels, full of incense: one kid of the goats for a burnt-offering, of the weight whereof was the weight of a mina. And one golden spoon of the sanctuary, five shekels, full of incense, for a burnt-offering.
63 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, offerings, two oxen, five rams, for a burnt-offering: he-goats, five lambs of the first year. This was the offering.
64 One kid of the goats for a burnt-offering.
65 And for a sacrifice of peace-offering, two oxen, five rams, one lamb of the first year, offerings, two oxen, five rams, for a burnt-offering: he-goats, five lambs of the first year. This was the offering.
66 One golden spoon of ten shekels, full of incense: one kid of the goats for a burnt-offering.
67 His offering was one silver bowl of the sanctuary, full of incense, for a burnt-offering, of the weight whereof was the weight of a mina. And one golden spoon of the sanctuary, five shekels, full of incense, for a burnt-offering.
68 One golden spoon of ten shekels, full of incense: one kid of the goats for a burnt-offering.
69 And for a sacrifice of peace-offering, two oxen, five rams, for a burnt-offering: he-goats, five lambs of the first year. This was the offering.
70 One kid of the goats for a burnt-offering.
71 One young bullock, one sheep, one lamb of the first year, offerings, two oxen, five rams, for a burnt-offering: he-goats, five lambs of the first year. This was the offering.
72 One golden spoon of ten shekels, full of incense: one kid of the goats for a burnt-offering.
73 His offering was one silver bowl of the sanctuary, full of incense, for a burnt-offering, of the weight whereof was the weight of a mina. And one golden spoon of the sanctuary, five shekels, full of incense, for a burnt-offering.
74 One golden spoon of ten shekels, full of incense: one kid of the goats for a burnt-offering.
NUMBERS.

fiabets, full of incense: 87 All the oxen for the burnt-offering: 75 One young bullock, one offering were twelve bullocks, the ram, one lamb of the first year, rams twelve, the lambs of the first year twelve, with their meat-offering.

76 One kid of the goats for a offering: and the kids of the sin-offering:

77 And for a sacrifice of peace-offerings, two oxen, five rams, were five he-goats, five lambs of the twenty and four bullocks, the first year. This was the offering rams fifty, the he-goats fifty, of Pagiel the son of Ocran, the lambs of the first year fifty.

78 On the twelfth day Ahira This was the dedication of the the son of Enan, prince of the altar, after that it was anointed, children of Naphtali, offered. 89 And when Moses was gone.

79 His offering was one silver into the tabernacle of the con-charger, the weight whereof was gregation to speak with him; an hundred and thirty分数, one then he heard the voice of silver bowl of seventy分数, after the silver bowl of seventy, and fifty, one that was upon the both of them full of fine flour mixed with oil, for a meat-offering for the two cherrubims: And he spake unto him.

80 One golden spoon of ten分数, full of incense:

81 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt-offering:

82 One kid of the goats for a offering:

83 And for a sacrifice of peace-offerings, two oxen, five rams, 3 And Aaron did so: he lighted the lamps, the seven lamps shall give light over against the candlestick.

84 This was the dedication of the altar, (in the day when it flick was of beaten gold, unto the was anointed,) by the princes of the tabernacle, unto the flowers Israel: twelve chargers of silver, thereof, was beaten work; twelve silver bowls, twelve spoons carding into the pattern which the Lord had showed Moses, for the tabernacle of the congregation, commanded Moses.

85 Each charger of silver weighed two thousand and sixty, and he made the candlestick.

86 The golden spoons were twenty, full of incense, weighing them, to cleanse them: sprinkle these a piece, after the shewbread upon them, of the sanctuary: all the gold of and let them have all their files, the spoons was an hundred and and let them wash their clothes.

87 And thus shalt thou do unto twelve, and for make themselves clean. and for make them clean. land of Egypt, I sanctified them

89 Then let them take a young for myself.

18 And have taken the Le-

19 And I have given the Le-

20 And thou shalt make the to make an atonement for the Levites before the Lord, and children of Israel: that there be the children of Israel shall put no plague among the children of their hands upon the Levites: Israel, when the children of Isra-

21 And Aaron shall offer the one as a sin-offering, and Levites before the Lord, for an offering before the Lord; and they may execute the service dren of Israel did to the Levites of the Lord.

22 And the Levites shall lay command Moses concerning the their hands upon the heads of Levites, so did the children of the bullocks: and thou shalt offer the one for a sin-offering, and the other for a burnt offering un-sprinkled, and they washed their clothes: and Aaron offered them for an offering before the Lord;

23 And thou shalt let the Levites before Aaron, and before them cleanse them.

24 And after that went the offering unto the Lord, Levites in to do their service in his sons, and offer them for an offering before the Lord, to make an atonement for the Levites: priests.

25 Thus shalt thou separate the tabernacle of the congregation, Levites from among the children on before Aaron, and before his of Israel; and the Levites shall sons: as the Lord had commanded Moses, concerning the Levites,

26 And after that shall the Levites go in, to do the service of the tabernacle of the congregation: and thou shalt cleanse them, and offer them for an offering.

27 And the Lord spake unto the Levites: with their children of Israel are mine brother brethren in the tabernacle of the man and beast; on the day that congregation, to keep the charge, every first-born in the and shall do no service. Thus
NUMBERS.

And when thou do unto the Levites. 11 The fourteenth day of the touching their charge.

and eat it with unleavened

A N D the Lord spake unto Mo
de bread, and bitter herds,
es in the wilderness of Sinai.

2 Let the children of Israel keep it.

23 But the man that is clean,

3 And in the fourteenth day of this heareth to keep the passover;

14 And if a stranger shall for

children of Israel, that they journ among you, and will keep

the passover unto the Lord, ac-

5 And they kept the passover according to the ordinance of the

on the fourteenth day of the first passover, and according to the

month at even, in the wilderness manner thereof, so shall he do:

of Sinai: according to all that the ye shall have one ordinance, both

LoRD commanded Moses, so did for the stranger, and for him that

the children of Israel.

6 And there were certain

15 And on the day that the

men who were defiled by the dead tabernacle was reared up, the

body of a man, that they could cloud covered the tabernacle,

not keep the passover on that day: namely, the tent of the testimo-

and they came before Moses, and ny: and at even there was upon

before Aaron on that day.

7 And those men said unto pance of fire, until the morn-

hin, We are defiled by the dead ing.

body of a man: wherefore are we

So it was alway; the cloud

kept back, that we may not offer covered it by day, and the appear-

an offering of the Lord in his ap-

ance of fire by night.

pointed feacon among the child-

17 And when the cloud was ren of Israel?

8 And Moses said unto them, then after that the children of Is-

Stand still, and I will hear what rael journeyed; and in the place

the Lord will command con where the cloud abode, there the

children of Israel pitched their

9 And the Lord spake unto tents.

Moses, saying,

18 At the commandment of

Say unto the children of the Lord the children of Israel,

faying, If any man of you, journeyed, and at the command-

or of your posterity, shall be un-

mount of the Lord they pitched:

clean by reason of a dead body, or as long as the cloud abode upon

be in a journey afar off, yet he shall the tabernacle, they rested in

keep the passover unto the Lord, the tents.

CHAP. X.

9 And when the cloud tarri- unto thee.

d long upon the tabernacle ma-

5 When ye blow an alarm, ny days, then the children of Is-

then the camps that lie on the

rael kept the charge of the Lord, east parts shall go forward.

and journeyed not.

6 When you blow an alarm

20 And if it was when the second time, then the camps

cloud was a few days upon the that lie on the south-side shall

tabernacle; according to the com-

mandment of the Lord they a-

blow an alarm for their journeys.

bode in their tents, and accord-

7 But when the congregation

ing the commandment of the is to be gathered together; you

Lord they journeyed, shall blow, but you shall not

21 And if it was when the found an alarm.

cloud abode from even unto the 8 And the sons of Aaron the

morning, and that the cloud was priess shall blow with the trump-

taken up in the morning, then ets: and they shall be to you they

journeyed: whether it was for an ordinance for ever through-

by day or by night that the cloud out your generations.

was taken up, they journeyed.

9 And if ye go to war in

22 Or whether if were two days, your land against the enemy that

a month, or a year, that the oppresseth you, then ye shall blow

cloud tarried upon the tabernacle, an alarm with the trumpets; and

remaining therein, the children ye shall be remembered before

of Israel abode in their tents, and the Lord your God, and ye shall

journeyed not: but when it was be saved from your enemies.

taken up, they journeyed.

10 Also in the day of your

23 At the commandment of gladness, and in your solemn days,

the Lord they rested in the tents, and in the beginnings of your

and at the commandment of the months, ye shall blow with the

Lord they journeyed: they kept trumpets over your burnt-offer-

the charge of the Lord, at the,s, and over the sacrifices of

commandment of the Lord by your peace-offerings; that they

may be to you for a memorial be-

fore your God: I am the Lord

A N D the Lord spake unto your God.

Moses, saying.

11 ¶ And it came to pass on

2 Make thee two trumpets of the twentieth day of the second

silver; of an whole piece shalt month, in the second year, that

you make them: that thou may-

the cloud was taken up from off

the tabernacle of the testimony.

12 And the children of Israel

took their journeys out of the

wilderness of Sinai; and the

with them, all the assembly shall cloud rested in the wilderness of

afflicted themselves to thee, at Paran.

13 And they first took their

the door of the tabernacle of the
congregation.

4 And if they blow but with the

commandment of the Lord, by the

one trumpet, then the princes, hand of Moses.

which are heads of the thousands.

14 ¶ In the first place went the

of Israel, shall gather themselves standard of the camp of the chil-

dren
N U M B E R S.

And of Judah, according to their Pahiel the son of Ocran.
armies: and over his host was 27 And over the host of Enan.
tribe of the children of Naphthali.
28 Thus were the journeyings were Abira the son of Enan.
tribe of the children of Ifachar.
29 And Mose said unto Helon.
And the tabernacle was bab the son of Raguel the Midias
shaddai.
31 And the Kohathites set forward according to their
his host was Elizur the son of shedeur.
32 And if it shall he, if thou
will not go; but I will depart to mine own land, and to my kind
tribe of the children of Simeon, red.
33 And he said, Leave us not,
pray thee; for as much as thou
knowest how we are to encamp
in the wilderness, thou mayst
effet be to us instead of eyes.
34 And the Kohathites set forward,
bearing the sanctuary; and go with us, yea, it shall be, that
the other did set up the tabernacle
against they came.
35 And the standard of the tribe of Simeon was Shemuel the son of zur.
36 And the cloud of the Lord came over the camp of Judah, according to their armies: and over his host was Pahiel the son of Ocran.
37 And over the host of the children of Benjah, was Abiram the son of Gideoni.
38 And over the host of the children of Dan let them set their camps, and forward, which was the rearguard let them that hate thee flee before all the camps throughout their fore thee.
39 And when it rested, he said, Return, O Lord, unto the midst of Israel.
40 And over the host of the my thousands of Israel.

C H A P. XI.

And when the people came to fight, that thou layest the burden
and his anger was kindled; and deplased the burden of all this people upon me?
Lord, and the Lord heard it; 12 Have I conceived all this
and I have begotten them, the fire of the Lord burnt among
that thou shouldst lay unto me, them, and consumed them that
Carry them in thy bosom, (as a were in the uttermost parts of
swarmed unto their fathers? the camp.
And the people cried unto Mose:
And when Mose prayed 13 Whence should I have flesh
unto the Lord, the fire was to give unto all this people? for
quenched.
And he called the name of the place Taberah: because the fire of the Lord burnt among
14 I am not able to bear all
this people alone, because it is too
heavy for me.
And the mixt multitude that
were among them fell a lusting:
and the children of Israel also
wept again, and said, Who shall
give us flesh to eat?
15 And if thou deal thus with
us, kill me, I pray thee, out of
hand, if I have found favour in
thy sight; and let me not see my
wretchedness.
16 And the Lord said unto
Mose, Gather unto me seventy
men of the elders of Israel, whom
thou knowest to be the elders of
the people, and officers over them;
and bring them unto the tabernacle
unto the congregation, that they
may stand there with thee.
17 And I will come down and
speak with thee there; and I will take of the spirit which is upon thee, and will put it upon them;
and they shall bear the burden of the people with thee, that thou
bear it not thyself alone.
18 And say thou unto the people, Sanctify yourselves against to-morrow, and ye shall eat flesh
in the camp, in the night, the man shall eat the flesh which was
in the night. for ye have wept in the ears of the Lord, saying, Who shall give
us flesh to eat? for it was well with us in Egypt, and we were
fetter to one another in the families, every man in the door of
thee, and ye shall eat.
esy, and the anger of the
be kindled greatly; Mose
not two days, nor five days, nor
also was displeased.
11 And Mose said unto the Lord, Wherefore hast thou af
until it come out at your nostrils,
12 And Mose said unto the 20 But even a whole month, Lord, Wherefore hast thou af
because
N U M B E R S.

29 And Moses said unto him, Lord, which is among you, and Envieth thou for my sake? would have wept before him, saying, God that all the Lord's people Why came we forth out of Egypt? were prophets, and that the Lord's
1 And Moses said, The people would put his spirit upon them, people amongst whom I am are his. 39 And Moses got him into the hundred thousand foot-men; and camp, he and the elders of Israel, thou half said, I will give them 31 And there went forth a fish, that they may eat a whole wi' from the Lord, and brought month's
32 Shall the flock and the fall by the camp, as it were a herds be slain for them, to suffice day's journey on this side, and as them? or shall all the fish of the it were a day's journey on the sea be gathered together for them other side, round about the camp, to suffice them? and as it were two cubits high upon
33 And the Lord said unto on the face of the earth.
Moses, Is the Lord's hand waxed 32 And the people stood up all short? thou shalt see now whether that day, and all that night, and my word shall come to pass unto all the next day, and they gathered the quails: he that gathered the people, and told the people the words of and they spread them all abroad the Lord, and gathered the fish for themselves round about the seventy men of the elders of the camp, people, and set them round about the tabernacle.
25 And the Lord came down in a cloud, and spake unto him, was kindled against the people, and took of the spirit that was and the Lord smote the people upon him, and gave it unto them with a very great plague. seventy elders: and it came to 24 And he called the name of the place, Kibroth-hattaavah: because there they buried the people that lieth.
26 But there remained two of the men in the camp, the name of the one was Eldad, and the name of the other Medad: and the spirit resteth upon them, (and they were of them that were written, but went not out unto the tabernacle) and they prophesied in the camp.
27 And there ran a young Ethiopian woman, and told Moses, and said, 2 And they said, Hath the Lord indeed spoken only by Moses? hath he not spoken also
23 And Joshua, the son of by us? And the Lord heard it. Nun, the servant of Moses, one 3 (Now the man Moses was of his young men, answered and very much, above all the men said, My lord Moses, forbid them, which were upon the face of the earth.)

C H A P. XIII.
4 And the Lord spake suddenly shut out from the camp seven ly unto Moses, and unto Aaron, days, and after that let her be and unto Miriam, Come out ye received in again.
three unto the tabernacle of the 15 And Miriam was shut out congregation. And they three from the camp seven days. And came out, till the people journeyed not.
5 And the Lord came down Miriam was brought again, in the pillar of the cloud, and 16 And afterward the people fled in the door of the tabernacle removed from Hazereth, and, and called Aaron and Miriam pitched in the wilderness of Pasaam; and they both came forth ran.
6 And he said, Hear now my words: If there be a prophet among you, I the Lord will make myself known unto him in a vision, and I will speak unto him in a dream.
7 My servant Moses is not so, who is faithful in all mine house. others shall ye send a man, every to mouth, even apparently, and 3 And Moses, by the comm not in dark speeches: and the commandment of the Lord, sent few will I speak mouth one a ruler among them.
8 With him shall be men, and the commandment of the Lord, sent mighty of the Lord shall be to them from the wilderness of Pah behold: wherefore then were ye ran; all those men were heads not afraid to speak against me of the children of Israel.
9 And the anger of the Lord Of the tribe of Reuben, Sham was kindled against them, and mus the son of Zaccur. he departed.
10 And the cloud departed that, the son of Hor. be 6 Of the tribe of Judah, Caleb hold, Miriam became leprous, the son of Jephunneh, white as snow; and Aaron looked. 7 Of the tribe of Issachar, Igal upon Miriam, and behold, she the son of Joseph.
8 Of the tribe of Ephraim, C
9 And Aaron said unto Mo 11 And Aaron said unto Mo 10 And Moses cried unto the 13 And Moses cried unto the 12 Of the tribe of Dan, Am
14 And the Lord said unto the 14 Of the tribe of Naphtali, to Moses, if her father had but Nahbi the son of Vophsi.
spit in her face, should she not be. 15 Of the tribe of Gad, Geul alahmed seven days? let her be the son of Machi.
13 And Moses cried unto the 13 Of the tribe of Asher, So- God, I befeech thee. 12 Of the tribe of Dan, Am
14 And the Lord said unto the 14 Of the tribe of Naphtali, to Moses, if her father had but Nahbi the son of Vophsi.
spit in her face, should she not be. 15 Of the tribe of Gad, Geul alahmed seven days? let her be the son of Machi.

1 3 16 Thes
And all the children of Israel, 12 I will smite them with the snares which Moyses meant to lay before the people, and will give the people unto the wilder- ness the land of Canaan, as well as the land of Egypt, or would God Lord, Then the Egyptians shall be smitten with the snares, hear it, (for thou broughtest up

And wherefore hath the this people in thy might from a-

Lord brought us unto this land, mong them),

to fall by the sword, that our 14 And they will tell it to the

wives and our children should be inhabitants of this land: for they a prey? were it not better for us have heard that thou Lord art

return to return into Egypt?

Lord, among this people, that thou

And they said one to another, Lo, art seen face to face, and

Let us make a captain, and let that thy cloud standeth over

us return into Egypt.

And them, and that thou gosst before

Then Moses and Aaron fell them, by day-time in a pillar

on their faces before all the a+[l] of a cloud, and in a pillar of fire

wholly of the congregation of the by night.

Became the Lord was not

company of the children of Israel, able to bring this people into the
e[lo], saying, the land which we land which we sware unto them,
passed through to search it, is an therefore he hath slain them in

exceeding good land.

the wilder-nes,

If the Lord delight in us, 17 And now, I beseech thee then he will bring us into this let the power of my Lord be

land, and give it us; a land which great, according as thou haft

boweth with milk and honey. spoken, saying,

Only rebel not ye against 18 The Lord is long-suffering,

the Lord, neither fear ye the and of great mercy, forgiving in-

people of the land; for they are quity and tranfignition, and by

bread for us: their defence is no means clearing the guilty, vi-De-parted from them, and the ing the iniquity of the fathers

Lord is with us; fear them not, upon the children, unto the third

But all the congregation and fourth generation.
bade stone them with stones: and 19 Pardon, I beseech thee, the

the glory of the Lord appeared presence of this people, according

in the tabernacle of the congregation, unto the greatest of thy mercy,
gestation, before all the children of and as thou hast forgiven this

Israel.

people, from Egypt, even until

to Moesz, How long will this 20 And the Lord said, I have people provoke me? and how pardoned, according to thy word:

long will it be ere they believe 21 But as truly as I live, all me, for all the signs which I have the earth shall be piled with the

heard among them?

22 Because
NUMBERS.

22. Because all those men which... cattle: for in this wilderness... tempted me now these ten times, years, and bear your whoredoms, and have not hearkened to me until your carcases be wallowed in the wilderness.

23. Surely they shall not see the land which I sware unto their fathers, neither shall any of them, land, even forty days, (each day that provoked me, see it: for a year,) shall ye hear your voices.

24. But as for you, your carcases shall fall in this wilderness: and there ye shall die, and there ye shall die.

25. (Now the Amalekites, and the Canaanites dwelt in the land, upon whose land the Lord destroyed you, 26 And the Lord spake unto Moses, and unto Aaron, saying, 27. How long shall I hear this evil congregation which murmur against me? I have heard the evil report upon you, which they murmur against me.

28. And the Amalekites and the Canaanites dwelt in the land, upon whose land the Lord destroyed you, 29. And Moses said unto them, As truly as the Lord liveth, even the Lord himself, which sent you from the wilderness to go unto the land, 30. Doubtless ye shall not come into the land, concerning which I sware to make you dwell therein, hath promised: for we have spied Caleb the son of Jephunneh, an spy.

31. But your little ones, which ye shall have, they shall enter in unto the land which ye shall possess, and shall inherit it.

32. But as for you, your carcases shall fall in this wilderness, and ye shall be cut off from the land which the Lord sware to give unto your fathers.

33. For ye have been rebellious and transgressed against me: neither will I bring you into the land which I sware to give unto the land, and ye shall eat the manna in the wilderness, even unto the day of your pilgrimage, 34. Until the day in which all your carcases be fallen, and all the men which have despised me shall be consumed.

35. And the Lord said unto Moses, 36. A conspiracy is conceived against me among them: 37. And you shall deal cunningly with me, 38. And you shall eat the manna in the wilderness, even unto the day of your pilgrimage, 39. Until the day in which all your carcases shall be fallen, and all the men which have despised me shall be consumed.

40. And the Lord said unto Moses, 41. And Moses said, Wherewith shall I come to them, and I will send forth the meekest of your men, with me.

42. And the Lord said unto Moses, 43. For the Amalekites and the Canaanites that are behind you, and every one of you shall be cut off from the earth.

44. And the Lord spake unto Moses, 45. And the Lord spake unto Moses, 46. And the Lord spake unto Moses, 47. And the Lord spake unto Moses, 48. And the Lord spake unto Moses, 49. And the Lord spake unto Moses, 50. And the Lord spake unto Moses, 51. And the Lord spake unto Moses, 52. And the Lord spake unto Moses, 53. And the Lord spake unto Moses, 54. And the Lord spake unto Moses, 55. And the Lord spake unto Moses, 56. And the Lord spake unto Moses, 57. And the Lord spake unto Moses, 58. And the Lord spake unto Moses, 59. And the Lord spake unto Moses, 60. And the Lord spake unto Moses,
N U M B E R S.

39 And it shall be unto you for Lord to-morrow: and it shall be, a fringethat ye may look upon it, that the man whom the Lord and remember all the command- doth chuse, he shall be holy: ye members of the Lord, and do them: take too much upon ye, ye sons and that ye seek not after your of Levi.

own heart, and your own eyes, 8 And Moses said unto Korah, after which ye use to go a whor- Hear, I pray you, ye sons of Levi:
ing: 9 Seemeth it but a small thing

That ye may remember, unto you, that the God of Israel and do all my commandments, hath separated you from the con-

gregation of Israel, to bring you

42 If I am the Lord your God, near to himself, to do the service which brought you out of the of the tabernacle of the Lord, land of Egypt, to be your God: and to stand before the con-

gregation of Israel, to minister unto them? C H A P. XVI.

And he hath brought thes

OW Korah the son of Izhar, near to him, and all thy brethren the son of Kohath, the son of Levi, and Dathan and Abi- feek ye the priesthood also?

ram the sons of Eliab, and On the 11 For which cause hath thou, son of Peleth, sons of Reuben, and all thy company are gather-

took men.

And they rose up before and what is Aaron, that ye mur-

Moses, with certain of the chil-

dren of Israel, two hundred and 12 And Moses sent to call

fifty princes of the assembly, 6 Dathan and Abiram, the sons of mous in the congregation, men Eliab: Which said, We will not of renown.

3 And they gathered them- 13 Is it a small thing that thou selves together against Moses, and hast brought us up out of a land against Aaron, and said unto that floweth with milk and ho-

themselves, too much upon you, n, to kill us in the wilderness,

see all the congregation are except thou make thyself altogether, holy, every one of them, and the other a prince over us?

14 Moreover, thou hast not then lift thou up yourselves above brought us into a land that floweth the congregation of the Lord? eth with milk and honey, or giv-

5 And when Moses heard it, en us inheritance of fields, and and he fell upon his face:

3 And he spake unto Korah, eyes of these men? we will not and unto all his company, say-

ing. Even to-morrow the Lord 15 And Moses was very wrath, will shew who are his, and who is and fail unto the Lord, Re- spectral holy, and will cause him to come not thou their offering: I have near unto him: even him whom not taken one ash from them, nei-

heth chosen, will he cause to the have I hurt one of them, or I come near unto him.

16 And Moses said unto Ko-

rah, and all his company; ny before the Lord, thou, and

7 And put fire therein, and they, and Aaron to-morrow: put incense in them before the 17 And take every man his I 6 cenf,
NUMBERS

CHAPTER XI

And it came to pass, when the children of Israel were encamped before the mount of Gilgal, that they set up there altars, and sacrificed peace offerings and fruit offerings unto the Lord. And there they offered burnt offerings upon the altar before the Lord, one ox and one ram for a burnt offering, one heifer for a sin offering, and one heifer for a guilt offering, with their meat offerings and their drink offerings, and anointing oil; and on every sabbath they set up the altar, and stood before the Lord in the morning.

And it came to pass, as they went into the camp, that there was an ass that was driven mad by reason of the wind; and Aaron's daughter, Miriam, took a brazen rod, and anathemaed the ass.

And the ass stood still, and returned as she was at first. And Miriam was shut up in the tent a month, and Aaron spake to the Lord, saying, O Lord, I beseech thee, ransom me, that I die not.

And the Lord spake unto Aaron, saying, Go into the camp, and put an emetic into the mouth of Miriam, and she shall be made whole. And Aaron did as the Lord commanded him; and Miriam was made whole.

And the plague remained in the camp, and the number of the plague of the children of Israel was a thousand and two hundred and threescore.

And the Lord spake unto Aaron, saying, Go into the tent of the congregation, and put an emetic into the mouth of Miriam, that she may be made whole. And Aaron did as the Lord commanded him; and Miriam was made whole.

And the plague remained in the camp, and the number of the plague of the children of Israel was a thousand and two hundred and threescore.

And the Lord spake unto Aaron, saying, Go into the tent of the congregation, and put an emetic into the mouth of Miriam, that she may be made whole. And Aaron did as the Lord commanded him; and Miriam was made whole.

And the plague remained in the camp, and the number of the plague of the children of Israel was a thousand and two hundred and threescore.
before the Lord, in the tabernacle of witnesses.

8 And it came to pass that on
the morrow Moses went into the
tabernacle of witnesses; and be-
hold, the rod of Aaron, the
housc of Levi was budded, and
brought forth buds, and bloomed
blossoms, and yielded almonds.

9 And Moses brought out all
the rods from before the Lord,
unto all the children of Israel:
and they looked, and took every
man his rod.

10 ¶ And the Lord said unto
Moses, Bring Aaron's rod again,
before the testimony, to be kept
for a token against the rebels;
and thou shalt take away
their murmurings from me, that
die not.

11 And Moses did so; as the
Lord commanded him, so did he.

12 And the children of Israel
and the stranger that cometh
spake unto Moses, saying, Behold,
shall be put to death.

13 Whosoever cometh any
thing near unto the tabernacle of
the Lord, shall die: shall we be
confounded with dying?

CHAP. XVIII.

AND the Lord said unto Aa-
ron, Thou and thy sons, and thy
fons by an ordinance for ever.
thy father's house with thee shall
bear the iniquity of the sanctuary.

14 And they shall be joined un-
to thee, and keep the charge of
the tabernacle of the congregation,
for all the service of the tab-
ernacle; and a stranger shall not
come nigh unto you.

15 And ye shall keep the charge
of the sanctuary, and the charge
of the altar: that there be no
wrath any more upon Israel.

16 And Moses did as the Lord
commanded him, and they did so.

17 But the flesh of the cow, the
flesh of the sheep, the flesh of the
goat, thou shalt not eat; but thou
shalt burn in the fire, an heave-offer-
ing for a sweet savour unto the
Lord.

18 And the flesh of the heave-
offering of it for the Lord, even
thine, as the wave-breast, and a tenth
part of the tithe, as the right
shoulder are thine. 27 And this thy
heave-offer-
ing of shall be reckoned unto you, as
the holy things, which the child-
kindad it were the corn of the
ren of Israel offer unto the Lord,
shuffling-floor, and as the fulness
have I given thee, and thy sons,
and thy daughters with thee, by
thy brethren, of the children of Israel:
and ye

19 All the heave-offerings of
ing shall be reckoned unto you, as
the holy things, which the child-
though it were the corn of the
ren of Israel offer unto the Lord,
shuffling-floor, and as the fulness
have I given thee, and thy sons,
and thy daughters with thee, by
thy brethren, of the children of Israel:
and ye

20 ¶ And the Lord spake un-
to Aaron, Thou shalt have no in-
heritances in their land, neither offer every heave-offering of the

Lord,
NUMBERS.

Lord, of all the beasts thereof, shall come into the camp, and the even the hallowed part thereof, priest shall be unclean until the even.

Therefore thou shalt say unto them, When ye have heaved the beasts thereof from them, then it shall be counted unto the Levites as the increase of the threshing-floor, and as the increafe of the vine-press.

And ye shall eat it in every place, ye and your households: for it is your reward for your service in the tabernacle of the congregation.

And ye shall bear no sin, by the reason of it, when ye have heaved it from it the beast of it; neither shall ye pollute the holy things of even: and it shall be unto the children of Israel.

C H A P. XIX.

And the Lord spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying,

This is the ordinance of the law which the Lord hath commanded, saying, Speak unto the children of Israel, that they bring it on the third day, and on the fourth day it shall be clean; but wherein is no blemish, and upon it he purify not himself the third day, then the seventh day he shall be clean.

And ye shall give her unto him that shall not be clean. Eleazar the priest, that he may Whosoever toucheth the bring her forth without the camp, dead body of any man that is and one shall slay her before his dead, and purifyeth not himself, defileth the tabernacle of the face.

And Eleazar the priest shall Lo! and that soul shall be cut take of her blood with his finger, off from Israel: because the was and sprinkled of her blood directly of separation was not sprinkled before the tabernacle of the congregation seven times.

And one shall burn the heifer This is the law, when a in his sight; her skin, and her man dieth in a tent; all that flesh, and her blood, with her come into the tent, and all that dung, shall he burn.

And the priest shall take ce seven days, and shall put in the midst of which hath no covering bound the burning of the heifer. Upon it, it is unclean.

Then the priest shall wash his And whosoever toucheth clothes, and he shall bathe his one that is slain with a sword in flesh in water, and afterward he the open fields, or a dead body or a bone of a man, or a grave, Moses and against Aaron, shall be unclean seven days.

And for an unclean person Moses, and spake, saying, They shall take of the ashes of the God that we had died when our burnt heifer of purification for brethren died before the Lord. And running water shall be And why have ye brought from thereto a vessel? up the congregation of the Lord.

And a clean person shall into this wilderness, that we and take hyssop, and dip it in the water our cattle should die there? water, and sprinkle it upon the And wherewith ye made tent, and upon all the vessels, us to come up out of Egypt, to and upon the persons that were bring us in unto this evil place? there, and upon him that toucheth it there is no place of seed, or of figs, or of pomegranates; dead, or a grave: neither is there any water to sprinkle upon the unclean.

And Moses and Aaron went third day, and on the seventh from the presence of the congregation: and on the seventh day he speak unto the congregation. And Aaron his uncleanness is yet upon him.

And the Lord spake un himself, that foul shall he cut off to Moses, saying, from among the congregation: Take the rod, and gather beneficiaries, because he hath defiled the sanctuary: thou and Aaron thy brother, and speak separation hath not been sprinkled unto the rock before their led upon him, he is unclean, eyes, and it shall give forth his vision.

And it shall be a perpetual water, and thou shalt bring forth a pure. the water of separation, shall be unclean until even. from before the Lord, as he 22 And whatsoever the unclean commandeth.

And Moses and Aaron gather the congregation together, shall be unclean until even.

C H A P. XX.

Then came the children of must we fetch you water out of Israel, even the whole con- gregation, into the desert of Zin. And Moses lift up his hand, in the first month: and the people said unto him, God smote the rock in Kadesh: and the water came and they died there, and was buried out abundantly, and the congregation drank, and their beasts.

2 And there was no water for site.

8 And the Lord spake unto the congregation: and they gathered themselves together against to Moses and Aaron. Because ye believed
believed me not, to sanctify me in the eyes of the children of Israel; therefore ye shall not bring this congregation into the land which I have given them.

13 This is the water of Meribah, because the children of Israel strove with the Lord; and he was sanctified in them.

14 And Moses sent messengers from Kadesh, unto the king of Edom, Thus saith thy brother Israel, thou knowest all the travel that hath befallen us:

15 How our fathers went down into Egypt, and we have dwelt in Egypt a long time: and the Egyptians vexed us and our fathers.

16 And when we cried unto the Lord, he heard our voice, and sent an angel, and hath brought us forth out of Egypt: and behold, we are in Kadesh, a city in the uttermost of thy border.

17 Let us pass, I pray thee, through thy country: we will not pass through the fields, or through the vineyards, neither will we drink of the water of the wells; we will go by the king's high-way, we will not turn to the right hand nor to the left, until we have passed thy borders.

18 And Edom said unto him, Thou shalt not pass by me, lest I come out against thee with the sword.

19 And the children of Israel said unto him, We will go by the high-way; and if I and my cattle drink of thy water, then I will pay for it: I will only (without doing any thing else) go through on my feet.

20 And he said, Thou shalt not go through. And Edom came out against him with much people, and with a strong hand.

21 Thus Edom refused to give Israel passage through his border: wherefore Israel turned away from him.

22 And the children of Israel journeyed from mount Hor, by the coast of the land of Edom, and came unto mount Hor.

23 And the Lord spake unto Moses and Aaron in mount Hor, by the coast of the land of Edom, saying,

24 Aaron shall he gathered unto his people: for he shall not enter into the land which I have given unto the children of Israel, because ye rebelled against my word at the water of Meribah.

25 Take Aaron and Eleazar his son, and bring them up unto mount Hor:

26 And strip Aaron of his garments, and put them upon Eleazar his son: and Aaron shall be gathered unto his people, and shall die there.

27 And Moses did as the Lord commanded; and they went up into mount Hor, in the sight of all the congregation.

28 And Moses stripped Aaron of his garments, and put them upon Eleazar his son: and Aaron died there in the top of the mount; and Moses and Eleazar came down from the mount.

29 And when all the congregation saw that Aaron was dead, they mourned for Aaron thirty days, even all the house of Israel.

CHAP. XXI.

3 And the Lord heardkened to their cry; and delivered and pitched on the other side of the Canaanites: and they utterly destroyed them and their cities: and he called the name of the Amorites: for Arnon is the place Hormah.

4 And they journeyed from mount Hor, by the way of the Red sea, to compass the land of Edom: and the soul of the people was much discouraged because of the way.

5 And the people spake against God, and against Moses, Wherefore have ye brought us up out of Egypt, to die in the wilderness? for there is no bread, neither is there any water, and our soul is waxed loathsome this light bread.

6 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

7 And the Lord sent fiery serpents among the people; and they bit the people, and much people of Israel died.

8 Therefore the people came to Moses, and said, We have sinned, for we have spoken against the Lord, and against thee: pray unto the Lord, that he take away the serpents from us: and Moses prayed for the people.

9 And the Lord said unto Moses, Make thee a fiery serpent, and set it upon a pole: and it shall come to pass, that every one that is bitten, when he looketh upon it, shall live.

10 And Moses made a serpent of brass, and put it upon a pole: and it came to pass, that every one that is bitten, when he looketh on it, shall live.

11 And the children of Israel journeyed from Oboth, and pitched at Ije-abarim, which is Jordan.

12 And they journeyed from Ije-abarim, and pitched in Oboth, and went out against Israel into the wilderness: and
and he came to Jahaz, and fought

24 And Israel smote him with delivered him into thy hand, and the edge of the sword, and pos- all his people, and his land; and felled his land from Arnon unto thou shalt do to him as thou didst Jabbok, even unto the children unto Sihon, king of the Amorites of Ammon; for the border of rites, which dwelt at Hebron, the children of Ammon was: 25 So they smote him, and his sons, and all his people, until strong.

25 And Israel took all etc there was none left him alive; cities of the Amorites, in He- shbon, and in all the villages there- forward, and pitched in

26 For Hebron was the city of the plains of Moab, on this side Sihon the king of the Amorites, Jordan by Jericho.

who had fought against the for- mer king of Moab, and taken all por faw all that Israel had done his land out of his hand, even to the Amorites.

unto Arnon.

3 And Moab was fore afraid

27 Wherefore they that speak of the people, because they were in provers, say, Come into Heth- many: and Moab was disfressed, hence, let the city of Sihon be built because of the children of Israel, and prepared.

4 And Moab said unto the el- der sons of Midian, Now shall this city of Hebron, a flame from the company look up all that are round city of Sihon: it hath consumed about us, as the ox licketh up Ar of Moab, and the lords of the graws of the field. And Balak the places of Arnon.

30 Wo to thee, Moab; thou Moabites at that time.

and undone, O people of Chemosh: Israel has given his sons that capable, and his daughters, into captivity unto Sihon king of the Amorites.

31 We have shot at them: Hebron is perished even unto Dibon, and we have laid them waffe, even unto Nophah, which reacheth unto Medeba.

32 They are mighty for me: per- haps, and Moab sent to spy out adventure I shall prevail, that we Jaazer, and they took the villages may be smite, that I may there, and drove out the Amorites drive them out of the land: for rites that were there.

33 And they turned and is blessed; and he whom thou went up by the way of Balan: cursed, is cursed. and O g the king of Balan went 7 And the elders of Moab, and out against them, he, and all his the elders of Midian departed, people, to the battle at Edrei. with the rewards of divination in their

and they came unto go beyond the word of the Lord Balak, and spake unto the my God, to do less or more.

words of Balak.

29 Now therefore, I pray you, 8 And he said unto them, tarry ye also here this night, that Lodge here this night, and I will may know what the Lord will bring you word again as the Lord say unto me more.

shall speak unto me. And the 20 And God came unto Balam, princes of Moab abode with E at night, and said unto him, If laam.

19 And God came unto Balam, up and go with them: but yet and said, What men are these the word which I shall say unto thee, that shalt thou do.

10 And Balaam said unto God, 21 And Balaam rose up in the Balak the son of Zipper, king of morning, and saddled his ass, and Moab, hasted unto me, saying, went with the princes of Moab.

Behold, there is a people 22 And God's anger was kind- come out of Egypt, which cover- dled, because he went: and the ch face of the earth: come angel of the Lord flood in the now, curse me them: pe- ficient way for an adversary against him: I shall be able to overcome now he was riding upon his ass, them and drive them out. and his two servants were with

11 And God said unto Balaam, 23 And the ass saw the angel thou shalt not curse the people of the Lord standing in the way, for they are blessed.

and his sword drawn in his hand;

12 And Balaam rose up in the and the ass turned aside out of morning, and said unto the the way, and went into the field: princes of Balak, Get you into and Balaam smote the ass to turn your land: for the Lord refuseth her into the way.

to give me leave to go with you. 24 But the angel of the Lord 14 And the princes of Moab flood in a path of the vineyards, rose up, and they went unto Balaam being on this side, and a lay, and said, Balaam refuseth to wall on that side. come with us.

25 And when the ass saw the 15 ? And Balak sent yet again angel of the Lord, the thrust her- princes, more, and more honour- fell unto the wall, and crush Ba- able than they.

26 And they came to Balaam, he smote her again, and said to him, Thus faith Bal- 26 And the angel of the Lord laak the son of Zipper. Let no- went further, and flood in a nar- thing, I pray thee, hinder thee row place, where was no way to turn, either to the right hand, or to very great honour, and I will. 27 And when the ass saw the do whatsoever thou layest unto angel of the Lord, she fell down me: come therefore, I pray thee, under Balaam: and Balaam's curse me this people.

anger was kindled, and he smote

18 And Balaam answered and the ass with a flaff.

22 And Balaam opened the his speck: and God would give me his house mouth of the ass, and she said unfilled of siluer and gold, I cannot to Balaam, What have I done un-
And Balaam said unto Balak, that he should go and prepare me seven altars, and seven rams, and seven bullocks.

And Balak did as Balaam had said; and the bullocks, and rams, and altars were prepared.

And Balak took up his parable, and said: 

As I spake to thee before, it is the Lord he spake at first to me: I have received the words of the Lord to do either good or evil. So I went to Balak; and, behold, he hath two sons, Bool and Peor; and the pentacles which thou sentest unto me to do, have I done.

And Balak said unto Balaam, If thou wilt not curses, but curses. And Balak and the princes of Moab said, What shall we do to thee, that thou mayest go with us, and curse us not?

And Balak said unto Balaam, Behold, I have prepared a tribute for thee, of silver and gold.

And Balak said unto Balaam, What shall I do to thee, that thou mayest go with me, and bless me?

And Balaam said unto Balak, If Balak and his princes had now come, and had not come, when I went, I would not have come.

And Balak said unto Balaam, Come, I pray thee, with me unto a city, that I may give thee seven heifers for burnt-offerings, and seven rams for peace-offerings, and shalt curse it for me; and perhaps I shall prevail over it for thee.

And Balak said, Balak, the king of Moab, heard, that Balaam was come; and he sent captains to Balaam, saying, Does not Balak the king of Moab say, 

The God of Jacob, and the God of the people of Israel, the Lord, is God of the heavens above, and of the earth beneath, and of the seas. 

And Balak said unto Balaam, Wilt thou not curse me, and do me great harm?

And Balak said unto Balaam, I have prepared a tribute for thee, of silver and gold, and have called thee; and now, I pray thee, curse me not.

And the Lord said unto Balaam, Go with him; but thou shalt not curse him; for he is a just man.

And Balaam went with Balak; and when he came, Balak gave him silver and gold; and Balaam took it.

And he sent captains to Balaam, saying, When this man cometh, seek out for me a good place, and come to me.

And Balaam went down into the city to Balak; and Balak said unto Balaam, Are these the words that thou wouldest to speak unto me? And Balaam said unto Balak, Behold, I have received the words that the Lord hath put into my mouth to speak unto thee, and to him that sent me.

And Balak said unto Balaam, Are not these the words that thou didst send to me? And Balaam answered Balak, Didst thou not ask me vainly?

And Balak said unto Balaam, Come, I pray thee, with me unto a city, that I may give thee seven heifers for burnt-offerings, and seven rams for peace-offerings, and shalt curse it for me; and perhaps I shall prevail over it for thee.

And Balak said unto Balaam, The Lord may not surmount me with all the words that I would say to thee! This is the word that I would speak to thee; and this is the word that I would say to thee.

And Balak said unto Balaam, Are not these the words that thou wouldest to speak unto me? And Balaam answered Balak, Behold, I have received the words that the Lord hath put into my mouth to speak unto thee, and to him that sent me.

And Balak said unto Balaam, Behold, I have prepared a tribute for thee, of silver and gold; and I have called thee; and when thou comest, I will give thee seven heifers for burnt-offerings, and seven rams for peace-offerings.

And Balak said unto Balaam, Wilt thou not curse me, and do me great harm? And Balaam said unto Balak, Behold, I have received the word that the Lord hath put into my mouth.

And Balak said unto Balaam, Are not these the words that thou wouldest to speak unto me? And Balaam answered Balak, Behold, I have received the words that the Lord hath put into my mouth to speak unto thee, and to him that sent me.

And Balak said unto Balaam, Wilt thou not curse me, and do me great harm? And Balaam said unto Balak, Behold, I have received the word that the Lord hath put into my mouth to speak unto thee, and to him that sent me.

And Balak said unto Balaam, Are not these the words that thou wouldest to speak unto me? And Balaam answered Balak, Behold, I have received the words that the Lord hath put into my mouth to speak unto thee, and to him that sent me.

And Balak said unto Balaam, Wilt thou not curse me, and do me great harm? And Balaam said unto Balak, Behold, I have received the words that the Lord hath put into my mouth to speak unto thee, and to him that sent me.

And Balak said unto Balaam, Are not these the words that thou wouldest to speak unto me? And Balaam answered Balak, Behold, I have received the words that the Lord hath put into my mouth to speak unto thee, and to him that sent me.

And Balak said unto Balaam, Wilt thou not curse me, and do me great harm? And Balaam said unto Balak, Behold, I have received the words that the Lord hath put into my mouth to speak unto thee, and to him that sent me.
And the Lord spake unto Aaron in the camp of Moab, saying, 

17. You are the Midianites, and against the Lord; 

18. For they vex you with their mouth, and swallew them up like the earth, or, and in the matter of Cozbi, devoured two hundred and fifty of the daughter of a prince of Midian; and they became a sign, an their sifer, which was slain in the day of the plague, for Peor's dren of Korah died not.

The sons of Simeon after their families: of Nemuel, the family of the Nemuelites: of Jamin, the family of the Jaminites: of Zerah, the family of the Zerahites: of Shaul, the family of the Simeonites, twenty and two hundred.

And Moses and Eleazer the priest spake with them in their families: of Zephon, the plains of Moab by Jordan near Jericho, the family of the Zephonites: of Hagggi, the family of the Haggites: of Shuni, the family of the twenty years old and upward, as Shunites: the Lord commanded Moses and the children of Israel, which went out of the land of Egypt, the Erites: the Arudites: of Eri, the family of the Arudites: of Arad, the family of the Arudites.

17. Of Arod, the family of the Israel: of Reuben: of the children of Reuben: Arodites: of Areli, the family of Hanoch, of whom cometh the family of the Areliites.

18. Of Pal, the family of the Pallutes: of Gad, the children of Gad: of Hefron, the family of the toth that were numbered of Hebronites: of Carmi, the families, forty thousand and five hundred.

19. The sons of Gad were Reubenites: and they that were Er, and Onan: and Er and Onan died in the land of Canaan three hundred and seven hundred and thirty.

20. And the sons of Gad after their families were; of Shechem the family of the Shechemites: and Dathan and Abiram, the family of Pharez, the family of Pharez.

This is that Dathan and Abiram zites of Zerah, the family of which were famous in the congregation of the Zarahites: 

21. The sons of Pharez were;
NUMBERS.

were numbered of them, were 56 According to the lot shall three hundred and the possession thereof be divided, four hundred.

44 56 Of the children of After 57 And these are they that after their families; of Jemina, were numbered of the Levites, the family of the Jeminites; of after their families: of Gerhon, Jefui, the family of the Jefuites; of the family of the Gerhonites: of of Beriah, the family of the Bethrites: of Kohath, the family of the Kohathites: of Merari, the family of the Merarites.

45 Of the sons of Beriah: of Heber, the family of the Heberites: of Malchiel; the family the Levites: the family of the Libnites, the family of the Hebronites, the family of the Mahlotites, the family of the Machite families.

46 And the name of the daughter of After was Sarah.

47 These are the families of the family of the Korathites: the sons of After, according to and Kohath begat Amram.

those that were numbered of 59 And the name of Amram's them: who were fifty and three wife was Jochabed, the daughter thousand and four hundred.

48 Of the sons of Naphtali Levi in Egypt: and the bare unafter their families; of Jachziel, to Amram, Aaron and Moses, the family of the Jahzielites; of and Miriam their sister.

Guni, the family of the Guniites; 60 And unto Aaron was born

49 Of Jezre, the family of the Nadab and Abihu, Eleazar and Jezreites: of Shillem, the family Ithamar.

of the Shillemite families.

50 These are the families of ed, when they offered strange fire Naphtali, according to their families before the Lord.

lies: and they that were numbered of them, were forty and five thousand and four hundred.

51 These were the number a month old and upward; for the children of Israel, six hundred and they were not numbered among three hundred, all males, from a four hundred.

52 These were the number a month old and upward; for the children of Israel, six hundred and they were not numbered among three hundred, all males, from a four hundred.

53 Unto these the land shall be divided by Moses and Eleazar divided for an inheritance, according to the number of the children of Israel in the plains of Jordan near Jericho.

54 To every one shall his inheritance be given, according to the number of the children of Israel in their families.

55 Notwithstanding, the land shall be divided by lot: according to them, they shall die in the name of the children of Israel in the wilderness of Sinai. And there was not left a man of them, save Caleb and

C H A P. XXVII.

Deb the son of Jephunneh, and then ye shall give his inheritance unto his father's brethren.

And if his father have no

II And if his father have no

THEN came the daughters of brethren, then ye shall give his Zelophehad the son of He-inheritance unto his kinman that

11 And if his father have no

No

inheritance, upward:

and there are their names of Joseph: and these are the tute of judgment, as the Lord commanded Moses.

12 And the Lord said unto Milcah, and Tirzah.

2 And they stood before Moses, and before Eleazar the priest, and before the princes, and all the congregation, by the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, saying,

3 Our father died in the wilderness, and he was not in the company of them that gathered themselves together against the Lord in the company of Korah; but died in his own sin, and had no sons.

4 Why should the name of our father be done away from among his family, because he hath no son? give unto us therefore a possession among the brethren of our father.

And Moses brought their cause before the Lord.

And Moses spake unto Moses, saying,

6 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

7 The daughters of Zelophehad speak right: thou shalt give them a possession of an inheritance among their fathers brethren; and thou shalt cause the inheritance of their father to pass unto them.

And thou shalt speak unto the children of Israel, saying, If a man die, and have no son, then ye shall cause his inheritance to pass unto his daughter.

9 And if he have no daughter, then ye shall give his inheritance unto his brethren.

10 And if he have no brethren,
NUMBERS.

21 And he shall stand before thou offer at even: as the meat-offering, the priest, who shall ask offering of the morning, and as counsel for him, after the judgment of the Lord shall offer it, a sacrifice made by fire before the Lord: and he shall set fire thereon, and put it in the brasen fire-urn before the Lord; and the fire of the Lord shall always burn therein.

22 And Moses did as the Lord commanded him; and they took the offering, even all the two lambs of the first year, and two tenth deals of flour mingled with oil, and the meat-offering, and the bullock, and the two bullocks, and the two he goats, and the two he lambs of the first year.

23 And he laid his hands upon the two bullocks, and offered the bullock, and the bullock for a sin offering, and burned the burnt-offering, and offered the meat-offering, and on the altar of the burnt-offering burnt-offering, and offered the drink-offering.

24 And he took of the blood of the bullock, and of the blood of the bullock for a sin offering, and sprinkled it on the four horns of the altar round about, and he did the like with the blood of the other bullock, and offered it as the bullock for a sin offering, and sprinkled it on the four horns of the altar.

25 And he took of the fat of the bullock, the skin that covered it, and all the fat, and the two kidneys, and the fat that was upon them, and the caul over the liver, and the right thigh, and the middle rib, and the fat that was upon it, and the right shoulder; and Moses did as the Lord commanded him; and they gave it to him, according to the word of the Lord.

26 And he brought the fat of the bullock for a sin offering, and the fat burnt-offering, and the fat of the bosom, and the sinew that joined the rib to the liver; and Moses burned the fat of the bullock for a sin offering before the Lord.

27 And he took of the blood that was in the brazen fire-urn, and sprinkled the brazen altar round about, and sprinkled the flesh of the bullock, that was for a sin offering, with the blood of the bullock.

28 And Moses took of the fat of the bullock, and the fat over the liver, and the two kidneys, and the caul over the liver; and Moses burned the fat on the altar: and he burned the burnt-offering on the altar; and Moses burned the fat of the bullock on the brazen altar, for it was a sin offering.

29 And Moses sprinkled of the blood that was in the brazen fire-urn on the altar round about, and sprinkled the flesh of the bullock, and the fat, and the fat of the bosom, and the fat that joined the rib to the liver, and the kidneys and the caul over the liver; and Moses burned the fat of the bullock on the altar; and the flesh of the bullock was burned on the altar, and the ashes of it were gathered up and put into the brazen fire-urn.
NUMBERS.

9 And their meat-offering shall be of flour mingled with oil, three lambs of the first year without blemish:
10 And their meat-offering, a several tenth-deal for one and their drink-offerings, for the lamb, throughout the seven bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs:
11 One kid of the goats for a number, after the manner:
12 And on the fifteenth day ten bullocks, two rams, and fourteen of the seventh month, ye shall have ten lambs of the first year without blemish: ye shall do out blemish: no servile work, and ye shall keep holy convocation; ye shall do out blemish:
13 And ye shall offer a burnt-lock, for the rams, and for the offering, a sacrifice made by fire, lambs, shall be according to their number, after the manner:
14 And their meat-offering shall be of flour mingled with oil, three bullocks, two rams, and fourteen tenth-deals unto every bullock of lambs of the first year without the thirteen bullocks, two tenth-spot:
15 And a several tenth-deal to and their drink-offerings, for the each lamb of the fourteen lambs: bullocks, for the rams, and for each one kid of the goats the lambs, shall be according to for a sin-offering, before the congregation, and the continual burnt-offering, his meat-offering, and his drink-offering.
16 And on the second day offering, and his meat-offering, ye shall offer twelve young bullocks and his drink-offering.
17 And on the third day offering, his meat-offering, without spot: eight bullocks, two rams, and fourteen of the first year without spot:
18 And their meat-offering, fourteen lambs of the first year and their drink-offerings, for the without blemish:
19 And one kid of the goats the lambs, shall be according to for a sin-offering, before the congregation, and the continual burnt-offering, and the meat-offering thereof, and their drink-offering, before the continual burnt-offering offerings, his meat-offering, and his drink-offering:
20 And on the third day eleventh their day.

1 CHAP. XXX.

32 ¶ And on the seventh day 3 If a woman also vow a vow
seven bullocks, two rams, and unto the Lord, and bind herself fourteen lambs of the first year by a bond, being in her father's house in her youth:
33 And their meat-offering, four and their drink-offerings, for the th and her bond wherewith she hath bullocks, for the rams, and for bound her soul, and her father the lambs, shall be according to shall hold his peace at her: then their number, after the manner: all her vows shall stand, and every bond, wherewith the hath bound her soul, shall stand.
34 And one goat for a sin-offering, before the continual burnt offering, his meat-offering, and his drink-offering.
35 ¶ On the eighth day ye shall have a solemn assembly: ye shall do no servile work therein.
36 But ye shall offer a burnt-offering, a sacrifice made by fire, a sweet favour unto the Lord, 6 Or if she had at all an husband when she vowed, or uttered any of her vows, or of her bonds, wherewith she hath bound her soul, shall stand: and the Lord shall forgive her, because her offering, a sacrifice made by fire, sweet favour unto the Lord, the and her husband heard it, he hearth: not and for the ram, and for the and he held his peace at her in the lambs, shall be according to their day that he heard it: then her number, after the manner:
37 Their meat-offerings, for the bullocks, for the ram, and for dead, and for your peace-offerings, for your peace-offerings.
38 And one goat for a sin-offering, before the continual burnt offering, and his meat-offering, and his drink-offering.
39 These things ye shall do un
and she shall make her vow which to the Lord in your feast feasts, she vowed, and that which she before your vows, and your free uttered with her lips, wherewith will-offerings, for your burnt-offerings, and for your meat-offerings, and for your drink-offerings, 9 But every vow of a widow, and for your peace-offerings, and of her that is divorced, and she hath bound their children of Israel, according to all that she vowed.
40 And Moses told the children of Israel, according to all that the Lord had commanded Moses.
10 And if she vowed in her husband's house, or bound her soul by a bond with an oath;
41 And her husband heard it, concerning the children of Israel, and held his peace at her, and saying, This is the thing which disallowed her not: then all her the Lord hath commanded, her vows shall stand, and every bond, and her husband heard it, and she held her peace at her.
42 If a man vow a vow unto the Lord, or swear an oath to shall stand.
43 But if her husband hath un
bind his soul with a bond; he shall not break his word, he shall terly made them void on the day do according to all that proceed he heard them; then whatsoever out of his mouth.

K 5 proceeded
NUMBERS.

7 And they warred against them, and thine vows, or concerning the Midianites, as the Lord commandeth her soul, shall not stand: mandaed Moses, and they flew all her husband hath made them void the males.

8 And the Lord shall forgive her. And they flew the kings of Midian.

9 Every vow, and every bind- ing oath to afflict the soul, her that were slain; namely, Evi, and husband may establish it, or her Rekem, and Zur, and Hur, and husband may make it void. Reba, five kings of Midian: Ba-

10 But if her husband altoge- laam also the son of Beor they ther hold his peace at her, from grew with the word.

day to day; then he establisheth. 9 And the children of Israel all her vows, or all her bonds took, all the women of Midian which are upon her: he confirmeth captives, and their little ones, them, because he held his peace and took the spoil of all their at her, in the day that he heard cattle, and all their flocks, and them.

11 And they took all the

12 And they brought the cap-

ter, being yet in her youth in her unto Moses and Eleazar the priest father's house.

13% And Moses and Eleazar of the Midianites: afterward shalt the priest, and all the princes of thou be gathered unto thy people. the congregation, went forth to

14 And Moses spake unto the meet them without the camp.

15 And Moses said unto them.

16 Behold, these caused the thousand of every tribe, twelve children of Israel, through the thousand armed for war.

17 Behold, these caused the thousand of every tribe, twelve children of Israel, through the thousand armed for war.

18 Of every tribe a thousand, from the battle.

19 Of every tribe a thousand, from the battle.

20 And the Lord spake unto the congregation.

21 And Eleazar the priest said unto the men of war which went to the battle, This is the rest of the prey which the men of war had caught, was fix hundred thousand, and seventy thousand sheep.

22 Only the gold, and the silver, the brafs, the iron, the tin, and lead, and all that was made of skins, and all the thing made of wood.

23 And Moses and Eleazar the priest did as the Lord commanded Moses.

24 And they took the spoil, and the booty, being the went to the battle, This is the rest of the prey which the men of war had caught, was fix hundred thousand, and seventy thousand sheep.

25 And Moses spake unto the congregation, saying, Arm some of the Israelites was worth with yourselves unto the war, and let the officers of the holt, with the them go against the Midianites, captainers over thousands, and captains over hundreds, which came and avenged the Lord of Midian. tains ver hundreds, which came and avenged the Lord of Midian.

26 Take the sum of the prey that was taken, both of man and beast, thou, and Eleazar the priest, and the chief fathers of the Lord's congregation; and twelve.

27 And divide the prey into two parts; between them that took thousand and five hundred, of the war upon them, who went which the Lord's tribute was out to battle, and between all the three score and one congregation.

28 And levy a tribute unto ten thousand, of which the the Lord of the men of war, Lord's tribute was thirty and two
two persons.
41 And Moses gave the tribute which was: the Lord’s heave-offering unto Eleazar the priest, as self.
42 And of the children of Israel’s half, which Moses divided from the men that were slain.
43 (Now the half that pertained unto the congregation, was three hundred thirty thousand, and thirty thousand, and seven hundred and fifty shekels.
44 And Moses and Eleazar the priest took the gold of the captains of thousands, and of hundreds, and brought it into the tabernacle of the congregation, for an offering for the children of Israel before the Lord.

NUMBERS.

CHAP. XXXII.

45 And thirty and six thousand becresses.
46 And thirty thousand assis and five hundred.
47 Even of the children of Israel’s half, Moses took one portion of fifty, both of man and of spake unto Moses, and to Eleazar the priest, and unto the princes of the Levites, which kept the charge of the congregation, saying, of the tabernacle of the Lord; 3 Ataroth, and Dibon, and as the Lord commanded Moses.
48 And the officers which were, and Caleb, and Hebron, were over thousands of the hoff, and Nebo, and Beon; the captains of thousands, and 4 Even the country which the captains of hundreds, came near Lord unto Moses; for the congregation of Israel, is a land for cattle, and for sheep.
49 And they said unto Moses, and thy servants have cattle.
50 We have therefore brought us not over Jordan.

an oblation for the Lord, what 6 § And Moses said unto the every man hath gotten, of jewels, children of Gad, and to the children of gold, chains, and bracelets, drest of Reuben, shall your brother the Lord shall destroy all this people.
51 And Moses and Eleazar the Israel from going over into the priesthood, rings, ear-rings, and rings, and tables, gone to war, and shall ye fight here? to make an atonement for our 7 And wherefore discourage souls before the Lord.
52 And all the gold of the offering that they offered up to the Lord, was sixteen thousand to the valley of Eholol, and saw the land, they discouraged the them on yonder side Jordan, or heart of the children of Israel, forward, because our inheritance that they should not go into the is fallen to us on this side Jordan land which the Lord had given eastward.
53 (For the men of war had taken spoil, every man for himself.
54 And Moses and Eleazar the priest took the gold of the captains of thousands, and of hundreds, and brought it into the tabernacle of the congregation, for an offering for the children of Israel before the Lord.

C H A P. XXXII.

7 And the Lord’s anger was upon them.
8 And the Lord’s anger was upon them.
9 And the Lord’s anger was upon them.
10 And the Lord’s anger was upon them.
11 Surely none of the men that came up from Egypt, of those thirty years old and upward, shall until he hath driven out his enemies the land which I sware unto mists from before him, Abraham, unto Isaac, and unto Jacob; because they have not before the Lord: then after-wholy followed me: ward ye shall return, and be guiltless before the Lord, and before phunneh the Kenizite, and Jofcap, and this land shall be his the land of Nunn; for they have defiled the Lord, and have wholly followed the Lord. 23 But ye shall not so do, because the land shall be hold ye have sinned against the Lord, and he cause the Lord’s anger against Israel, and he Lord: and be sure your sin will made them wander in the wilderness forty years, until all the 24 Build ye cities for your generation that had done evil in little ones, and folds for your 25 And the Lord’s anger was hold ye have sinned against the land against Israel, and he Lord: and be sure your sin will made them wander in the wilderness forty years, until all the 26 But ye shall not so do, because of your generation that had done evil in little ones, and folds for your 27 And the Lord’s anger was hold ye have sinned against the Lord, and he Lord: and be sure your sin will made them wander in the wilderness forty years, until all the 28 Build ye cities for your generation that had done evil in little ones, and folds for your 29 And the Lord’s anger was hold ye have sinned against the Lord, and he Lord: and be sure your sin will made them wander in the wilderness forty years, until all the 30 But and of the children of Israel, unto the Lord shall all dwell in the land which the Lord hath given them.

the land, they discouraged the them on yonder side Jordan, or heart of the children of Israel, forward; because our inheritance that they should not go into the is fallen to us on this side Jordan land which the Lord had given eastward.

10 And the Lord’s anger was upon them.
11 Surely none of the men that came up from Egypt, of those thirty years old and upward, shall until he hath driven out his enemies the land which I sware unto mists from before him, Abraham, unto Isaac, and unto Jacob; because they have not before the Lord: then after-wholy followed me: ward ye shall return, and be guiltless before the Lord, and before phunneh the Kenizite, and Jofcap, and this land shall be his the land of Nunn; for they have defiled the Lord, and have wholly followed the Lord. 23 But ye shall not so do, because of your generation that had done evil in little ones, and folds for your 24 Build ye cities for your generation that had done evil in little ones, and folds for your 25 And the Lord’s anger was hold ye have sinned against the Lord, and he Lord: and be sure your sin will made them wander in the wilderness forty years, until all the 26 But ye shall not so do, because of your generation that had done evil in little ones, and folds for your 27 And the Lord’s anger was hold ye have sinned against the Lord, and he Lord: and be sure your sin will made them wander in the wilderness forty years, until all the 28 Build ye cities for your generation that had done evil in little ones, and folds for your 29 And the Lord’s anger was hold ye have sinned against the Lord, and he Lord: and be sure your sin will made them wander in the wilderness forty years, until all the 30 But
NUMBERS.

30 But if they will not pass over with you armed, they shall have possession among you in the land of Canaan, that the possession of our inheritance on this side Jordan may be ours.

31 And the men of Gad, and the children of Reuben answered, saying, As the Lord hath said unto thine servants, so will we do.

32 We will pass over armed before the Lord into the land of Canaan, that the possession of our inheritance on this side Jordan may be ours.

33 And Moses gave unto them, even to the children of Gad, and to the children of Reuben, and unto half the tribe of Manasseh the son of Joseph, the kingdom of Sihon king of the Amorites, and the kingdom of Og king of Bashan, the land with the cities thereof, in the coast, even the cities of the country round about.

34 And the children of Gad built Dibon, and Ataroth, and Jogbehah, and Edrei, and Beth-dan: and fifty cities.

35 And Atroth-shophan, and Maron, and Bani, and Hazar-shual, and Jaazer, and Megiddon: and the border of Manasseh was, fromong to Shihor, as far as the river Euphrates.

36 And Beth-nimrah, and Beth-horon, and all the land of them toward Zerbaim, and half Reuben, unto the border of the Gileadites: the border of Reuben was, from Horonaim, as far as Heshbon, and from Heshbon to Dibon: then the border of Gilead was, from Dibon, as far as the Jordan, and to the uttermost part of the land of Gilead, beyond the jordan on the other side.

37 And the children of Reuben built Hebron, and Beth-haram, and Bethehammam, and Karesh, and Beth-peor, and half Gad, unto security, from Geshur and Maachah, as far as half Manasseh, unto the border of Dor on the left hand of the border of the Reubenites.

38 And the Jordan was the border of it, from the half of the sea of Chinnereth northward: and the border thereof was the river of Egypt, as far as the border of the Arabah eastward.

39 And the border of the children of Gad was, from Jazer, and from Jazer, as far as Aroer, and from the middle of Ramoth-gilead, and the border of the Jordan, as far as to the sea of Chinnereth.

40 And the border shall be southward from the sea of Chinnereth, and from the border thereof, southward as far as the Jordan, and northward as far as Chinnereth; this shall be your coast.

CHAP. XXXIII.

10 And they removed from Elim, and encamped by the Red sea, and pitched by the Red sea.

11 And they removed from the Red sea, and encamped in the wilderness of Sin.

12 And they took their journey out of the wilderness of Sin, and encamped in Dophkah.

13 And they removed from Dophkah, and encamped in Alu-b, and encamped in Alu-luth.

14 And they removed from Alu-luth, and encamped at Rephidim, where was no water for the people to drink.

15 And they removed from Rephidim, and pitched in the wilderness of Sinai.

16 And they removed from the desert of Sinai, and pitched at Kibroth-hattaavah.

17 And they removed from Kibroth-hattaavah, and encamped at Hazeroth.

18 And they removed from Hazeroth, and pitched in Rithmah.

19 And they departed from Rithmah, and pitched at Eleh, and pipol, and Kades, and Mephaath.

20 And they removed from Mephaath, and pitched in Libnah.

21 And they removed from Libnah, and pitched at Riffah.

22 And they journeyed from Riffah, and pitched in Keelathah.

23 And they went from Keelathah, and pitched in Mount Shapher.

24 And they removed from Mount Shapher, and encamped in Haradah.

25 And they removed from Haradah, and pitched in Makeloth.

26 And they removed from Mount Hor, and pitched in zalmenah,

27 And they departed from Tahath, and pitched at Tarah.

28 And they removed from Tahath, and pitched in Mithcah.

29 And they went from Mithcah, and pitched in Halmonah.

30 And they removed from Halmonah, and pitched at Moreth.

31 And they departed from Moreth, and pitched in Bene-jaakan.

32 And they removed from Bene-jaakan, and encamped at Hor-hagidgad.

33 And they went from Hor-hagidgad, and pitched in Jota-thah.

34 And they removed from Jota-thah, and pitched at Eronah.

35 And they departed from Eronah, and encamped at Ezion-gaber.

36 And they removed from Ezion-gaber, and pitched in the wilderness of Zin, which is Kadesh.

37 And they departed from Kadesh, and pitched in Mount Hor, in the edge of the land of Edom.

38 And Aaron the priest went up into Mount Hor, at the commandment of the Lord, and died there in the fortieth year, after the children of Israel were come out of the land of Egypt; in the first day of the fifth month.

39 And Aaron was an hundred and twenty and three years old, when he died in Mount Hor.
NUMBERS.

Zalmonah, and pitched in Puna-
43 And they departed from Puna-
44 And they departed from Oboth, and pitched in Ije-abari-
45 And they departed from Ijim, and pitched in Dibon-gad.
46 And they removed from pafs, that I shall do unto you, as Dibon-gad, and encamped in Al-
47 And they removed from Almon-diblathaim, and pitched in the mountains of Abarim, before Nebo.
48 And they departed from Nebo, and pitched in Baal-meon, in the plains of Moab, by the Jordan near Jericho.
49 And they pitched by Jordan from Beth-jeshimoth, even unto Abel-hittim, in the plains that are before Zin, along by the coasts of Edom, and your border shall be.
50 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying, Command the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye come into the land of Canaan, the land of Canaan, even that land which the Lord shall give you for an inheritance:
51 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye come into the land which the Lord shall give you as an inheritance:
52 Then ye shall drive out all the inhabitants of the land, and shall possess the land which the Lord shall give you for an inheritance:
53 And ye shall divide the land among your families, and shall possess the land which the Lord shall give you as an inheritance:
54 And the inheritance of every tribe shall be, that which fell unto the lot of the tribe by lot, and to the lesser ye shall give the greater.
55 But if you will not drive out the inhabitants of the land before you; then it shall come to pass, that those which ye let remain of them shall be pricks in your eyes, and thorns in your sides, and shall vex you in the land wherein ye dwell.

CHAP. XXXIV.

9 And the border shall go from out Simeon, from Shemuel the son of Jephuneh, from the land of Ammah.
10 And ye shall point out for the sons of Benjamin the east and west border from Hazaron-enan to the sons of Dan, from Bukki Shepham, and from the sons of Joseph.
11 And the coast shall go down from Shepham to Riblah, and pass from the coast of Ain, and the sons of Manasseh, Haniel shall defend, and shall be to the side of the sea of Chinnereth.
12 And the border shall go out of the mouth of Ephraim, and the sons of Ephraim, and the sons of Manasseh, and the sons of Zebulen, and the sons of Issachar.

CHAP. XXXV.

14 For the tribe of the children of Naphtali, Pedron of Reuben, according to their possession.
15 The two tribes and the half ab, by Jordan near Jericho, saying, tribe have received their inheritance.
16 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying, These are the names of the cities which ye shall give unto the Levites for a possession, cities to dwell in, and the suburbs for the cities round about.

19 And the names of the men, the sons of Judah, Cannath from the wall Caleb the son of Jephuneh, of the city and out-ward, a thousand cubits round about.
And ye shall measure from the cities which shall ye give in the land of Canaan, which shall be cities of the children of Israel.

8 These six cities shall be a refuge for the children of Israel; and the stranger, and the stranger shall come and live among you; and ye shall have land which ye give unto the cities of refuge.

9 And they shall be unto you cities of refuge from the avenger; and they shall be unto the children of Israel for a dwelling in the land.

10 And thou shalt measure a town which is five miles without the cities of refuge; and thou shalt measure a three miles without the towns.

11 And there shall be a border of two thousand cubits between the border of the cities of refuge and the border of the towns; these shall be cities of refuge for the children of Israel.

12 And ye shall measure a three miles within the border of the towns, and a one mile within the border of the cities of refuge.

13 And these cities shall be to you as a place of refuge from the avenger; and there shall be no bloodshed for blood in the Lord's sabbath.

14 These six cities shall be a refuge for the children of Israel; and the stranger shall come and live among you; and ye shall have land which ye give unto the cities of refuge.

15 And the cities of refuge shall be for the children of Israel, and for the stranger that dwelleth among them; that every one that killeth any man unawares may flee thither, and they shall have no bloodshed for blood.

16 And if he be a native of the land, when he killeth any one unawares; then shall he flee thither: and as one of the cities of refuge shall be unto him; for he shall flee thither, and live among them.

17 These six cities shall be for refuge unto the children of Israel, and for the stranger that dwelleth among them; that every one that killeth any man unawares may flee thither, and live among them.

18 And they shall be cities of refuge for the children of Israel; and the stranger shall come and live among them; and they shall have land which ye give unto the cities of refuge.

19 These six cities shall be a place of refuge for the children of Israel, and for the stranger that dwelleth among them; that he may have rest from the avenger.

20 And these cities shall be unto you a place of refuge; and ye shall give land unto the cities of refuge.

21 And every man that killeth any one unawares shall flee thither; and they shall have land which ye give unto the cities of refuge.

22 And they shall be unto the children of Israel a place of refuge: and there shall be no bloodshed for blood in the Lord's sabbath.

23 And these six cities shall be for refuge unto the children of Israel, and for the stranger that dwelleth among them; that every one that killeth any man unawares may flee thither, and live among them.

24 These six cities shall be for refuge unto the children of Israel, and for the stranger that dwelleth among them; that he may have rest from the avenger.

25 And these six cities shall be for refuge unto the children of Israel, and for the stranger that dwelleth among them; that every one that killeth any man unawares may flee thither, and live among them.

26 These six cities shall be for refuge unto the children of Israel, and for the stranger that dwelleth among them; that every one that killeth any man unawares may flee thither, and live among them.

27 These six cities shall be for refuge unto the children of Israel, and for the stranger that dwelleth among them; that every one that killeth any man unawares may flee thither, and live among them.

28 These six cities shall be for refuge unto the children of Israel, and for the stranger that dwelleth among them; that every one that killeth any man unawares may flee thither, and live among them.

29 These six cities shall be for refuge unto the children of Israel, and for the stranger that dwelleth among them; that every one that killeth any man unawares may flee thither, and live among them.

30 These six cities shall be for refuge unto the children of Israel, and for the stranger that dwelleth among them; that every one that killeth any man unawares may flee thither, and live among them.

31 These six cities shall be for refuge unto the children of Israel, and for the stranger that dwelleth among them; that every one that killeth any man unawares may flee thither, and live among them.

32 These six cities shall be for refuge unto the children of Israel, and for the stranger that dwelleth among them; that every one that killeth any man unawares may flee thither, and live among them.

33 These six cities shall be for refuge unto the children of Israel, and for the stranger that dwelleth among them; that every one that killeth any man unawares may flee thither, and live among them.

34 These six cities shall be for refuge unto the children of Israel, and for the stranger that dwelleth among them; that every one that killeth any man unawares may flee thither, and live among them.

35 These six cities shall be for refuge unto the children of Israel, and for the stranger that dwelleth among them; that every one that killeth any man unawares may flee thither, and live among them.

36 These six cities shall be for refuge unto the children of Israel, and for the stranger that dwelleth among them; that every one that killeth any man unawares may flee thither, and live among them.
D E U T E R O N O M Y.

posseteth an inheritance in any tribe of the children of Israel, shall be one of the family of the tribe of her father, that the children of Israel may enjoy every man the inheritance of his fathers.

9 Neither shall the inheritance remove from one tribe to another tribe; but every one of the tribes of the children of Israel shall keep himself to his own inheritance.

10 Even the Lord commanded Moses, so did the daughters of Zelophehad:

xi For Maabah, Tirzah, and

Hoglah, and Milcah, and Noah, the daughters of Zelophehad, were married unto their fathers' brothers sons.

12 And they were married into the families of the sons of Manasseh the son of Joseph, and their inheritance remained in the tribe of the family of their father.

13 These are the commandments and the judgments which the Lord commanded by the hand of Moses, unto the children of Israel in the plains of Moab, by Jordan, near Jericho.

The Fifth Book of Moses, called Deuteronomy.

Chap. I.

These be the words which Moses spake unto all Israel, on this side Jordan, in the wilderness, in the plain over against the Red sea, between Paran, and Tophel, and Laban, and Hazeroth, and Dizahab.

2 (There are eleven days journey from Horeb by the way of mount Seir, unto Kadesh-barnea.)

3 And it came to pass in the fortieth year, in the eleventh month, on the first day of the month, that Moses spake unto the children of Israel, according unto all that the Lord had given him in commandment unto them:

4 After he had slain Sihon the king of the Amorites, which dwelt in Heshbon, and Og the king of Bashan, which dwelt at Ashtaroth in Edrei.

5 On this side Jordan, in the land of Moab, began Moses to declare this law, saying,

6 The Lord our God spake unto us in Horeb, saying, Ye have dwelt long enough in this mount:

7 Turn you, and take your journey, and go to the mount of the Amorites, and unto all the places nigh thereunto, in the plain,

8 in the hills, and in the vale, and in the south, and by the sea-side, to the land of the Canaanites, and unto Lebanon, unto the great river the river Euphrates.

9 Behold, I have set the land before you: go in and possess the land which the Lord sware unto your fathers, Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, to give unto them, and to their seed after them.

10 And I spake unto you at that time, saying, I am not able to bear you myself alone:

11 The Lord your God hath multiplied you, and behold, you are this day as the stars of heaven for multitude.

12 (The Lord God of your fathers make you a thousand thousands as many more as ye are, and bless you as he hath promised you.)

13 How can I myself alone bear your cumbrance, and your burden, and your strife?

14 Take ye wise men and understanding, and known among your tribes, and I will make them rulers over you.

15 So I took the chief of your tribes,
Surely there shall not one of these men of this evil generation
fear to give unto your fathers; 36 Save Caleb the son of Jephte
neh, he shall see it, and to him I will give the land that he
hath troden upon, and to his children, because he hath wholly fol-
lowed the Lord.
37 Also the Lord was angry with me for your sakes, saying,
Thou also shalt not go in thither. 38 But Joshua the son of Nun,
which standeth before thee, he shall go in thither. Encourage
him: for he shall cause Israel to inherit it.
Moreover, your little ones, which ye said should be a prey,
and your children which in that day had no knowledge between
good and evil, they shall go in thither, and unto them will I give
it, and they shall possess it.
But as for you, turn ye, and take your journey into the wilder-
ness, by the way of the Red sea.
Then ye answered and said unto me, We have sinned against
the Lord, we will go up and fight, according to all that the Lord
our God commanded us. And when ye had girded on every man his
weapons of war, ye were ready to go up into the hill.
And the Lord said unto me, Say unto them, Go not up, nei-
ther fight, for I am not among you; lest ye be smitten before your
enemies.
So I spake unto you, and ye would not hear, but rebelled a-
gainst the commandment of the Lord, and went presumptuously
up into the hill.
And the Amorites, which dwelt in that mountain, came out
against you, and chased you as bees do, and destroyed you in Seir,
even unto Hormah.
Deuteronomy.
45 And ye returned and went before the Lord; but the Lord
would not hearken to your voice, nor give ear unto you.
46 So ye abode in Kadesh many days, according unto the days
that ye abode there.
Then we turned, and took our journey into the wilder-
ness, by the way of the Red sea, as the Lord spake unto me: and
we compassed mount Seir many days.
2 And the Lord spake unto me, saying,
3 Ye have compassed this mountain long enough: turn you north-
ward.
4 And command thou the people, saying, Ye are to pass
through the coast of your brethren the children of Euau, which
dwell in Seir, and they shall be afraid of you: take ye good
heed unto yourselves therefore.
5 Meddle not with them: for
I will not give you of their land,
no so much as a foot-breadth,
because I have given mount Seir
unto Euau for a possession.
6 Ye shall buy meat of them for
money, that ye may eat; and
ye shall also buy water of them
for money, that ye may drink.
7 For the Lord thy God hath
blessed thee in all the works of
thy hands: he knoweth thy
walking through this great wilder-
ness: these forty years the
Lord thy God hath been with
thee, thou haft lacked nothing.
8 And when we passed by from
our brethren the children of Euau,
which dwell in Seir, through
the way of the plain from Elath,
and from Ezion-gaber, we turned
and passed by the way of the wild-
erness of Moab.
9 And the Lord said unto me,
Distress not the Moabites, neither
contend with them in battle:
for I will not give thee of their
land for a possession, because I
have given Ar unto the children
of Euau.
10 The Emims dwelt therein,
in times past, a people great, and
many, and tall as the Anakims:
11 Which also were accounted
giants, as the Anakims, but the
Moabites call them Emims.
12 The Horims also dwelt in
Seir before-time, but the children
of Euau succeeded them, when
they had destroyed them from
before them, and dwelt in their
stead, as Israel did unto the land
of his possession, which the Lord
gave unto them.
13 Now rife up, said I, and
get thee over the brook Zered;
and we went over the brook Ze-
er.
14 And the space in which we
came from Kadesh-barnea, until
we were come over the brook Ze-
er, was thirty and eight years;
and all the generation of the
men of war were wasted out of
among the host, as the Lord
swore unto them.
15 For indeed the hand of the
Lord was against them, to de-
stroy them from among the host,
until they were consumed.
16 So it came to pass, when
all the men of war were con-
founded and dead from among
the people,
17 That the Lord spake unto
me, saying,
18 Thou art to pass over
through Ar, the coast of Moab,
this day.
19 And when thou comest
nigh over against the children
of Ammon, distrefs them not, nor
meddle with them; for I will
not give thee of the land of the
children of Ammon any pos-
session, because I have given it unto
the children of Lot for a possess-
ion.
20 (That also was accounted
a land for giants, giants dwelt
therein in old time, and the Am-
monites call them Zambummims.
21 A people great, and many,
and tall as the Anakims; but the
Lord destroyed them before
them, and they succeeded them,
dwelt in their stead:
22 As he did to the children
of Euau which dwelt in Seir, when
he destroyed the Horims from
before them, and they succeeded
them, and dwelt in their stead,
evenc unto this day:
23 And the Avims which dwelt
in Hazerim, even unto Azzah,
the Caphtorims, which came
forth out of Caphtor, destroyed
them, and dwelt in their stead.)
24 Rife ye up, take your
journey, and pass over the river
Arnon: behold, I have given
unto thy hand Sion the Amo-
rites king of Heshbon, and his
land: begin to possess it, and
contend with him in battle.
25 This day will I begin to put
the dread of thee, and the fear
of thee upon the nations that are un-
der the whole heaven, who shall
hear report of thee, and shall
tremble, and be in anguish be-
cause of thee.
26 And I sent messengers
out of the wilderness of Kede-
moth, unto Sion king of Hesh-
bon, with words of peace, saying,
27 Let me pass through thy
land: I will go along by the
high-way, I will neither turn un-
to the right hand, nor to the
left.
28 Thou shalt fell me meat for
money, that I may eat: and give
me water for money, that I may
drink: only I will pass through
on my feet:
29 (As the children of Euau which
DEUTERONOMY.

which dwell in Seir and the Mo-
abites which dwell in Ar, did Fear him not: For I will deliver unto me, until I shall pass over him, and all his people, and Jordan, into the land which his land into thy hand, and thou Lord our God giveth us.

But Sihon, king of Heh- 
bon would not let us pass by him: 
for the Lord thy God hardened his spirit, and made his heart 
obstinate, that he might deliver 
king of Bashan, and all his pos-
him into thy hand, as appeareth: and we smote him until none 
this day.

And the Lord said unto me, Behold, I have begun to give Sihon and his land before thee: 
begin to possess that thou mayest inherit his land.

Then Sihon came out 
against us, he, and all his people, 
to fight at Jahaz.

And the Lord our God deliv-
ered him before us, and we smote him, and his sons, and all 
his people.

And we took all his cities at 
that time, there was not a city 
which we took not from them, three 
cities, all the region of Argob, the kingdom of Og in 
Bashan.

All these cities were fenced 
with high walls, gates and bars, 
beside unwalled towns a great 
many.

And we utterly destroyed 
them, as we did unto Sihon king 
of Hehbon, utterly destroying 
at that time, and utterly destroy-
the men, women, and children 
of every city.

But all the cattle, and the 
spoil of the cities, we took for a 
prey unto ourselves.

A prey unto ourselves, and 
the spoil of the cities which we took. 
out of the hand of the two kings.

From Aror, which is by of the Amorites, the land that 
the brink of the river Arnon, was on this side Jordan, from the 
and from the city that is by the river of Arnon unto Mount 
Hermon, even unto Gilead, there monon: 
was not one city too strong for 
(Which Hermon the Sidoni-
us: the Lord our God delivered ans call Sihon: and the Amo-
all unto us.)

Only unto the land of the 
All the cities of the plain, 
children of Ammon thou camst and all Gilead, and all Bashan, 
not, nor unto any place of the unto Salekah and Edrei, cities of 
Jabok, nor unto the cities the kingdom of Og in Bashan: 
in the mountains, nor unto what-
for only Og king of Bashan 
forever the Lord our God forbade remained of the remnant of gi-
us.

C H A P. III.

Then we turned, and went Rabbath of the children of Am-
up the way to Bashan: and mon? nine cubits was the length 
Og, the king of Bashan came out thereof, and four cubits the 
against us, he and all his people, breadth of it, after the cubit of a 
to battle at Edrei.

12 And 

CHAP. III.

And this land which we pos-
filed at that time, from Aror, 
which is by the river Arnon, and 

And I commanded Jos-

Aroer, 21 And I commanded Jo-

Manasseh: all the region of Ar-

And the rem 
of the land of 

Jair the son of Manasseh 

took all the country of Argob,

And I befoe the Lord 
at that time, saying,

And I commanded you at 
that time, saying, the Lord your 
God hath given you this land to 
poles it: ye shall pass over arm-
ed before your brethren the children 
of Israel, all that are meet 
for the war.

But your wives, and your 

in your cities which I 
have given you.

Until the Lord have given 
reft unto your brethren, as well 
unto you, and until they also 
poles the land which the Lord your 
God hath given them beyond 
Jordan: and then shall ye 
return every man unto his posse-

Ye shall not add unto the 

NOW therefore hearken, O Is-

unto the statutes, and 

the judgments which I teach 
you, for to do them, that ye may 
live, and go in and possest the land 
which the Lord God of your fa-
thers giveth you.

Ye shall not add unto the 

word
DEUTERONOMY.

word which I command you, and that they may teach their children, for I will not be their God, void of similitude. 4. As thou usedst to worship in Egypt, so shalt thou worship in the land which I will give thee for a habitation. 5. And thou shalt not make for thee a graven image, nor any likeness of any thing which is in heaven above, or in the earth beneath, or in the waters under the earth. 6. And thou shalt not bow down thyself unto them, nor serve them; for I the Lord thy God am a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me, and showing mercy unto thousands of them that love me and keep my commandments. 7. And thou shalt remember the Lord thy God, for it is he that giveth thee strength toconquer thy enemies, and to discharge the works of thy hands; for the Lord thy God is a holy God. 8. And thou shalt keep his statutes, and his commandments which I command thee this day, that it may go well with thee, and thou mayest multiply speedily on the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee. 9. And thou shalt not add unto the Lord thy God any other god; nor serve thou them; for the Lord thy God is a jealous God. 10. For the Lord thy God is a God that will not forgive iniquity, nor forget transgression.
DEUTERONOMY.

mighty power out of Egypt: than, two kings of the Amorites,
38 To drive out nations from which were on this side Jordan,
before thee, greater and mightier toward the sun-rising;
than thou art, to bring thee in, 48 From Aroer, which is by
give thee the land for an inheritance, as it is this day.
ven mount Sion, which is
39 Know therefore this day, Hermon.
and consider it in thine heart, 49 And all the plain on this
that the Lord he is God in hea-wing Jordan eastward, even un-
en above, and upon the earth be-to the sea of the plain, under the
neck: there is none else. springs of Pischah.
40 Thou shalt keep therefore A C H A P. V.
his statutes, and his command-
ments which I command thee this
and said unto thee, Hear, O
day, that it may go well with Israel, the statutes and judgments
thou, and with thy children after which I speak in your ears this
day; and that thou mayest pro-day, that ye may learn them.
long thy days upon the earth, and keep and do them,
which the Lord thy God giveth 2 The Lord our God made a
thee for ever. covenant with us in Horeb.
41 ¶ Then Moses severed three 3 The Lord made not this
cities on this side Jordan, to-ward covenant with our fathers, but
the sun-rising: with us, even us, who are all of
42 That the flayer might see us here alive this day.
43 Namely, Bezer in the wil-you the word of the Lord: for
dens, in the plain country, of ye were afraid by reason of the
the Reubenites; and Ramoth in fire, and went not up into the
Gilead, of the Gadites; and Go-mount.) saying,
Jan in Bashan, of the Manassites. 6 ¶ I am the Lord thy God,
44 ¶ And this is the law which brought thee out of the
which Moses set before the chil-land of Egypt, from the house of
birth of Israel:
45 These are the testimonies, 7 Thou shalt have none other
and the statutes, and the judg-gods before me.
ments, which Moses spake unto 8 Thou shalt not make the
the children of Israel, after they any graven image, or any likeness
came forth out of Egypt: of any thing that is in heaven a-
46 On this side Jordan, in the hove, or that is in the earth be-
valley over against Beth-peor, in neath, or that is in the waters be-
the land of Sion king of the A-neath the earth.
morites, who dwelt at Hebron; 9 Thou shalt not bow down
whom Moses and the children of thyself unto them, nor serve
Israel smote, after they were them: for the Lord thy God
came forth out of Egypt: am a jealous God, visiting the ini-
47 And they possessed his land, quit of the fathers upon the
and the land of Og king of Ba-children, unto the third and
fourth

fourth generation of them that maid-servant, his ox, or his ass,
hate me.
10 And shewing mercy unto thou thousands of them that love me,
and keep my commandments.
11 Thou shall not take the name of the Lord thy God in
fpeak unto all your assembly in
the mount out of the midst of
the name of the Lord thy God in
fire, of the cloud, and of the thick
vain: for the Lord will not hold
darkness, with a great voice and
law guilty that taketh his name
in vain.
12 Keep the sabbath-day to
sanctify it, as the Lord thy God
had commanded thee.
and do all thy work:
14 But the seventh day is the
sabbath of the Lord thy God: in
heads of thy tribes, and your
if thou shalt not do any work,
elders,
thou, nor thy son, nor thy daugh-
24 And ye said, Behold, the
ter, nor thy man-servant, nor
the Lord our God hath shewed us his
him thy servant, nor thine ox, glory, and his greatness, and we
or thine ass, nor any of thy have heard his voice out of the
town, nor thy stranger that is midst of the fire, we have been this
thee, to know the Lord our God, and the way we are to go in this
our generation.
15 Neither shalt thou go to the
land which the Lord thy God doth
thee, and we will hear it, and
vain.
16 ¶ Honour thy father and and lived:
thy mother, as the Lord thy God
27 Go thou near, and hear all
hath commanded thee; that thy that the Lord our God shall say:
days may be prolonged, and that and speak thou unto us all that
may go well with thee, in the the Lord our God shall speak un-
land which the Lord thy God to thee, and we will hear it, and
vain.
17 Thou shalt not kill.
28 And the Lord heard the
18 Neither shalt thou commit voice of your words, when ye
30 Neither shalt thou bear false voice of the words of this people,
31 Neither shalt thou desire thy neighbor's wife, neither shalt have spoken.
32 ¶ And it came to pass when
and kept my commandments.
33 ¶ These words the Lord
spake unto all your assembly in
the mount out of the midst of
the name of the Lord thy God in
fire, of the cloud, and of the thick
vain: for the Lord will not hold
darkness, with a great voice and
law guilty that taketh his name
in vain.
34 Keep the sabbath-day to
sanctify it, as the Lord thy God
23 And it came to pass when
had commanded thee. ye heard the voice out of the midst
the darkens, (for the mountain
did burn with fire;) that ye
35 But the seventh day is the
sabbath of the Lord thy God: in
heads of thy tribes, and your
if thou shalt not do any work,
elders,
thou, nor thy son, nor thy daugh-
24 And ye said, Behold, the
ter, nor thy man-servant, nor
the Lord our God hath shewed us his
him thy servant, nor thine ox, glory, and his greatness, and we
or thine ass, nor any of thy have heard his voice out of the
town, nor thy stranger that is midst of the fire, we have been this
thee, to know the Lord our God, and the way we are to go in this
our generation.
15 Neither shalt thou go to the
land which the Lord thy God doth
thee, and we will hear it, and
vain.
16 ¶ Honour thy father and and lived:
thy mother, as the Lord thy God
27 Go thou near, and hear all
hath commanded thee; that thy that the Lord our God shall say:
days may be prolonged, and that and speak thou unto us all that
may go well with thee, in the the Lord our God shall speak un-
land which the Lord thy God to thee, and we will hear it, and
vain.
17 Thou shalt not kill.
28 And the Lord heard the
18 Neither shalt thou commit voice of your words, when ye
30 Neither shalt thou bear false voice of the words of this people,
31 Neither shalt thou desire thy neighbor's wife, neither shalt have spoken.
32 ¶ And it came to pass when
and kept my commandments.
33 ¶ These words the Lord
spake unto all your assembly in
the mount out of the midst of
the name of the Lord thy God in
fire, of the cloud, and of the thick
vain: for the Lord will not hold
darkness, with a great voice and
law guilty that taketh his name
in vain.
DEUTERONOMY.

6 And their words, which 37 commandments always, that it might be command and the this day, shall be well with them, and with their in thine heart.

7 And thou shalt teach them children for ever!

30 Go say to them, Get you diligently unto thy children, and into your tents again. 31 But as for thee, stand thou left in thine house, and when here by me, and I will speak unto thou walkest by the way, and thee all the commandments, and when thou liest down, and when the flatutes, and the judgments thou riffs up.

which thou shalt teach them, that 32 Ye shall observe to do therefore as the Lord your God hath 33 You shall walk in all the Lord thy God shall have brought ways which the Lord your God shall have brought thee into the land which he shall have commanded, that ye unto thy fathers, to Abraham, to may live, and that it may be well Isaac, and to Jacob, to give thee, with you, and that ye may be great and greatly cities which long your days in the land which thou bultidest not; ye shall possess.

11 And houses full of all good things which thou fillest not, and wells digged which thou diggest not, and 12 Thou beware left thou forget land which thou go to possess the Lord which brought thee.

2 That thou mightest fear the forth out of the land of Egypt, Lord thy God, to keep all his from the house of bondage, flatutes, and his commandments 3 Thou shalt fear the Lord which I command thee, thou, thy God, and serve him, and and thy son, and thy son's son, that be show his name.

all the days of thy life, and that 4 Ye shall not go after other gods, of the gods of the people round about you: and observe to do it, that it may 5 Hear therefore, O Israel, which are round about you: and observe to do it, that it may 15 For the Lord thy God is a be well with thee, and that ye jealous God among you. lost the may increase mightily, as the anger of the Lord thy God be Lord God of thy fathers hath Kindled against thee, and destroy promised thee, in the land that on the face of the earth, floureth with milk and honey. 16 Ye shall not tempt the our God is one Lord.

4 Hear, O Israel, The Lord Lord your God, as ye tempted our God is one Lord. in Manna.

5 And thou shalt love the Lord 17 You shall diligently keep thy God with all thine heart, and the commandments of the Lord with all thy soul, and with all your God, and his testimonies, thy might.

CHAP. VI.

and his flatutes which he hath 2 And when the Lord thy God commanded thee.

18 And thou shalt do that which thou shalt finite them, and utterly is right and good in the sight of destroy them; thou shalt make no the Lord; that it may be well covenant with them, nor shew with thee, and that thou mayest mercy unto them:

go in and possess the good land 3 Neither shalt thou make which the Lord sware unto thy fathers to which the Lord our God hath denly.

19 To call out all thine enemies, and him, nor his daughter shalt thine mists from before thee, as the take unto thy son.

Lord hath spoken. 4 For they will turn away thy

20 And when thy son asketh son following me, that they thee in time to come, saying, may serve other gods: so will he What more the testimonies, and anger of the Lord be kindled at the flatutes, and the judgments gainst you, and destroy thee sud-which the Lord our God hath denly.

commanded you? 5 But thus shall ye deal with 21 Then thou shalt say unto them, ye shall destroy their althy son, We were Pharaoh's bond- tars, and break down their images, men in Egypt, and the Lord and cut down their groves, and brought us out of Egypt, with a burt their graven images with mighty hand.

22 And the Lord shewed signs 6 For thou art a holy people and wonders, great and fore, upon unto the Lord thy God: the Egypt, upon Pharaoh, and upon Lord thy God hath chosen thee all his household, before our eyes: to be a special people unto him himself: 23 And he brought us out from self, above all people that are thence, that he might bring us upon the face of the earth.

in, to give us the land which he 7 The Lord did not set his sware unto our fathers.

love upon you nor choose you, 24 And the Lord commanded because ye were more in number us to do all these flatutes, to fear than any people, (for ye were the the Lord our God, for our good welth of all people,) always, that he might preserve us 8 But because the Lord loved alive, as it is at this day. 25 And it shall be our right, the death which he had sworn unto offspring, if we observe to do all your fathers, hath the Lord these commandments, before the brought you out with a mighty Lord our God, as he hath com- hand, and redeemed you out of manded us.

CHAP. VII.

when the Lord thy God 9 Know therefore that the shall bring thee into the Lord thy God, he is God, the land whither thou goest to possess faithful God, which keepeth cov-it, and hath called out many nations vant and mercy with them that before thee, the Hittites, the and the love him, and keep his command- Gergashites, and the Amorites, ments, and the thousand generations, and the Canaanites, and the Pe- and the Canaanites, seven nations greater them: he will not be slack to him and mightier than thou; L 4 that
DEUTERONOMY

that hateth him, he will repay brought thee out: so shall the him to his face. 

11 Thou shalt therefore keep people of whom thou art afraid, 
the commandments, and the law, 
20 Moreover, the Lord thy God will send the hornet among 
command thee this day, to do them, until they that are left, 
and hide themselves from thee, 

12 Wherefore it shall come be destroyed. 
to pass, if ye hearken to these 21 Thou shalt not be affrighted 
judgments, and keep and do at them: for the Lord thy 
god; that the Lord thy God is among you, a mighty God and 
shall keep unto thee the covenant terrible. 
and the mercy which he sware 22 And the Lord thy God will 
put out those nations before thee 
and he will love thee, and 
by little and little; thou mayest 
blesse thee, and multiply thee; he not consume them at once, 
will also blest the fruit of thy 
the heads of the field 
thy corn, and thy wine, and thine 
23 But the Lord thy God shall 
oil; the increase of thy king, and deliver them unto thee, and shall 
the flockes of thy sheep, in the destroy them with a mighty 
deland which he sware unto thy 
stricture, until they be destroyed. 
fathers to give thee. 

24 And he shall deliver their 

14 Thou shalt be blessed above kings into thine hand, and thou 
all people: there shall not be male 
shall destroy their name from un- 
female barren among you, or der heaven: there shall no man be 
among your cattle. 

15 And the Lord will take a 
away from thee all sickness, 
will put none of the evil 
diseases gods shall ye burn with fire: thou 
Egypt (which thou knowest) shalt not desire the silver or gold 
upon thee; but will lay them upon 
that is on them, nor take it unto 
on all them that hate thee. 

16 And thou shalt consume all 
for it is an abomination to the 
people which the Lord thy 
God. 

God shall deliver thee; thine eye 
25 Neither shalt thou bring an 
shall have no pity upon them: abomination into thy house, let 
neither shalt thou save their gods; thou be a cursed thing like it 
for that will be a snare unto thee. but thou shalt utterly destroy it. 

17 If thou shalt say in thine and thou shalt utterly abhor it 
heart, These nations are more for it is a cursed thing, 
than I, how can I dispossess them? 

18 Thou shalt not be afraid of 
command thee this day shall 
what the Lord thy God did unto 
ye observe to do, that ye may 
Pharaoh, and unto all Egypt; 
live, and multiply, and go in 

19 The great temptations which 
possess the land, which the thine eyes saw, and the signs, and Lord sware unto your fathers, 
the wonders, and the mighty 2 And thou shalt remember all 
hand, and the stretched out arm, the way which the Lord thy 
whereby the Lord thy God led thee these forty years in the 
wilderness,
DEUTERONOMY.

2 A people great and tall, the mount, to receive the tables of the children of the Anakims, whom stone, even the tables of the God of whom thou knowest, and of whom thou venant which the Lord gave hast heard say, Who can stand with thee, then I abide in the before the children of Anak! mount forty days and forty

3 Understand therefore this night, I neither did eat bread, day, that the Lord thy God is not drink water: he which goeth over before thee, 10 And the Lord delivered at a consuming fire; he shall de- unto me two tables of stone without them, and he shall bring ten with the finger of God, and them down before thy face: so on them was written seconded shalt thou drive them out, and to all the words which the Lord destroy them quickly, as the spake with you in the mount, the Lord hath laid unto thee.

4 Speak not thou in thine assemblies, after that the Lord thy God had call thee out from under of forty days and forty before thee, saying, For my nights that the Lord gave me righteousness the Lord hath the two tables of stone, even the brought me in to possess this tables of the covenant; land; but for the wickedness of 12 And the Lord said unto these nations the Lord doth me, Arise, get the down quick drive them out before thee. by hence; for thy people, 5 Not for thy righteousness, or which thou hast brought forth for the uprightness of thine heart, out of Egypt, have corrupted not thy land; themselves: they are quickly run, but for the wickedness of these of affixed out of the way which nations the Lord thy God doth commanded them; they have drive them out from before thee, made them a molten image, and that he may perform the 13 Furthermore, the Lord word which the Lord spake unto me, saying, I have to thy fathers, Abraham, Isaac, seen this people, and behold, it and Jacob.

6 Understand therefore, that 14 Let me alone, that I may the Lord thy God give thee destroy them, and blot out not this good land to possess it, name from under heaven: and for thy righteousness; for thou will make of thee a nation mighti- art a stiff-necked people.

7 Remember, and forget not 15 So I turned, and came down how thou provokedst the Lord from the mount, and the mount thy God to wrath in the wilderness burned with fire: and the two tables, from the day that thou didst tables of the covenant were to depart out of the land of Egypt, my two hands.

until ye came unto this place, ye 16 And I looked, and behold, have been rebellious against the ye had fensive against the Lord Lord.

8 Also in Horeb ye provoked molten calf; ye had turned aside the Lord to wrath, so that the quickly out of the way which the Lord was angry with you, to Lord had commanded you have destroyed you.

9 When I was gone up into the and calleth them out of my two hands, and brake them before inheritance, which thou haft received in your eyes.

15 And I fell down before the which thou hast brought forth Lord, as at the first, forty days out of Egypt with a mighty hand, and forty nights: I did neither 27 Remember thy servants, Abraham, Isaac and Jacob: look at all your sins which ye not unto the stubbornness of this fensive, in doing wickedly in the people, nor to their wickedness, to the Lord, to provoke nor to their sin:

23 Left the land whose thou him to anger.

19 (For I was afraid of the an for带来了 us out, say, Beac- ger, and hot displeasure where- the Lord was not able to bring with the Lord was wroth against them into the land which he pro- mised, and because he hated them, he hath brought them 

20 And the Lord was very neis angry with Aaron to have de destroyed him; and I prayed and thine inheritance, which Aaron also the same time.

21 And I took your sin, the ty power, and by my stretched calf which ye had made, and out arm.

22 And I will write on the tables the words that were in the first tables which thou brakest, and thou shalt put them in the ark.

23 Likewise when the Lord ark, that the Lord spake unto me, Hew the two tables of stone, like unto the first, and cut the犊 thereof into the block that descended out of the mount.

24 And at Taberah, and at Massah, and at Kibroth-hattaavah, ye provoked the Lord to wrath.

25 And ye believed him not, nor hearkened to his voice.

26 You have been rebellious ten commandments, which the against the Lord from the day Lord spake unto you in the that I knew you.

27 Thus I fell down before the fire, in the day of the assembly: Lord forty days and forty nights, and the Lord gave them unto me.

28 And I turned myself and because the Lord had said he would come down from the mount, and destroy you.

29 I prayed therefore unto the Lord, and said, O Lord God, as the Lord commanded me, destroy not thy people, and thine
DEUTERONOMY.

took their journey from Beertho even you above all people, as is.

of the children of Jaaek, to this day.

te: there Aaron died, and there he was buried: and Jelaar his foreskin of your heart, and him

in the priest's office in his head.

From thence they journeyed unto Godon; and from Godon to Jobath, a land of rivers of waters.

That time the Lord separated the tribe of Levi, to bear the ark of the covenant of the Lord, to stand before the Lord, to minister unto him, and to bear his name, unto this day.

Wherefore Levi hath no part nor inheritance with his brethren: the Lord is his inheritance, according as the Lord thy God promised him.

And I stayed in the mount, according to the first time, forty days and forty nights, and the Lord hearkened unto me at that time also, and the Lord would not destroy thee.

And the Lord said unto me, Arife, take thy journey before the people, that they may go in, and posses the land which I sware unto their fathers to give unto them.

And now Israel, what doth the Lord thy God require of thee, but to fear the Lord thy God, and to serve the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul.

To keep the commandments of the Lord, your God, and his statutes, his judgments, his commandments always, to walk in all his ways, and to love him, and to serve the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul.

Behold, the heaven, and all the heaven of heavens is the Lord's: the earth also is the Lord's.

Only the Lord had a devoted army of Egypt, unto their horrid fight in thy fathers to love them, and to their chariots, how he and he chose their seed after them, made the water of the Red sea overflow as they pursued after them, and how the Lord brought them in his stedfastness, the terror of his might, and to suffer them, until ye came into the land of Canaan.

And what he did unto you thou mayest gather in thy corn, in the wilderness, until ye came and in thy wine, and thine oil.

And I will send grubs in thy land into this place:

And what he did unto Dauid for thy cattle, that thou and Abiram the sons of Eliabb and Abiram, and Abiram the sons of Elyab the eldest, and all his house.

ab, the son of Reuben: how the Lord hearkened unto me at that time.

But your eyes have seen all shut up the heaven that there be the great acts of the Lord, which no rain, and that the land yield not her fruit, and leave ye perish.

Therefore shall ye keep all quickly from off the good land the commandments which I command you this day, that ye may.

Therefore shall ye lay up be strong, and go in and possess the land which the Lord your God giveth you.

And the Lord sware unto your fathers to give unto them, and to their seed, your children speaking of them a land that floweth with milk when thou sittest in thine house, and when thou walkest by the land of Egypt, from whence ye.

For the land whither thou way, when thou lyest down, and goest in to possess it, is not as the when thou risest up.

And thou shalt write them came out, where thou sowedst thy upon the door-posts of thine feed, and watered it with thy house, and upon thy gates, foot, as a garden of herbs.

But the land whither ye go multiplied, and the days of your to possess it, is a land of hills and children, in the land which the valleys, and drinketh water of the Lord swere unto your fathers to rain of heaven:

A land which the Lord upon the earth, thy God careth for: the eyes of the Lord thy God are always upon all his commandments on it, from the beginning of which I command you to do them, year, even unto the end of the to love the Lord your God, to year, walk in all his ways, and to cleave.

And it shall come to pass, unto him:

if you shall hearken diligently unto the Lord your God, and serve him with all your heart, and with all your soul;

Every
DEUTERONOMY.

24. Every place wherethrough the 2. Ye shall utterly destroy all
sires of your feet shall tread, shall the places wherein, the nation
be yours: from the wilderness, which ye shall possess, from
Lebanon, from the river, the gods, upon the high mountains,
rivers Euphrates, even unto the and upon the hills, and upon
uttermost sea, shall your coast be, every green tree.
25. There shall no man be able
3. And ye shall overthrow them
to stand before you; for the Lord altars,
and break their pillars,
your God shall lay the fear of and burn their groves with fire,
you, and the dread of you, upon you and shall hew down the grove
all the land that ye shall tread in images of their gods, and do
upon, as he hath said unto you.
26. Behold, I set before you that place:
this day a blessing and a curse;
27. A blessing, if ye obey the Lord your God,
commandments of the Lord your God:
2. But unto the place which
God, which I command you this the Lord your God shall choos
day:
28. And a curse, if ye will not name there, even unto his habitation,
obey the commandments of the land shall ye seek, and thither
Lord your God, but turn aside thou shalt come:
out of the way which I command
And thither ye shall bring
this day, to go after other burnt-offerings, and your
29. And it shall come to pass, heave-offerings of your hand, and
when the Lord thy God hath your vows, and your free-wills-
brought thee in unto the land, and the firelings of your
whither thou goest to possess it, herds, and of your flocks.
that thou shalt put the blessing
And there ye shall eat before
30. Are they not on the other hand unto ye see, and his
mount Gerizim, and the mount Ebal, thy God, and ye shall
curse upon mount Ebal.
31. Rejoice in all that ye put your
32. And ye shall observe to do
10. But when ye go over Jordan,
all the statues and judgments and dwell in the land which
which I set before you this day. Lord your God giveth you in
C H A P. XII.

T H E S E are the statues and from all your enemies round:
judgments which ye shall bow to, that ye dwell in safety:
observe to do in the land which. Then there shall be a place
the Lord God of thy fathers give which the Lord your God shall
eth thee to possess it, all the days choose to cause his name to dwell
that ye live upon the earth.

CHAP. XII.

19. Take heed to thyself that thou forsaile not the Levite as
long as thou livest upon the earth.
20. When the Lord thy God shall enlarge thy border, as he hath promised thee, and thou shalt say, I will eat flesh, (beacuse
thy soul longeth to eat flesh) thou mayest eat flesh, whatsoever thy
soul lusteth after.
21. If the place which the Lord
within thy gates; forasmuch as thy God hath chosen, to put his
he hath not part nor inheritance there, be too far from thee;
thou shalt kill of thy herd,
and of thy flock, which the Lord hath given thee, as I have com-
mended thee, and thou shalt eat in thy gates; whatsoever thy soul
lusteth after.
22. Even as the roe-buck
and the hart is eaten, so thou shalt eat them: the uncircumcised
shall eat of them alike.
23. Only be sure that thou eat not the blood: for the blood is
the life; and thou mayest not eat the life with the flesh.
24. Thou shalt not eat it; thou
shall pour it upon the earth as water.
25. Thou shalt not eat it, that
it may go well with thee, and
with thy children after thee,
when thou shalt do that which is
right in the sight of the Lord.
26. Only thy holy things which
thou hast, and thy vows, thou
shall take, and go unto the place
which the Lord shall choose.
27. And thou shalt offer thy
burnt-offerings, the flesh and the
blood, upon the altar of the Lord
before the Lord thy God, in the
gate which the Lord thy God shall
furnish for thee to do in the place
which the Lord thy God shall give
unto thee.
28. Observe and hear these
and the Levite that is within thy words which I command thee,
gates: and thou shalt rejoice be-
that it may go well with thee,
fore the Lord thy God, in all and
with thy children after thee
that thou puttest thine hand unto, for ever, when thou doest that which
DEUTEROMONY.

is good and right in the sight of you out of the land of Egypt, the Lord thy God.

29 When the Lord thy God bring thee into the land which the Lord shall cut off before thee, thou shalt serve other gods, which ye have not known, and thou shalt do the thing certain that the Lord your God

31 Thou shalt not add thereto, nor diminish from it.

CHAP. XIII.

1 If there arise among you a prophet, or a dreamer of dreams, and giveth thee a sign or a wonder, and the sign or the wonder come to pass, whereby he spake and the Lord shall not shew his hand, nor perform him; be that prophet or the dreamer of dreams be thou not steadfast in him, nor hearken unto him;

3 Thou shalt hearken unto him, and hearken unto his voice. And the do, to all that his voice shall be unto thee; according unto all things that he shall speak unto thee.

4 Ye shall walk after the Lord your God, and fear him, and keep his commandments, and his statutes, and his judgments, and his commandments, and his judgments, which he shall command thee.

5 And that prophet, or that seer, shall not be put away, when he spake in the name of the Lord thy God. The Lord shall not causing evil to the nation, and to all the people that are among you.

6 Ye are children of the Lord your God, 14 And every countenance after his kind, ye shall not cut any bone of him among yourselves, nor make any baldness between your eyes for the hawk, and the eunuch, and the dead bird after his kind.

2 For thou art an holy people unto the Lord thy God, and the Lord hath chosen thee to be a holy people, and the Lord shall cause thee to dwell in the land which he hath sworn that he would give unto your fathers, a good land, and a rich land.

3 Thou shalt not eat any abominable thing.

4 These are the beasts which the Lord the Lord thy God, which brought the inhabitants of their city, in your God, shall be put to death, (because he hath spoken of Belial, and are gone out from them to turn you away from the Lord, and have withdrawn Lord your God, which brought the inhabitants of their city, 14 And every creeping thing
they shall not be eaten. of thine increase the same year may eat.

20 But of all clean fowls ye and shalt lay it up within thy gates.

21 Ye shall not eat of any thing that dieth of itself: thou hast no part nor inheritance doth give it unto the stranger with thee and the stranger, and that is in thy gates, that he may have his fatherless, and the widow eat it, or thou mayest sell it un- which are within thy gates, sell to an alien: for thou art an home, and shall eat, and he be:-

ly people unto the Lord thy God God. Thou shalt not feed a may blest thee in all the works kid in his mother's milk.

22 Thou shalt truly tithe all the increase of thy seed, that the field bringeth forth year by year. A C H A P. XV.

23 And thou shalt eat before the Lord thy God, in the place which he shall choose to place the sacrifice: Every creditor that is his name there, the tithe of thy harvest shall release it; he shall not ex- oil, and the firstlings of thy herds shalt if it of his neighbour, or of his brother, because it the Lord thy God's release.

3 Of a foreigner thou mayest exact it again: but that which is thine with thy brother, thou shalt not carry it, or if the place be too far from thee, which the Lord thy God shall choose to set his name there, when the Lord thy God hath blessed thee:

25 Then shalt thou turn it into money, and bind up the money in thine hand, and shalt go unto the place which the Lord thy God shall choose.

26 And thou shalt beow that commandments, which I command thee this day.

6 For the Lord thy God shall bless thee, and give thee increase in the land, and thou shalt wife unto many wives: and thou shalt be many days above thine enemy.

7 And the Levite that is within thy gates, thou shalt not fore- take him: for he hath no part within any of thy gates, is the nor inheritance with thee.

8 At the end of three years giveth thee, thou shalt not bring forth all the tithe in thy hearts, nor that thine hand

CHAP. XVI.

from thy poor brother: well with thee,)

8 But thou shalt open thine hand wide unto him, and shalt give, and thou shalt give it through thy hand, and shalt give of thine increase in a just weight, and a just measure shalt do likewise.

9 And thy brother, as for thy poor, and thy poor which are within thy gates, shall come unto thee, and shalt give of thine increase in a just weight, and a just measure shalt do likewise.

10 Thou shalt surely give him, thou shalt give him in all that thou doest.

11 Thou shalt not harden thine heart, nor hearken unto thine eyes, when the Lord thy God shall put thee in the good land, which he sware unto thy fathers, to give thee.

12 Thou shalt not go after other gods, of any kind that I command thee this day.

13 And thou shalt remember the Lord thy God: for in that thou wast a bond-man in the land of Egypt, and the Lord thy God brought thee forth out of the land of Egypt, and the Lord thy God redeemed thee: therefore I command thee this thing.

2 Thou shalt therefore sacrifice of the passover unto the Lord.

15 And it shall be if he fay un thy God, of the flock and the he shall not be afraid, if the he do not go away from thee, in the place where the Lord shall choose to place his

3 Thou
DEUTERONOMY.

3 Thou shalt eat no leavened bread and thy son, and thy daughter, with it: seven days shalt thou eat and thy man-servant, and thy
unleavened bread therewith, even maid-servant, and the Levite that
the bread of affliction: (for thou is within thy gates, and the Levite
camest forth out of the land of ger, and the fatherless, and
the Egypt in haste) that thou mayest widow, that are among you, in
remember the day when thou the place which the LoRD thy
camest forth out of the land of God hast chosen to place hit
Egypt, all the days of thy life, name there.

4 And there shall be no leav-
3 And thou shalt remember-
ened bread feed with thee in all that thou wist a bond-man in E-
thy coasts seven days; neither egypt: and thou shalt observe
shall there any thing of the flesh do these statutes.

which thou sacrificedst the first. 13 § Thou shalt observe the
defay at even, remain all night feast of tabernacles seven days,
until the morning.
after that thou hast gathered is.

5 Thou mayst not sacrifice thy corn and thy wine,
the passover within any of thy 14 And thou shalt rejoice in
gates, which the LoRD thy God thy feast, thou, and thy son, and
giveth thee. thy daughter, and thy man-serv-
6 But at the place which the vast, and maid-servant, and the
LoRD thy God shall choose to Levite, the stranger, and the
place his name in, there thou thereels, and the widow, that are
shall sacrifice the passover at even, within thy gates.

at the going down of the sun, at 15 Seven days shalt thou keep
the season that thou camest forth a solemn feast unto the LoRD
out of Egypt.

7 And thou shalt feast and LoRD shall choose: because the
it in the place which the LoRD LoRD thy God shall blest them in
thy God shall choose: and thou all thy increase, and in all the
shall turn in the morning, and works of thine hands, therefore
go unto thy tents.

8 Six days thou shalt eat un-
leavened bread, and on the se-
veth day shall be a solemn af-
the LoRD thy God, in the place
ably unto the LoRD thy God;
which thou shall choose: in the
thou shalt do no work there:
shall perfectly.

9 § Seven weeks shalt thou in the feast of weeks, and in the
number unto thee: begin to num-
feast of tabernacles: and they
ber the seven weeks from fuch shall not appear before the LoRD
ime as thou beginnest to put the empty.
fickle to the corn.

17 Every man shall give as he
feen in, the offering.

10 And thou shalt keep the is able, according to the giving
feast of weeks unto the LoRD thy God which he
God with a tribute of a free-will-haft given thee.
offering of thine hand, which 18 § Judges and officers shall
thou shalt give unto the LORD thou make thee in all thy gates
thy God, according as the LoRD which the LoRD thy God giveth
thy God hath blessed thee.
thereby thou shalt judge: and
throughout thy tribes:

11 And thou shalt rejoice be they shall judge the people with
fore the LoRD thy God, thou, just judgment.

19 Thou

CHAP. XVII.

3 § Thou shalt not wrest judg-

nol, or three witnesses, shall
ment, thou shalt not respect per-
that is worthy of death be put
ment, neither take a gift: for a to death; but at the mouth of
fors, which is blind the eyes of the one witness he shall not be put
wife, and pervert the words of to death.

2 That which is altogether shall be first upon him to put him
just shalt thou follow, that thou to death, and afterward the hands
mayest live, and inherit the land of all the people: so thou shalt
which the LoRD thy God giveth put the evil away from among
thee.

2 § Thou shalt not plant thee 8 § If there arise a matter too
a grove of any trees near unto hard for thee in judgment, be-
the altar of the LoRD thy God, tawn ead and blood, between
which thou shalt make thee: plea and plea, and between stroke
strokes,

22 Neither shalt thou set thee and stroke, being matters of com-
up any image, which the LoRD in the first within thy gates: then
thy God hateth.

CHAP. XVII.

T Thou shalt not sacrifice unto thy God shall choose;
the LoRD thy God any bul-
lock, or sheep, wherein is blenath, the priests the Levites, and unto
or any evil-favourednifs: for that the judge that shall be in thos
is an abomination unto the LoRD days, and enquire; and they shall
thy God.

2 § If there be found among you, ment.
within any of thy gates which 10 § And thou shalt do accord-
the LoRD thy God giveth thee, ing to the sentence which they of
man or woman that hath wrought that place (which the LoRD shall
wickedness in the night of the choose) shall shew thee, and thou
LoRD thy God, in tranfiguring that observe to do according to
his covenant.

3 § And hath gone and served 11 According to the sentence
other gods, and worshipped them, of the law which they shall teach
either the sun, or the moon, or thee, and according to the judg-
any of the hoist of heaven, which ment which they shall tell thee,
have not commanded: thou shalt do; thou shalt not de-

4 And it be told thee, and cline from the sentence which
thou hast heard of it, and en they shall shew thee, to the right
quired diligently, and behold, if hand nor to the left.

5 § It be true, and the thing certain, 12 § And the man that will do
that such abomination is wrought presumptuously, and will not
in Israel: hearken unto the priest, (that

5 § Then shalt thou bring forth flanteth to minifier there be-
than, or that woman (which fore the LoRD thy God) or unh-
have committed that wicked to the judge, even that man shall
thing unto thy gates, even that die: and thou shalt put away the
man, or that woman, and shalt evil from Israel.

5 § One them with stones, till they 13 § And all the people shall
die, hear, and fear, and do no more

6 § At the mouth of two wit-

premptuously.

14 § When
DEUTERONOMY.

14 When thou art come unto the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee, and shalt possess it, and shalt dwell therein, and shalt say, I will set a king over me, like as all the nations that are about me:
15 Thou shalt in any wise set him king over thee, whom the LORD thy God shall choose : one from among thy brethren shalt thou make king over thee : thou mayest not set a stranger over thee, which is not thy brother.
16 But he shall not multiply horses to himself, nor cause the people to return to Egypt, to the end that he should multiply horses : forasmuch as the LORD hath said unto you, Ye shall henceforth return no more that way.
17 Neither shall he multiply wives to himself, that his heart turn not away : neither shall he greatly multiply to himself silver and gold.
18 And it shall be when he sitteth upon the throne of his kingdom, that he shall write him a copy of this law in a book, out of that which is before the priests the Levites:
19 And it shall be with him, and he shall read therein all the days of his life : that he may learn to fear the LORD his God, to keep all the words of this law, and these statutes, to do them ;
20 That his heart be not lifted up above his brethren, and that he turn not aside from the commandment, to the right hand or to the left : to the end that he may prolong his days in his kingdom ; he, and his children in the midst of Israel.

CHAP. XVIII.

THE priests the Levites, and all the tribe of Levi, shall have no part nor inheritance with Israel: they shall eat the offerings

CHAP. XIX.

Lord : and because of these also the LORD hath not spoken, but the Lord thy God, prophethath spoken it presump-tuously : thou shalt not be afraid of him.
13 Thou shalt be perfect with the LORD thy God.
14 For these nations, which thou shalt possess, heartened unto the gods of the people of the land, which the LORD thy God giveth thee, and thou succedest them, and dwellest in their cities, and in their houses;
15 And the LORD thy God will raise up unto thee a Prophet from the midst of thy brethren, like unto me; unto him ye shall hearken.
16 According to all that thou defiedst of the LORD thy God in Horeb, in the day of the assembly, saying, Let me not hear again the voice of the LORD my God; neither let me see this great fire any more that I die not.
17 And the LORD said unto me, Thou art not able to bear the people, lest it be a burden upon thee : therefore shalt thou set wise men before me, which shall be over the people,
18 I will raise them up a Prophet from among thy brethren, like unto thee, and will put my Spirit in his mouth, and he shall speak unto them all that I shall command him to speak.
19 And it shall come to pass, that unto my words which he shall speak in my name, I will require it of him.
20 But the prophet which shall not speak in my name, and shall prophesy, the same prophet shall die, saying, I have not spoken that which the LORD commanded me to speak.
21 And if thou say in thine heart, How shall we know the word which the LORD hath not spoken? enlarge thy coast, (as he hath done when a prophet speaketh sworn unto thy fathers,) and give in the name of the LORD, if the thee all the land which he pro-

CHAP. XIX.

WHEN the LORD thy God hath cut off the nations, whose land the LORD thy God giveth thee, and thou succedest them, and dwellest in their cities, and in their houses;
2 Thou shalt separate three cities for thee in the midst of thy land which the LORD thy God giveth thee to possess it.
3 Thou shalt prepare thee a way, and divide the coasts of thy land (which the LORD thy God giveth thee to inherit) into three parts, that every slayer may flee thither.
4 And this shall be the case of the slayer which shall flee thither, that he may live: who so killeth his neighbour ignorantly, whom he may not know that he hath mul-tiplied to himself silver and gold.
5 As when a man goeth into the wood, he heweth trees, and his hand fetcheth fire to the wood, and a fire taketh hold of the wood, and burneth the wood, and the wood consumeeth all that is round about it ;
6 Leit the avenger of the blood speak in my name, I will require it of him.
7 Wherefore I command thee, even that prophet shall die, saying, I have not spoken that which the LORD commanded me to speak.
8 And if the LORD thy God which the LORD hath not spoken enlarge thy coast, (as he hath done when a prophet speaketh sworn unto thy fathers,) and give in the name of the LORD, if thee all the land which he pro-

pass, that is the thing which the
commandments to do them, which as he thought to have done unto me, I commanded thee this day, to love thy brother: so shalt thou put the city of thy God, and to walk evil away from among you.  
10 And thou shalt not give the inheritance of the city, which the Lord thy God hath given thee, unto foreigners: and they shall not make thee their God, to serve their gods:  
11 But thou shalt destroy it utterly, that it be not known in the land which the Lord thy God hath given thee.  
12 And the officers shall speak further unto the people, and shall say, What man is there that hath not sinned against the Lord thy God?  
13 And they shall say,  If a spirit of slumber be upon any man, and he came not to hear the words of the Lord thy God, or the judgment of the priests which shall teach the people,  
14 Then the elders of his city shall send and fetch him thence, that he may go up to the city which the Lord shall give you:  
15 And if he be guilty of any sin committed against the Lord thy God:  
16 Then shall all the congregation stone him with stones, that he may perish: according to the measure of guilt, which he hath done; so shalt ye utterly destroy the evil from among you.  
17 And all the people of the land shall stone him with stones, that he may perish: and all the congregation shall utterly destroy him: and he that beareth witness against him, and he that听说 against him, shall put their hands upon him, and shall stone him with stones, that he may perish:  
18 And the city which is beside the tribe of the Stranger, shall be open unto him:  
19 And if any man have a sore in his flesh, and is not known if it be a real sore or a scorbutic ulcer,  
20 And if he be a foreman of the people, and be not reduced to death,  
21 And he goeth out and lieth in wait for his neighbour, and riseth up against him, and smiteth him mortally that he die,  
22 And it shall be, when he goeth out to battle against his enemies, in the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee for an inheritance,  
23 Thou shalt not remove his landmark, which thou shalt not make a defilement in the midst of thy land, which I give thee for an inheritance.  
24 But thou shalt surely deliver him into the hand of thy enemies, and they shall slay him, and curse him: and he shall die: according to all that is written in this law  
25 Commandment  
26 And the man that committeth a sin shall be surely destroyed out of the midst of his people.  
27 And as thou forsyest the land, thou shalt number thou shalt number the cities, which are more than thou canst number.  
28 And the Lord shall take thee, and the king also that reigneth over thee, and the priests and the prophets of the Lord thy God,  
29 Unto the place which the Lord thy God shall choose, and shalt build an altar, and shalt offer burnt offerings, and sacrifices, and heave offerings, and sacrifice peace offerings, unto the Lord thy God.  
30 Only a terror unto them, and to all that dwell beside them, that they be afraid of thee for ever.  
31 One witness shall not rise up against a man for any iniquity, or any sin, in all things that he saith against thee:  
32 And thou shalt hear the voice of judgment, and shalt do according to all that he saith unto thee.  
33 And thou shalt not destroy any of the cities which the Lord thy God giveth thee for an inheritance, to be inhabited,  
34 But the cities which are too far off from thee, which the Lord thy God giveth thee for an inheritance,  
35 And thou shalt surely destroy all the cities which the Lord thy God hath given thee for an inheritance.  
36 And thou shalt destroy all cities, wherein there is a gallon, and destroy all its stones, as to a fowl: and thou shalt do utterly destroy it;  
37 And thou shalt not remove the landmark thereof, which I command thee this day.  
38 Commandment  
39 But if thou come again by the way wherein thou wentest, and return unto thy city which was thy dwelling place, and art afraid that thou mayest be utterly destroyed,  
40 Thou shalt not return again in that way, which thou wentest to come unto the battle, to return again.  
41 Then shalt thou turn again, and take the spoil of thy enemies which the Lord thy God hath given thee for a heritage, and make thy camels void.  
42 And if a man be offended against thee, and hath not again said thee, I have forgiven thee;  
43 Commandment  
44 And the Lord shall destroy him out of the midst of Israel: and all that hear of it shall fear, and shall never do such evil among you.  
45 And though the man be guilty, yet shall he be forgiven; but he shall not be put away from the people, because he hath done this thing in his ignorance.  
46 Commandment  
47 And he that answereth a matter unjustly, he shall even be destroyed out of his people.  
48 And they shall not dwell in the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee, lest he cause thee to sin against the Lord thy God:  
49 But they shall be destroyed out of the inheritance, which the Lord thy God giveth thee.  
50 Commandment  
51 In any battle, and another man take his brother.
DEUTERONOMY.

Levii shall come near, (for them the Lord thy God hath chosen to minister unto him, and to beoks in the name of the Lord,) and by their word shall every controversy and every stroke be tried.

6 And all the elders of that city, that are next unto the dead man, shall wash their hands over the heifer that is heached in the valley.

7 And they shall answer and say, Our hands have not shed this blood, neither have our eyes seen it.

8 Be merciful, O Lord, unto thy people Israel, whom thou hast redeemed, and let not innocent blood unto thy people of Israel's charge. And the blood shall be forgiven them.

9 So shalt thou put away the guilt of innocent blood from among you, when thou shalt do that which is right in the sight of the Lord.

10 If thou goest forth to war against thine enemies, and the Lord thy God hath delivered them into thine hands, and thou hast taken them captive,

11 And seest among the captives a beautiful woman, and hast a desire unto her, that thou wouldst have her to thy wife:

12 Then thou shalt bring her home to thine house, and she shall have her head, and pare her nails.

13 And she shall put the raiment of her captivity from off her, and shall remain in thine house, and bewail her father and her mother a full month: and after that thou shalt go in unto her, and be her husband, and the shalt be thy wife.

14 And it shall be if thou have no delight in her, then thou shalt let her go whither she will; but thou shalt not sell her at all for money, thou shalt not make merchandise of her, because thou hast humbled her.

15 If a man have two wives, one loved and another hated, and they have born him children, both the beloved and the hated; and if the first-born son be hers that was hated;

16 Then it shall be, when he maketh his sons to inherit that which he hath, that he may not make the son of the beloved first-born, before the son of the hated, which is indeed the first-born:

17 But he shall acknowledge the son of the hated for the first-born, by giving him a double portion of all that he hath: for he is the beginning of his strength; the right of the first-born is his.

18 If a man have a stubborn and rebellious son, which will not obey the voice of his father, or that of his mother, and that when they have chastened him, will not hearken unto them:

19 Then shall his father and his mother lay hold on him, and bring him out unto the elders of his city, and unto the gate of his place;

20 And they shall say unto the elders of his city, This our son is stubborn and rebellious, he will not obey our voice; be it a glutton, and a drunkard.

21 And all the men of his city shall stone him with stones, that he die: so shalt thou put evil away from among you, and all Israel shall hear, and fear.

22 And if a man have committed a sin worthy of death, and he be to be put to death, thou shalt hang him on a tree:

23 His body shall not remain all night upon the tree, but thou shalt in any wise bury him that day: (for he is hanged, it is accursed of God,) that thy land
DEUTERONOMY.

20 But if this thing be true, and the bonds of virginity be not found for the damsel:
21 Then they shall bring out the damsel to the door of her father's house, and the men of her city shall stone her with stones that she die: because she hath humbled her; he may not put her away all his days.
22 If a man be found lying with a woman married to an husband, then they shall both of them die, both the man that lay with the woman, and the woman: so shalt thou put evil away from among you.
23 If a damsel that is a virgin be betrothed unto an husband, and a man find her in the city, and lie with her:
24 Then ye shall bring them both out unto the gate of that city, and ye shall stone them with stones that they die; the damsel, because she cried not, being in the city, and the man, because he hath humbled his neighbour's wife: so thou shalt put evil away from among you.
25 But if a man find a betrothed damsel in the field, and the man force her, and lie with her; then the man only that lay with her shall die.
26 But unto the damsel thou shalt do nothing, there is in the damsel no sin worthy of death: for as when a man riseth against his neighbour, and layeth him, even so is this matter.
27 For he found her in the field, and the betrothed damsel cried, and there was none to save her.
28 If a man find a damsel that is a virgin, which is not betrothed, and lay hold on her, and they be found:

29 Then the man that lay with her, shall give unto the damsel's father fifty shekels of silver, and the damsel shall be his wife, because he hath humbled her; he may not put her away all his days.
30 A man shall not take his father's wife, nor discover his father's skirt.

HE.

CHAP. XXIII.

If that is wounded in the flones, or hath his privy member cut off, shall not enter into the congregation of the Lord.
2 A bastard shall not enter into the congregation of the Lord, even to his tenth generation shall he not enter into the congregation of the Lord for ever:
3 Because they met you not with bread and with water in the way, when ye came forth out of Egypt; and because they hired against thee Balaam the son of Beor, of Pethor of Mesopotamia, to curse thee.
5 Nevertheless, the Lord thy God would not hearken unto Balaam, but the Lord thy God turned the curse into a blessing unto thee, because the Lord thy God loved thee.
6 Thou shalt not seek their peace, nor their prosperity all thy days for ever.
7 Thou shalt not abhor an Egyptian, for he is thy brother; thou shalt not abhor an Egyptian, because thou wast a stranger in his land.
8 The children that are begotten of them, shall enter into the congregation of the Lord, in their third generation.
9 When the houfe goeth forth ry of any thing that is lent upon against thine enemies, then keep thevory.
10 Unto a stranger thou mayst.
11 If there be among you eft lend upon usury; but unto any man that is not clean, by thy brother thou shalt not lend

CHAP. XXIV.

When the houfe goeth forth ry of any thing that is lent upon against thine enemies, then keep thevory.
12 Thou shalt have a place require it of thee; and it would also without the camp, whither be fin in thee.
13 And thou shalt have a paf- vow, it shall be no fin in thee.
14 For the Lord thy God walketh with thee; he shall promulgit with theveth in the midst of thy camp, to mouth.
15 Thou shalt not deliver 15 When thou comest into unto his master, the fervant which standing corn of thy neighbour, is escaped from his master unto then thou mayest pluck the ears thee.
16 He shall dwell with thee, not move a fickle unto thy neigh-
17 There shall be no where it come to pass that she find no
18 Thou shalt not bring the her: then let him write her a hire of a whore, or the price of a bill of divorcement, and give it dog into the house of the Lord in her hand, and send her out of thy God for any vow; for even his hous.

W hen a man hath taken a
19 Thou shalt not lend up-

M 3 divorcement,
DEUTERONOMY.

13 in any case thou shalt demand, and send her out of his liver him the pledge again when house: or if the latter husband the sun goeth down, that he may die, which took her to be his wife: sleep in his own raiment, and 4 her former husband, which blest thee: and it shall be right sent her away, may not take her oufnes unto thee before the Lord again be to his wife, after that she thy God

is defiled; for that is abomination 14 # Thou shalt not oppress before the Lord, and thou shalt an hired servant that is poor and not cause the land to fin, which needeth, whether he be of thy brethren. The Lord thy God giveth thee therein, or of thy strangers: that for an inheritance.

5 When a man hath taken 15 At his day thou shalt give a new wife, he shall not go out his hire, neither shall the fin to war, neither shall he be charg ed down upon it: for he is poor, ed with any business; but he shall and fettheth his heart upon it: let he be free at home one year, and he cry against thee unto the Lord shall cheer up his wife which he and it be fit unto thee.

hath taken. 16 The fathers shall not be put to death for the children, neither theer or the upper millstone to shall the children be put to death pledge: for he taketh a man's life for the fathers: every man shall to pledge.

7 If a man be found stealing any of his brethren of the chil dren of Israel, and maketh mer of the fatherless, nor take a wid ewife of him, or felfeth him: a dow's raiment to pledge.

then that thief shall die and thou. 18 But thou shalt remember shalt put evil away from among that thou wait a bond-man in E gypt, and the Lord thy God rev 8. Take heed, in the plague deemed thee thence: therefore I off leprosy, that thou observe diligently, and according to all that 19 When thou cuttest down you as I commanded them, 20 shall forget a sheaf in the field, ye shall observe to do.

thou shalt not go again to fetch controversie between men, and they come unto judgment, that the judges may judge them, then they shall justify the righteous, and condemn the wicked.

2 And it shall be, if the wicked man be worthy to be beaten, that the Judge shall cause him to lie down, and to be beaten before his face, according to his fault, by a certain number.

3 Forty stripes he may give thee, and not exceed: lest if he the spirit be avers, and beat him above these with many stripes, then thy brother should seem vile unto thee.

4 Thou shalt not muzzle the ox when he treadeth out the corn.

5 If brethren dwell together, and one of them die and have no child, the wife of the dead shall not marry without unto a stranger: her husband's brother shall go in unto her, and take her to wife, and perform the duty of an husband's brother unto her.

6 And it shall be, that the first born which the heareth shall succeed in the name of his brother which is dead, that his name be not put out of Israel.

7 And if the man like not to take his brother's wife, then let his brother's wife go up to the gate unto the elders, and say, My husband's brother refined to raise up unto his brother a name in Israel, he will not perform the duty of my husband's brother.

8 Then the elders of his city shall call him, and speak unto him: and if he stand to it, and say, I like not to take her;

9 Then shall his brother's wife come unto him, in the presence of the elders, and loose his shoe from off his foot, and spit in his face, and shall answer and say, So shall it be done unto the man that will not build up his brother's house.

10 And his name shall be called in Israel. The house of him that hath his shoe loosed.

11 When men strive together one with another and the wife of the one draweth near for to deli ver her husband out of the hand of him that smiteth him, and puttest forth her hand, and taketh him by the secrets;

12 Then thou shalt cut off her hand, thine eye shall not pity her.

13 Thou shalt not have in him, and not exceed: lest if he thy bag divers weights, a great and a small.

14 Thou shalt not have in thine house divers measures, a great and a small.

15 But thou shalt have a perfect and just weight, a perfect and just measure shalt thou have: that thy days may be lengthened in the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee.

16 For all that do such things, and all that do unrighteously, are an abomination unto the Lord thy God.

17 Remember what Amalek did unto thee by the way, when ye were come forth out of Egypt.

18 How he met thee by the way, and smote the hindmost of thee, even all that were feeble behind thee, when thou wast faint and weary; and he feared not God.

19 Therefore it shall be, when the Lord thy God hath given thee rest from all thine enemies round about, in the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee for an inheritance to possesse it, that thou shalt blot out the remembrance of Amalek from under heaven; thou shalt not forget it.
DEUTERONOMY.

CHAP. XXVI. which thou O Lord, hast given

And it shall be when thou art me: and thou shalt set it before thee for an inheritance, and put it: And thou shalt rejoice in it, and dwell therein: every good thing which the Lord thy God giveth before the Lord thy God, 2 That thou shalt take of the thy God hath given unto thee, and first of all the fruit of the earth, unto thine house, thou, and the which thou shalt bring of thy Levite, and the stranger that is a land that the Lord thy God giveth you.

ETH thee, and shalt put it in a 12 basket, and shalt go unto the end of tithing all the tithes of place which the Lord thy God thine increase the third year, shalt choose, to place his name which is the year of tithing, and there.

3 And thou shalt go unto the stranger, the fatherless, and the priest that shall be in those days, widow, that they may eat within and I say unto him, I profess thy gates, and be filled.

4 And the priest shall take the them unto the Levite, and unto basket out of thine hand, and set the stranger, to the fatherless and it down before the altar of the to the widow, according to all thy Lord thy God.

5 And thou shalt speak and say commanded me: I have not before the Lord thy God, A Syr- transgressed thy commandments, run ready to perish was my father, and he went down into Egypt, and sojourned there with a my mourning, neither have I few, and became there a nation, taken away ought thereof for any great, mighty, and populous, unclean nfe, nor given ought there.

6 And the Egyptians evil en- for the dead: but I have hearken approved, and afflicted us, and ened to the voice of the Lord laid upon us hard bondage, my God, and have done according toens of the Lord.

7 And when we cried unto the ing to all that thou hast com- Lord God of our fathers, the manded me. Lord heard our voice, and looked 15 Look down from thy holy on our affliction, and our labour, habitation, from heaven, and and our oppression.

8 And the Lord brought us land which thou gavest us, as forth out of Egypt with a mighty thou swarmest unto our fathers, a hand, and with an out-stretched land that floweth with milk and arm, and with great terrifleness, honey, and with signs, and with wonders. 16 This day the Lord thy

9 And he hath brought us into God hath commanded thee to do this place, and hath given us this these statutes and judgments: land, even a land that floweth thou shalt therefore keep and do with milk and honey: them with all thine heart, and 10 And now behold, I have with all thy soul.

brought the first-fruits of the land.

CHAP. XXVII.

17 Thou shalt avouch the offerings thereon unto the Lord this day to be thy God, thy God.

17 Thou shalt avouch the offerings thereon unto the Lord this day to be thy God, thy God.

and to walk in his ways, and to 7 And thou shalt offer peace-keep his statutes, and his com- offerings, and shall eat there, and tments, and his judgments, rejoice before the Lord thy God, and to hear unto his voice. 8 And thou shalt write upon it this day to be his peculiar law very plainly.

9 And the Lord hath avouch- the statutes all the words of this 18 And the Lord hath avouch the statutes all the words of this day, and to make thee high a- above all nations which he hath the people of the Lord thy God, made, in praise, and in name, 10 Thou shalt therefore obey and in honour, and that thou the voice of the Lord thy God, mayest be an holy people unto the Lord thy God, as he hath spoken, his statutes which I command thee this day.

11 And Mose, with the elders 11 And Mose, with the elders 12 And Mose, and the fathers, and charged the people the same day, saying, 12 These shall stand upon mount Gerizim to bles the people, when ye are come over Jordan.

2 It shall be on the day Dan; Simeon, and Levi, and Ju- when you shall pass over Jordan dah and Issachar, and Joseph and unto the land which the Lord Benjamin.

3 And thou shalt write upon Dan, and Naphtali,

4 And the Levites shall stand when thou art passed over, that speak, and say unto all the men thou mayest go in unto the land of Israel with a loud voice, which the Lord thy God giveth 15 Curfed be the man that ma- thee, a land that floweth with keth any graven or molten image, milk and honey: as the Lord an abomination unto the Lord, God of thy fathers hath promised the work of the hands of the craft-

4 Therefore it shall be when ye he gone over Jordan, that ye answer and say, Amen. shall set up these stones, which I 16 Curfed be he that setteth command you this day, in mount light by his father, or his mother: Ebal, and thou shalt plai them and all the people shall say Amen. with plaier. 17 Curfed be he that removeth

5 And there shalt thou build his neighbours land-mark: and an altar unto the Lord thy God, all the people shall say, Amen. an altar of stones; thou shalt not 18 Curfeld be he that maketh lift up an iron tool upon them. the blind to wander out of the 6 Thou shalt build the altar of way; and all the people shall say, Lord thy God of whole Amen. 6 Thou shalt build the altar of 19 Curfeld be he that perverteth stones: and thou shalt offer burnt M $
DEUTERONOMY.

the judgment of the stranger, fatherless, and widow: and all the people shall say, Amen.

20 Curfed be he that lieth with his fathers' wife; because he uncovereth his father's skirt: and all the people shall say, Amen.

21 Curfed be he that lieth with any manner of beast: and all the people shall say, Amen.

22 Curfed be he that lieth with his litter, the daughter of his father, or the daughter of his mother: and all the people shall say, Amen.

23 Curfed be he that lieth with his mother in law; and all the people shall say, Amen.

24 Curfed be he that smiteth his neighbour secretly: and all the people shall say, Amen.

25 Curfed be he that taketh reward to slay an innocent person: and all the people shall say, Amen.

26 Curfed be he that confirmeth not all the words of this law to do them: and all the people shall say, Amen.

CHAP. XXVIII.

A ND it shall come to pass, if thou shalt hearken diligently unto the voice of the LORD thy God, to observe and do all his commandments which I command thee this day: that the LORD thy God will set thee on high above all nations of the earth.

2 And all these blessings shall come on thee, and overtake thee, if thou shalt hearken unto the voice of the LORD thy God.

3 Blessed shalt thou be in the city, and blessed shalt thou be in the field.

4 Blessed shalt thou be the fruit of thy body, and the fruit of thy ground, and the fruit of thy cattle, the increase of thy land, and the flocks of thy sheep.

5 Blessed shalt thou be when thou comest in, and blessed shalt thou be when thou goest out.

6 The LORD shall cause thine enemies which rise up against thee to be smitten before thy face: they shall come out against thee one way, and flee before thee seven ways.

7 The LORD shall command the blessing upon thee in thy houses, and in all that thou settest thine hand unto; and thou shalt bless the LORD thy God, in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee.

8 And all people of the earth shall seeth that thou art called by the name of the LORD, and they shall be afraid of thee.

9 And the LORD shall make thee plenteous in goods, in the fruit of thy body, and in the fruit of thy cattle, and in the fruit of thy ground, in the land which the LORD swears unto thy fathers to give thee.

10 And the LORD shall open unto thee his good treasure, the heaven to give the rain unto thy land in his season, and to bless all the work of thine hand: and thou shalt lend unto many nations, and thou shalt not borrow.

11 And the LORD shall make thee the head, and not the tail; and thou shalt be above only, and thou shalt not be beneath: if that thou hearken unto the commandments of the LORD thy God, which I command thee this day to observe and to do them:

12 And thou shalt not go aside from any of the words which I command thee this day, to the right hand or to the left, to go after other gods to serve them.

13 But thou shalt such as I command thee this day, to be a blessing unto thee, and not curse thee, so that thou be exceeding great among the nations, where the LORD thy God bringeth thee.

14 Thou shalt not utter a false word against thine neighbour, nor swear falsely: neither shalt thou deal deceitfully.

15 And the LORD shall cause thee to be exceeding fruitful in the land of thy habitation, which the LORD thy God giveth thee, a land of wheat and barley, and vineyards and fig trees, and pomegranates; a land of oil olive, and honey;

16 A land wherein thou shalt eat bread without scarceness, thou shalt not lack any thing; a land whose stones are iron, and out of whose hills thou shalt mine copper.

17 And thou shalt have nothing to fear, neither shalt thou be afraid.

18 And the LORD shall cause thine enemies which rise up against thee to be smitten before thy face: they shall come out against thee one way, and flee before thee seven ways.

19 And the LORD shall increase thee exceedingly, as he hath promised thee.

20 And in the LORD thy God shalt thou trust, and trust in him; and he shall be thy confidence, and he shall be thy strength.

21 And the LORD shall give thee the Fear of the LORD, which is good, and wherewith no man shall be able to withstand thee.

22 The FLATSD shall be thine enemies, and shall vex thee, and shall fret at thee, and shall hearken and consider to do thee evil: and the LORD shall deliver them before thee.

23 And thou shalt beat them seven times, and after that they shall be thine servants for ever.

24 And thou shalt not bow down thyself unto them, nor serve them.

25 But thou shalt greatly hearken unto the voice of the LORD thy God; for thou shalt not make mention of any other gods, in the mouth of thy lip.

26 And thou shalt Giáme all the commandments which I command thee this day.

27 And it shall come to pass, if thou do after all that I command thee this day, to love the LORD thy God, and to serve him with all thine heart and with all thy soul,

28 That I will give thee the rain in his season, and the land shall yield her fruit, and the trees of the field shall yield their fruit; and thou shalt dwell in the land and thou shalt not hearken unto them that prophesy evil against thee, saying, thou shall not dwell in this land.

29 But thou shalt hearken unto the voice of the LORD thy God, and shalt do all his commandments; and thou shalt cleave unto him, and he shall cleave unto thee.

30 And it shall come to pass, if thou cleave unto the LORD thy God, thus shalt thou walk in his ways, and he shall give thee thy heart and thy soul, and thou shalt hearken unto the voice of the LORD.

31 Then shalt thou begin to count seven sabbaths of years, according to the sabbaths of years, seven sabbaths of years, even forty and nine years.

32 And thou shalt return, and reign over thine own land, which thou shalt inherit, both you and your children after you, for a land that floweth with milk and honey.

33 And when thou shalt have accomplished them, thou shalt begin to count seven sabbaths of years, according to the sabbaths of years, seven sabbaths of years, even forty and nine years.

34 And thou shalt rest every seventh year, as the sabbath resteth unto the land.

35 And thou shalt eat the increase thereof out of the field.

36 For the LORD thy God shall bless thee in the land which he giveth thee to possess it, a land that floweth with milk and honey.
DEUTERONOMY.

35 The Lord shall smite thee figs, which he commanded in the knees, and in the legs, thee.
with a fore bough that cannot be 45 And they shall be upon healed, from the sole of thy foot thee for a sign and for a wonder, unto the top of thy head.
and upon thy feet for ever.
36 The Lord shall bring thee, 47 Because thou servedst not and thy king which thou shalt the Lord thy God with joyfulness over thee, unto a nation nes, and with gladness of heart, neither thou nor thy father for the abundance of all things: which neither thou nor thy fathers have known: and there 48 Therefore shalt thou serve them shalt thou serve other gods, wood thine enemies which the Lord and (one).

37 And thou shalt become an 49 Therefore shalt thou serve 50 A nation of fierce countergather but little in: for the locust against thee from far, from grapes: for the worms shall eat the land, and thou shalt not regard them.
51 Thou shalt carry much seed destroyed thee.
out into the field, and shalt gather but little in: for the locust shall consume it.
52 Thou shalt plant vineyards 53 Thou shalt bureau sons and and dress them, but thou shalt neither and daughters, but thou shalt not encrease of thy kine, or flocks of joy them: for they shall go into thy sheep, until he have destroyed captivity.
be the tail. 53 And thou shalt eat the fruit thy land shall the locust confume, in all thy gates, until thy high 40 All thy trees and fruit of 54 And he shall besiege thee thy land shall the locust confume, in all thy gates, until thy high 42 The stranger that is with- and fenced walls come down in thee shall get up above thee wherein thou shall not be destroyed: this fruit, which all shall not leave thee either corn, wine, or oil, or the ingather thee from the door of the earth, as swift as the eagle flieth; a nation whose tongue thou shalt not understand; drink of the wine, nor gather the

CHAP. XXIX.
der among you and very delicate, stars of heaven for multitude: his eye shall be evil toward his because thou wouldst not obey brother, and toward the wife of the voice of the Lord thy God.
his bosom, and toward the rem-. 63 And it shall come to pass, tant of his children which he that as the Lord rejoiced over shall leave:

55 So that he will not give to any of them of the feed of his children whom he shall eat: because he hath nothing left him in the siege, and in the straitnesses wherewith thine enemies shall diflire thee in all thy gates.

56 The tender and delicate woman among you, which would not adventure to eat the sole of other gods, which neither thou nor thy fathers have known, even wood and stone.
64 And the Lord shall scatter thee among all people, from the one end of the earth even unto the other: and there thou shalt not come out from between a trembling heart, and failing of her feet, and toward her children which she shall bear: for 66 And thy life shall hang in the land the Israel eat them for want of all doubt before thee, and thou shalt things secretly in the siege and fear day and night, and shalt have straitnesses wherewith thine enemies none assurance of thy life.
67 In the morning thou shalt 58 If thou wilt not observe to say, Would God it were even; do all the words of this law that and at even thou shalt say, Would are written in this book, that God it were morning; for the thou mayest fear this glorious fear of thine heart wherewith and fearful name, THE LORD thou shalt fear, and for the sight of thine eyes which thou shalt see.

59 Then the Lord will make thy plagues wonderful, and the 68 And the Lord shall bring thee into Egypt again with ships, by the way whereas I spake unto thee, Thou shalt see it no more and fore sickneses, and of long continuance.
60 Moreover, he will bring upon thee all the diseases of Egypt, which thou wast afraid of; and they shall cleave unto thee.

6x Also every sickness, and every plague which is not written in the book of this law, them will the Lord bring upon thee, until thou be destroyed.

62 And ye shall be left few in number, whereas ye were as the

T H E S E are the words of the covenant which the Lord commanded Moses to make with the children of Israel in the land of Moab, beside the covenants which he made with them in Horeb.

27 And
DEUTERONOMY.

27 And Moses called unto all Israel, and said unto them, Ye have seen all that the Lord did before your eyes in the land of Egypt, unto Pharaoh, and unto all his servants, and unto all his land;

3 The great temptations which thine eyes have seen, the signs and those great miracles:

4 Yet the Lord hath not given you an heart to perceive, and eyes to see, and ears to hear, unto this day.

5 And I have led you forty years in the wilderness; your clothes are not waxen old upon you, and thy shoe is not waxen old upon thy foot.

6 Ye have not eaten bread, neither have you drunk wine, or strong drink: that ye might know that I am the Lord your God.

7 And when ye came unto this place, Sihon the king of Helbon, and Og the king of Bashan, came out against us unto battle, and we smote them.

8 And we took their land, and gave it for an inheritance unto the Reubenites, and to the Gadites, and to the half-tribe of Manasseh.

9 Keep therefore the words of this covenant, and do them, that ye may prosper in all that ye do.

10 Ye shall land this day all of you before the Lord your God; your captains of your tribes, your elders, and your officers, with all the men of Israel,

11 Your little ones, your wives, and thy stranger that is in thy camp from the hewer of thy wood unto the drawer of thy water:

12 That thou shouldst enter into covenant with the Lord thy God, and into his oath, which the Lord thy God maketh with thee this day:

13 That he may establish thee to-day for a people unto himself, and that he may be unto thee a God, as he hath said unto thee, and as he hath sworn unto thy fathers, to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob.

14 Neither with you only do I make this covenant and this oath;

15 But with him that standeth here with us this day before the Lord our God, and also with him that is not here with us this day;

16 (For ye know how we dwelt in the land of Egypt, and how we came through the nations which ye passed by);

17 And ye have seen their abominations, and their idols, wood and stone silver and gold, were among them;)"


DEUTERONOMY.

this book of the law, and if thou mayest obey his voice, and that mayest cleave unto him, (for he is thy life, and the length of thy days,) that thou mayest dwell in the land which the Lord swears unto thy fathers, to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob, to give them.

CHAP. XXXI.

And Moses went and spake these words unto all Israel.

2 And he said unto them, I am an hundred and twenty years old this day; I can no more go out and come in: also the Lord hath said unto me, Thou shalt not go over this Jordan.

3 The Lord thy God, he will go over before thee, and he will destroy these nations from before thee, the days which the Lord hath spoken by his servant Moses.

4 And the Lord shall do unto thee and as the Lord hath said.

5 In that I command thee as he did to Sihon, and to this day to love the Lord thy God, and to walk in his ways, and to unto the land of them whom he keep his commandments, and his statutes, and his judgments, that thou mayest live and multiply: them up before your face, that ye and the Lord thy God shall may do unto them according unblest thee in the land whither ye go over Jordan to possess it.

6 Be strong and of a good courage, so that thou wilt not hear, rage, fear not, nor be afraid of being drawn away, and them: for the Lord thy God, worship other gods, and serve he is that doth go with thee, them: he will not fail thee, nor forsake thee.

7 And Moses called unto day, that ye shall surely perish, Joshua, and said unto him in the and that ye shall not prolong your sight of all Israel, Be strong and days upon the land whither thou of a good courage: for thou must possess over Jordan to go to possess it.

8 I call heaven and earth to their fathers to give them, and record this day against you, that thou shalt cause them to inherit it.

9 I have set before you life and death, blessing and cursing: doth go before thee, he will be therefore choose life, that both with thee, he will not fail thee, thou and thy seed may live: neither forsake thee: fear not.

10 That thou mayest love the neither be dismayed.

Lord thy God, and that thou
Moses had made an end of writing out iniquity, just and right is he, the words of this law in a book, until they were finished; 5 They have corrupted themselves, their spot is not the spot of their children; they are a perverse and crooked generation. 6 Do ye thus requite the Lord, O foolish people and unwise? is not thy father that hath bought thee? he hath not made thee, and established thee? 7 Remember the days of old, consider the years of many generations: ask thy father, and he will shew thee, thy elders, and they will tell thee. 8 When the most High divided to the nations their inheritance, when he separated the sons of Adam, he set the bounds of the people according to the number of the children of Israel. 9 For the Lord's portion is his people: Jacob is the lot of his inheritance. 10 He found him in a desert land, and in the wilderness, a howling wilderness: he led him about, he instructed him, he kept him as the apple of his eye: 11 As an eagle stirreth up nest, fluttereth over her young, spreadeth abroad her wings, taketh them, beareth them on her wings; 12 So the Lord alone did lead him, and there was no strange god with him. 13 He made him ride on the high places of the earth, that he might eat the increas of the fields, and he made him to suck honey out of the rock, and oil out of the flinty rock; 14 Butter of kine, and milk of sheep, with fat of lambs, andrams of the breed of Bashan, and goats, with the fat of kidneys of wheat; and thou didst drink the pure blood of the grapes. 15 But Jethurun waxed fat, and kicked: thou art waxen fat, thou art grown thick, thou art covered with fatness; then he forsook God which made him, and lightly esteemed the rock of his salvation. 16 They provoked him to jealousy with strange gods, with abominations provoked they him to anger. 17 They sacrificed unto devils, not to God: to gods whom they knew not, to new gods that came newly up, whom your fathers feared not. 18 Of the Rock that begat thee thou art unmindful, and hast forgotten God that formed thee. 19 And when the Lord did it, he abhorred them, because of the provoking of his sons, and of his daughters. 20 And he said, I will hide my face from them, I will see what their end shall be: for they are a very froward generation, children in whom is no faith. 21 They have moved me to jealousy with that which is not God; they have provoked me to anger with their vanities: and I will move them to jealousy with those which are not a people, I will provoke them to anger with a foolish nation. 22 For a fire is kindled in my anger, and shall burn unto the lowest hell, and shall consume the earth with her increas, and let 35 To me belongeth vengeance on fire the foundations of the earth, and recompence; their foot shall slide in due time: for the day of their calamity is at hand, and the them, I will send mine arrows things that shall come upon them upon them. 24 They shall be burnt with fire for the Lord shall judge hunger, and devoured with burnings his people, and repent himfelf for ing heat and with bitter destruction; his servants: when he feeth that 37 And he shall say, Where 25 The sword without, and are their gods, their rock in whom terror within, shall destroy both they trusted.
DEUTERONOMY.

38 Which did eat the fat of which is in the land of Moab, their sacrifices, and drank the that is over against Jericho, and wine of their drink-offerings? let behold the land of Canaan which them rise up and help you, and I give unto the children of it. be your protection.

39 See now that I, even I am 50 And die in the mount where, and there is no god with me: for thou goest up, and be with me to the land to deliver out of my hand. Here, and was gathered unto his

40 For I lift up my hand to people: heaven, and say, I live for ever.

41 If I whet my sword among the children of Israel, and mine hand take hold] at the waters of Meribah-kadesh, on judgment: I will render vengeance in the wilderness of Zin: because geance to mine enemies, and will ye sanctify me not in the midst reward them that hate me. of the children of Israel.

42 I will make mine arrows drunk with blood, and my sword before thee, but thou shalt not go shall devour flesh, and that with thither unto the land which I swept the blood of the slain, and of the children of Israel. captives, from the beginning of C H A P. XXXIII.

43 Rejoice, O ye nations, with Moses, the man of God, his people: for he will avenge the children of Israel blood of his servants, and will fore his death.

render vengeance to his adversaries, and will be merciful unto his came from Sinai, and rose up land, and to his people.

And he said, The Lord, and his servants, and spake all the words of this song in came with ten thousands of the ears of the people, he and ephod; from his hand went Hohe the son of Nun. a fiery law for them.

44 And Moses made an end of 32 And he said, The Lord, and his servants, and spake all the words of this song in came with ten thousands of the ears of the people, he and ephod; from his hand went Hohe the son of Nun. a fiery law for them.

45 And Moses made an end of 32 And he said, The Lord, and his servants, and spake all the words of this song in came with ten thousands of the ears of the people, he and ephod; from his hand went Hohe the son of Nun. a fiery law for them.

46 And he said unto them, Set every one shall receive of thy hearts unto all the words words, which I testify among you this 32 Moses commanded us a law a day; which ye shall command even the inheritance of the children to observe, to do generation of Jacob.

all the words of this law. 32 And he was king in Jeshua.

47 For it is not a vain thing for you, because it is your life; and pie and the tribes of Israel were through this thing ye shall pro- gathered together. long your days in the land whither 6 Let Reuben live, and not ye go over Jordan to possess it; die; and let not his men be 48 And the Lord spake unto few.

Moses that self same day, saying, 7 And this is the blessing of

49 Get thee up into this mount, Judah: and he said, Hear, Lord, tain Abarim, unto mount Nebo, the voice of Judah, and bring him

CHAP. XXXIII.

him unto his people: let his blessing come upon the head of hands be sufficient for him; and Joseph, and upon the top of the be thou an help to him, from the head of him that was separated from his brethren.

8 And of Levi he said, Let 17 His glory is like the firstling thy Thummim and thy Urin be of his bullock, and his horns are with thy holy one, whom thou like the horns of unicorns, with didst prove at Maffah, and with them he shall push the people whom thou didst drive at the to the ends of the earth: waters of Meribah:

9 Who said unto his father of Ephraim, and they are the and to his mother, I have not thou sands of Manaffeh. seen him, neither did he acknow-

x8 And of Zebulun he said,ledge his brethren, nor knew his Rejoice, Zebulun, in thy going own children; for they have ob- out, and Issachar, in thy tents. served thy word, and kept thy 19 They shall call the people covenant.

10 They shall teach Jacob thy shall offer sacrifices of postjudgments, and Israel thy law: nes: for they shall suck of the shall put incense before thee, abundance of the seas, and and whole burnt-sacrifice upon treasures hid in the land.

thine altar. 20 And of God he said, Blef

11 Blef, Lord, his substance, fed he that enlargeth Gad: he and accept the work of his dwellth as a lion, and teareth hands: smite through the loins the arm with the crown of the of them that rise against him, head, and of them that hate him, that 21 And he provided the first part for himself, because there, they rise not again.

12 And of Benjamin he said, in a portion of the law-giver, was the beloved of the Lord shall be seated; and he came with the dwell in safety by him, and the heads of the people, he executed L ORD shall cover him all the the justice of the Lord, and his day long, and he shall dwell be- tween his shoulders.

22 And of Dan he said, Dan 13 And of Joseph he said, is a lion's whelp: he shall leap Blefled of the Lord be his land, from Bethan.

for the precious things of heaven, for the dew, and for the Naphthali, satisfied with favour, deep that coffeth beneath, and full with the blessing of the 14 And for the precious fruits Lord, posses thou the well and brought forth by the sun, and for the south, the precious things put forth by 24 And of Acher he said, the moon, Let Acher be blefled with chil- 15 And for the chief things of dren; let him be acceptable to the ancient mountains, and for his brethren, and let him dip his the precious things of the last foot in oil.

16 And for the precious things brass; and as thy days, so shall of the earth, and fulness there- thy strength be.

25 Thy shoes shall be iron and of, and for the good will of him 26 And there is none like unto that dwell in the bush: let the the God of Jehurun, who ride
upon the heaven in thy help, and in his excellency on the sky.

27 The eternal God is thy refuge, and underneath are the everlasting arms: and he shall thrust out the enemy from before thee, and shall say, Destroy them.

28 Israel then shall dwell in safety alone: the fountain of Jacob shall be upon a land of corn and wine, also of his heavens shall drop down dew.

29 Happy art thou, O Israel: who is like unto thee, O people saved by the Lord, the shield of thy help, and who is the sword of thy excellency! and thine enemies shall be found liars unto thee, and thou shalt tread upon their high places.

CHAP. XXXIV.

AND Moses went up from the plains of Moab, unto the mountain of Nebo, to the top of Pisgah, that is over against Jericho: and the Lord shewed him all the land of Gilead, unto Dan,

2 And all Naphtali, and the land of Ephraim, and Manasseth, and all the land of Judah, unto the uttermost sea,

3 And the south, and the plain of the valley of Jericho, the city of palm-trees, unto Zoar.

4 And the Lord said unto him, This is the land which I sware unto Abraham, unto Isaac, and unto Jacob, saying, I will give it unto thy seed: I have caused thee to see it with thine eyes, but thou shalt not go over thither.

5 ¶ So Moses, the servant of the Lord, died there in the land of Moab, according to the word of the Lord.

6 ¶ And he buried him in a valley in the land of Moab, over against Beth-peor: but no man knoweth of his sepulchre unto this day.

7 ¶ And Moses was an hundred and twenty years old when he died: his eye was not dim, nor his natural force abated.

8 ¶ And the children of Israel wept for Moses in the plains of Moab thirty days: for the days of weeping and mourning for Moses were ended.

9 ¶ And Joshua the son of Nun was full of the spirit of wisdom; for Moses had laid his hands upon him; and the children of Israel hearkened unto him, and did as the Lord commanded Moses.

10 ¶ And there arose not a prophet since in Israel like unto Moses, whom the Lord knew face to face:

11 In all the signs and the wonders which the Lord sent him to do in the land of Egypt, to Pharaoh, and to all his servants, and to all his land,

12 And in all that mighty hand, and in all the great terror which Moses shewed in the sight of all Israel.

¶ The Book of JOSHUA.

CHAP. I.

NOW after the death of Moses, the servant of the Lord, it came to pass, that the Lord spake unto Joshua the son of Nun, Moses' minister, saying,

2 Moses my servant is dead; now therefore arise, go over this Jordan, thou, and all this people, unto the land which I do give to them, even to the children of Israel.

3 Every place that the sole of your foot shall tread upon, that have I given unto you, as I said unto Moses.

4 From the wilderness and this Lebanon, even unto the great river, the river Euphrates, all the land of the Hittites, and unto the great sea toward the going down of the sun, shall be your land.

CHAP. II.

13 Remember the word which the Lord your God commanded you, saying, The Lord your God hath given you rest, and hath given you this land.

14 Your wives, your little ones, and your cattle shall remain in the land which Moses gave you on this side Jordan: but ye shall pass over before your brethren.

15 Until the Lord shall have given rest unto your brethren, as he hath given you, and they also have possessed the land which the Lord your God giveth them: then ye shall return unto the land of your possession, and enjoy it, which Moses the Lord's servant gave you on this side Jordan toward the furnishing.

16 ¶ And they answered Joshua, saying, All that thou commandest us, we will do, and whithersoever thou sendest us, we will go.

17 According as we hearkened unto the voice of the Lord our God, so shall we do.

18 Whatever he be that doth rebel against thy commandment, he shall be unto thee as this stone; for the Lord thy God will be with thee, as he was with Moses.

19 Have not I commanded thee? Be strong and of a good courage, be not afraid, neither be thou dismayed; for the Lord thy God is with thee; only be strong and of a good courage.

10 ¶ Then Joshua commanded the officers of the people, saying,

11 Pass through the host, and make them understand, saying, Prepare you victuals; for within three days ye shall pass over this Jordan, to go in to possess the land which the Lord your God doth give you; and ye shall lodge there.

12 ¶ And to the Reubenites, the Gadites, and the half-tribe of Manasseth, spake Joshua, saying, Behold, there is an inheritance for you beyond Jordan eastward, in the land of the sons of Ammon.

13 ¶ And the children of Reuben, and the Gadites, and half of the tribe of Manasseh, passed over Jordan, armed before their brethren, in the presence of Joshua, in the presence of Israel, all the tribes of Israel.

14 ¶ And the children of Reuben, and the Gadites, and half the tribe of Manasseh, prepared victuals for the going over of the children of Israel.
JOSUA.

21 And she said, According of the covenant, and passed over unto your words, so be it. And before the people. And they took the ark away, and they de- 

22 And they went, and came Joshua. This day shall I begin to 

23 And they said unto Joshua, Truly the Lord hath delivered 

24 And they said unto Joshua, Doth this day 

25 And the men returned, the priests that bear the ark of 

26 And they said unto Joshua, Truly the Lord hath delivered 

27 And and they passed over, and came to 

28 And they said unto Joshua, Truly the Lord hath delivered 

29 And they said unto Joshua, Truly the Lord hath delivered 

30 And Joshua said, Hereby ye shall know that the living God is 

31 And Joshua rose early in the morning, and they removed 

32 And it came to pass after 

33 And they commanded the 

34 Yet there shall be a space be- 

35 And Joshua said unto the 

36 And Joshua spake unto the 

21 And she said, According of the covenant, and passed over unto your words, so be it. And before the people. And they took the ark away, and they de- 

22 And they went, and came Joshua. This day shall I begin to 

23 And they said unto Joshua, Truly the Lord hath delivered 

24 And they said unto Joshua, Doth this day 

25 And the men returned, the priests that bear the ark of 

26 And they said unto Joshua, Truly the Lord hath delivered 

27 And and they passed over, and came to 

28 And they said unto Joshua, Truly the Lord hath delivered 

29 And they said unto Joshua, Truly the Lord hath delivered 

30 And Joshua said, Hereby ye shall know that the living God is 

31 And Joshua rose early in the morning, and they removed 

32 And it came to pass after 

33 And they commanded the 

34 Yet there shall be a space be- 

35 And Joshua said unto the 

36 And Joshua spake unto the
Joshua

the feet of the priests that bare dren ask their fathers in time to the ark were dipped in the brim come, saying, What mean ye by of the water, (for Jordan over these stones?)

16 That the waters which cut off before the ark of the came down from above flood and venant of the Lord; when it rose up upon an heap, very far passed over Jordan, the waters from the city Adam, that is, be of Jordan were cut off: and these side Zarethan; and those that stones shall be for a memorial uncame down toward the sea of the to the children of Israel for ever, plain, even the salt-sea, failed. 8 And the children of Israel and were cut off, and the people did so as Joshua commanded, and passed over right against Jericho. took up twelve stones out of the

17 And the priests, that bare midst of Jordan, as the Lord theark of the covenant of the spake unto Joshua, according to Lord, stood firm on dry ground the number of the tribes of the in the midst of Jordan, and all children of Israel, and carried the Israelites passed over them over with them unto the dry ground, until all the people were passed clean over Jordan.

Chap. iv.

And it came to pass, when all the people were clean passed over Jordan, that the Lord spake unto Joshua, saying,

2 Take you twelve men out of the people, out of every tribe a man.

3 And command ye them, saying, Take you hence out of the midst of Jordan, out of the place where the priests feet stood firm, twelve stones, and ye shall carry them over with you, and leave them in the lodging-place where you shall lodge this night.

4 Then Joshua called the twelve men, whom he had prepared of the children of Israel, out of every tribe a man.

5 And Joshua said unto them, Pafs over before the ark of the Lord your God, into the midst of Jordan, and take ye up every man of you a stone upon his shoulder, according unto the number of the tribes of the children of Israel:

6 That this may be a sign among you, that when your chil-
JOSUA.

the people, that they abode in their places in the camp, till they were whole.

9 And the Lord said unto Joshua, This day have I rolled away the reproach of Egypt from off you: wherfore the name of the place is called Gilgal unto this day.

10 ¶ And the children of Israel encamped in Gilgal, and kept the passover, on the fourteenth day of the month at even, in the plains of Jericho.

11 And they did eat of the old corn of the land, on the morrow after the passover, unleavened cakes, and parched corn in the self-same day.

12 ¶ And the manna ceased on the morrow after they had eaten of the old corn of the land, neither had the children of Israel manna any more, but they did eat of the fruit of the land of Canaan that year.

13 ¶ And it came to pass when Joshua was by Jericho, that he lift up his eyes, and looked, and behold, there stood a man over against him, with his sword drawn in his hand, and Joshua went unto him, Art thou for us, or for our adversaries?

14 ¶ And he said, Nay, but as captain of the host of the Lord am I now come. And Joshua fell on his face to the earth, and did worship, and said unto him, What faith my Lord unto his servant?

15 ¶ And the captain of the Lord's host said unto Joshua, Loose thy shoe from off thy foot, for the place whereon thou standest is holy: and Joshua did so.

CHAP. VI.

NOW Jericho was strictly shut up, because of the children of Israel: none went in, and none came in.

2 And the Lord said unto Joshua, See, I have given into thine hand Jericho, and the king thereof, and the mighty men of valour.

3 And ye shall compass the city, all ye men of war, and go round about the city once. Thus shah thou do six days.

4 And seven priests shall bear before the ark seven trumpets of rams horns; and the seventh day ye shall compass the city seven times, and the priests shall blow with the trumpets.

5 And it shall come to pass, that when they make a long blast with the ram's horn, and when ye hear the sound of the trumpet, all the people shall shout with a great shout: and the wall of the city shall fall down flat, and the people shall ascend every man straight before him.

6 ¶ And Joshua the son of Nun called the priests, and said unto them, Take up the ark of the covenant, and let seven priests bear seven trumpets of rams horns before the ark of the Lord.

7 And he said unto the people, Pafs on and compass the city, and let him that is armed pass before the ark of the Lord.

8 ¶ And it came to pass when Joshua had spoken unto the people, that the seven priests, bearing the seven trumpets of rams horns, passed on before the Lord, and blew with the trumpets: and the ark of the covenant of the Lord followed them.

9 ¶ And the armed men went before the priests that blew with the trumpets, and the rearward came after the ark, the priests going on, and blowing with the trumpets:

10 ¶ And Joshua had commanded the people, saying, Ye shall not shout, nor make any noise with your voices, neither shall any word be spoken unto the Lord: they shall shout with a great shout, and they shall lift up the voice, and they shall say, Hallelujah.

12 And it came to pass, when Joshua was by Jericho, that he lifted up his eyes to behold, and, behold, there stood a man over against him with his sword drawn in his hand: And Joshua fell on his face, and said unto him, Art thou for us, or for our adversaries?

13 ¶ And he said, Nay, but as captain of the host of the Lord am I now come. And Joshua went near to him, and said unto him, Art thou come against me, I pray thee, captain of the host of the Lord?

14 ¶ And Joshua said unto him, Art thou come against me, I pray thee, captain of the host of the Lord? And he said, Nay; but as captain of the host of the Lord have I now come.

15 ¶ And Joshua said unto him, Art thou come against me, I pray thee, captain of the host of the Lord? And he said, Nay; but as captain of the host of the Lord have I now come.

16 ¶ And he said, Nay, but as captain of the host of the Lord have I now come.

17 ¶ And Joshua said unto him, Art thou come against me, I pray thee, captain of the host of the Lord? And he said, Nay; but as captain of the host of the Lord have I now come.

18 ¶ And Joshua said unto him, Art thou come against me, I pray thee, captain of the host of the Lord? And he said, Nay; but as captain of the host of the Lord have I now come.

19 ¶ And Joshua said unto him, Art thou come against me, I pray thee, captain of the host of the Lord? And he said, Nay; but as captain of the host of the Lord have I now come.

20 ¶ And Joshua said unto him, Art thou come against me, I pray thee, captain of the host of the Lord? And he said, Nay; but as captain of the host of the Lord have I now come.

21 ¶ And Joshua said unto him, Art thou come against me, I pray thee, captain of the host of the Lord? And he said, Nay; but as captain of the host of the Lord have I now come.

22 ¶ And Joshua said unto him, Art thou come against me, I pray thee, captain of the host of the Lord? And he said, Nay; but as captain of the host of the Lord have I now come.

23 ¶ And Joshua said unto him, Art thou come against me, I pray thee, captain of the host of the Lord? And he said, Nay; but as captain of the host of the Lord have I now come.

24 ¶ And Joshua said unto him, Art thou come against me, I pray thee, captain of the host of the Lord? And he said, Nay; but as captain of the host of the Lord have I now come.

25 ¶ And Joshua said unto him, Art thou come against me, I pray thee, captain of the host of the Lord? And he said, Nay; but as captain of the host of the Lord have I now come.

26 ¶ And Joshua said unto him, Art thou come against me, I pray thee, captain of the host of the Lord? And he said, Nay; but as captain of the host of the Lord have I now come.

27 ¶ And Joshua said unto him, Art thou come against me, I pray thee, captain of the host of the Lord? And he said, Nay; but as captain of the host of the Lord have I now come.

28 ¶ And Joshua said unto him, Art thou come against me, I pray thee, captain of the host of the Lord? And he said, Nay; but as captain of the host of the Lord have I now come.

29 ¶ And Joshua said unto him, Art thou come against me, I pray thee, captain of the host of the Lord? And he said, Nay; but as captain of the host of the Lord have I now come.

30 ¶ And Joshua said unto him, Art thou come against me, I pray thee, captain of the host of the Lord? And he said, Nay; but as captain of the host of the Lord have I now come.
in his youngest son shall he set hand of the Amorites, to destroy the gates of it.
27 So the Lord was with Joshua; and he made all that he spake to him come to pass; not a word of all his words failed one of them.

CHAP. VII.

But the children of Israel committed a trespass in the accursed thing: for Achan the son of Carmi, the son of Zabdi, the son of Ahm, the son of Zerah, of the tribe of Judah, took of the accursed thing: and that which he returned and hid, is the maim of Amorites, and Canaanites, and Hittites, by the side of Jordan, in the plain of Jericho.

8 And the Lord said unto Joshua, Get thee up and stand before Jericho; and lift up the accursed thing behind thee. 9 And Joshua did as the Lord commanded him, and circumcised the children of Israel.

10 And it came to pass, when Jericho heard how they had taken possession of the land, that all the nations, that dwelt in the valleys, and in the plains, and in all the mountains, and in the hills, brought tidings into every land.

11 And all the kings of the land, that were beyond Jordan, in the hill country, and in all the valleys, and in all the countries of the mountains, and in all the land of Canaan, heard how they had taken possession of the land.

12 And they came together to with the children of Israel, and fought against them.

13 But the children of Israel sware, by the Lord God of their fathers, saying, If he be opposed unto us, we will not forsake him, until we have brought him into this people over which the Lord shall take, shall be delivered us into the come man by man.

14 In the morning therefore ye clothes, and fell to the earth up shall he brought according to your on his face before the ark of the tribes: and it shall be, that the Lord, until the even, so he rite, he tribe which the Lord taketh, and the elders of Israel, and put shall come according to the family, upon their head.

15 And Joshua said, Alas, O the Lord shall not, shall come Lord God, wherefore haft thou by housethou the household at all brought this people over which the Lord shall take, shall Jordan, to deliver us into the come man by man.

CHAP. VIII.

15 And it shall be, that he that Zerah, and the silver, and the garment is taken with the accursed thing, and the wedge of gold, and shall be burnt with fire, he and his sons, and his daughters, and all that he hath; because he hath his oxen, and his assis, and his transgressed the covenant of the Lord, and because he had; and they brought them sought folly in Israel:

16 And Joshua rose up early 25 And Joshua said, Why hast thou in the morning, and brought thou troubled us? the Lord shall Israel by their tribes: and the trouble this day. And all tribe of Judah was taken: Israel smote him with stones, and died:

17 And he brought the family burned them with fire, after they of Judah: and he took the family had slieufl them with stones.

18 And they raised over him the family of the Zarthites a great heap of stones unto this day: and Zabdi was taken; day: so the Lord turned from

19 And he brought his house, the fierceness of his anger; wherehold man by man; and Achan fore the name of that place was the son of Carmi, the son of Zabdi, called, The valley of Achor unto

20 And Achan an answered Joshua, and his people, and his city, and and said, Indeed I have finned in his land.

21 And Joshua said unto Achan, My son, give, I pray thee, Joshua, Fear not, neither he glory to the Lord God of Israel, thou dismayed: take all the people, and make confession unto him; ple of war with thee, and arise, and tell me now what thou hast gone up to Ai; see, I have given done; hide it not from me.

22 And Joshua smote thirty thousand mighty men of Israel, and they fell before the mongst you.

23 And the men of Ai smote of sion against them about thirty and six men, to-morrow: for thus saith the Lord God of Israel, There is an the gate, even unto Shebarim, accursed thing in the midst of and smite them in the going thee, O Israel: thou canst not down: wherefore the hearts of blood thine enemies, until the people melted, and became ye take away the accursed thing as water.

24 And Joshua rent his 14 In the morning therefore ye clothes, and fell to the earth up shall he brought according to your on his face before the ark of the tribes: and it shall be, that the Lord, until the even, so he rite, he tribe which the Lord taketh, and the elders of Israel, and put shall come according to the family, upon their head.

25 And Joshua said, Alas, O the Lord shall take, shall come Lord God, wherefore haft thou by housethou the household at all brought this people over which the Lord shall take, shall Jordan, to deliver us into the come man by man.

26 And Joshua sent messengers, valour, and sent them away by and they ran unto the tent, and night.

27 And they took them out of the city, even behind the midst of the tent, and brought the city: go not very far from the them unto Joshua and unto all city, but be ye all ready:

28 And Joshua, and all Israel unto the city: and it shall come with him, took Achan the son of to pafs, when they come out a
against us as at the first, that we will flee before them.
6 (For they will come out after us) till we have drawn them from the city; for they will say, They flee before us, as at the first: therefore we will flee before them.
7 Then ye shall rise up from the ambush, and seize upon the city: for the Lord your God will deliver it into your hand.
8 And it shall be, when ye have taken the city, that ye shall set the city on fire: according to the commandment of the Lord shall ye do. See, I have commanded you.
9 ¶ Joshua therefore sent them forth: and they went in ambush between Beth-el and Ai, on the west side of Ai; but Joshua lodged that night among the people.
10 And Joshua rose up early in the morning, and numbered the people, and went up, he and the elders of Israel, before the people to Ai.
11 And all the people, even the people of war that were with him, went up, and drew nigh, and came before the city, and pitched on the north side of Ai: now there was a valley between them and Ai.
12 And he took about five thousand men, and set them to lie in ambush between Beth-el and Ai, on the west side of the city.
13 And when they had set the people, even all the host that was taken the city, and that the men of Ai: and when Joshua and all Israel saw that the ambush had fallen upon the pursuers.
14 And when Joshua saw that the city was taken, and that the men of the city went out against them: and they smote them, so Israel to battle, and he and all his that they let none of them remain.

CHAP. IX.

23 And the king of Ai they took alive, and brought him to Joshua.
24 And it came to pass, when Israel had made an end of slaying all the inhabitants of Ai, in the field, in the wilderness whereof they chased them, and when they were all fallen on the edge of the sword, until they were consumed, that all the inhabitants returned unto Ai, and smote it with the edge of the sword.
25 And so it was, that all that fell that day, both of men and women, were twelve thousand, even all the men of Ai.
26 For Joshua drew not his hand back, wherewith he stretched out the spear, until he had utterly destroyed all the inhabitants of Ai.
27 Only the cattle, and the spoil of that city, Israel took for a prey unto themselves, according unto the word of the Lord, which he commanded Joshua.
28 And Joshua burnt Ai, and made it an heap for ever, even a heap unto this day.
29 And the king of Ai he hanged on a tree until even-time: and all that went out of the city, took fire and burned the body of Ai.
30 ¶ Then Joshua built an altar unto the Lord God of Israel in Mount Ebal.

31 As Moses the servant of the Lord commanded the children of Israel, as it is written in the book of the law of Moses, of Gibeon heard what Joshua had done unto Jericho and to Ai,
32 And he wrote there upon the stones a copy of the law of Moses, which he wrote in the presence of the children of Israel.
33 And all Israel, and their elders, and officers, and their judges, sate on this side the ark, and on that side, before the priests the Levites, which bare the ark of the covenant of the Lord, as well the stranger, as he that was born among them; half of them over against mount Gerizim, and half of them over against mount Ebal: as Moses the servant of the Lord had commanded before, that they should bless the people of Israel.
34 And afterward he read all the words of the law, the blessings and curings, according to all that is written in the book of the law.
35 There was not a word of all that Moses commanded, which Joshua read not before all the congregation of Israel, and all the elders of Israel.

AND it came to pass, when all the kings which were on this side Jordan, in the hills, and in the valleys, and in all the coasts of the great sea against Lebanon, the Hittite, and the Amorite, the Canaanite, the Perizzite, the Hivite, and the Jebusite, heard thereof,
2 That they gathered themselves together to fight with Joshua, and with Israel, with one accord.
3 ¶ And when the inhabitants of Gibeon heard what Joshua had done unto Jericho and to Ai,
4 They did work willily, and were very base; and they offered thereon went and made as if they had been
Joshua.

been ambassadors, and took old our garments and our shoes are
sacks upon their asles, and wine- become old, by reason of the ve-
bottles, old and rent, and bound ry long journey.

5 And old shoes and clouted viuuals, and asked not counsel at
upon their feet, and old garments
upon them; and all the bread of
their provision was dry and
mouldly.

6 And they went to Joshua un-
to the camp at Gilgal, and said
unto him, and to the men of Is-
rael, We be come from a far
country: now therefore make ye
a league with us.

7 And the men of Israel said
unto the Hivites, Peradventure
ye dwell among us: and how
shall we make a league with you?

8 And they said unto Joshua,
We are thy servants. And Jo-
shua said unto them, Who are
ye? and from whence come ye?

9 And they said unto him,
From a far country thy ser-
vants are come, because of the
name of the Lord thy God; for
we have heard the fame of him,
and all that he did in Egypt.

10 And all that he did to the
two kings of the Amorites, that
were beyond Jordan, to Si-
hon, king of Helbon, and to Og
king of Bashan, which was at
Alhtaroth.

11 Wherefore our elders, and
we will even let them live, let
all the inhabitants of our coun-
try be upon us, because of the
try, spake to us, saying, Take oath which we swear unto them,

12 And the princes said unto
you, and go to meet them, and say
them, Let them live; (but let
unto them, We are your servants: the be hewers of wood, and
and therefore now make ye a league drawers of water unto all the con-
wish us.

13 This our bread we took hot
promised them.

for our provision out of our
14 And Joshua called for
soules, on the day we came them, and he spake unto them,
forth to go unto you; but now saying, Wherefore have ye begun
before he is dry, and it is mouldly: let us, saying, We are very far

15 And these bottles of wine from you: when ye dwell among
which we filled were new; and us?

16 And he made peace with
them, and made a league with
them, to let them live: and the
princes of the congregation were
unto them.

17 And the children of Israel
journeyed, and came unto their
cities on the third day: now their
cities were Gibeon, and Chephih-
rin, and Beeroth, and Kirjath-
searim.

18 And the children of Israel
famish them not, because the prin-
ces of the congregation had sworn
unto them by the Lord God of
Israel: and all the congregation murmured against the princes.

19 But all the princes said un-
to the congregation, We have
sworn unto them by the Lord
God of Israel; now therefore we
may not touch them.

20 This we will do to them;
for they be of a wise count-
try.

21 And the princes said unto
you, and go to meet them, and say
them, Let them live; (but let
unto them, We are your servants: the be hewers of wood, and
and therefore now make ye a league drawers of water unto all the con-
wish us.

22 This our bread we took hot
promised them.

14 And the men took of their
up.

5 And old shoes and clouted viuuals, and asked not counsel at
upon their feet, and old garments
upon them; and all the bread of
their provision was dry and
mouldly.

6 And they went to Joshua un-
to the camp at Gilgal, and said
unto him, and to the men of Is-
rael, We be come from a far
country: now therefore make ye
a league with us.

7 And the men of Israel said
unto the Hivites, Peradventure
ye dwell among us: and how
shall we make a league with you?

8 And they said unto Joshua,
We are thy servants. And Jo-
shua said unto them, Who are
ye? and from whence come ye?

9 And they said unto him,
From a far country thy ser-
vants are come, because of the
name of the Lord thy God; for
we have heard the fame of him,
and all that he did in Egypt.

10 And all that he did to the
two kings of the Amorites, that
were beyond Jordan, to Si-
hon, king of Helbon, and to Og
king of Bashan, which was at
Alhtaroth.

11 Wherefore our elders, and
we will even let them live, let
all the inhabitants of our coun-
try be upon us, because of the
try, spake to us, saying, Take oath which we swear unto them,

12 And the princes said unto
you, and go to meet them, and say
them, Let them live; (but let
unto them, We are your servants: the be hewers of wood, and
and therefore now make ye a league drawers of water unto all the con-
wish us.

13 This our bread we took hot
promised them.

for our provision out of our
14 And Joshua called for
soules, on the day we came them, and he spake unto them,
forth to go unto you; but now saying, Wherefore have ye begun
before he is dry, and it is mouldly: let us, saying, We are very far

15 And these bottles of wine from you: when ye dwell among
which we filled were new; and us?

behind they be rent ; and these
23 Now therefore ye are cursed,
Then spoke Joshua to the children of Israel the day when they fought against Laichilh, and all Israel with him, unto Libnah, and smote it, and fought against Libnah.

And the Lord delivered it also, and the king thereof, unto the hand of Israel; and he smote it with the edge of the sword, and all the souls that were therein; he let none remain in it; but did unto the king thereof, as he did unto the king of Jericho.

And Joshua passed from Libnah, and all Israel with him, unto Lachilh, and encamped against it, and fought against it.

And the Lord delivered Lachilh into the hand of Israel, which took it on the second day, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and all the souls that were therein, according to all that he had done to Libnah.

Then Horam king of Gezer came up to help Lachilh; and Joshua smote him and his people, until he had left him none remaining.

And from Lachilh Joshua passed unto Eglon, and all Israel with him, and they encamped against it, and fought against it.

And they took it on that day, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and all the souls that were therein; he utterly destroyed that day, according to all that he had done to Lachilh.

And Joshua went up from Eglon, and all Israel with him, unto Hebron, and they fought against it.

And they took it, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and all the souls thereof, and all the cities thereof, and all the souls that were therein; he left none remaining, (according to all that he had done to Eglon;) but utterly destroyed it utterly, and all the souls that were therein.

And Joshua returned, of Mizpeh.

And it came to pass, when Jabin king of Hazor had heard these things, that he sent to Jobab king of Madon, and to the king of Shimron, and to the king of Achshaph,

And to the kings that were on the north of the mountains, and of the plains, south of Cinerath, and in the valley, and in the borders of Dor, on the west;

And to the Canaanite on the east and on the west, and to the Amorite, and the Hittite, and the Perizite, and the Jebusite, in the mountains, and to the Hivite under Hermon, in the land of King of Jericho.

And all the people returned to Joshua at Makkedah in peace; none moved his hand against Makkedah.

And all Israel with him, to Debir, and fought against it.

And he took it, and the king thereof, and the cities thereof, and they smote them with the edge of the sword, and utterly destroyed all the souls that were therein, he left none remaining; as he had done to Hebron, so he did to Debir, and to the king thereof, as he had done also to Libnah, and to her king.

So Joshua smote all the country of the hills, and of the south, and of the vale, and of the springs, and all their kings; he left none remaining, but utterly destroyed all that breathed, as the Lord God of Israel commanded.

And Joshua smote them from Kadesh-barnea, even unto Gaza, and all the country of Go-cen, even unto Gibeon.

And all these kings, and their land, did Joshua take at one time, because the Lord God of Israel fought for Israel.

And Joshua returned, and all Israel with him, unto the camp to Gilgal.
And they went out, they and all their hosts with them, much people, even as the sand that is upon the sea shore in multitude, with horses and chariots very many.

And when all these kings were met together, they came and pitched together at the waters of Merom, to fight against Israel.

And the Lord said unto Joshua, Be not afraid because of them: for to morrow about this time will I deliver them up all slain before Israel: thou shalt hough their horses, and burn their chariots with fire.

So Joshua came, and all the people of war with him, against them by the waters of Merom suddenly, and they fell upon them.

And the Lord delivered them into the hand of Israel, who smote them, and chased them unto great Zidon, and unto Mispeh-callet, and unto the valley of Mizpeh eastward, and smote them, until they left them none remaining.

And Joshua did unto them as the Lord bade him: he houghed their horses, and burnt their chariots with fire.

And Joshua at that time turned back, and took Hazor, and smote the king thereof with the sword: for Hazor before time was the head of all those kingdoms.

And they smote all the souls that were therein with the edge of the sword, utterly destroying them: there was not any left to breathe; and he burnt Hazor with fire.

And all the cities of those kings, and all the kings, of them did Joshua take, and smote them with the edge of the sword, and he utterly destroyed them, as

ch. XII.

Judah, and from all the mountains of Israel: Joshua destroyed them utterly with their cities.

There was none of the Anakims left in the land of the children of Israel: only in Gaza, in Gath, and in Ashdod, there remained.

So Joshua took the whole land according to all that the Lord said unto Moses, and Joshua gave it for an inheritance unto Israel, according to their divisions by their tribes. And to their divisions:

the land relieved from war.

In the mountains, and in the valleys, and in the plains, NOW these are the kings of the Amorites, who dwelt in Hebron, and ruled from Aroer, which is upon the bank of the river Arnon, and from the middle of the river, and from half Gilead even unto the river Jabbok, which is the border of the children of Ammon:

and from the plain to the king of Geder, one:

sea of Chinnereth on the coast, and unto the sea of the plain, even the king of Arad, one, the salt sea on the coast, the way to Beth-jeshimoth: and from the king of Adullam, one, south, under Amdoth-iphrah:

the king of Madon, one: the king of Beth-El, one: Balan, which was of the remnant of the giants that dwelt at the king of Heper, one: Abirath, and at Edrei,

and in all:

the king of Shimron-me, and half Gilead, the border of ron, one: the king of Achshaph, Sihon king of Helbron:

them, and the children of the king of Megiddo, one:

the king of Taanaach, one: and Moses the servant of the Lord gave it for a possession unto the Reubenites, and Gadites, and the half-tribe of Manasseh.

And these are the kings of the country which Joshua and the children of Israel smote on this side Jordan on the west, from Baal-gad in the valley of Lebanon, even unto the mount Halak, that goeth up to Seir, which Joshua gave unto the tribes of Israel for a possession, according to their divisions by their tribes. And to their divisions:

the land relieved from war.

In the mountains, and in the valleys, and in the plains, NOW these are the kings of the Amorites, who dwelt in Hebron, and ruled from Aroer, which is upon the bank of the river Arnon, and from the middle of the river, and from half Gilead even unto the river Jabbok, which is the border of the children of Ammon:

and from the plain to the king of Geder, one:

sea of Chinnereth on the coast, and unto the sea of the plain, even the king of Arad, one, the salt sea on the coast, the way to Beth-jeshimoth: and from the king of Adullam, one, south, under Amdoth-iphrah:

the king of Madon, one: the king of Beth-El, one: Balan, which was of the remnant of the giants that dwelt at the king of Heper, one: Abirath, and at Edrei,

and in all:

the king of Shimron-me, and half Gilead, the border of ron, one: the king of Achshaph, Sihon king of Helbron:

them, and the children of the king of Megiddo, one:

the king of Taanaach, one: and Moses the servant of the Lord gave it for a possession unto the Reubenites, and Gadites, and the half-tribe of Manasseh.
JOSUA.
the king of Jokneam of Carmel, even as Moses the servant of the Lord gave them:
23 The king of Dor in the coast of Dor, one: the king of the nations of Gilgal, one:
24 The king of Tirzah, one: all the kings thirty and one:
CHAP. XIII. 10 And all the cities of Sihon the king of the Amorites, which
NOW Joshua was old and king of the Amorites, which
stricken in years; and the Lord said unto him, Thou art before the border of the children of Am-
old and stricken in years, and mon; there remaineth yet very much land to be possessed.
2 This is the land that yet remaineth: all the borders of the son of the
maineth: all the borders of the son, and all Bashan unto Salcah;
3 From Sihor, which is before Bashan, which reigned in Aha-
Egypt, even unto the borders of roth and in Edrei, who remained
Ekon northward, which is count of the remnant of the giants: for
ed to the Canaanite: five lords of these did Moses smite, and call the
Philistines, and all Geshurites, and Ma-
chathites, and all mount Her-
maineth: all the borders of the son, and all Bashan unto Salcah;
22 Balaam also, the son of
Baal, the foothsayer, did the children of Israel flay with the sword, among them that were
plain by them.
23 And the border of the
children of Reuben was Jordan, and the border thereof: this was the inheritance of the children of
Reuben after their families, the cities, and the villages thereof.
24 And Moses gave inheritance unto the tribe of Gad, even unto the
children of Gad, according to their families.
25 And their coast was Jazer, and all the cities of Gilead, and half the land of the children of
Ammon, unto Aroer that is before Rabbah;
26 And from Heshbon unto
Ramath mishpeh, and Betonim, and from Mahanaim unto the
border of Debir;
27 And in the valley, Beth-
aram, and Beth-nimrah, and Sucto, and Zaphon, the rest of the
kingdom of Sihon king of Hesh-
bon, Jordan and his border, even unto the edge of the sea of Ciner-
eth, on the other side Jordan eastward.
28 This is the inheritance of the
children of Gad after their families, the cities, and their villages.
29 And Moses gave inheritance unto the half-tribe of Man-
affich; and this was the possession of the half-tribe of the child-
dren of Manasch, by their families.
30 Their coast was from
Mahanaim, all Bashan, all the
kingdom of Og king of Bashan, and all the towns of Jair, which are in Bashan, three cities:
31 And half Gilead, and Ash-
tareth, and Edrei, cities of the
kingdom of Og in Bashan, were
pertaining unto the children of
Machir the son of Manasseh, even
to the one half of the children of Machir, by their families.
32 These are the countries which
Moses did divide for inheritance in the plains of Moab, on the other side Jordan by Jericho, eastward.
33 But unto the tribe of Levi
Moses gave not any inheritance: the Lord God of Israel was their
inheritance, as he said unto them.
CHAP. XIV.
AND these are the countries
which the children of Israel
inherited in the land of Canaan, which Eleazar the priest, and Joshua the son of Nun, and the
heads of the fathers of the tribes of the children of Israel distribu-
ted for inheritance unto them.
2 By lot was their inheritance,
as the Lord commanded by the
hand of Moses, for the nine tribes, and for the half-tribe.
3 For Moses had given the in-
heritance of two tribes, and an
half-tribe, on the other side Jordan: but unto the Levites he
gave none inheritance among
them.
4 For the children of Joseph
were two tribes, Manasch and
Ephraim: therefore they gave
no part unto the Levites in the
land, save cities to dwell in, with
their suburbs for their cattle, and
for their subsistance.
5 As the Lord commanded
Moses, so the children of Israel did,
JOSUH.
did, and they divided the land: 
6 And the children of Judah came unto Joshua in Gilgal: 
and gave unto Caleb the son of Jephunneh Hebron for an inheritance.

14 Hebron therefore became the Kenezite's inheritance. Then the inheritance of Caleb the son of Jephunneh, the Kenezite, was from a whole lot of people, not Hebron and the whole lot of the inhabitants of Hebron, and the whole lot of the inhabitants of Beersheba. 

7 Forty years old was I when before was Kirjath-arba, which Moses the servant of the Lord Arba was a great man among the Amorites. And the land had rested out the land: and I brought forth the word again, as it was in mine heart.

8 Nevertheless, my brethren that went up with me, made the heart of the people melt: but I wholly followed the Lord my God.

9 And Moses sware on that day, saying, Surely the land whereon thy feet have trodden shall be thine inheritance, and thy children for ever; because thou hast wholly followed the Lord my God.

10 And now behold, the Lord hath kept me alive, as he said, these forty and five years, even since the Lord spake this word unto Moses, while the children of Israel wandered in the wilderness; and now lo, I am this day fourscore and five years old.

11 And yet I am as strong this day, as I was in the day that Moses sent me: as my strength was then, even so is my strength now, for war, both to go out, and to come in.

12 Now therefore give me this mountain, whereof the Lord spake in that day; (for thou heardest in that day how the Amorites were there, and that the cities were great and fenced:) if so be the Lord will be with me, then I shall be able to drive them out, as the Lord said.

13 And Joshua blessed him, saying: 'As the Lord gave thee this good land, so give thee peace: and the possession of the inheritance of Caleb.' 

14 And he went up from thence unto the south: and Joshua gave him Libnah.

15 And he went down from thence unto the coast of Judah, unto the valley of Salt.

16 And so they came to the borders of Moab, which are the children of Arpad, and the city of Joktheel, which is Acrabim, and the city of Beth-jackan; and the border went out of the coast of Moab round about the valley of salt, even to the uttermost part of the Jordan.
and Hormah,
31 And Ziklag, and Madmannah, and Sanannah,
32 And Lebaoth, and Shilhim, and Ain, and Rimmon: all the cities are twenty and nine, with their villages.
33 And in the valley, Etbaal, and Zorea, and Ahnannah,
34 And Zanoah, and Engannim, Tappuah, and Enam,
35 Jarmuth, and Adullam, Socoh, and Azekah,
36 And Sharaim, and Adithaim, and Gederah, and Gederotham, fourteen cities with their villages.
37 Zenan, and Hadashah, and Migdel-gad, and Jektheel,
38 And Lachish, and Buzkath, and Eglon,
39 And Cabbon, and Lahmas, and Kithleh,
40 And Gederoth, Beth-dagon, and Naamah, and Makkedah; fifteen cities with their villages.
41 Libnah, and Ether, and Anah,
42 And Japhtha, and Ahnannah, and Nitzah,
43 And Keilah, and Achzib, and Maresah: nine cities with their villages.
44 Ekron with her towns, and her villages.
45 From Ekron even unto the sea, all that lay near Ashdod, with their villages.
46 Ashdod with her towns and her villages, Gaza with her towns and her villages, unto the river of Egypt, and the great sea, and the border thereof:
48 And in the mountains, Shamir, and Jattir, and Socho,
49 And Dannah, and Kirjath-sannah, which is Debir,
50 And Anab, and Eshtemoah, and Anim,
and Tappuah, according to that which Tappuah went of Jarmuth, and Anthanah, and Kirjath-arba, (which is Hebron,) and Zior: nine cities with their villages.
55 Maon, Carmel, and Ziph, and Juttah,
56 And Jezreel, and Jokdeam, and Zanoah,
57 Cain, Gibeah, and Timnah: ten cities with their villages.
58 Halhul, Beth-zur, and Gezer,
59 And Maarah, and Bethanoth, and Eltekon; six cities with their villages.
60 Kirjath-baal, (which is Kirjath-jearim,) and Rabbah; two cities with their villages.
61 ¶ In the wilderness, Beth-arabah, Maddin, and Seccah,
62 And Nibshan, and the city of Salt, and Engedi: six cities with their villages.
63 As for the Jebusites, the inhabitants of Jerusalem, the children of Judah could not drive them out, but the Jebusites dwell with the children of Judah at Jerusalem unto this day.

CHAP. XVI.

And the lot of the children of Joseph fell from Jordan by Jericho, unto the water of Jericho on the east, to the wilderness that goeth up from Jericho, throughout mount Beth-el,
2 And goeth out from Bethel to Luz, and passeth along unto the borders of Archi to Tabor,
3 And goeth down westward to the coast of Japhleti, unto the coast of Beth-horon the nether, and to Gezer: and the going out thereof are at the sea.
4 So the children of Joseph, Manasseh and Ephraim, took their inheritance.
5 And the border of the children of Ephraim, according to their families, was thus: even the border of their inheritance on the east-side, was Ataroth-addar, unto Beth-horon the upper.
6 And the border went out toward the sea; to Michmethah on the north-side, and the border went about eastward unto Taanath-hilloth, and passed by it on the east to Janoah.
7 And it went down from Janoah, to Ataroth, and to Naaran, and came to Jericho, and went out at Jordan.
8 The border went out from Tappuah westward unto the river Kanah; and the going out thereof of was at the sea. This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Ephraim by their families.
9 And the separate cities for the children of Ephraim were among the inheritance of the children of Manasseh, all the cities of Manasseh's sons had the land of Gilead.
10 And they drave not out the Canaanites that dwelt in Gezer: they were from Asher to Michmash, but the Canaanites dwell among them, that dwelt before Shechem, the Ephraimites unto this day, and the border went along on the right hand, unto the inhabitants of En-tappuah.

CHAP. XVII.

There was also a lot for the children of Joseph, for he of Tappuah; but Tappuah on the east was the first-born of Joseph) to border of Manasseh belonged to it, for Machir the first-born of the children of Ephraim.
12 Manasseh the father of Gilead: And the coast descended down because he was a man of war, to the river Kanah, southward of therefore he had Gilead and the river: these cities of Ephraim Balnah are among the cities of Manasseh:
13 There was also a lot for the coast of Manasseh also was on the north of the children of Manasseh the north-side of the river, and by their families; for the children of Abariel, and for the sea.
14 Southward it was Ephraim children of Ariel, and for the im's, and north-ward it was Manasseh's...
Joshua's, and the sea is his border, and they met together in Asher, on the north, and in Issachar on the east.

11 And Manasseh had in Issachar, and in Asher, Beth-shan and her towns, and Ibleam and her towns, and the inhabitants of Dor and her towns, and the inhabitants of En- dor and her towns, and the inhabitants of Taanach and her towns, and the inhabitants of Megiddo and her towns, even three countries.

12 Yet the children of Manasseh could not drive out the inhabitants of those cities, but the Canaanites would dwell in that land.

13 Yet it came to pass when the children of Israel were waxen strong, that they put the Canaanites to tribute; but did not utterly drive them out.

14 And the children of Joseph spake unto Joshua, saying, Why hast thou given me but one lot and one portion to inherit, seeing I am a great people, forasmuch as the Lord hath blessed me hitherto?

15 And Joshua answered them, If thou be a great people, then get thee up to the wood-country, and cut down for thyself there in the land of the Perizzites, and of the giants, if mount Ephraim be too narrow for thee.

16 And the children of Joseph said, The hill is not enough for us: and all the Canaanites that dwell in the land of the valley have chariots of iron, both they and the Amorites, and they who are of the valley of Jerseel.

17 And Joshua spake unto the house of Joseph, even to Ephraim and to Manasseh, saying, Thou art a great people, and great power: thou shalt not have one lot only,

18 But the mountain shall be thine, for it is a wood: and thou shalt cut it down: and the going out of it shall be thine: for thou shalt drive out the Canaanites, though they have iron chariots, and though they be strong.

Chap. XVIII.

A ND the whole congregation of the children of Israel assembled together at Shiloh, and set up the tabernacle of the congregation there, and the land was subdued before them.

2 And there remained among the children of Israel seven tribes, which had not yet received their inheritance.

3 And Joshua said unto the children of Israel, How long will ye meddle with these Heathen, and忧 to make the land of the Lord unclean? if ye will not dispossess the inhabitants of the land from before you.

4 Give out from among you three men for each tribe: and I will send them, and they shall rise, and go through the land, and describe it according to the inheritance of them, and they shall come again to me.

5 And they shall divide it into seven parts: Judah shall abide in their coast on the south, and the house of Joseph shall abide in their coasts on the north.

6 Ye shall therefore describe the land into seven parts, and bring the description hither to me, that I may call lots for you here before the Lord our God.

7 But the Levites have no part among you, for the priesthood of the Lord is their inheritance; and Gad, and Reuben, and half the tribe of Manasseh, have received their inheritance beyond Jordan on the east, which Moses the servant of the Lord gave them.

8 And the men arose, and went away: and Joshua charged them them that went to describe the land, saying, Go, and walk through the land, and describe it, and come again to me, that I may here call lots for you before the Lord in Shiloh.

9 And the men went and passed through the land, and described it by cities into seven parts, in a book, and came again to Joshua to the host at Shiloh.

10 And Joshua cast lots for them in Shiloh, before the Lord: and there Joshua divided the land unto the children of Israel according to their divisions.

11 ¶ And the lot of the tribe of Benjamin came up according to their families: and they went up thither toward their inheritance, and set them down.

12 And their border on the northward was from Jordan, and the border went up to the side of Beth-hoglah, and toward Jericho, on the northward, and end of Jordan: this was the going up through the mountains south-coast.

13 And the border went over from thence toward Luz, to the round about, according to their side of Luz (which is Beth-el) families.

14 And the border was drawn thence, and compassed the corner of the sea southward, from the maraim, and Beth-el, the hill that is Beth-horon southward, and the going out of Ophrah, thereof were at Kirjath-baal, and Cephor-haamon, (which is Kirjath-jeearim,) a city and Ophni, and Gaba: twelve of the children of Judah: this cities with their villages: was the well-quarter.

15 And the south-quarter was Beeroth, from the end of Kirjath-jeearim, and Mizpeh, and Chephirah, and the border went out on the west, and went out to the well of waters of Nephtoah, and Rekeem, and Irpeel, and Taarah, and Zara.
And the second lot came forth to Simeon, even for the tribe of the children of Simeon according to their families; and their inheritance was within the inheritance of the children of Judah.

And they had in their inheritance, Beer-shebah, and Sheba, and Moladah, and Hazar-sual, and Balah, and Azem, and Eltoad, and Bethul, and Hormah, and Zeah, and Ibser, and Shareshesh, and Ahirah, and Zebadah;

And they went out at the river that is before Jokneam.

And turned from Sarid eastward, toward the sun-rising, unto the border of Chisloth-tabor, and went out to Daberath, and went up to Japhima.

And from thence pathed on along on the coast of Gilead, to Itah-kazin, and went out to Remmon-methoar to Neah.

And the border compasseth it on the north-side to Hannath, and the out-goings thereof are in the valley of Jiphthah-el.

And Kattath, and Nahalal, and Shimron, and Idalah, and Beth-lehem; twelve cities with their villages.

This is the inheritance of the children of Zebulun according to their families, these cities with their villages.

And the fourth lot came out to Issachar, for the children of Issachar, according to their families.

And their border was toward Jezeel, and Chezethoth, and Shulam.

And Hapharaim, and Shimron, and Anaharath.

And Rabbith, and Kirhison, and Abiz.

And Remeth, and En-gannim, and En-haddah, and Beth-pazzez.

And the coast reacheth to Tabor, and Shahazimuth, and Beth-fhemesh, and the out-goings of their border were at Jordan.

These sixteen cities with their villages.

This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Issachar, according to their families, these cities with their villages.

And the third lot came up for the children of Zebulun, according to their families; and the border of their inheritance was unto Sarid.

And their border went up toward the sea, and Maralah, and Dabbasoth, and

reached to the river that is before Jokneam.

And turned from Sarid eastward, toward the sun-rising, unto the border of Chisloth-tabor, and then went out to Daberath, and went up to Japhima.

And from thence pathed on along on the coast of Gilead, to Itah-kazin, and went out to Remmon-methoar to Neah.

And the border compasseth it on the north-side to Hannath, and the out-goings thereof are in the valley of Jiphthah-el.

And Kattath, and Nahalal, and Shimron, and Idalah, and Beth-lehem; twelve cities with their villages.

This is the inheritance of the children of Zebulun according to their families, these cities with their villages.

And the fourth lot came out to Issachar, for the children of Issachar, according to their families.

And their border was toward Jezeel, and Chezethoth, and Shulam.

And Hapharaim, and Shimron, and Anaharath.

And Rabbith, and Kirhison, and Abiz.

And Remeth, and En-gannim, and En-haddah, and Beth-pazzez.

And the coast reacheth to Tabor, and Shahazimuth, and Beth-fhemesh, and the out-goings of their border were at Jordan.

These sixteen cities with their villages.

This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Issachar, according to their families, these cities with their villages.

And the third lot came up for the children of Zebulun, according to their families; and the border of their inheritance was unto Sarid.

And their border went up toward the sea, and Maralah, and Dabbasoth, and

reached to the river that is before Jokneam.
Joshua.

Thine are the inheritances which Eleazar the priest, and Joshua the son of Nun, and the heads of the fathers of the tribes of the children of Israel, divided by lot, in Shiloh before the Lord, at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation: so they made an end of dividing the country.

Chap. xx.

The Lord also spake unto Joshua, saying,

2 Speak to the children of Israel, saying, Appoint out for you cities of refuge, whereof I spake unto you by the hand of Moses:

3 That the slayer that killeth any person unawares, and unwittingly, may flee thither: and they shall be your refuge from the avenger of blood.

4 And when he that doth flee unto one of those cities, shall stand at the entering of the gate of the city, and shall declare his cause in the ears of the elders of that city; they shall take him into the city unto them, and give him a place that he may dwell among them.

5 And if the avenger of blood pursueth after him, then they shall not deliver the slayer up into his hand: because he smote his neighbour unwittingly, and hated him not before-time.

6 And he shall dwell in that city until he stand before the congregation for judgment, and priest, which were of the Levites, until the death of the high priest that was in those days: then shall the slayer return and come unto his own house, unto the city from whence he fled.

7 And they appointed Kephirah, in mount Ephraim: and Jethlah, and Shotham, and Eiltekeh, in mount Ephraim; and Japhlet in Galilee in mount Naphtali, and out of the tribe of Dan, and out of the tribe of Asher, and out of the tribe of Judah, and out of the tribe of Simeon, and out of the tribe of Zebulun, and out of the tribe of Reuben, and out of the tribe of Gad.

8 And on the other side Jordan by Jericho eastward, they assigned Bezer in the wilderness upon the plain, out of the tribe of Ruben, and Ramoth in Gilead out of the tribe of Gad, and Golan in Bashan out of the tribe of Manasseh.

9 These were the cities appointed for all the children of Israel, and for the stranger that sojourneth among them, that whosoever killeth any person unawares might flee thither, and not die by the hand of the avenger of blood, until he stood before the congregation.

Chap. xxii.

Then came near to the heads of the fathers of the Levites unto Eleazar the priest, and unto Joshua the son of Nun, and unto the heads of the fathers of the tribes of the children of Israel.

2 And they spake unto them at Shiloh in the land of Canaan, saying, The Lord commanded by the hand of Moses, to give you cities to dwell in, with the suburbs thereof for your cattle.

3 And the children of Israel gave unto the Levites out of their inheritance, at the commandment of the Lord, these cities and their suburbs.

4 And the lot came out for the children of Kohath, out of the half-tribe of Manasseh, ten cities.

5 And the children of Gershon, by lot out of the families of the tribe of Issachar, and out of the tribe of Asher, and out of the tribe of Naphtali, and out of the half-tribe of Manasseh in Bashan, thirteen cities.

6 And the children of Merari, by lot out of the tribe of Zebulun, twelve cities.

7 And the children of Israel gave by lot unto the Levites these cities with their suburbs, as the Lord commanded by the hand of Moses of Mozes.

8 And they gave unto the children of Judah, and unto the children of Simeon, these cities which are here mentioned by name.

9 And they gave unto the children of Aaron, the tribe of the Kohathites, who were of the children of Levi, had: (for their's was the first lot.)

10 And they gave them the city of Arba the father of Anak, (which city is Hebron,) in the hill-country of Judah, with the suburbs thereof round about it.

11 But the fields of the city, and the villages thereof, gave they to Caleb the son of Jephunneh, for his possession.

12 Thus they gave to the children of Aaron the priest, Hebron with her suburbs, to be a city of refuge for the slayer, and Libnah with her suburbs,

13 And Jattir with her suburbs, and Eglaim with her suburbs,

14 And Holon with her suburbs, and Debir with her suburbs,

15 And Ain with her suburbs, and Jabneel with her suburbs, and Beer-sheba with her suburbs,

16 And Ziklag with her suburbs, and Beth-math with her suburbs, and Beth-lehem with her suburbs, and Zohar with her suburbs, and Aijalon with her suburbs, and Gath-rimmon with her suburbs, and four cities.

17 And out of the tribe of Benjamin, Gibeon with her suburbs, Geba with her suburbs, and Anathoth with her suburbs, and Twain with her suburbs: four cities.

18 And the Levites, which remained of the children of Kohath, the Levites, that remained of the children of Kohath, even they had the cities of their lot out of the tribe of Ephraim.

19 For they gave them Shechem with her suburbs, in mount Ephraim, to be a city of refuge for the slayer; and Gezer with her suburbs.

20 And Kirjath-jearim, with her suburbs, and Beth-horon, with her suburbs: four cities.

21 And out of the half-tribe of Manasseh, Taanach with her suburbs, and Gath-rimmon with her suburbs: two cities.

22 And out of the half-tribe of Manasseh, Taanach with her suburbs, and Gath-rimmon with her suburbs: two cities.

23 And out of the tribe of Dan, Eltekeh, with her suburbs, Gibbethon with her suburbs,

24 And Ajalon with her suburbs, Gath-rimmon with her suburbs: four cities.

25 And out of the half-tribe of Manasseh, Taanach with her suburbs, and Gath-rimmon with her suburbs: two cities.

26 All the cities were ten with their suburbs, for the families of the children of Kohath that remained.

27 And the children of Gershon, of the families of the Levites, out of the other half-tribe of Manasseh, they gave Golan in Bashan with her suburbs, to be a city of refuge for the slayer; and Beith-terah with her suburbs: two cities.

28 And out of the tribe of Issachar, Kibon with her suburbs, Dibon with her suburbs, and Jokmeam with her suburbs, and Zippah with her suburbs, and Hazor with her suburbs, and Beth-gnon with her suburbs, and Ibleam with her suburbs, and Bethaiah with her suburbs, and Maanah with her suburbs.

29 From thence he died.
JOSUA.

29 Jarmuth with her suburbs, and eight cities with their suburbs.
30 And out of the tribe of Asher, Mishal with her suburbs, Abdon with her suburbs;
31 Helkath with her suburbs, and Rehob with her suburbs; four cities.
32 And out of the tribe of Naphtali, Kedesh in Galilee with her suburbs, to be a city of refuge for the slayer; and Hamath-dori with her suburbs; and there dwelt not a man of the half-tribe of Manasséh; three cities.
33 All the cities of the Gershonites, according to their families, were thirteen cities with their suburbs.
34 And unto the families of the children of Merari, the rest of the Levites, out of the tribe of Zebulen, Jokneam with her suburbs, and Kartan with her suburbs; four cities.
35 Dimnah, with her suburbs, Nahalal, with her suburbs; four cities.
36 And out of the tribe of Reuben, Bezer with her suburbs; and Jahazah with her suburbs; three cities.
37 Keremeth with her suburbs, and Mephaath with her commandment of the Lorri; four cities.
38 And out of the tribe of Gad, Ramoth in Gilead with her God hath given rest unto your suburbs, to be a city of refuge for brethren, as he promised them; the slayer; and Mahanaim with therefore now return ye, and get ye unto your tents, and unto her suburbs,
39 Hebron with her suburbs, land of your possession, which Moses the servant of the Lord gave you on the other side Jordan.
40 So all the cities for the children of Merari, by their families, the commandment and the law, which were remaining of the land, which Moses the servant of the Levites, were by the Lord charged you, to love their lot twelve cities.
41 All the cities of the all his ways, and to keep his commandments, and to cleave unto the children of Israel, were for him, and to leave him with all your heart, and with all your soul.
42 These cities were every one with their suburbs round about them: thus were all these cities.
43 And the Lord gave unto Israel all the land which he sware to give unto their fathers; and they possessed it, and dwelt therein.
44 And the Lord gave them the half-tribe of Manasséh, from Achor unto the Jordan westward; and when the other half thereof gave Joshua for an inheritance, among their brethren this side Jordan westward. And when the half-tribe thereof gave Joshua for an inheritance, among their brethren this side Jordan westward.
45 There failed not out of the flocks and herds, any good thing which the Lord had spoken unto the house of Israel; all came to pass.

CHAP. XXII.

Then Joshua called the Reubenites and the Gadites, and the half-tribe of Manasséh, by the Jordan, at Shiloh; that ye might rebel this day against the Lord; and the Lord delivered all their enemies into their hand.
47 Thus faith the whole congregation of the Lord, What trepaps is this that ye have committed against the Lord? Turn away this day from following the Lord; and go unto the land of Gilead, and the land of the possession of the Lord; and the Lord delivered all their enemies into their hand.
48 And they came unto the borders of Jordan, that ye might this day turn away from the land of Canaan, the Lord; and the Lord will be wroth with Jordan, a great altar to see to.
49 And when they came unto the borders of Jordan, that ye might this day turn away from the land of Canaan, the Lord; and the Lord will be wroth with Jordan, a great altar to see to.
50 But ye must turn away, and go unto the land of Canaan, the Lord; and the Lord will be wroth with Jordan, a great altar to see to.
51 Notwithstanding, if the children of Reuben, and the children of Gad, and the half-tribe of Manasséh, be not able to build them every man an altar in the land of their possession; let ye set ye up an altar within your borders, in the midst of your land, at the midst of your coasts; that they may build them a great altar; and ye may go unto the land of Canaan, the Lord; and the Lord will be wroth with Jordan, a great altar to see to.
52 And when the children of Israel, nor rebel against us, in Israel heard of it, the whole congregation of the children of Israel altars of the Lord our God, gathered themselves together at Shiloh, to go up to war against Zerah the Gileadite.

O 3 accursed.
JOSUA.

accursed thing, and wrath fell on time to come, that we may say all the congregation of Israel? again, Behold the pattern of the and that man perished not alone altar of the Lord, which our fathers made, not for burnt-offerings, but for meat-offerings, or for peace-offerings, or for sacrifice, nor for a sacrifice of firstfruits, nor for the sin-offering, nor for the guilt-offering. If a man eat of the holy thing, then shall he put away his guilt, and shall bring a ram of the flock by the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, unto the priest, and the priest shall make atonement for him before the Lord.

21 ¶ Then the children of Israel, and the children of Gad, witnessed between us and you, and the half-tribe of Manasseh, 22 God forbid that we should answer and say, until the heads rebel against the Lord, and turn the thousands of Israel, this day from following the Lord. 23 The Lord doth God of gods, to build an altar for burnt-offerings, and peace-offerings, and for meat-offerings, on one altar, and Israel he shall know, if sacrifices, besides the altar of the Lord be in rebellion, or if in Trans-Lord our God that is before our generation against the Lord, (save tabernacle.

us not this day.)

23 That we have built us an priest, and the princes of the altar to turn from following the congregation, and heads of the Lord, or to offer thereon burnt thousands of Israel, which were offering, or meat-offerings, or if to with him, heard the words that the Lord himself require it: of children of God, and the children.

24 And if we have not rather of Manasseh spake, it pleased done it for fear of that thing, saying, in time to come your children might speak unto our children, Eleazar the priest shall speak unto the men, saying, What have ye to children of Reuben, and the the Lord God of Israel? children of God, and the children.

25 For the Lord hath made children of Manasseh. This day we Jordan a border between us and perceive that the Lord is among you: ye children of Reuben, and us, because ye have not committed children of God, ye have no part peted this trespass against the Lord in the Lord; so shall ye children now ye have delivered the children make our children cease from dren of Israel out of the hand of fearing the Lord. the Lord.

26 Therefore said we, Let us 32 ¶ And Phinehas the son of a woman, and the princes not for burnt offering, nor for returned from the children of sacrifice: Reuben, and from the children of Israel, and the children.

27 But that it may be a witness God, out of the land of Gilead, between us and you and we unto the land of Canaan, to the nations after us that we might children of Israel, and brought the service of the Lord before them word again, him with our burnt-offerings, and 33 And the thing pleased the with our sacrifices, and with our children of Israel; and the children-peace-offerings; that your children of Israel blessed God, and 34 And the children of Reuben, or to our generations in ben, and the children of God called.
AND Joshua gathered all the tribes of Israel to Shechem, and called for the elders of Israel, and for their heads, and for their judges, and for their officers, and they presented themselves before God.

2 And Joshua said unto all the people, Thus saith the Lord God of Israel, Your fathers dwelt on the other side of the Jordan: and in old time, even Terah the father of Abraham, and the father of Nachor: and they served other gods.

3 And I took your father Abraham from the other side of the Jordan, and led him throughout all the land of Canaan, and multiplied his seed, and gave him Isaac.

4 And I gave unto Isaac Jacob and Esau: and I gave unto Esau mount Seir, to possess it; but Jacob and his children went down into Egypt.

5 I sent Moses also and Aaron, and I plagued Egypt, according to that which I did among them: and afterward I brought you out.

6 And I brought your fathers out of Egypt; and ye came unto the sea: and the Egyptians pursued after your fathers with chariots and horsemen unto the Red-sea.

7 And when they cried unto the Lord, he put darkness between you and the Egyptians, and brought the sea upon them, and covered them; and your eyes have seen what I have done in Egypt, and ye dwelt in the wilderness a long season.

8 And I brought you into the land of the Amorites, which dwelt.

9 Then Balak the son of Zippor, king of Moab, arose and warred against Israel, and sent and called Balaam the son of Beor to curse you:

10 But I would not hearen unto Balaam; therefore he blessed you still: so I delivered you out of his hand.

11 And ye went over Jordan, and came unto Jericho; and the men of Jericho fought against you, the Amorites, and the Perizzites, and the Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Gergeshites, the Hivites, and the Jebusites, and I delivered them into your hand.

12 And I sent the hornet before you, which drove them out from before you, even the two kings of the Amorites: but not with thy sword, nor with thy bow.

13 And I have given you a land for which ye did not labour, and cities which ye built not, and ye dwell in them; of the vineyards and olive-yards which ye planted not do ye eat.

14 Now therefore, fear the Lord, and serve him in sincerity and in truth; and put away the gods which your fathers served on the other side of the flood, and in Egypt; and serve ye the Lord.

15 And if it seem evil unto you to serve the Lord, choose you this day whom ye will serve, whether the gods which your fathers served, or the gods of the Amorites, in whose land ye dwell; but as for me and my house, we will serve the Lord.

16 And the people answered and said, God forbid that we should for sake the Lord, to serve other gods.

17 For the Lord our God, he set us up there under an oak that it was that brought us up, and our wives by the sanctuary of the fathers out of the land of Egypt, Lord.

18 And the Lord drove out to you, lest ye deny your God, from before all the people, even to this day: for ye are the Lord's holy people, as ye are this day, a peculiar people unto the Lord your God.

19 And Joshua said unto the people, Ye shall serve God, which ye have chosen, whom will I set over you, one in all your tribes.

20 And Joshua said unto the people, Ye are witnesses against yourselves, that ye have chosen the Lord to serve him. And Joshua blessed the people.

21 And Joshua wrote for a memorial upon stones, and set them up in the midst of the Jordan, in the place where the two rivers were divided, the water being overspread for the people, according to all that the Lord had sworn unto the children of Israel.

22 And Israel served the Lord, all the days of Joshua, and all the days of the old men that outlived Joshua, and that which were not written in this book of law:

23 Now therefore, fear the Lord, and serve him in sincerity and in truth: and put away the gods which your fathers served on the other side of the Jordan, and in the land of Egypt; and serve ye the Lord.

24 And the children of Israel served the Lord, all the days of Joshua.

25 And Joshua gave unto them the land, which he vowed, and which he sware: and he gave it from the Jordan eastward, even to the great sea eastward.

26 And Joshua wrote these words in the book of the law of God, and took great stones, and wrote in the book of the law of God.

27 And Joshua commanded them, saying, Ye shall not remove these stones; for the day when ye shall pass over Jordan into the land which the Lord your God giveth you, ye shall remember, and do according to all these statutes.

28 Then I bowed down my two knees, and worshipped at the foot of the altar.

29 And Joshua said to the people, Ye shall not remove these stones; for the day when ye shall lift up your hand unto the Lord your God, in the place which the Lord shall choose, ye shall return to this place.

30 And Joshua wrote these words in the book of the law of the Lord, and did them to this day.
JUDGES.

for us against the Canaanites first (and the name of Debir before to fight against them? was Kirjath-sepher.)

2 And the Loard said, Judah 12 And Caleb said, He that shall go up: behold, I have de-\n
\n
2 And the Lord said, Judah 12 And Caleb said, He that shall go up: behold, I have de-\n
3 And Judah said unto Simeon, my daughter to wife.

en his brother, Come up with 13 And Othniel the son of Ke-\n
4 And Judah went up, and him to ask of father a field: the Loard delivered the Canaan-\n
6 But Adoni-bezek fled, and the rether springs. they pursued after him, and 16 And the children of the\n
7 And Adoni-bezek said, Three-\ntrees, with the children of Ju-\n
8 (Now the children of Judah Zephabith, and utterly destroyed had fought against Jerusalem, it: (and the name of the city and had taken it, and smitten was called Horsmah.) it with the edge of the sword, 18 Also Judah took Gaza and set the city on fire.) with the coast thereof, and Af-\n
9 And afterward the chil-\n
10 And Judah went against not drive out the inhabitants of the Canaanites that dwelt in the mountain, and in Judah, and he drove out the inhab-\n
11 And from thence he went of Anak.

against the inhabitants of Debir; 21 And the children of Ben-

CHAP. II.

jamim did not drive out the Je-\n
22 And the house of Joseph \n
30 Neither did Zebulo drive out the inhabitants of Kit-\n
31 Neither did Asher drive

4 And it came to pass, when \n
A ND an angel of the Lord came up from Gilgal to Bo-

2 And ye shall make no league with the inhabitants of this land, ye shall throw down the altars, but ye have not obeyed my voice; why have ye done this?

3 Wherefore I also said, I will not drive them out from before you: but they shall be as thorns in your sides, and their gods shall be a snare unto you.
J U D G E S.

the angel of the Lord spake these words unto all the children of Israel, that the people lift up their voice, and wept.

5 And they called the name of that place Bochim: and they sacrificed there unto the Lord.

6 And when Joshua had let the people go, the children of Israel went every man unto his inheritance to possess the land.

7 And the people served the Lord all the days of Joshua, and all the days of the elders that outlived Joshua, who had seen all the great works of the Lord that he did for Israel.

8 And Joshua the son of Nun, the servant of the Lord, died being an hundred and ten years old.

9 And they buried him in the border of his inheritance in Timnath-heres, in the mount of Ephraim, on the north-side of the hill Gaash.

10 And also all that generation were gathered unto their fathers; and there arose another generation after them, which knew not the Lord, nor yet the works which he had done for Israel.

11 ¶ And the children of Israel did evil in the sight of the Lord, and served Baalim:

12 And they forsook the Lord God of their fathers, which brought them out of the land of Egypt, and followed other gods, of the gods of the people that were round about them, and bowed themselves unto them, and provoked the Lord to anger.

13 And they forsook the Lord, and served Baal and Ashtaroth.

14 ¶ And the anger of the Lord was hot against Israel; and he delivered them into the hands of their enemies round about, so that they could not any longer stand before their enemies.

15 Whithersoever they went out of the hand of the Lord was against them for evil, as the Lord had said, and as the Lord had sworn unto them; and they were greatly distressed.

16 ¶ Nevertheless, the Lord raised up judges, which delivered them out of the hand of those that spoiled them.

17 And yet they would not hearken unto their judges, but they went a whoring after other gods, and bowed themselves unto them: they turned quickly out of the way which their fathers walked in, obeying the commandments of the Lord; but they did not so.

18 And when the Lord raised them up judges, then the Lord was with the judge, and delivered them out of the hand of their enemies all the days of the judge: for it repented the Lord because of their groanings, by reason of them that oppressed them, and vexed them.

19 And it came to pass, when the judge was dead, that they returned, and corrupted themselves more than their fathers, in following other gods, to serve them, and to bow down unto them: they ceased not from their own doings, nor from their stubborn way.

20 ¶ And the anger of the Lord was hot against Israel; and he said, Because that this people hath transgressed my covenant which I commanded their fathers, and have not hearkened unto my voice:

21 I also will not henceforth drive out any before them of the nations which Joshua left when he died:

22 That through them I may prove Israel, whether they will keep the way of the Lord, to walk therein, as their fathers did not, and as they did not keep it, or not.

23 Therefore the Lord left those nations, without driving them out hastily; neither delivered he them into the hand of Joshua.

CHAP. III.

N O W there are the nations which the Lord left to prove Israel by them (even as many of Israel as had not known all the wars of Canaan):

2 Only that the generations of the children of Israel might know to teach war, at the least such as before knew nothing thereof:

3 Namely, five lords of the Philistines, and all the Canaanites, and the Sidonians, and the Hivites that dwelt in mount Lebanon, from Baal-hermon, unto the entering in of Hamath.

4 And they were to prove Israel by them, to know whether they would hearken unto the commandments of the Lord, which he commanded their fathers by the hand of Moses.

5 ¶ And the children of Israel dwelt among the Canaanites, Hittites, and Amorites, and Perizzites, and Hivites, and Jebusites:

6 And they took their daughters to be their wives, and gave their daughters to their sons, and served their gods.

7 And the children of Israel did evil in the sight of the Lord, and the Lord strengthened Eglon the king of Moab against Israel; because they had done evil in the sight of the Lord.

8 ¶ Therefore the anger of the Lord was hot against Israel; and he said, I will destroy Israel, and leave them, on account of their fathers'sins:

9 But when the children of Israel cried unto the Lord, the Lord raised them up a deliverer, Ehud the son of Gera, a Benjamite, a man left-handed: and he was the children of Israel sent a present unto Eglon the king of Moab.

10 And the spirit of the Lord came upon him, and he judged Israel, and went out to war; and the Lord delivered Eglon, the king of Moab, against Israel; because they had done evil in the sight of the Lord.

11 And the land had rest forty years; and Othniel the son of Kenaz, Caleb's younger brother, judge Israel.

12 ¶ And the children of Israel did evil again in the sight of the Lord, and the Lord strengthened Eglon the king of Moab against Israel; because they had done evil in the sight of the Lord.

13 And he gathered unto him the children of Ammon, and Amelek, and went and smote Israel, and possessed the city of palm-trees.

14 So the children of Israel served Eglon the king of Moab eighteen years.

15 But when the children of Israel cried unto the Lord, the Lord sent them up a deliverer, Ehud the son of Gera, a Benjamite, a man left-handed: and he was the children of Israel sent a present unto Eglon the king of Moab.

16 But Ehud made him a dagger (which had two edges) of a cubit length: and he did gird it under his raiment, upon his right thigh.

17 And he brought the present unto Eglon king of Moab: and Eglon was a very fat man.

18 And when he had made an end,
JUDGES.

and to offer the present, I sent away the people that bare the present.

19 But he himself turned again from the quarrails that were by Gilgal and said, I have a secret errand unto thee, O king; who said, Keep silence. And all that stood by him went out from him.

20 And Ehud came unto him, and was sitting in a summer parlour, which he had for himself alone; and Ehud said, I have a message from God unto thee. And he arose out of his seat.

21 And Ehud put forth his left hand, and took the dagger from his right thigh, and thrust it into his belly: and the hilt came out.

22 Then Ehud went forth through the porch, and that the doors of the parlour upon him, and locked them.

24 When he was gone out, his servants came; and when they saw that behold the doors of the parlour were locked, they said, surely he covereth his feet in his summer-chamber.

25 And they tarried until they were ashamed: and, behold, he opened not the doors of the parlour, therefore they took a key, and opened them: and behold, their lord was fallen down dead on the earth.

26 And Ehud escaped while they tarried; and passed beyond the quarrails, and escaped unto Seirath.

27 And it came to pass when he was come, that he blew a trumpet in the mountain of Ephraim, and the children of Israel came up to her for judgment.

CHAP. IV.

Israel commanded, saying, Go, and draw toward mount Tabor, and take with thee ten thousand men of the children of Naphtali, and of the children of Zebulon.

7 And I will draw unto thee, to the river of Kishon, Sifera the captain of Jabin's army, with his chariots, and his multitude; and I will deliver him into thine hand.

8 And Barak said unto her, If thou wilt go with me, then I will go; but if thou wilt not go with me, then I will not go.

9 And she said, I will surely go with thee: notwithstanding the journey that thou takest shall not be for thine honour; for the Lord shall deliver Sifera into the hand of a woman. And Deborah arose, and went with Barak to Kedesh.

10 And Barak called Zebulun and Naphtali to Kedesh, and he went up with ten thousand men at his feet: and Deborah went up with him.

11 Now Heber the Kenite, which was of the children of Hobab the father-in-law of Moses, had pitched his tent between Ramah and Bethel in mount Ephraim: and the children of Israel cried unto the Lord; for he had nine hundred chariots of iron and twenty years: then the Lord compassed the chariots of iron with filthiness.

12 And the children of Israel cried unto the Lord: for he had nine hundred chariots of iron and twenty years: then the Lord compassed the chariots of iron with filthiness.

13 And Sifera gathered together all his chariots, even nine hundred chariots of iron, and all the people that were with him, from Harosheth of the Gentiles, unto the river of Kishon.

14 And Deborah said unto Barak, Up; for this is the day in which the Lord hath delivered Sifera into thine hand: is not the Lord gone out before thee? So Barak went down from mount Tabor, and ten thousand men after him.
J U D G E S.

23 So God subdued on that day Jabin the king of Canaan before the children of Israel.
24 And the hand of the children of Israel prospered, and prevailed against Jabin the king of Canaan, until they had destroyed Jabin king of Canaan.

C H A P. V.

Then sang Deborah, and Barak the son of Abinoam, on that day, saying,

2 Praise ye the Lord for the avenging of Israel, when the people willingly offered themselves.
3 Hear, O ye kings; give ear, O ye princes; I, even I will sing unto the Lord, I will sing praise to the Lord God of Israel.
4 Lord, when thou wentest out of Seir, when thou marchedst out of the field of Edom, the earth trembled, and the heavens dropped, the clouds also dropped water.
5 The mountains melted from before the Lord, even that Sinai from before the Lord God of Israel.
6 In the days of Shamgar the son of Anath, in the days of Jael, the high-ways were unoccupied, and the travellers walked through by-ways.

7 The inhabitants of the villages ceased, they ceased in Israel, until that I Deborah arose, that I arose a mother in Israel.
8 They chose new gods; then war was in the gates: was there a shield or spear seen among forty thousand in Israel?
9 My heart is toward the governors of Israel, that offered themselves willingly among the people. Bless ye the Lord.
10 Speak ye that ride on white asses, ye that sit in judgment, and walk by the way.
11 They that are delivered from the noise of archers in the places of drawing water; there shall they rehearse the righteous acts of the Lord, even the righteous acts towards the inhabitants of his villages in Israel: then shall the people of the Lord go down to the gates.
12 Awake, awake, Deborah: awake, awake, utter a song: arise, Barak, and lead thy captivity captive, thou son of Abinoam.
13 Then he made him that remained have dominion over the nobles among the people: the Lord made me have dominion over the mighty.
14 Out of Ephraim was there a root of them against Amalek; after thee, Benjamin, among thy people: out of Machir came down governors; and out of Zebulun they that handle the pen of the writer.
15 And the princes of Issachar were with Deborah: even Issachar, and also Barak, he was sent on foot into the valley: for the divisions of Reuben there were great thoughts of heart.
16 Why bodest thou among the sheep-folds, to hear the bleatings of the flocks? for the divisions of Reuben there were great searchings of heart.
17 Gilead abode beyond Jordan: and why did Dan remain in ships? Asher continued on the sea-shore, and abode in his breaches.
18 Zebulun and Naphtali were a people that jeoparded their lives unto the death in the high places of the field.
19 The kings came and fought, then fought the kings of Canaan in Taanach by the waters of Megiddo; they took no gain of money.
20 They fought from heaven, the stars in their courses fought against Sisera.

C H A P. VI.

22 The river of Kishon swept them away, that ancient river, the river Kishon: O my soul, thou hast trodden down strength.
23 Then were the horse-hoofs broken by the means of the prancings, the prancings of their mighty ones.
23 Curfe ye Meroz, (said the angel of the Lord) curfe ye bitterly the inhabitants thereof: because they came not to the help of the Lord, to the help of the Lord against the mighty.
24 Blessed above women shall Jael the wife of Heber the Kenite be, blessed shall she be above women in the tent.
25 He asked water, and she gave him milk; she brought forth butter in a lordly dish.
26 She put her hand to the nail, and her right hand to the workman's hammer; and with the hammer she smote Sisera; she smote off his head, when he had pierced and stricken through his temples.
27 At her feet he bowed, he fell, he lay down: at her feet he bowed, he fell; where he bowed there he fell down dead.
28 The mother of Sisera looked out at a window, and cried through the lattice, Why is his chariot so long in coming? why tarry the wheels of his chariots?
29 Her wife ladies answered her, yea, she returned answer to herself,
30 Have they not sped? have they not divided the prey, to every man a maiden? all the spoils of them that take the spoil?
31 So let all thine enemies perish, O Lord; but let them that love him be as the fun when he goeth forth in his might. And the land had rest forty years.

A N D the children of Israel did evil in the sight of the Lord; and the Lord delivered them into the hand of Midian seven years.
2 And the hand of Midian prevailed against Israel; and because of the Midianites, the children of Israel made them the dens which are in the mountains, and caves, and strong holds.
3 And so it was when Israel had sown, that the Midianites came up, and the Amalekites, and the children of the east, even they came up against them.
4 And they encamped against them, and destroyed the increase of the earth, till thou came unto Gaza, and left no sustenance for Israel, neither sheep, nor ox, nor ass.
5 For they came up with their cattle, and their tents, and they came as grasshoppers for multitude, for both they and their camels were without number: and they entered into the land to destroy it.

6 And Israel was greatly impoverished because of the Midianites: and the children of Israel cried unto the Lord.

7 And it came to pass when the children of Israel cried unto the Lord, because of the Midianites;
8 That the Lord sent a prophet unto the children of Israel, which said unto them, Thus saith the Lord God of Israel, I brought you up from Egypt, and brought you forth out of the house of bondage;
9 And I delivered you out of the hand of the Egyptians, and out of the hand of all that oppressed you, and drave them out from before you, and gave you their land; 
10 And
JUDGES.

10 And I said unto you, I am ed cakes of an ephah of flour; the Lord your God, fear not the flesh he put in a basket, and the flesh that is in the pot, and the Lord says, 'And the angel of God said unto him, Take the flesh and the unleavened cakes, and lay them upon this rock, and pour out the broth. And he did so.'

22 Then the angel of the Lord put forth the end of his staff that was in his hand, and touched the flesh, and the unleavened cakes: then the angel of the Lord departed out of his sight.

23 And the Lord said unto him, Peace be unto thee henceforth; thou shalt not die.

24 Then Gideon built an altar thereunto, and called it Jehovah-shalom: unto this day it is in Ophrah of the Abiezrites.

25 And he said unto him, Oh my lord, wherewith shall I save Israel? behold, my family is poor in Manasseh, and I am the youngest in my father's house.

26 And the Lord said unto him, How can I do this thing? I am the least in my father's house, and the least in all Manasseh.

27 And he said unto him, I pray thee, let me, I pray thee, set it before thee. And he said, of his servants, and did as the I will carry unto thou come again. And he said, thou art not mine hand, and the men of the

CHAP. VII.

the city, that he could not do it of wool in the floor; and if the dew by day, that he did it by night. And when the men of the city arose early in the morning, and I know that thou wilt save, behold, the altar of Baal was set down, and the grove was cut down.

28 And when the men of the city came together, and they said, Who hath done this thing? And one said, it was his son, and another said, it was his son; and they said, Wherefore will ye be the first to go up? and they said, Let us go up.

29 And they said, This shall be the sign unto this people, when the Lord shall have cut off the Altar of Baal, and the grove, and upon the altar that was built.

30 Then the men of the city gathered together, and said, Who is wise and understanding? and they said, Gideon the son of Joash shall go up: for he was the only wise man in the land; and also the God of his father dealt by his hand. And they said, Go up after him; for he is the one that the Lord hath chosen.

31 Then the men of the city said unto Joash, Put thee down thy hand; for the city is thine, and all the children of Manasseh to the very uttermost gate.

32 Then Joash the son of Manasseh the king of Israel went up by the way of the vineyard of Julian, and came to Samaria.

33 And they said unto him, Behold, thou seekest to reign over us. And he said, Is it not so? for I desire not the kingship; but the king's daughter came to Jerub-Baal, saying, Arise, and be king over us. And he said, Are ye sure?

34 And they said, We are sure. Then he said, If ye be sure, let it be so; but if God be with us, he will give Jerub-Baal, and all his people, into our hand, and we will smite the Midianites, and the Amalekites, and all the children of iniquity, with the edge of the sword. And Joash said unto the people, Thus shall it be done to the man that feareth not the sword. And they said, Thus shall it be done.

35 And Joash the son of Manasseh went up from thence, and smote the Amalekites in the valley of Jerub-Baal.

36 And they said, Is not this Joash the son of a murderer, which slew his brother? And Joash said, Is not the Lord with us? and why then is his fury kindled against us?

37 And they said, He will go up, and smite the Jebusites in the valley of Bethlehem.
JUDGES.

for thee there: and it shall be, the Amalekites, and all the chil-
that of whom I say unto thee, dren of the east, lay along in the
This shall go with thee, the same valley like grasshoppers for multi-
shall go with thee: and of whom - tude: and their camels were
foever I say unto thee, This shall without number, as the sand by
not go with thee, the same shall the sea-side for multitude.
not.

13 And when Gideon was
5 So he brought down the come, Behold, there was a man
Lord, and to Gideon, Every and said, Behold, I dreamed
one that lappeth of the water dream, and lo, a cake of barley-
with his tongue, as a dog lappeth, bread tumbled into the hole
of him shalt set by himself: Midian, and came unto a tent,
likewise every one that boweth and smote it that it fall, and
down upon his knees to drink. over turned it, that the tent lay

6 And the number of them along.
that lapped, putting their hand to 14 And his fellow anfwers,
their mouth, were three hundred and faid, This is nothing else, five
men: but all the rest of the sword of Gideon the sons
people howed down upon their Joash, a man of Israel: for into
knees to drink water.
hand hath God delivered
7 And the Lord said unto Midian and all the host.
Gideon, By the three hundred 15 And it was so, when Gid-
men that lappeth will I fave you, deon heard the telling of the
and deliver the Midianites into dream and the inter-pretation
thine hand: and let all the other thereof, that he worshipped, and
people go every man unto his returned into the hole of Israel,
place.
8 So the people took viutubls in hath delivered into your hand
their hand, and their trumpets: the host of Midian.
and he sent all the army of Israel, 16 And he divided the three
every man unto his tent, and re-hundred men into three compa-
tained those three hundred men nics, and he put a trumpet in
and the host of Midian was be-every man’s hand, with empty
neth him in the valley. pitchers, and lamps within the

9 And it came to pafs the pitchers.
same night, that the Lord said 17 And he said unto them,
unto him, Arife, get thee down look on me, and do likewise: and
unto the host, for I have delivered behold, when I come to the out-
side of the camp, it shall be, that
10 But if thou fear to go down, as I do, so shall ye do.
go thou with Phurah thy servant 18 When I blow with a trump-
down to the host.
ect, and I all that are with me,
11 And thou shalt hear what then blow ye the trumpets also on
they say, and afterwards shall every side of all the camp, and say,
thine hands be strengthened to go The sword of the Lord and
and down unto the host. Then went Gideon.
12 And the Midianites, and the beginning of the middle

CHAP. VIII.

watch: and they had but newly called it not when thou wentest
set the watch, and they blew the trumpets, and brake the pitch-
ters that were in their hands.
10 And the three companies
blew the trumpets, and brake
the trumpets, and held the lamps
in their left hands, and the
trumpets in their right hands, to
blow withal: and they cried, 3 God hath delivered into your
The sword of the Lord, and of
Gideon: and hands the princes of Midian, O-
reb and Zeeb: and what was I
21 And they rood every man
able to do in comparison of you? I
in his place round about the Then their anger was abated to
camp: and all the host ran, and
ward him, when he had said that,
cried, and fled.
4 And Gideon came to Jer-
22 And the three hundred dan, and paffed over, he, and
blew the trumpets, and the Lord
the three hundred men that were
set every man’s sword against his with him, faint, yet pursufing
fellow, even throughout all the them.
host: and the host fled to Beth-
shittah in Zererath, and to the of Succoth, Give, I pray you,
border of Abel-meholah, unto
loaves of bread unto the people
that follow me, for they be faint:
and I am pursuing after Zebah
and Zalmunna, kings of Midian.
23 And the men of Israel gath-
ered themselves together out
of Naphthali, and out of Apher,
and out of all Mensch, and pur-
fused after the Midianites.
24 And Gideon sent me-
tingers throughout all mount
Ephraim, saying, Come down
against the Midianites, and take
before them the waters unto
Beth-barah and Jordan. Then
all the men of Ephraim gathered
themselves together, and took
the waters unto Beth-barah and
Jordan.
25 And they took two princes
of the Midianites, Oreb and Ze-
reb: and they flew Oreb upon the
rock Oreb, and Zeeb they flew
at the wine-prefs of Zeeb, and
pursued Midian, and brought the
heads of Oreb and Zeeb to Gi-
deon on the other side Jordan.
26 Now Zebah and Zalmun-
na were in Karkor, and their
host, and Zimri.

AND the men of Ephraim
said unto him, Why hast thou served us thus, that thou of all the host of the children of

And the men of Ephraim
said unto him, Why hast thou served us thus, that thou of all the host of the children of

thou served us thus, that thou of all the host of the children of
the cast, for there fell an hundred and twenty thousand men that drew the sword.

11 And Gideon went up by the way of them that dwelt in tents, on the east of Nobah and Jogbeah, and smote the host: for the host was secure.

12 And when Zebah and Zalmunna fled, he pursued after them, and took the two kings of Midian, Zebah, and Zalmunna, and discomfited all the host.

13 And Gideon the son of Joash returned from battle before the sun was up,

14 And caught a young man of the men of Succoth, and enquired of him: and he descried unto him the princes of Succoth, and the elders thereof, even three-score and seventeen men.

15 And he came unto the men of Succoth, and said, behold, Zebah and Zalmunna, with whom ye did upbraid me, saying, Are the hands of Zebah and Zalmunna now in thine hand, that we should give bread unto thy men but are weary?

16 And he took the elders of the city, and thorns of the wilderness, and briers, and with them he taught the men of Succoth.

17 And he beat down the tower of Peniel, and flew the men of the city.

18 Then said he unto Zebah and Zalmunna, What manner of men were they whom ye slew at Tabor? And they answered, As thou art, so were they, each one resembled the children of a king.

19 And he said, They were my brethren, even the sons of my mother: as the Lord liveth, if ye had saved them alive, I would not slay you.

20 And he said unto Jether his first-born, Up, and slay them; in quietness forty years in the days of Gideon.

But the youth drew not his sword for he feared, because he was yet a youth.

21 Then Zebah and Zalmunna said, Rise thou, and fall upon us: for as the man is, so is his strength. And Gideon arose, and slew Zebah and Zalmunna, and took away the ornaments that were on their camels' necks.

22 Then the men of Israel said unto Gideon, Rule thou over us: both thou, and thy son, and thy son's son also: for thou hast delivered us from the hand of Midian.

23 And Gideon said unto them, I will not rule over you, neither shall my son rule over you: the Lord shall rule over you.

24 And Gideon said unto them, I would desire a request of you: that ye would give me every man the earring of his prey for the earring of golden earrings that they had for their golden rings (because they were Ishmaelites).

25 And they answered, We will willingly give them. And they spread a garment, and did cast therein every man the earrings of his prey.

26 And the weight of the golden earrings that he requested was of three-score and ten talents of gold, beside ornaments, and collars, and purple raiment that was on the kings of Midian, and beside the chains that were about their camels' necks.

27 And Gideon made an ephod thereof, and put it in his city; even in Ophrah: and all Israel did whither a whoring after it; which thing became a snare unto Gideon, and to his house.

28 Thus was Midian subdued before the children of Israel, so that they lifted up their heads no more: and the country was quiet forty years in the days of Gideon.

And Jerubbaal the son of Joash went and dwelt in his own house.

9 And Jerubbaal had thirty pieces of silver, out of the house of Baalberith; wherewith Abimelech hired vain and light persons, which followed him.

10 And he went unto his father's house at Ophrah, and slew his brethren the sons of Jerubaal, being three-score and ten persons, upon one stone: notwithstanding, yet Jotham the youngest son of Jerubaal was left; for he hid himself.

11 And all the men of Shechem gathered together, and all the house of Millo, and went and made Abimelech king, by the plain of the pillar that was in Shechem.

12 And the children of Israel remembered not the Lord their God, who had delivered them out of the hands of all their enemies every side:

13 Neither shewed they kindness to the house of Jerubaal, namely, Gideon, according to all the goodness which he had shewed unto Israel.

CHAP. IX.

And Abimelech the son of Jerubaal went to Shechem, unto his mother's brethren, and communed with them, and with all the family of the house of his mother's father, saying,

2 Speak, I pray you, in the ears of all the men of Shechem, Whether is better for you, either that all the sons of Jerubaal (which are threescore and ten persons) reign over you, or that one reign over you? remember also that I am your bone and your flesh.

3 And his mother's brethren spake of him in the ears of all the men of Shechem all these words: and their hearts inclined to follow Abimelech: for they said, He is our brother.

4 And they gave him three-score and ten pieces of silver, out of the house of Baalberith; wherewith Abimelech hired vain and light persons, which followed him.

5 And he went unto his father's house at Ophrah, and slew his brethren the sons of Jerubbaal, being three-score and ten persons, upon one stone: notwithstanding, yet Jotham the youngest son of Jerubaal was left; for he hid himself.

6 And all the men of Shechem gathered together, and all the house of Millo, and went and made Abimelech king, by the plain of the pillar that was in Shechem.

7 And when they told it to Jotham, he went and stood in the top of mount Gerizim, and lifted up his voice, and cried, and said unto them, Hearken unto me, ye men of Shechem, that God may hearken unto you.

8 The trees went forth on a time to anoint a king over them, and they said unto the olive-tree, Reign thou over us.

9 But the olive-tree said unto them, Should I leave my fatness, wherewith I honour God and man, and go to be promoted over the trees?

10 And the trees said to the fig-tree, Come thou, and reign over us.

11 But the fig-tree said unto them, Should I forsake my sweetness, and my good fruit, and go to be promoted over the trees?

12 Then said the trees unto the wine, Come thou, and reign over us.

13 And the vine said unto them, Should I leave my wine, which cheereth God and man, and go to be promoted over the trees?

14 Then
Then said all the trees unto the bramble, Come thou, and reign over us.

Then came and put thy trust in my shadow: and if not, let fire come out of the bramble, and devour the cedars of Lebanon.

Now therefore, if ye have done truly and sincerely, in that ye have made Abimelech king, and if ye have dealt well with Jerubaal and his house, and have done unto him according to the deserting of his hands:

For my father fought for you, and adventured his life far, and delivered you out of the hand of Midian:

And ye are risen up against my father’s house this day, and have slain his sons, three-score and ten persons, upon one stone, and have made Abimelech, the son of his maid-servant, king over the men of Shechem, because he is your brother;

If ye then have dealt truly and sincerely with Jerubaal and with his house this day, then rejoice ye in Abimelech, and let him also rejoice in you:

But if not, let fire come out from Abimelech, and devour the men of Shechem, and the house of Millo: and let fire come out from the men of Shechem, and from the house of Millo, and devour Abimelech.

And Jotham ran away and fled, and went to Beer, and dwelt there, for fear of Abimelech his brother.

When Abimelech had reigned three years over Israel,

Then God sent an evil spirit between Abimelech and the men of Shechem; and the men of Shechem dealt treacherously with Abimelech:

And it shall be, that in the morning as the sun is up, Abimelech.

And he took the people, the city: and behold, when he and divided them into three companies, and the people that is with him were divided in the field, came out against thee, then may and looked, and behold, the people thou do to them as thou shalt do were come forth out of the land of Shechem; and he rose up against them.

And Abimelech rose up, and all the people that were with him, and they laid wait company that was with him, against Shechem in four companies: and he entered the gate of the city: and thine enemies, and them.

And Gaal the son of Ebed was the two other companies ran out, and stood in the enter upon all the people that were entering of the gate of the city: and the fields, andlew them. Abimelech rose up, and the people that were with him, and lew the city, and he took the city, and slew the people that were therein, and beat down the city, and sowed it with there come people down from the field.

And when Gaal saw the people, he fled to Zebul, Bhol, down the city, and sowed it with there come people down from the field.

And when all the men of Zebul said unto him, Thou seest the tower of Shechem heard that, the shadow of the mountains, as if they entered into an hold of the house of the god Berith.

And Gaal spake again, and said, See, there come people down by the middle of the land, and another company come along by the plain of Meonemih.

Then said Zebul unto him, Where is now thy mouth, where is now thy tongue, whose was it? Abimelech took an axe in his hand, and cut down a bough from the trees, and took it, and laid it not this the people that thou hast despised? Go out, I pray now, and fight with them.

And Gaal went out before the men of Shechem, and fought with Abimelech.

And Abimelech chased him, and followed him, and put him fled before him, and many them to the hold, and set the hold were overthrown and wounded, on fire upon them: so that all the men of the tower of Shechem men of the tower of Shechem and Abimelech dwelt at died also, about a thousand men Arumah; and Zebul thrust out and women.

Gaal and his brethren, that they then went Abimelech to should not dwell in Shechem. Thebez, and encamped against morrow, that the people went But there was a strong tow-
JUDGES.

er within the city, and thither fled ried in Camon, all the men and women, and all 6. And the children of Israel they of the city; and that it to do evil again in the sight of the them, and gat them up to the top Loard, and served Baalim, and of the tower.

52 And Abimelech came unto and the gods of Zidon, and the the tower, and fought against it, gods of Moab, and the gods of the and went hard unto the door of children of Ammon, and the gods the tower to burn it with fire, of the Philistines, and forbade

53 And a certain woman call a the Lord, and served not him, piece of a millstone upon Abime- 75 And the anger of the Lord lech's head, and all to break his was hot against Israel, and he fold skull.

54 Then he called hastily unto listines, and into the hands of the the young men: his armour-bearer, children of Ammon.

55 and said unto him, Draw thy 8 And that year they vexed sward, and slay me, that men pay and oppressed the children of if not of me, A woman slew him.rael: eighteen years, all the child. And his young man thrall him dren of Israel that were on the through, and he died.

53 And when the men of Isra 9 Moreover, the children of el saw that Abimelech was dead, the Amorites, which is in Gilead, doth not mean to help Israel. And the children that passed over Jordan, to did the Ammonites and Gilead, of his place.

56 1 Thus God rendered the gainst Benjamin, and against the wickedness of Abimelech which house of Ephraim; so that Israel he did unto his father, in slaying was sore distressed.

57 And all the evil of the men rael cried unto the Lord, saying, of Shechem, did God render up! We have sinned against thee, both on their heads: and upon them because we have forsaken our came the curse of Jotham the son God, and also served Baalim.

of Jerubbaal. 11 And the Lord said unto

CHAP. X. the children of Israel, Did not I A ND after Abimelech there deliver you from the Egyptians, arose, to defend Israel, To- and from the Amorites, from the in the son of Pasha, the son of children of Ammon, and from Dodo, a man of Issachar; and he the Philistines? dwelt in Shamir in mount Ephraim. 12 The Zidonians also, and the 2 And he judged Israel twenty Amalekites, and the Moabites did and three years, and died, and opprest you, and ye cried to me, was buried in Shamir. and I delivered you out of their

3 And after him arose Jair, hand.

4 Gileadite, and judged Israel 13 Ye have forsaken me, twenty and two years. and served other gods: wherefore

5 And, he had thirty sons that I will deliver you no more.

6 rode on thirty ass-colls, and they 4 Go and unto the gods had thirty cities, which are called which ye have chosen: let them Havoth-jair unto this day, which deliver you in the time of your are in the land of Gilead. tribulation.

5 And Jair died, and was bu- 15 7 And the children of Israel said

CHAP. XI.

1 And Jephthah said unto the Lord, We have 7 And Jephthah said unto the suffered, do thou unto us whatso- elders of Gilead, Did not ye hate elders of Gilead, Did not ye hate ever fainth good unto thee, de- me, and expel me out of my fa- live us only, we pray thee, this ther's house? and why are ye day. 10 And they put away the in disturbers?

strange gods from among them, 8 And the elders of Gilead said and served the Lord: and unto Jephthah, Therefore we turn foul was griefed for the misery of again to thee now, that thou Israel.

17 Then the children of Am- 11 And Gilead said one to another, LoRD deliver them before me, mon were gathered together, and What man is he that will that begin shall I be your head?

to fight against the children of 10 And the elders of Gilead Ammon? he shall be head over into Jephthah, The Lord be the children of Ammon, and the all the inhabitants of Gilead. witness between us, if we do not of the Lord, We have 7 And Jephthah said unto the elders of Gilead, Did not ye hate ever fainth good unto thee, de-

live us only, we pray thee, this ther's house? and why are ye day. 16 And they put away the in disturbers?

strange gods from among them, 8 And the elders of Gilead said and served the Lord: and unto Jephthah, Therefore we turn foul was griefed for the misery of again to thee now, that thou Israel.

17 Then the children of Am- 11 And Gilead said one to another, LoRD deliver them before me, mon were gathered together, and What man is he that will that begin shall I be your head?

to fight against the children of 10 And the elders of Gilead Ammon? he shall be head over into Jephthah, The Lord be the children of Ammon, and the all the inhabitants of Gilead. witness between us, if we do not

NOW Jephthah the Gileadite 11 Then Jephthah went with a mighty man of valour the elders of Gilead, and the people made him head and captain over them: and Jephthah uttered all his words before the Lord in Mizpeh.

18 And the people and princes children of Ammon, and the of Gilead said one to another, Lord deliver them before me, What man is he that will begin shall I be your head?

to fight against the children of 10 And the elders of Gilead Ammon? he shall be head over into Jephthah, The Lord be the children of Ammon, and the all the inhabitants of Gilead. witness between us, if we do not

12 And Jephthah sent messen- and said unto him, Thou shalt not senders unto the king of the children of Ammon, saying, What hast thou to do with me, that thou art come against me to fight in my land?

13 And the king of the chil- dren of Ammon answered unto the messengers of Jephthah, Be- cause Israel took away my land when they came up out of Egypt.

14 And it came to pass in the proces of time, that the children from Arnon even unto Jabbok, made war against Israel.

15 And Jephthah sent messen- and said unto him, Thus faith Jephthah, Israel took not

drew unto Jephthah, 20 And they said unto Jephthah, Thus the elders of Gilead went to fetch Jephthah out of the land of Toth.

16 But when Israel came up of Ammon.
from Egypt, and walked through the wilderness unto the Red sea, and came to Kadesh.

17 Then Israel sent messengers unto the king of Edom, saying, Let me, I pray thee, pass through thy land: but the king of Edom would not hearken thereunto. And in like manner they sent unto the king of Moab; but he would not consent: and Israel abode in Kadesh.

18 Then they went along through the wilderness, and compassed the land of Edom, and the land of Moab, and came by the coast-side of the land of Moab, and pitched on the other side of Arnon, but came not within the border of Moab: for Arnon was the border of Moab.

19 And Israel sent messengers unto Sihon king of the Amorites, the king of Helbon: and Israel said, Let us pass, we pray thee, through thy land unto mine place: but Sihon trusted not Israel, to pass through his coast; but Sihon gathered all his people together, and pitched in Jahaz, and fought against Israel.

20 And the LORD God of Israel delivered Sihon and all his people into Israel's hand, and they smote them: so Israel possessed all the land of the Amorites, the inhabitants of that country.

21 And they possessed all the coasts of the Amorites, from Arnon even unto Jabbok, and from the wilderness even unto Jordan.

22 So now the LORD God of Israel hath dispossessed the Amorites from before his people Israel, and thou, therefore, dost thou possess it?

23 Wilt not thou possession that which Chemosh thy god giveth thee to possess? So whomsoever the LORD our God shall drive out from before us, them will we possess.

24 And now art thou any thing better than Balak the son of Zippor king of Moab? did he ever strive against Israel, or did he ever fight against them?

25 While Israel dwelt in Helbon and her towns, and in Aroer and her towns, and in all the cities that be along by the coasts of Arnon, three hundred years? why therefore did ye not recover them within that time?

26 Wherefore I have not smitten thee, and thou didst me wrong to war against me: the LORD the Judge be judge this day between the children of Israel and the children of Ammon.

27 He sent his messengers unto the king of Edom, and to the king of Moab, and to the king of Ammon, and to the king of Perizzites, and to the king of Sidon, and went not to war against them.

28 Howbeit, the king of the children of Ammon hearkened not unto the words of Jephthah which he sent him.

29 Then the spirit of the LORD came upon Jephthah, and he passed over Gilead, and Manna, and passed over Mizpeh of Gilead, and from Mizpeh of Gilead he passed over unto the children of Ammon.

30 And Jephthah vowed a vow unto the LORD, and said, If thou shalt without fail deliver the children of Ammon into mine hands:

31 Then it shall be, that whatsoever cometh forth of the doors of my house to meet me, when I return in peace from the children of Ammon, shall surely be the LORD's, and I will offer it up for a burnt-offering:

32 So Jephthah passed over unto the children of Ammon to fight against them, and the LORD delivered them into his hands.

33 And he smote them from Aroer, even till thou come to Minith, even twenty cities, and unto the plain of the vineyards, with a very great slaughter. Thus the children of Ammon were they, and went northward, and subdued before the children of Jephtha the Gileadite four days in a year.

35 And it came to pass, when Jephthah was old and sick, that he charged Judges, saying, My children, when I am dead, then ye shall not cut yourselves with grief.

36 And Jephthah died, and was buried in Lelbon; and the men of Ephraim gathered themselves together, and slew Iibzan of Bezek.

37 And the men of Ephraim gathered themselves together and slew Zebul, there were thirty and two princes of Ephraim; and they slew Jerubbaal, and his three sons, and Gideon, and Zebul, and Eliab.

38 And the men of Ephraim gathered themselves together, and the men of Asher, and all that were of the north, and smote Jabin king of Hazor, unto his death.

39 And they possessed the land of Ataroth, and the land of Bethhoron, and the land of the north, and the land of all the Arabah, even unto the sea.

40 And they took king Sisera, and slew him by the hand of Jeiel the nephew of Zebul, at Merom.

41 And the children of Israel did always all that Jephthah the Gileadite taught them: and they obeyed the LORD, and the word of Jephthah the Gileadite, which he spake in all things.
And he had thirty sons, and thrify daughters, whom he sent abroad, and took them thirty daughters from abroad for his sons.

And he judged Israel seven years.

Then died Ibzan, and was buried at Beth-lehem.

And after him, Elon a Zebulonite judged Israel, and he judged Israel ten years.

And Elon the Zebulonite, died, and was buried in Aijalon, in the country of Zebulon.

And after him, Abdon the son of Hillel a Pirathonite judged Israel.

And he had forty sons, and thirty nephews, that rode on three camels and ten as-camels: and he judged Israel eight years.

And Abdon the son of Hillel the Pirathonite died, and was and teuth us what we shall do buried in Pirathon in the land of Zebulon.

And God hearkened to the voice of Manoah; and the angel of God came again unto the woman as the fat in the field; but Manoah her husband was not with her.

And the woman made haste, and ran, and fetched her husband, and said, Manoah, and his wife was barren, and bare not.

And the angel of the Lord the man, and said unto him, Art appeared unto the woman, and thou the man that spakest unto said unto her, Behold now, thou the woman? and he said, I am, art barren and have not; but he said, Now let thou shalt conceive and bear a son words come to pass; how son.

Now therefore beware, I shall do unto him? pray thee, and drink not wine, and eat not any flesh until Manoah, of all that I command thee, nor would, as at this time, have left her observe.

And Manoah said unto me, I will not eat of thy bread: and if thou wilt offer a burnt-offering, thou must offer it unto the Lord: for Manoah knew not that he was an angel of the Lord.

And Manoah said unto me, What is thy name, when thy saying is come to pass, we may do thee honour?

And the angel of the Lord said unto him, Why askest thou thus after my name, seeing it is secret?

So Manoah took a kid, with a meat-offering, and offered it upon a rock unto the Lord: and the angel did wondrously, and Manoah and his wife looked on it.

For it came to pass, when the flame went up toward heaven from off the altar, that the angel of the Lord ascended in the flame of the altar; and Manoah and his wife looked on it, and fell on their faces to the ground.

But the angel of the Lord did no more appear to Manoah, and came to the vineyards of Timnath: and behold, a young lion roared against him.

Then went Samson down, and his father and his mother to Timnath; and came to the vineyards of Timnath: and behold, a young lion roared against him.

And the spirit of the Lord came mightily upon him, and he rent him as he would have rent a kid, and he had nothing in his hand; but he told not his father or his mother what he had done.

And he went down and talked with the woman, and he pleased Samson well.
JUDGES.

three hundred foxes, and took 13 And they spake unto him, fire-brands, and turned tail to saying. No: but we will bind tail, and put a fire-brand in the thee tail, and deliver thee into midst between two tails. their hands; but surely we will 5 And when he had set the not kill thee. And they bound brands on fire, he let them go him with two new cords, and into the standing corn of the brought him up from the rock. Philistines, and burnt up both the 14 And when he came unto shocks, and also the standing Lehi, the Philistines fount a corn, with the vineyards and gained him: and the spirit of the olives. LORD came mightily upon him, 6 Then the Philistines said, and the cords that were upon his Who hath done this? And they arms became as flax that was anwiered, Samson the son-in-law burnt with fire, and his bands answered, Samson the son-in-law burnt with fire, and his bands of the Timnite, because he had loosed from off his hands. 7 And Samson said unto them, 16 And Samson said, with the taken his wife, and given her to 15 And he found a new jaw- thousand men therewith. his companion. And the Phil- bone of an ass, and put forth his bone of an ass, and put forth his lillines came up, and burnt her hand and took it, and flew a of the Timnite, because he had loosed from off his hands. and her father with fire. 8 And he smote them hip and 17 And it came to pafs, when thigh with a great slaughter; and he had made an end of speaking, he went down and dwelt in the that he called away the jaw-bone top of the rock Etam. 9 Then the Philistines went out of his hand, and called that place Ramath-lehi. up, and pitched in Judah, and 18 And he was sore athirst, spread themselves in Lehi. and called on the LORD, and said, 10 And the men of Judah said, Thou hast given this great deli- Why are ye come up against us? verance into the hand of thy serv. and they answered, To bind vayt: and now shall I die for Samson are we come up, to do to thirth, and fall into the hand of him as he hath done to us. the uncircumcised? 11 Then three thousand men 19 But God clave an hollow of Judah went to the top of the place that was in the jaw, and rock Etam, and said to Samson, there came water thereout: and Knof evil thou not that the Phil- when he had drunk, his spirit 21 And he judged Israel in the lillines are rulers over us? what is came again, and he revived: what this thau hast done unto us? that thereof En-hakkore, which is in lid unto me, so have I done un- to them. 12 And they said unto him, days of the Philistines twenty We are come down to bind thee, years. that we may deliver thee into the hand of the Philistines. And 4 And Samson went and caught three times, though I do them a dilly thou shalt put forth a riddle unto pleasure. the children of my people, and 4 And Samson went and caught three
saying, Samson is come hither.  
And they compassed him in, and 
laid wait for him all night in the 
gate of the city, and were quiet 
all the night, saying, In the 
早晨 when it is day we shall 
kill him.  
3 And Samson lay till mid- 
night, and arose at midnight, and 
took the doors of the gate of 
the city, and the two posts, and 
went away with them, bar 
and all, and put them upon his 
shoulders, and carried them up to 
the top of an hill that is before 
Hebron.  
4 ¶ And it came to pass after- 
ward, that he loved a woman in 
the valley of Sorek, whose name 
was Delilah.  
5 And the lords of the Philis- 
tines came up unto her, and said 
unto her, Entice him, and see 
wherein his great strength lieth, 
and by what means we may pre-
\*\*\*al against him, that we may 
bend him to afflict him; and we 
will give thee, every one of us, 
eleven hundred pieces of silver.  
6 And Delilah said to Samson, 
Tell me, I pray thee, wherein 
your great strength lieth, and 
wherewith thou mightest be 
bound to afflict thee.  
7 And Samson said unto her, 
If they bind me with seven green 
withs that were never dried, then 
shall I be weak, and be as an-
other man.  
8 Then the lords of the Phi-
litines brought up to her seven 
green withs, which had not been 
dried, and bound him with 
them.  
9 Now there were men lying 
in wait, abiding with her in the 
chamber.  And she said unto 
God from my mother's 
hand; for I have been a Nazarite 
and I should not come a razor upon 
mine head; for I have been a Nazarite 
and I should not come a razor upon 
mine head.  
10 And Delilah said unto Sam-
son, Behold, thou hast mocked 
me, and told me lies; now tell 
me, I pray thee, wherewith thou 
mightest be bound.  
11 And he said unto her, If 
they bind me with seven green 
withs that were never dried, then 
shall I be weak, and be as an-
other man.  
12 Delilah therefore took new 
ropes, and bound him therewith, 
and said unto him, The Philis-
tines be upon thee, Samson. (And 
there were liers in wait, abiding 
in the chamber.) And he brake 
them from off his arms like a 
thread.  
13 And Delilah said unto 
Samson, If thou wilt deal gently 
with me, I will tell thee wherein 
your great strength lieth, and 
wherewith thou mightest be 
bound to afflict thee.  
14 And he said unto her, 
Philistines be upon thee, Samson. 
And he awaked out of his sleep, 
and said, I will go out as at 
other times, and shake myself.  
And he will not that the Lord 
was departed from him.  
15 ¶ But the lords of the Phi-
litines gathered them together, 
for to offer a great sacrifice unto 
Dagon their god, and to rejoice 
for they said, Our god hath de-
livered Samson our enemy into 
our hand.  
16 And it came to pass, when 
she pressed him daily with her 
words, and urged him, so that 
his soul was vexed unto death; 
17 That he told her all his 
heart, and said unto her, There 
hath not come a razor upon mine 
head, for I have been a Nazarite 
and I should not come a razor upon 
mine head; for I have been a Nazarite 
and I should not come a razor upon 
mine head.  
18 And when Delilah saw 
that he had told her all his heart, 
she sent and called for the lords 
of the Philistines, saying, Come 
up this once; for he hath shewed 
me all his heart. Then the lords 
of the Philistines came up unto 
her, and brought money in their 
hand.  
19 And she made him sleep 
upon her knees, and she called 
for a man, and she caused him 
to shave off the seven locks of 
his head, and she began to af-
\*\*\*hit him, and his strength went 
from him.  
20 And she said, The Philis-
tines be upon thee, Samson. And 
he awaked out of his sleep; and 
said, I will go out as at other 
times, and shake myself.  And he 
will not that the Lord was 
departed from him.  
21 ¶ But the lords of the Phi-
litines gathered them together, 
for to offer a great sacrifice unto 
Dagon their god, and to rejoice 
for they said, Our god hath de-
livered Samson our enemy into 
our hand.

CHAP. XVII.

28 And when Delilah saw that 
he had told her all his heart, 
she sent and called for the lords 
of the Philistines, saying, Come 
up this once; for he hath shewed 
me all his heart. Then the lords 
of the Philistines came up unto 
her, and brought money in their 
hand.  
26 And Samson said unto the 
men that held him by the hand, 
Suffer me that I may fell the 
pillar whereupon the house stand-
eth, that I may lean upon them.  
27 Now the house was full of 
men and women; and all the 
lords of the Philistines were 
there: and there were upon the 
roof about three thousand men 
and women, that beheld while 
Samson made sport.  
28 And Samson called unto 
the Lord, and said, O Lord God, 
remember me, I pray thee, and 
strengthen me, I pray thee, only 
this once, O God, that I may be 
at once avenged of the Philistines 
for my two eyes.

29 And Samson took hold of 
the two middle pillars upon 
which the house stood; and 
which it was born up, of the one 
with his right hand, and of the 
other with his left.  
30 And Samson said, Let me 
die with the Philistines: and 
he bowed himself with all his 
might; and the house fell upon 
the lords; and upon all the people 
that were therein; in the dead which 
he flew at his death, were more 
than they which he slew in his 
life.  
31 Then his brethren, and all 
the house of his father, came 
down, and took him, and brought 
him up, and buried him between 
Zorah and Ephraim, in the bury-
ing-place of Manoah his father; 
and he judged Israel twenty 
years.

CHAP. XVII.

AND there was a man of 
mount Ephraim, whose 
name was Micah.  
2 And he said unto his mother, 
The eleven hundred shekels of 
silver, that were taken from thee, 
for all this is mine own, and 
the wove out of his sleep; and 
said, I will go out as at other 
times, and shake myself.  And he 
will not that the Lord was 
departed from him.

P 6
JUDGES.

about which thou spakest, and spakest of all in mine ears; behold, the silver is with me, I took it. And his mother said, Blessed be thou of the Lord, my son.

3 And when he had restored the eleven hundred shekels of silver to his mother, his mother said, I had wholly dedicated the silver unto the Lord from my hand, for my son, to make a graven image, and a molten image: now therefore will I restore it unto thee.

4 Yet he restored the money unto his mother, and his mother took two hundred shekels of silver, and gave them to the founder, who made thereof a graven image, and a molten image: and they were in the house of Micah.

5 And the man Micah had an house of gods, and made an ephod, and teraphim, and consecrated one of his sons, who became his priest.

6 In those days there was no king in Israel: but every man did that which was right in his own eyes.

7 And there was a young man out of Beth-lehem-judah, of the family of Judah, who was a Levite, and he sojourned there.

8 And the man departed out of the city from Beth-lehem-judah, to sojourn where he could find a place; and he came to mount Ephraim to the house of Micah, as he journeyed.

9 And Micah said unto him, Whence comest thou? and he said unto him, I am a Levite of Beth-lehem-judah, and I go to sojourn where I may find a place.

10 And Micah said unto him, Dwellest with me, and be unto me a father and a priest, and I will give thee ten shekels of silver by the year, and a suit of apparel, and thy victuals. So the Levite went in.

11 And the Levite was content to dwell with the man, and the young man was unto him as one of his sons.

12 And Micah consecrated the Levite: and the young man became his priest, and was in the house of Micah.

13 Then said Micah, Now know I that the Lord will do me good, seeing I have a Levite to my priest.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 And these went into the land of Israel: and in those days the tribe of the Danites sought them an inheritance to dwell in: for unto that day all their inheritance had not fallen unto them among the tribes of Israel.

2 And the children of Dan sent of their family five men from their coasts, men of valour, from Zorah, and from Ephraim, to spy out the land, and to search it; and they said unto them, Go search the land: who when they came to mount Ephraim, to the house of Micah, they lodged there.

3 When they were by the house of Micah, they knew the voice of the young man the Levite: and they turned in thither, and said unto him, Who brought thee hither? and what maketh thou in this place? and what hast thou here?

4 And he said unto them, Thus and thus dealt Micah with me, and hath hired me, and I am his priest.

5 And they said unto him, Ask counsel, we pray thee, of God, that we may know whether our way which we go shall be prosperous.

6 And the priest said unto them, Go in peace: before the Lord is your way wherein ye go.

7 And the five men departed ed, and came to Laish, and saw the people that were therein, how they dwelt careless after the manner of the Zidonians, quiet and secure; and there was no magistracy in the land, that might put them to shame in anything: and they were far from the Zidonians, and had no business with any man.

8 And they came unto their brethren in Zorah and Eshtaol: and their brethren said unto them, What say ye?

9 And they said, Arise, that we may go up against them: for we have seen the land, and behold, it is very good; and are ye still? be not slothful to go, and to enter to possess the land.

10 When ye go, ye shall come unto a people secure, and to a large land: for God hath given it into your hands: a place where there is no want of anything that is in the earth.

11 ¶ And there went from thence of the family of the Danites, out of Zorah and out of Eshtaol, six hundred men, appointed with weapons of war.

12 And they went up, and pitched in Kirjath-jearim in Judah: wherefore they called that place Mahaneh-dan, unto this day; behold, it is behind Kirjath-jearim.

13 And they passed thence unto mount Ephraim, and came unto the house of Micah.

14 ¶ Then answered the five men, and said unto the men that were in the camp that went to spy out the houses near to Micah's house were country of Laish, and said unto gathered together, and overtook their brethren, Do ye know that the children of Dan.

15 And they turned thither- forth good, they shall be swallowed up, and come to the house of 24 And he said, Ye have taken the young man the Levite, even away my gods which I made, and unto the house of Micah, and the priest, and ye are gone away; saluted him.
JUDGES.
and what have I more? and what to him a concubine out of Beth-
is this that ye say unto me, What lehem-Judah.
saileth thee?
2 And his concubine played
25 And the children of Dan the whore against him, and went
faid unto him, Let not thy voice away from him unto her father's
be heard among us, lest angry house to Beth-lehem-Judah, and
fellows run upon thee, and thou was there four whole months.
loft thy life, with the lives of thy
3 And her husband arose, and
houshold.
26 And the children of Dan unto her, and to bring her again,
went their way: and when Micah having his servant with him, and
saw that they were too strong for a couple of asses: and she brought
him, he turned and went back him into her father's house, and
unto his house.
27 And they took the things saw him, he rejoiced to meet him,
which Micah had made, and
And his father-in-law, the
priest which he had, and came damiel's father, retained him;
unto Laith, unto a people that and lie abode with him three
were at quiet, and secure: and days: so they did eat and drink,
they smote them with the edge and lodged there.
of the sword, and burnt the city with fire.
28 And there was no deliverer,
in the morning, that he rose up
because it was far from Zidon, to depart: and the damiel's fa-
and they had no business with any ther said unto his son-in-law,
man: and it was in the valley Comfort thine heart with a mor-
that leith by Beth-rehoab: and fel of bread, and afterward go
they built a city, and dwelt your way
therein.
6 And they fat down, and did
eat and drink both of them to-
of the city Dan, after the name gathered: for the damiel's father
of Dan their father, who was born had said unto the man, Be con-
unto Israel: howbeit the name of tent, I pray thee, and tarry all
the city was Laith at the first.
30 ¶ And the children of Dan
set up the graven image: and Jo-
athan the son of Gerishom, the
son of Manaseh, he and his sons, him: therefore he lodged there
were priests to the tribe of Dan, again.
until the day of the captivity of the land.
31 And they set them up Mi-
cah's graven image, which he said, Comfort thine heart, I pray
made, all the time that the house
thee. And they tarried until
of God was in Shiloh.
C H A P. XIX.
A
ND it came to pass in those
days, when there was no to depart, he, and his concubine,
kings in Israel, that there was a and his servant, his father-in-law
certain Levite journeying on the the damiel's father, said unto
side of mount Ephraim, who took him, Behold, now the day draw

eth towards evening, I pray you, and whence comest thou?
tarry all night; behold, the day
18 And he said unto him, We
growth to an end, lodge here, are passing from Beth-lehem-Ju-
that thine heart may be merry; dah, toward the side of mount
and to-morrow get ye early on Ephraim: from thence am I:
your way, that thou mayest go and I went to Beth-lehem-Ju-
home.
19 But the man would not house of the Lord; and there is
tarry that night, but he rose up no man that receiveth me to
and departed, and came over a-
house.
gainst Jebus, (which is Jerufalem:) 19 Yet there is both straw and
and there were with him two asses provender for our asses: and there
saddled, his concubine also was is bread am! wine also for me,
with him.
11 And when they were by Je-
the young man which is with thy
bus, the day was far spent, and
and let all fites, and lodge in it.
thy wants lie upon me; only
12 And his master said unto lodge not in the street.
him, We will not turn aside hi-
27 So he brought him into his
ther into the city of a stranger, house, and gave provender unto
that is not of the children of if-
the asses: and they washed their
rael; we will pass over to Gibeah feet, and did eat and drink.
23 And he said unto his ser-
22 ¶ Now as they were mak-
vant, Come, and let us draw near ing their hearts merry, behold,
to one of these places to lodge all the men of the city, certain sons
night, in Gibeah, or in Ramah. of Belial, beset the house round
of Ephraim.
14 And they passed on and about, and heat at the door, and
went their way, and the sun went spake to the master of the house,
down upon them when they were the old man, saying, Bring forth
by Gibeah, which belongeth to the man that came into thee
Benjamin.
houfe, that we may know him.
15 And they turned aside th-
23 And the man, the master
ther, to go in and lodge in Gib-
the house, went out unto them,
beath: and when he went in, he and said unto them, Nay, my
fat him down in a street of the brethren, ny, I pray you, do not
city: for there was no man that I do wickedly; seeing that this man
took them into his house to is come into mine house, do not
lodgeg. he did this folly.
16 ¶ And behold, there came
24 Behold, here is my daugh-
man from his work out of ter a maiden, and his concubine,
the field at even, which was also them I will bring out now, and
of mount Ephraim: and he so-
humble ye them, and do with
journey in Gibeah, but the men them what seemeth good unto
of the place were Benjammites.
you; but unto this man do not
17 And when he had lift up his so vile a thing,
eyes he saw a wayfaring man in 25 But the men would not
the street of the city: and the old hearken to him: so the man took
man said, Whither goest thou? his concubine, and brought her
forth
JUDGES.

forth unto them; and they knew drew sword.
her, and abused her all the night 3 (Now the children of Ben-
until the morning: and when Jamin heard that the children of
the day began to spring, they let Israel were gone up to Mizpeh.)
her go.
Then said the children of Israel. 26 Then came the woman in Telt us, how was this wickedness?
the dawning of the day: and fell 4 And the Levite, the husband
down at the door of the man's of the woman that was faint, an-
house, where his lord was, till swered and fad: I came into Gib-
man that belongeth to Benjamin, I
27 And her lord rose up in the and my concubine, to lodge:
and opened the doors 5 And the men of Gibeah rose
of the house, and went out to go against me, and befet the house
his way: and behold, the hour round about upon me by night,
man his concubine was fallen and thought to have faint men and
down at the door of the house, my concubine have they forced,
and her hands were upon the that he is dead.
28 And I took my concubine,
and let us be going; but none throughout all the country of
the anfwered. Then the man took inheritance of Israel: for they
upon an afs, and the man have committed lewdnefs and for-
rofe up, and got him unto his ly in Israel.
29 Behold, ye are all children of
place.
And when he was come to
Israel; give here your advice and
into his house, he took a knife, counsel.
and laid hold on his concubine,
8 And all the people arose
her bones, into twelve pieces, and sent her into all the coasts of Is-
and divided her, together with
as one man, saying, We will not
of ugo to hystent, neither will
we any of us turn into his house.
9 But now, this shall be the
thing which we will do to Gibeah,
that saw it, faid, There was no we will go up by lot against it:
such deed done nor feen, from 10 And we will take ten
the day that the children of If
of an hundred throughout all the
rael came up out of the land of tribes of Israel, and an hundred
Egypt, unto this day: confider of a thousand, and a thousand
of it, take advice, and speak of ten thousand, to fetch virtual
for the people, that they may do
when they come to Gibeah of

CHAP. XX.

Then all the children of Israel Benjamin, according to all the
went out, and the congrega-
folly that they have wrought in-
tion was gathered together, as one Israel
man, from Dan even to Beer-bec-
ba, with the land of Gilead, unto
the LorD in Mizpeh.
2 And the chief of all the peo-
people, even all the tribes of Israel, fent men through all the tribe
prefentcd themselves in the af-
Benjamin, faying, What wicked-
embly of the people of God, four men is this that is done among you?
hundred thousand footmen that

men, the children of Belial, which Israel encouraged themselves,
are in Gibeah, that we may put and fet their battle again in array,
them to death, and put away evil in the place where they put them-
from Israel. But the children of felves in array the first day.
Benjamin would not hearken to 23 (And the children of Israel
the voice of their brethren the went up and wept before the LorD
children of Israel.

14 But the children of Benjamin, saying, Shall I go up again
min gathered themfelves together to battle again the children of
out of the cities unto Gibeah, to go Benjamin my brother? and the
out to battle again the children LorD said, go up against him.)
of Israel.
24 And the children of Israel
15 And the children of Benjamin came near against the children
min were numbered at that time of Benjamin the second day.
out of the cities, twenty and six 25 And Benjamin went forth
thousand men that drew sword, again them out of Gibeah the
fdide the inhabitants of Gibeah, second day, and destroyed down
which were numbered seven hundred to the ground of the children
wicked men.
Israel again, eighteen thousand

16 Among all this people men; all these drew the sword.
there were seven hundred chofen
26 That then all the children of
men left-handed: every one Israel, and all the people went
cold flng bones at an hair-up, and came unto the house of
cloth, and not mifs.
God, and wept, and fat there
before the LorD, and frafted that
of Benjamin, were numbered day until even, and offered burnt-
four hundred thousand men that offerings, and peace-offerings be-
drew sword; all these were men for the LorD.
of war.
27 And the children of Israel
18 ¶ And the children of If enquired of the LorD, (for the
rael arose, and went up to the ark of the covenant of God was
house of God, and asked council there in those days of God, and
said, Which of us shall go up first to the battle a-leazar, the son of
against the children of Benjamin?
before it in those days,) faying,
and the LorD faid, Judah shall go up first; and I yet again go out to battle
against the children of Benjamin
29 And the children of Israel my brother, or shall I ceafe? and
rofe up in the morning, and en-
the LorD faid go up; for to-
camped against Gibeah.
28 And the men of Israel went
out to battle against Benjamin,
and the men of Israel put them-
selves in array to fight against
30 And the children of Israel went up against the children
of Benjamin on the third day, and
min came forth out of Gibeah, put themselves in array against
destroyed down to the ground
of the Israelites that day, twenty
31 And the children of Ben-
jamin went out against the peo-
ple, and were drawn away from
the
JUDGES.

13 And the children of Benjamin said, They are smitten down before us, as in the first battle.

40 But when the flame began to arise up out of the city, with a pillar of smoke, the Benjamites looked behind them, and beheld, the flame of the city ascended up to heaven.

41 And when the men of Israel turned again, the men of Benjamin were amazened: for they saw that evil was come upon them.

42 Therefore they turned their backs before the men of Israel unto the way of the wilderness: and the battle overtook them, and they came out of the cities, they destroyed in the midst of them.

43 Thus they inclosed the Benjamites round about, and chased them, and trode them down with ease, over against Gibeah toward the running.

44 And there fell of Benjamin eighteen thousand men; all these were men of valour.

45 And they turned and fled toward the wilderness unto the rock of Rimmon: and they gleaned of them in the high-ways five thousand men, and pursued hard after them unto Gidom, and slew two thousand men of them.

46 So that all which fell that day of Benjamin were twenty and five thousand men: and they gathered themselves together in the edge of the sword.

32 47 But six hundred men turned back, and fled unto the wilderness unto the rock Rimmon, and abode in the rock Rimmon four months.

48 And the men of Israel turned again upon the children of Benjamin, and smote them with the edge of the sword, as well the men of every city, as the beast, and all that came to hand: also they set on fire all the cities that they came to.

CHAP. XXI.

NOW the men of Israel had smitten of the people, and killed all at other times, in the high-ways, of which one goeth up to the house of God, and the other to Gibeah in the field, about thirty men of Israel.

32 And the children of Benjamin said, They are smitten down before us, as in the first battle.

40 But when the flame began to arise up out of the city, with a pillar of smoke, the Benjamites looked behind them, and beheld, the flame of the city ascended up to heaven.

41 And when the men of Israel turned again, the men of Benjamin were amazened: for they saw that evil was come upon them.

42 Therefore they turned their backs before the men of Israel unto the way of the wilderness: and the battle overtook them, and they came out of the cities, they destroyed in the midst of them.

43 Thus they inclosed the Benjamites round about, and chased them, and trode them down with ease, over against Gibeah toward the running.

44 And there fell of Benjamin eighteen thousand men; all these were men of valour.

45 And they turned and fled toward the wilderness unto the rock of Rimmon: and they gleaned of them in the high-ways five thousand men, and pursued hard after them unto Gidom, and slew two thousand men of them.

46 So that all which fell that day of Benjamin were twenty and five thousand men: and they gathered themselves together in the edge of the sword.

32 47 But six hundred men turned back, and fled unto the wilderness unto the rock Rimmon, and abode in the rock Rimmon four months.

48 And the men of Israel turned again upon the children of Benjamin, and smote them with the edge of the sword, as well the men of every city, as the beast, and all that came to hand: also they set on fire all the cities that they came to.
And see, and behold, if the field dripped, and the reapers gathered after the harvest; rise up, I pray thee, and gather it after the reapers. And he said unto her, Let me find favor in thine eyes, my daughter. And she said, Do I have yet any more bread? or what is hidden of all good that I have with me, I will keep for him. And she said, These twenty years have I been with this household of your father-in-law; and he hath treated me as a daughter unto his maidens. And they rose up in the morning, and gathered the gleanings of the field until no man perceived them. And Ruth the Moabitess said, Behold, I have a kindness to perform. Therefore, she put off her mourning garment, and got on her pleasant garment, and came empty. And she went into the field as one of the maids. And she said, I pray thee, let thine hand be upon me; forasmuch as the Lord hath blessed thee, may he also bless me, that I may gather of the corn that is after thee. And he said, Let it not be known to any man, my maid. And she gleaned in the field until evening. And when she gleaned, she put the grain in the lap of Boaz, who did not know it was she. And another name of Boaz was Jether; the name of his wife was Ruth: and Ruth the Moabitess bare a son, and they called his name Obed.
RUTH.
art athirft, go unto the veflels,
and drink of that which the
young men have drawn.
10 Then flic fell on her face,
and bowed hcrfclf to the ground,
and faid unto him, Why have I
found grace in thine eyes, that
thou (houldeft take knowledge of

me,

feeing

I

am

a ftranger?

And

Boaz anfwered and
faid unto her, It hath fully been
fliewed mc all that thou haft done
unto thy mother-in-law fmce the
death of thine huft>and: and bow
thou haft left thy father and thy
mother, and the land of thy nativity, and art come unto a people
which thou kueweft not hereto11

fore.

12 The Lord recompenfe thy
work, and a full reward he given
thee of the Lord God of Ifrael,
»ndcr whofe wings thou art come

And

18 V

took

fhe

CHAP.

up,
»
ln
and her
mj.
r7

went into the city :
ther in-law faw what fhe
had
gleaned
and (he brought forth
and gave to her that fhe had referved, after (he was fufficed.
;

19

And

her mother-in-law
faid

unto her, Where haft thou glean,
cd to-day? and where wroughtcft
thou ? blcfled be he that did take
knowledge of thee. And (he
fhewed her mother-in-law with
whom fhe had wrought, and faid
The man's name, with whom I
wrought to-day, j Boaz.
%o And Naomi faid unto her
daughtcr-in-law, BleiTcd he he of
the Loan, who hath not left off
his kindnefs to the living and to
the dead. And Naomi faid unto
her, The man is near of kin unto
us, one of our next kinfmen.
f

ai

And Ruth

the Moabitcfi

unto mc alfo, Thou
13 Then foe faid, Let me find foalt keep fad by my young men,
favour in thy fight, my lord, for until they have ended all 017
that thou haft comforted me, and harveft.
%% And Naomi faid unto Ro
for that thou haft fpoken friendly
unto thine handmaid, though I her daughter-in-law, It is g
be not like unto one of thine my daughter, that thou go
with his maidens, that they
handmaidens.
14 And Boaz faid unto her, thee not in any other field.
23 So foe kept faft by
At meal-time come thou hither,
and cat of the bread, and dip thy maidens of Boaz to glean,
And foe the end of barley-harveft, a
morfel in the vinegar.
fat befide the reapers: and he wheat-harveft ; and dwelt
reached her parched corn, and Ihe her mother-in-law.
HI.
did eat, and was fufficed, and left.
1
15 And when foe was rifen up 'T^HEN Naomi her mothe
law faid unto her, '_
to glean, Boaz commanded his J_
young men, faying, Let her glean daughter, (hall I not feek n
even among the (heaves, and re- thee, that it may he well
thee ?
proach her not.
% And now is not Boaz of
16 And let fall alfo fonte of the
handfuls of purpofc for her, and kindred, with whofe maid
leave tbem that foe may glean thou waft? behold, he winnow
barley to night in the threfo
tbem 9 and rebuke her not.
27 So foe gleaned in the field floor,
until even, and beat out that (he
3 Waft thyfelf therefore, a
had gleaned : and it was about an anoint thee, and put thy raime
cphah of barley.
upon thee, and get thee
totruft.

faid,

He

faid

CHAP.

IV.
thee, then will I do the part of a
.
floor: but make not thyfelf
known onto the man, until he kinfman to thee, as the Lord liveth ; lie down until the morning.
JL II have done eating and drinkj"
14 1 And foe lay at his feet
* And it foall be when helieth until the morning : and (he rofe
foalt mark the up before one could know anodown, that thou

where he foalllic, and thou
uncover his feet,
{halt go in, and
and lay thee down ; and he will
what thou foalt do.
tell thee
5 And foe faid unto her, All
thatthoufayeft unto me I willdo.
5 f And foe went down unto
the floor, and did according to all
that her mother-in-law bade her.
7 And when Boaz had eaten
and drunk, and his heart was
merry, he went to lie down at the
end of the heap of corn : and foe
came foftly, and uncovered his
feet, and laid her down.
place

And

ther.

known

he

he

Let

faid,

it

not

woman came

that a

into the floor,
1 5 Alfo he faid, Bring the vail
that thou baji upon thec, and hold

And

it.

when

foe held

it,

he

maafiired fix meajurcs of barley,

and

laid

it

on her

:

and

went

foe

into the city.

16

And when

foe

came

to her

mother-in-law* foe faid, Who art
thou, my daughter ? and foe told
her all that the man had done to
her.

17

And

Thcfe fix meag J And it came to pafs zt fures of barley gave he me; for
mid-night, that the man was a- he faid to me, Go not empty unfraid, and turned himfelf, and to thy mother-in-law.
behold, a woman lay at his feet.
18 Then faid foe, Sit ftill my
9 And he faid, Whoar/ thou? daughter, until thou know how
foe faid,

f

anfwered, I am Ruth the matter will fall : for the man
thine handmaid, fpread therefore will not be in reft, until he have
thy Ikirt over thine handmaid, for finifted the thing this day.
thou art a near kinfman.
IV.
10 And hcfaid,Ble<Tcdi* thou
went Boaz up to the

and

fhe

CHAP,

HPHen

Load,

of the

my

daughter: for
thou haft (hewed more kindnefs
in the latter end than at the beginning, inafmuch asthou followedft not young men, whether poor
orrich

-

JL

gate,

there

and

him down

fat

and behold, the kinfman
of whom Boaz fpake came hy ;
unto whom he faid, Ho, fuch a
;

one, turn afidc,
And he turned

fit

down

afide

here,

and

fat

And now, my daughter fear down.
will do to thee all that thou
2 And he took ten men of the
required: for all the city of my elders of the city, and
faid, Sit
11
not,

1

know

people doth

that thou art ye

down

here.

And

they

fat

a virtuous

la

m

woman.
And now it is

thy

tncre

is

down.
true, that I
3 And he faid unto the kinfnear kinfman ; howbeit man, Naomi, that is come again
a

kinfman nearer than

T

f
this ni * ht and
?
k2Lbc r
,n thc morning, that if
>

Si
of a
.
«i

S

™

I.

U
he

UDto th <« thc part
J!"/
kinfman, well ; let him do

^r

$

^ rt:butifhewil1

do the part of a kmfinan to

out of the country of Moah, fel,cth »P««lof land which was
our brother Elimelcch's.
4 And I thought to advertift
thee, faying, Buy it before the
inhabitants, and before the
dew of my people. If thou wilt

*


I. SAMUEL.

redeem it, redeem it; but if thou wilt not redeem it, then tell me, that I may know: for there is none to redeem it besides thee, and I am after thee. And he said, I will redeem it.

5 Then said Boaz, What day thou buyest the field of the hand of Naomi, thou must buy it also of Ruth the Moabitess, the wife of the dead, to raise up the name of the dead upon his inheritance. 6 And the kinsman said, I cannot redeem it for myself, lest I mar mine own inheritance: redeem thou my right to thyself, for I cannot redeem it.

7 Now this was the manner in former time in Israel, concerning redeeming, and concerning changing, for to confirm all things: a man plucked off his shoe, and gave it to his neighbour: and this was a testimony in Israel.

8 Therefore the kinsman said unto Boaz, Buy it unto thee: so he drew off his shoe.

9 And Boaz said unto the elders, and unto all the people, Ye are witnesses this day, that I have bought all that was Elimelech's, and all that was Chilion's, and Mahlon's, of the hand of Naomi. 10 Moreover, Ruth the Moabitess, the wife of Mahlon, have I purchased to be my wife, to raise up the name of the dead upon his inheritance, that the name of the dead be not cut off from among his brethren, and from the gate of his place; ye are witnesses this day. 11 And all the people that were in the gate, and the elders, said, We are witnesses. The Loard and make the woman that is come Jefta begat David.

The First Book of SAMUEL, otherwise called The First Book of the KINGS.

CHAP. I.

of Tohu, the son of Zuph, an Ephrathite: I will give him unto the Lord all the days of his life, and there shall none rise up upon his head. 2 And he had two wives, the name of the one was Hannah, and the name of the other Peninnah, but Hannah had no children. 3 And this man went up out of his city yearly to worship, and his voice was not heard: therefore Eli thought she had been drunken.

4 But unto Hannah he gave a worthy portion: for he loved Hannah, but the Loard had shut up her womb. 5 And her adversary also provoked her, for to make her fret, because the Loard had shut up her womb.

6 And as he did so year by year, when she went up to the house of the Lord, so the provoked her; therefore she wept, and did not eat. 7 Then Eli answered and said, Go in peace: and the God of Israel grant thee thy petition that thou hast asked of him. 8 And the said, Let thine handmaid find grace in thy sight. So the woman went her way and did eat, and her countenance was no more sad. 9 And they rose up in the morning early, and worshipped before the Loard, and returned, and came to their house to Ramah: and Elkanah knew Hannah his wife, and the Loard remembered her. 10 And she was in bitterness of soul, and prayed unto the Loard, and wept sore, after Hannah had conceived, that she vowed a vow, and called his name Samuel, saying, Because I have asked him of the Loard. 11 And the man Elkanah, and her, and not forget thine all his house, went up to offer handmaid, but will give unto the Loard the yearly sacrifice handmaid a man-child, then she, and his vow.
I. S A M U E L.

22 But Hannah went not up; for she said unto her husband, I am broken, and they that hate me will not go up until the child be bled are girt with strength.

23 And Elkanah her husband and her that hath many children sired unto her, Do what seemeth is waxed feeble.

24 And when she had weaned him, she took him up with her, with three bullocks, and one of the daff, and lifeth up the beggar ephah of flour, and a bottle of oil of the dunghill, to set them a wine, and brought him unto the mon princes, and to make them house of the Lord in Shiloh; inherit the throne of glory; for the child was young.

25 And they flew a bullock, Lord's, and he hath set the and brought the child to Eli, world upon them.

26 And she said, O my Lord, He will keep the feet of his as thy soul liveth, my lord, I am faints, and the wicked shall be the woman that fadeth by the girt in darkness; for by strength here, shall no man prevail.

27 For this child I prayed: I of the advenaries of the and the Lord hath given me my Lord shall be broken to pieces petition which I asked of him: out of heaven shall he thunder.

28 Therefore also have I lent upon them; the Lord shall judge him to the Lord as long as he the ends of the earth, and he shall liveth; he shall be lent to the give strength unto his king, and Lord. And he worshipped the exalt the horn of his anointed Lord there.

29 Wherefore the sin of the young men was great before the Lord: for men abhorred the offering of the Lord.

30 But Samuel ministred before the Lord, being a child, girded with a linen ephod.

31 Moreover, his mother made him a little coat, and brought it to him from year to year, when she came up with her husband, to offer the yearly sacrifice.

32 And Eli blessed Elkanah and his wife, and said, The Lord give thee seed of this woman, for the loan which is lent to the Lord. And they went unto their own home.

33 And the Lord visited Hannah, so that she conceived and bare three sons, and two daughters: and the child Samuel grew before the Lord.

34 Nevertheless Eli was very old, and heard all that his sons did unto all Israel; and how they lay with the women that assembled at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

35 And he said unto them, Why do ye such things? for I hear of your evil dealings by all this people:

36 Nay, my sons: for it is no good report that I hear: ye make the Lord's people to transgress.

CHAP. II.

25 If one man sin against another, the judge shall judge him: but if a man sin against the Lord, who shall intreat for him? notwithstanding they hearkened not unto the voice of their father, because the Lord would slay them.

26 And the child Samuel grew on, and was in favour both with the Lord, and also with men.

27 And there came a man of God unto Eli, and said unto him, Thus saith the Lord, Did I plainly appear unto the house of thy father, when they were in Egypt in Pharaoh's house?

28 And did I choose him out of all the tribes of Israel to be my priest, to offer upon mine altar, to burn incense, to wear an ephod before me? and did I give unto the house of thy father all the offerings made by fire of the children of Israel?

29 Wherefore kick ye at my sacrifice, and at mine offering, which I have commanded in my tabernacle, and honourest thy sons above me, to make yourselves fat with the chiefest of all the offerings of Israel my people?

30 Wherefore the Lord God of Israel faith, I said indeed, that thy house, and the house of thy fathers, should walk before me for ever: but now the Lord doth it far from me; for them that honour me, I will honour, and they that despise me shall be lightly esteemed.

31 Behold, the days come that I will cut off thine arm, and the arm of thy father's house, that there shall not be an old man in thine house.

32 And thou shalt see an enemy in my habitation, in all the wealth which God shall give Israel; and there shall not be an old man in thine house for ever.

33 And the man of thine, whom I shall
I. SAMUEL.

1 And the child Samuel ministered unto the Lord before Eli: and the word of the Lord was precious in those days; there was no open vision.

2 And it came to pass at that time when Eli was laid down in his place, and his eyes began to wax dim, that he could not see:

3 And ere the lamp of God went out in the temple of the Lord, where the ark of God was, and Samuel was laid down to sleep;

4 That the Lord called Samuel, and he answered, Here am I.

5 And he ran unto Eli, and said, Here am I, for thou calledst me. And he said, I called not, lie down again. And he went, and lay down.

6 And the Lord called yet again, Samuel. And Samuel arose and went to Eli, and said, Here am I, for thou calledst me.

7 Now Samuel did not yet know the Lord, neither was the word of the Lord revealed unto him.

8 And the Lord called Samuel again the third time. And he arose and went to Eli, and said, Here am I, for thou didst call me. And Eli perceived that the Lord had called the child.

9 Therefore Eli said unto Samuel, Go, lie down; and it shall be, if he call thee, that thou shalt say, Speak, Lord, for thy servant heareth. So Samuel went and lay down in his place.

10 And the Lord came, and flood called as at other times, Samuel, Samuel. Then Samuel answered, Speak, for thy servant heareth.

11 ¶ And the Lord said to Samuel, Behold, I will do a thing in Israel, at which both the ears of every one that heareth it shall tingle.

12 In that day I will perform against Eli all things which I have spoken concerning his house: when I begin, I will also make an end.

13 For I have told him, that I will judge his house for ever, for the iniquity which he knoweth: because his sons made themselves vile, and he restrained them not.

14 And therefore I have sworn unto the house of Eli, that the iniquity of Eli's house shall not be purged with sacrifice nor offering for ever.

C H A P. III.

A N D the child Samuel ministered unto the Lord before Eli: and the word of the Lord was precious in those days; there was no open vision.

1 And it came to pass at that time when Eli was laid down in his place, and his eyes began to wax dim, that he could not see:

2 And ere the lamp of God went out in the temple of the Lord, where the ark of God was, and Samuel was laid down to sleep;

3 That the Lord called Samuel, and he answered, Here am I.

4 And he ran unto Eli, and said, Here am I, for thou calledst me. And he said, I called not, lie down again. And he went, and lay down.

5 And the Lord called yet again, Samuel. And Samuel arose and went to Eli, and said, Here am I, for thou calledst me.

6 And he said, What is the thing that the Lord hath said unto thee? I pray thee hide it not from me; God do so to thee, and more

more also, if thou hide any thing

C H A P. IV.

of the covenant of the Lord, all Israel shone with a great shout, so that the earth rang again.

6 And when the Philistines

whit, and hid nothing from him. 6 And when the Philistines and he said, It is the Lord; let me hear the noise of the shout, they

9 And Samuel grew, and

and he do what seemeth him good. said, What seemeth the noise of

this great shout in the camp of

the Hebrews? and they understood

let none of his words fail to the

Lord.

20 And all Israel, from Dan

And the Lord appeared

in Shiloh: for the Lord 8 Wo unto us: for there hath not

the Lord spoke through Samuel, and the Lord was established to be a

prophet of the Lord.

Wo unto us: for there hath not

been such a thing heretofore.

A N D the word of Samuel came

again in Shiloh: for the Lord

9 Be strong, and quit yourselves

out against the Philistines to bat-ocused the Egyptians with

tle, and pitched his- Ebenezer: ye be not servants unto the He-

brews, as they have been to you:

Aphek.

2 And the Philistines put

10 ¶ And the Philistines fought

themselves in array against Israel: and Israel was smitten, and they

and when they joined battle, 16 fled every man unto his tent, and

Israel was smitten before the Philis:

there was a very great slaughter;

and they flew of the army for there fell of Israel thirty

in the field for four thousand thousand

B C H A P. IV.

men.

11 And the ark of God was

3 ¶ And when the people were

taken; and the two sons of Eli, come into the camp, the elders of Hopnii and Phinehas, were slain. Israel said, Wherefore hath the 12 ¶ And there ran a man of

the Lord smitten us to-day before Benjamin out of the army, and

the Philistines? Let us fetch the came to Shiloh the same day with

ark of the covenant of the Lord, his clothes rent, and with earth

out of Shiloh unto us, that when upon his head.

it cometh among us, it may save 13 And when he came, lo, Eli

us out of the hand of our enemies. Sat upon a hearth by the way-side.

And when the ark of the covenant of the the man came into the city and

Lord of holts, which dwelleth told it, all the city cried out.

between the cherubims: and the 14 And when Eli heard the

two sons of Eli, Hopnii and Phi-

noise of the crying, he said, What

nehas, were there, with the ark

of the covenant of God, and the man came in hastily, and

and when the ark of the told Eli.
I. SAMUEL.

15 Now Eli was ninety and eight years old, and his eyes were dim, that he could not see.
16 And the man said unto Eli, I am he that came out of way the Philistines, and there hath been also a great daughter among the people, and thy two sons also, Hophni and Phinehas, are dead, and the ark of God is taken.
17 And it came to pass, when he made mention of the ark of God, that he fell from off the seat backward, by the side of the gate, and his neck brake, and he died: for he was an old man, and heavy: and he had judged Israel forty years.
18 ¶ And his daughter-in-law, Phinehas wife, was with child, near to be delivered; and when she heard the tidings that the ark of God was taken, and that her husband and her husband were dead, the bowed herself and travailed; for her pains came upon her.
19 And about the time of her death, the women that stood by her said unto her, Fear not, for thou shalt be born a son. But she answered not, neither did she regard it.
20 And she named the child Ichabod, saying, The glory is departed from Israel: (for the ark of God was taken, and because of her father-in-law, and her husband.)
21 And the ark of God was taken from Eli's house.

CHAP. V.

AND the Philistines took the ark of God, and brought it from Ebenezer unto Ahiahdod.

II. SAMUEL.

16 Therefore they sent the ark of God to Ekron: and it came to pass, as the ark of God came to Ekron, that the Philistines cried out, saying, They have brought about the ark of the God of Israel to us, to slay us and our people.
17 So they sent and gathered together all the lords of the Philistines, and said, Send away the ark of the God of Israel, and let it go again to its own place, that it may not slay us: and do ye not thereby a greater evil, than that which was before? so they were smitten with_STATE, and the city went up to heaven.

CHAP. VI.

AND the ark of the Lord was in the country of the Philistines seven months.
2 And the Philistines called for the priests and the diviners, saying, What shall we do to the ark of the Lord? shall we send it unto the Philistines for money, and shall we not return it to its place? and they said, Go and return it to its place: for why slay we ourselves? it was a snare of our gods.
3 And they said, If ye send the ark of the Lord again to his place, send also with it your prophets and your diviners, and make your people happy again, and speak to your servants which ye have made war against, and return your people. and they took the ark of the Lord, and sent with it all the priests, and all the prophets of the Philistines, and said, Return ye to your gods, and to your places: for why slay we ourselves? it was a snare of our gods.
4 Then said they, What shall we do to the ark of the Lord? and they answered, Let the ark of the Lord return to his own place.
5 Therefore they sent and gathered together all the lords of the Philistines: and they said, Send away the ark of the Lord, and let it go to its own place: so they sent and brought up the ark of the Lord. And it was, that as soon as the ark of the Lord came into the city of the Philistines, the plague of emerods was among them; and they fled into their borders.
6 Wherefore ye shall make images of your gods, and images of your mice that mar the land, and ye shall give glory unto the God of Israel: peradventure he will lighten his hand from off you, and from off your gods, and from off your land.
I. S A M U E L.

14 And the cart came into the field of Ephron the Hittite, that he will save us out of the hand of the Philistines.
15 And the cart came into the field of Ephron the Hittite, that he will save us out of the hand of the Philistines.
16 And the cart came into the field of Ephron the Hittite, that he will save us out of the hand of the Philistines.
17 And the cart came into the field of Ephron the Hittite, that he will save us out of the hand of the Philistines.
18 And the cart came into the field of Ephron the Hittite, that he will save us out of the hand of the Philistines.
19 And the cart came into the field of Ephron the Hittite, that he will save us out of the hand of the Philistines.
20 And the cart came into the field of Ephron the Hittite, that he will save us out of the hand of the Philistines.
21 And the cart came into the field of Ephron the Hittite, that he will save us out of the hand of the Philistines.
22 And the cart came into the field of Ephron the Hittite, that he will save us out of the hand of the Philistines.

CHAP. VII.

And the men of Kirjath-jearim came and fetched up the ark of the Lord, and brought it into the house of Abinadab in the hill, and set the ark upon a stone, and fled before the ark.
2 And it came to pass, when the ark abode in Kirjath-jearim three months, that the Lord was vouchsafed to them of the Lord.
3 And when the five lords of the Philistines saw it, they returned to Ekron the same day.
4 And these are the years that the Philistines were in the land of Israel, thirty years.
5 And Samuel said to all the elders of Israel, Behold, I propound a thing unto you.
6 And the elders of Israel said to Samuel, Make us a king over us, that we also may be like the other nations.
7 And Samuel said to the elders, What is it then that ye say to me that I should do to you?
8 And the elders of Israel said to Samuel, Make a king over us to lead us in war.
9 And Samuel said to the elders, What is it then that ye say to me that I should do to you?
10 And the elders of Israel said to Samuel, Make us a king to lead us in war.
11 And Samuel said to the elders, What is it then that ye say to me that I should do to you?
12 And the elders of Israel said to Samuel, Make us a king to lead us in war.
13 And Samuel said to the elders, What is it then that ye say to me that I should do to you?
14 And the elders of Israel said to Samuel, Make us a king to lead us in war.
15 And Samuel said to the elders, What is it then that ye say to me that I should do to you?

CHAP. VIII.

And the Philistines gathered themselves together, and came to Samuel unto Ramah.
2 And said unto him, Behold, thou art old, and thy sons walk not in thy ways: now make us a king to judge us like all the nations.
3 But the thing displeased Samuel, when he heard it; he took a stone, and set it between Mizpeh and Shen.
4 Then Samuel said to all the people, The Lord will not shew himself any more in the glory that he showed in days old.
5 And Samuel said to all the people, The Lord will shew himself in the glory that he showed in days old.
6 And Samuel said to all the people, The Lord will shew himself in the glory that he showed in days old.
7 And Samuel said to all the people, The Lord will shew himself in the glory that he showed in days old.
8 And Samuel said to all the people, The Lord will shew himself in the glory that he showed in days old.
9 And Samuel said to all the people, The Lord will shew himself in the glory that he showed in days old.
10 And Samuel said to all the people, The Lord will shew himself in the glory that he showed in days old.
11 And Samuel said to all the people, The Lord will shew himself in the glory that he showed in days old.
12 And Samuel said to all the people, The Lord will shew himself in the glory that he showed in days old.
13 And Samuel said to all the people, The Lord will shew himself in the glory that he showed in days old.
14 And Samuel said to all the people, The Lord will shew himself in the glory that he showed in days old.
15 And Samuel said to all the people, The Lord will shew himself in the glory that he showed in days old.
16 And Samuel said to all the people, The Lord will shew himself in the glory that he showed in days old.
17 And Samuel said to all the people, The Lord will shew himself in the glory that he showed in days old.
18 And Samuel said to all the people, The Lord will shew himself in the glory that he showed in days old.
19 And Samuel said to all the people, The Lord will shew himself in the glory that he showed in days old.
20 And Samuel said to all the people, The Lord will shew himself in the glory that he showed in days old.
21 And Samuel said to all the people, The Lord will shew himself in the glory that he showed in days old.
22 And Samuel said to all the people, The Lord will shew himself in the glory that he showed in days old.
23 And Samuel said to all the people, The Lord will shew himself in the glory that he showed in days old.
24 And Samuel said to all the people, The Lord will shew himself in the glory that he showed in days old.
25 And Samuel said to all the people, The Lord will shew himself in the glory that he showed in days old.
26 And Samuel said to all the people, The Lord will shew himself in the glory that he showed in days old.
27 And Samuel said to all the people, The Lord will shew himself in the glory that he showed in days old.
28 And Samuel said to all the people, The Lord will shew himself in the glory that he showed in days old.
29 And Samuel said to all the people, The Lord will shew himself in the glory that he showed in days old.
30 And Samuel said to all the people, The Lord will shew himself in the glory that he showed in days old.
31 And Samuel said to all the people, The Lord will shew himself in the glory that he showed in days old.
32 And Samuel said to all the people, The Lord will shew himself in the glory that he showed in days old.
33 And Samuel said to all the people, The Lord will shew himself in the glory that he showed in days old.
34 And Samuel said to all the people, The Lord will shew himself in the glory that he showed in days old.
35 And Samuel said to all the people, The Lord will shew himself in the glory that he showed in days old.
36 And Samuel said to all the people, The Lord will shew himself in the glory that he showed in days old.
37 And Samuel said to all the people, The Lord will shew himself in the glory that he showed in days old.
38 And Samuel said to all the people, The Lord will shew himself in the glory that he showed in days old.
39 And Samuel said to all the people, The Lord will shew himself in the glory that he showed in days old.
40 And Samuel said to all the people, The Lord will shew himself in the glory that he showed in days old.
41 And Samuel said to all the people, The Lord will shew himself in the glory that he showed in days old.
42 And Samuel said to all the people, The Lord will shew himself in the glory that he showed in days old.
43 And Samuel said to all the people, The Lord will shew himself in the glory that he showed in days old.
44 And Samuel said to all the people, The Lord will shew himself in the glory that he showed in days old.
45 And Samuel said to all the people, The Lord will shew himself in the glory that he showed in days old.
46 And Samuel said to all the people, The Lord will shew himself in the glory that he showed in days old.
47 And Samuel said to all the people, The Lord will shew himself in the glory that he showed in days old.
48 And Samuel said to all the people, The Lord will shew himself in the glory that he showed in days old.
49 And Samuel said to all the people, The Lord will shew himself in the glory that he showed in days old.
50 And Samuel said to all the people, The Lord will shew himself in the glory that he showed in days old.
51 And Samuel said to all the people, The Lord will shew himself in the glory that he showed in days old.
52 And Samuel said to all the people, The Lord will shew himself in the glory that he showed in days old.
53 And Samuel said to all the people, The Lord will shew himself in the glory that he showed in days old.
54 And Samuel said to all the people, The Lord will shew himself in the glory that he showed in days old.
55 And Samuel said to all the people, The Lord will shew himself in the glory that he showed in days old.
56 And Samuel said to all the people, The Lord will shew himself in the glory that he showed in days old.
57 And Samuel said to all the people, The Lord will shew himself in the glory that he showed in days old.
58 And Samuel said to all the people, The Lord will shew himself in the glory that he showed in days old.
59 And Samuel said to all the people, The Lord will shew himself in the glory that he showed in days old.
60 And Samuel said to all the people, The Lord will shew himself in the glory that he showed in days old.
I. S A M U E L.

sains over fifties; and will set them a mighty man of power.
2 And he had a son whose name was Saul, a choice young man, and a goodly; and there was not among the children of Israel a goodlier person than he from his shoulders and upward he was higher than any of the people.
3 And the asses of Kish, Saul's father, were lost; and Kish said to Saul his son, Take now one of the servants with thee, and arise, go seek the asses.
4 And he passed through mount Ephraim, and passed through the land of Shalisha, but they found them not: then they passed through the land of Shalim, and there they were not: and he passed through the land of the Benjamites, but they found them not.
5 And when they were come to the land of Zuph, Saul said to his servant that was with him, Come, and let us return; lest my father leave caring for the asses, and take thought for us.
6 And he said unto him, Behold now, there is in the city a man of God, and he is in an honourable man; all that he faileth cometh surely to pass; now let us go thither: peradventure he can shew us our way that we should go.
7 Then said Saul to his servant, But behold, if we go, what shall we bring the bread for the bread is spent in our vessels, and there is not a present to bring to the man of God: what have we?
8 And the servant answered Saul again, and said, Behold, I have here at hand the fourth part of a shekel of silver: that will I give to the man of God, to tell us our way.
9 (Beforetime in Israel, when a man went to enquire of God, thus he spake, Come, and let us go to the seer: for he that is now called a Prophet, was beforetime called a Seer.
10 Then said Saul to his servant, Well said; come, let us go before they went unto the city where the man of God was.
11 And as they went up the hill to the city, they found young maidens going out to draw water, and said unto them, Is the seer here?
12 And they answered them, He is: behold he is before you: make haste now, for he came to day to the city; for there is on all thy father's house a sacrifice of the people to day.
13 Alibon as ye be come into the city, ye shall straightway find him, before he go up to the high place to eat: for the people will not eat until he come, because he hath celebrated the sacrifice; and afterwards they eat that he is bidden. Now therefore get ye up; for this time ye shall find him in the chiefest place among them that were bidden, which were about thirty persons.
14 And they went up into the city: and when they were come into the city, behold, Samuel came, saying, And Samuel took Saul and his servant, and brought them into the parlour, and made them sit in the chiefest place among them that were bidden, which were about thirty persons.
16 To-morrow about this time, I will let thee go down, and I will 25 And when they were come down from the high place into the city, Samuel commended Saul the son of Kish, the son of Abiel, the son of Zeror, the son of Bechorath, the man whom I spake to thee of: this same shall reign over it came to pass about the spring of the day, that Samuel called Saul to the top of the house, and spake to him, saying, Up, that I may send thee away.

C H A P. IX.

called a Prophet, was beforetime called a Seer.
10 Then said Saul to his servant, Well said; come, let us go before they went unto the city where the man of God was.
11 And as they went up the hill to the city, they found young maidens going out to draw water, and said unto them, Is the seer here?
12 And they answered them, He is: behold he is before you: make haste now, for he came to day to the city; for there is on all thy father's house a sacrifice of the people to day.
13 Alibon as ye be come into the city, ye shall straightway find him, before he go up to the high place to eat: for the people will not eat until he come, because he hath celebrated the sacrifice; and afterwards they eat that he is bidden. Now therefore get ye up; for this time ye shall find him in the chiefest place among them that were bidden, which were about thirty persons.
14 And they went up into the city: and when they were come into the city, behold, Samuel came, saying, And Samuel took Saul and his servant, and brought them into the parlour, and made them sit in the chiefest place among them that were bidden, which were about thirty persons.
16 To-morrow about this time, I will let thee go down, and I will 25 And when they were come down from the high place into the city, Samuel commended Saul the son of Kish, the son of Abiel, the son of Zeror, the son of Bechorath, the man whom I spake to thee of: this same shall reign over it came to pass about the spring of the day, that Samuel called Saul to the top of the house, and spake to him, saying, Up, that I may send thee away.

NOW there was a man of Benjamin, whose name was Kish; and Saul was his youngest son: he was choice young man, and a goodly: and there was not among the children of Israel a goodlier person than he from his shoulders and upward he was higher than any of the people.

And the asses of Kish, Saul's father, were lost; and Kish said to Saul his son, Take now one of the servants with thee, and arise, go seek the asses.

And he passed through mount Ephraim, and passed through the land of Shalisha, but they found them not: then they passed through the land of Shalim, and there they were not: and he passed through the land of the Benjamites, but they found them not.

And when they were come to the land of Zuph, Saul said to his servant that was with him, Come, and let us return; lest my father leave caring for the asses, and take thought for us.

And he said unto him, Behold now, there is in the city a man of God, and he is in an honourable man; all that he faileth cometh surely to pass; now let us go thither: peradventure he can shew us our way that we should go.

Then said Saul to his servant, But behold, if we go, what shall we bring the bread for the bread is spent in our vessels, and there is not a present to bring to the man of God: what have we?

And the servant answered Saul again, and said, Behold, I have here at hand the fourth part of a shekel of silver: that will I give to the man of God, to tell us our way.

(Beforetime in Israel, when a man went to enquire of God, thus he spake, Come, and let us go to the seer: for he that is now called a Prophet, was beforetime called a Seer.)
I. S A M U E L.

away. And Saul arose, and they shall prophesy with them, and went out both of them, he and shall be turned into another man; Samuel, abroad.

27 And let it be when these signs are come unto thee, that thou may down to the end of the city, Samuel said to Saul, Bid the servant God with thee.

8 And thou shalt go down before me to Gilgal, and behold, I will come down unto thee, to offer burnt-offerings, and to sacrifice sacrifices of peace-offerings: seven days shalt thou tarry, till I come and pour it upon him, to thee, and shew thee what thou and kissed him, and said, It is not shalt do.

9 And it was so, that when he had turned his back to go from Samuel, God gave him another heart: and all those signs came to me to-day, then thou shalt pass that day.

10 When they came to Bethel, and the people pasture the sheep, and the goats, and the cattle, and the asses, and the oxen. And they entered into the place of sacrifice, and sat down to eat. And men of the place said unto them, What is this that is come to you?

11 And they said, This is none other than the place where they come to sacrifice unto the Lord. Therefore it became

12 And they will salute thee, a proverb, It Saul also among the and give thee two loaves of bread, prophets? which thou shalt receive of their hands.

13 And when he had made a end of prophesying, he came to the high place, where is the gar- rison of the Philistines: and unto him, and to his servant, shall come to pass when thou art Whither went ye? and he fell, come thither to the city, To seek the asses; and when we thou shalt meet a company of strangers that they were not where, we prophets coming down from the came to Samuel.

14 And Saul's uncle said, Tell tabret, and a pipe, and a harp be-me, I pray thee, what Samuel fore them, and they shall prophesy, said unto you.

15 And Saul said unto his un-

6 And the Spirit of the Lord will come upon thee, and thou shalt prophesy, and I pray thee, what Samuel fore them, and they shall prophesy, said unto you.

8 When thou art departed among the prophets, then the ward from thence, and thou shalt people say one to another, What come to the plain of Tabor, and is this that is come unto the son of there shall meet thee three men, Kish? Is Saul also among the going up to God to Beth-el, one prophets?

9 And one of the same place carrying three loaves of bread, and answered and said, But who is another carrying a bottle of wine, their father? therefore it became

10 And they said, This is none other than the place where they come to sacrifice unto the Lord. Therefore it became

11 And they said, This is none other than the place where they come to sacrifice unto the Lord. Therefore it became

12 And they will salute thee, a proverb, It Saul also among the and give thee two loaves of bread, prophets? which thou shalt receive of their hands.

13 And when he had made a end of prophesying, he came to the high place, where is the gar- rison of the Philistines: and unto him, and to his servant, shall come to pass when thou art Whither went ye? and he fell, come thither to the city, To seek the asses; and when we thou shalt meet a company of strangers that they were not where, we prophets coming down from the came to Samuel.

14 And Saul's uncle said, Tell tabret, and a pipe, and a harp be-me, I pray thee, what Samuel fore them, and they shall prophesy, said unto you.

15 And Saul said unto his un-

And the Spirit of the Lord will come upon thee, and thou shalt prophesy, and I pray thee, what Samuel fore them, and they shall prophesy, said unto you.

6 And the Spirit of the Lord will come upon thee, and thou shalt prophesy, and I pray thee, what Samuel fore them, and they shall prophesy, said unto you.

C H A P. X.

Then Samuel took a vial of oil, and poured it upon his head, to thee, and shew thee what thou and kissed him, and said, It is not shalt do.

9 And it was so, that when he had turned his back to go from Samuel, God gave him another heart: and all those signs came to me to-day, then thou shalt pass that day.

10 And when they came to Bethel, and the people pasture the sheep, and the goats, and the cattle, and the asses, and the oxen. And they entered into the place of sacrifice, and sat down to eat. And men of the place said unto them, What is this that is come to you?

11 And they said, This is none other than the place where they come to sacrifice unto the Lord. Therefore it became

12 And they will salute thee, a proverb, It Saul also among the and give thee two loaves of bread, prophets? which thou shalt receive of their hands.

13 And when he had made a end of prophesying, he came to the high place, where is the gar- rison of the Philistines: and unto him, and to his servant, shall come to pass when thou art Whither went ye? and he fell, come thither to the city, To seek the asses; and when we thou shalt meet a company of strangers that they were not where, we prophets coming down from the came to Samuel.

14 And Saul's uncle said, Tell tabret, and a pipe, and a harp be-me, I pray thee, what Samuel fore them, and they shall prophesy, said unto you.

15 And Saul said unto his un-

6 And the Spirit of the Lord will come upon thee, and thou shalt prophesy, and I pray thee, what Samuel fore them, and they shall prophesy, said unto you.

C H A P. XI.

ailes were found: but of the matter of the kingdom, whereof Samuel spake, he told him not.

17 And Samuel called the people together unto the Lord at Mizpah.

18 And said unto the children of Israel, Thus faith the Lord God of Israel, I brought up Israel out of Egypt, and delivered you out of the hand of the Egyptians, and out of the hand of all kingdoms, and of them that oppressed you.

19 And ye have this day rejected your God, who himself saved you out of all your adversities, and your tribulations: and ye have said unto him, Nay, but set a king over us. Now therefore present yourselves before the Lord by your tribes, and by your thousands.

20 And when Samuel had caufed all the tribes of Israel to come near, the tribe of Benjamin was taken.

21 When he had caused the tribe of Benjamin to come near to them, the family of Matri was taken, and Saul the son of Kish was taken: and when they fought him, he could not be found.

22 Therefore they enquired of the Lord further, if the man should yet come thither: and the Lord answered, Behold, he hath hid himself among the stuff.

23 And they ran and fetched him thence: and when he stood among the people, he was higher than any of the people, from his shoulders and upward.

24 And Samuel said to the people, See ye him whom the Lord hath choosen, that there is none like him among all the people? and all the people shouted, and said, God save the king.

25 Then Samuel told the people the manner of the kingdom, and wrote it in a book, and laid it up before the Lord: and Samuel sent all the people away, every man to his house.

26 And Saul also went home to Gibeah, and there went with him a band of men, whose hearts God had touched.

27 But the children of Belial said, How shall this man save us? and they despised him, and brought him no presents: but he held his peace.
I. S A M U E L.

AND they said unto the messengers that came, Thus shall ye say unto the men of Jabesh-gilead, To-morrow, by that time the sun be hot, ye shall have help. And the messengers came and shewed it to the men of Jabesh; and they were glad.

9 Therefore the men of Jabesh said, To-morrow we will come out unto you, and ye shall do with us all that seemeth good unto you.

10 And it was so on the morrow, that Saul put the people in three companies, and they came into the midst of the host in the morning-watch, and slew the Ammonites until the heat of the day: and it came to pass, that they which remained were scattered, so that two of them were not left together.

12 And the people said unto Samuel, Who is he that said, Shall Saul reign over us? Bring the men, that we may put them to death.

13 And Saul said, There shall not a man be put to death this day: for to day the Lord hath wrought salvation in Israel.

14 Then said Samuel to the people, Come, and let us go to Gilgal, and renew the kingdom there.

15 And all the people went to Gilgal, and made Saul king before the Lord in Gilgal: and there they sacrificed sacrifices of peace offerings before the Lord, and there Saul and all the men of Israel rejoiced greatly.

CHAP. XII.

9 And when they forgot the God their God, he told them, and there Saul and all the men of Israel rejoiced greatly.

18 So Samuel called unto the Lord, and the Lord sent thunder and rain that day: and all the people greatly feared the Lord, and they fought against them.

19 And they cried unto the Lord, and said, We have sinned, because we have forsaken the Lord our God, and served Baalim.

20 And the Lord said unto Samuel, Pray for the servants of the Lord thy God; for now they have turned their minds after Baalim, to serve them: and therefore I will deliver them into your hand, that ye may smite them.

21 And Samuel said, As the Lord liveth, which hath delivered Israel out of the hand of the Philistines, even so he will deliver you out of the hand of the Philistines, if ye be but steadfast in following him, and in not turning from him from any side.

22 And the Ephod went on from its place, wherein it was before, to the house of the LORD, and it remained there unto this day.

23 Moreover, as for me, God forbid that I should sin against the Lord, in ceasing to pray for you.

24 Only the Lord, and serve him in truth with all your heart; for consider how great things he hath done for you.

25 But if ye will not obey the voice of the Lord, but rebel against the commandment of the Lord, then shall both ye, and also the king that reigneth over you, continue following other gods.

26 And Saul chose him three thousand men of Israel; whereas two thousand were with Saul in Michmash and in mount Beth-el, and a thousand were with Jonathan in Gibeah of Benjamin: and the rest of the people he sent every man to his tent.

3 And
And Jonathan smote the were scattered from me, and that garrison of the Philistines that thou camest not within the days was in Geba, and the Philistines appointed, and that the Philistines heard of it: and Saul blew the gathered themselves together to trumpet throughout all the land, Michmash:
saying, Let the Hebrews hear. 2 Therefore said I, The Philistines, did reveal their fields, and took them to Gilgal, and I have not the Philistines, and that Israel made supplication unto the Lord; also was had in abomination with me forced myself therefore; and the Philistines: and the people offered a burnt-offering. were called together after Saul 3 And Samuel said to Saul, to Gilgal.

Thou hast done foolishly: thou 5 And the Philistines ga- 8 The Lord spake in the habit not kept the commandment thered themselves together, to of the Lord thy God, which he fight with Israel, thirty thousand commanded thee: for now would chariots, and six thousand horsemen, the Lord had established thy men, and people as the land kingdom upon Israel for ever, which is on the sea-shore in mul-

14 But now thy kingdom shall titude: and they came up, and not continue: the Lord hath pitched in Michmash, east-ward fought him a man after his own from Beth-aven, heart, and the Lord hath com-

5 When the men of Israel faw manded him to be captain over that they were in a strait, (for his people, because thou hast not the people were disheartened,) then kept that which the Lord com-

15 And Samuel arose, and got the people did hide themselves in caves, and in thickets, and in rocks, and in high places, and in pits.

7 And some of the Hebrews went over Jordan to the land of Gad and Gilead: as for Saul, he was yet in Gilgal, and all the people followed him trembling. 8 And he tarried seven days, according to the set time that Samuel had appointed: but Samuel came not to Gilgal; and the people were scattered from him. 9 And Saul said, Bring hither a burnt-offering to me, and peace-offerings. And he offered the burnt-offering.

10 And it came to pass, that another company turned to the affion as he had made an end of the way that leadeth to Ophrah, unto the land of Shaul's wilderness. went out to meet him, that he might salute him. 19 Now there was no smith found throughout all the land of Israel.

11 And Samuel said, What Israel: (for the Philistines said, hast thou done? and Saul said, Left the Hebrews make them. Because I saw that the people swords or spears.)
I. SAMUEL.

1 There was a woman in Shunem, who made her house nigh to the way; and she said unto her husband, I will go out to the gate to see if I shall meet there any of the men that come out of the way; for it is of the Lord to go out and come in. 

2 and she put a linen earring in her husband's ear while she was making a cake. 

3 And her husband Jeiel went out to the gate with the men of his city, as he had done while in the past. 

4 And the men of the city said unto Jeiel, Why is your wife loitering to make a cake? 

5 And he said unto them, Thus shall ye say unto my lord the ruler of Israel, Thus saith thy servant Jeiel, I will not go out with thee. 

6 And the men of the city of Shunem answered Jeiel, Thus shall ye say to thy lord the ruler of Israel, Thus saith thy servant Jeiel, I will not go out with thee, for the women of Israel say, If Saul had but died, his wife had not been taken away. 

7 And the men of Shunem said unto Jeiel, What is thy bond with Saul, that thou shouldest so speak thus? 

8 And he said unto them, Am I a prophet, as these women of Israel are? do I have any thing to do in Shunem? 

9 And Jeiel answered, and said, The women of Israel say, Doth Saul also die as the women of Israel say? 

10 And the men of Shunem answered Jeiel, Thus saith thy lord Jeiel, Thus saith thy servant Jeiel, Am I a prophet? or do I have any thing to do in Shunem? 

11 And Jeiel answered, and said, Thus saith thy servant Jeiel, Thus saith thy servant Jeiel, Am I a prophet? or do I have any thing to do in Shunem? 

12 And Jeiel answered, and said, Thus saith thy servant Jeiel, Thus saith thy servant Jeiel, Am I a prophet? or do I have any thing to do in Shunem? 

13 And Jeiel answered, and said, Thus saith thy servant Jeiel, Thus saith thy servant Jeiel, Am I a prophet? or do I have any thing to do in Shunem? 

14 And Jeiel answered, and said, Thus saith thy servant Jeiel, Thus saith thy servant Jeiel, Am I a prophet? or do I have any thing to do in Shunem? 

15 And Jeiel answered, and said, Thus saith thy servant Jeiel, Thus saith thy servant Jeiel, Am I a prophet? or do I have any thing to do in Shunem? 

16 And Jeiel answered, and said, Thus saith thy servant Jeiel, Thus saith thy servant Jeiel, Am I a prophet? or do I have any thing to do in Shunem? 

17 And Jeiel answered, and said, Thus saith thy servant Jeiel, Thus saith thy servant Jeiel, Am I a prophet? or do I have any thing to do in Shunem? 

18 And Jeiel answered, and said, Thus saith thy servant Jeiel, Thus saith thy servant Jeiel, Am I a prophet? or do I have any thing to do in Shunem? 

19 And Jeiel answered, and said, Thus saith thy servant Jeiel, Thus saith thy servant Jeiel, Am I a prophet? or do I have any thing to do in Shunem? 

20 And Jeiel answered, and said, Thus saith thy servant Jeiel, Thus saith thy servant Jeiel, Am I a prophet? or do I have any thing to do in Shunem? 

21 And Jeiel answered, and said, Thus saith thy servant Jeiel, Thus saith thy servant Jeiel, Am I a prophet? or do I have any thing to do in Shunem? 

22 And Jeiel answered, and said, Thus saith thy servant Jeiel, Thus saith thy servant Jeiel, Am I a prophet? or do I have any thing to do in Shunem? 

23 And Jeiel answered, and said, Thus saith thy servant Jeiel, Thus saith thy servant Jeiel, Am I a prophet? or do I have any thing to do in Shunem? 

24 And Jeiel answered, and said, Thus saith thy servant Jeiel, Thus saith thy servant Jeiel, Am I a prophet? or do I have any thing to do in Shunem? 

25 And Jeiel answered, and said, Thus saith thy servant Jeiel, Thus saith thy servant Jeiel, Am I a prophet? or do I have any thing to do in Shunem? 

26 And Jeiel answered, and said, Thus saith thy servant Jeiel, Thus saith thy servant Jeiel, Am I a prophet? or do I have any thing to do in Shunem? 

27 And Jeiel answered, and said, Thus saith thy servant Jeiel, Thus saith thy servant Jeiel, Am I a prophet? or do I have any thing to do in Shunem? 

28 And Jeiel answered, and said, Thus saith thy servant Jeiel, Thus saith thy servant Jeiel, Am I a prophet? or do I have any thing to do in Shunem? 

29 And Jeiel answered, and said, Thus saith thy servant Jeiel, Thus saith thy servant Jeiel, Am I a prophet? or do I have any thing to do in Shunem? 

30 And Jeiel answered, and said, Thus saith thy servant Jeiel, Thus saith thy servant Jeiel, Am I a prophet? or do I have any thing to do in Shunem? 

31 And Jeiel answered, and said, Thus saith thy servant Jeiel, Thus saith thy servant Jeiel, Am I a prophet? or do I have any thing to do in Shunem? 

32 And Jeiel answered, and said, Thus saith thy servant Jeiel, Thus saith thy servant Jeiel, Am I a prophet? or do I have any thing to do in Shunem? 

33 And Jeiel answered, and said, Thus saith thy servant Jeiel, Thus saith thy servant Jeiel, Am I a prophet? or do I have any thing to do in Shunem? 

34 And Jeiel answered, and said, Thus saith thy servant Jeiel, Thus saith thy servant Jeiel, Am I a prophet? or do I have any thing to do in Shunem? 

35 And Jeiel answered, and said, Thus saith thy servant Jeiel, Thus saith thy servant Jeiel, Am I a prophet? or do I have any thing to do in Shunem? 

36 And Jeiel answered, and said, Thus saith thy servant Jeiel, Thus saith thy servant Jeiel, Am I a prophet? or do I have any thing to do in Shunem? 

37 And Jeiel answered, and said, Thus saith thy servant Jeiel, Thus saith thy servant Jeiel, Am I a prophet? or do I have any thing to do in Shunem? 

38 And Jeiel answered, and said, Thus saith thy servant Jeiel, Thus saith thy servant Jeiel, Am I a prophet? or do I have any thing to do in Shunem? 

39 And Jeiel answered, and said, Thus saith thy servant Jeiel, Thus saith thy servant Jeiel, Am I a prophet? or do I have any thing to do in Shunem? 

40 And Jeiel answered, and said, Thus saith thy servant Jeiel, Thus saith thy servant Jeiel, Am I a prophet? or do I have any thing to do in Shunem? 

41 And Jeiel answered, and said, Thus saith thy servant Jeiel, Thus saith thy servant Jeiel, Am I a prophet? or do I have any thing to do in Shunem? 

42 And Jeiel answered, and said, Thus saith thy servant Jeiel, Thus saith thy servant Jeiel, Am I a prophet? or do I have any thing to do in Shunem? 

43 And Jeiel answered, and said, Thus saith thy servant Jeiel, Thus saith thy servant Jeiel, Am I a prophet? or do I have any thing to do in Shunem? 

44 And Jeiel answered, and said, Thus saith thy servant Jeiel, Thus saith thy servant Jeiel, Am I a prophet? or do I have any thing to do in Shunem? 

45 And Jeiel answered, and said, Thus saith thy servant Jeiel, Thus saith thy servant Jeiel, Am I a prophet? or do I have any thing to do in Shunem? 

46 And Jeiel answered, and said, Thus saith thy servant Jeiel, Thus saith thy servant Jeiel, Am I a prophet? or do I have any thing to do in Shunem? 

47 And Jeiel answered, and said, Thus saith thy servant Jeiel, Thus saith thy servant Jeiel, Am I a prophet? or do I have any thing to do in Shunem? 

48 And Jeiel answered, and said, Thus saith thy servant Jeiel, Thus saith thy servant Jeiel, Am I a prophet? or do I have any thing to do in Shunem? 

49 And Jeiel answered, and said, Thus saith thy servant Jeiel, Thus saith thy servant Jeiel, Am I a prophet? or do I have any thing to do in Shunem? 

50 And Jeiel answered, and said, Thus saith thy servant Jeiel, Thus saith thy servant Jeiel, Am I a prophet? or do I have any thing to do in Shunem?
was Ahinoam, the daughter of the Amalekites alive, and utterly destroyed all the people with the edge of the sword.
9 But Saul and the people spared Agag, and the best of the sheep, and of the oxen, and of the fatlings, and the lambs; and all that was good, and would not utterly destroy them; but every thing that was vile and refuse, that they destroyed utterly.
10 ¶ Then came the word of the Lord unto Samuel, saying,
11 It repenteth me that I have set up Saul to be king: for he is turned back from following me, and hath not performed my commandments. And it grieved Samuel; and he cried unto the Lord all night.
12 And when Samuel rose early to meet Saul in the morning, it was told Samuel, saying, Saul came to Carmel, and beheld, he set him up a place, and is gone about, and palled on, and gone down to Gilgal.
13 And Samuel came to Saul, and Saul said unto him, Blessed be thou of the Lord: I have performed the commandment of the Lord.
14 And Samuel said, What mea\newth then this bleating of the sheep in mine ears, and the lowing of the oxen which I hear.
15 And Saul said, They have brought them from the Amalekites: for the people spared the best of the sheep and of the oxen, to sacrifice unto the Lord thy God, and the rest we have utterly destroyed.
16 Then Samuel said unto Saul; Stay, and I will tell thee what the Lord hath said to me this night. And he said unto him, Say on.
17 And Samuel said, When thou wast little in thine own sight, was thy not made the head of the tribes of Israel, and the Lord anointed thee king over Israel?
18 And the Lord sent thee on a journey, and said, Go, and utterly destroy the Amalekites, and fight against them until they be consumed.
19 Wherefore then didst thou not obey the voice of the Lord, but didst flee upon the spoil, and didst evil in the sight of the Lord?
20 And Saul said unto Samuel, Yea, I have obeyed the voice of the Lord, and have gone the way which the Lord sent me, and have brought Agag the king of Amalek, and have utterly destroyed the Amalekites.
21 But the people took of the spoil, sheep and oxen, the chief of the things which should have been utterly destroyed, to sacrifice unto the Lord thy God in Gilgal.
22 And Samuel said, Hath the Lord as great delight in burnt-offerings and sacrifices, as in obeying the voice of the Lord? behold, to obey is better than sacrifice: and to hearken, than the fat of rams.
23 For rebellion is as the sin of witchcraft, and stubbornness is as iniquity and idolatry: because thou hast rejected the word of the Lord, he hath also rejected thee from being king.
24 ¶ And Saul said unto Samuel, I have sinned; for I have transgressed the commandment of the Lord, and thy words: because I feared the people, and obeyed their voice.
25 Now therefore, I pray thee, pardon my sin, and turn again with me, that I may worship the Lord.
26 And Samuel said unto Saul, I will not return with thee: for thou hast rejected the word of the Lord, and the Lord hath rejected thee from being king over Israel.
27 And as Samuel turned about to go away, he laid hold upon the skirt of his mantle, and it rent.
28 And Samuel said unto him, The Lord hath rent the kingdom of Israel from thee this day, and hath given it to a neighbour of thine, that is better than thou.
29 And also the strength of Israel will not lie, nor repent: for he is not a man that he should repent.
30 Then he said, I have sinned; return, honour me now, I pray thee, before the elders of my people, and before Israel, and turn again with me, that I may worship the Lord thy God.
31 So Samuel turned again after Saul, and Saul worshipped the Lord.
32 ¶ Then said Samuel, Bring ye hither to me Agag the king of the Amalekites; and Agag came unto him delicately. And Agag said, Surely the bitterness of death is past.
33 And Samuel said, As thy sword hath made women childless, so shall thy mother be childless among women. And Samuel hewed Agag in pieces before the Lord in Gilgal.
34 ¶ Then Samuel went to Ramah, and Saul went up to his house to Gibeah of Saul.
35 And Samuel came no more to see Saul until the day of his death: nevertheless, Samuel mourned for Saul: and the Lord repented that he had made Saul king over Israel.

And the Lord said unto Samuel, How long wilt thou mourn for Saul, seeing I have rejected him from reigning over Israel? fill thine horn with oil, and go, I will send thee to Jesse the
I. S A M U E L.

the Beth-lehamite: for I have yeougeft, and behold, he keeps provided me a king among his eft the sheep. And Samuel faid unto Jeffe, Send and fetch him: for we will not fit down till he go; if Saul hear it, he will kill him ther 

2 And Samuel faid, How can man be made? And Jeffe, send and fetch him; I go; if Saul hear it, he will kill him ther 

me. And the Lord said, Take an heifer with thee, and lay, I am come to sacrifice to the Lord. And Jeffe and his feet hom the town trembled at his coming, and laid, Comest thou peaceably? 

3 And he faid, Peaceably: I am come to sacrifice unto the Lord: sanctify yourselves, and come with me to the sacrifice. And he sanctified Jeffe and his fons, and called them to the fa crifice. 

4 And Samuel did that which the Lord spake, and came to Beth-lehem; and the elders of the town trembled at his coming, and said, Comest thou peaceably? 

5 And he said, Peaceably: I am come to sacrifice unto the Lord: sanctify yourselves, and come with me to the sacrifice. And he sanctified Jeffe and his fons, and called them to the fa crifice. 

6 And it came to pafs when they were come, that he looked on Eliah, and said, Surely, the Lord's anointed is before him. 

7 But the Lord faid unto Samuel, Look not on his countenance, or on the height of his stature: because I have refuced him: for the Lord feeth not as a man feeth, for man looketh on the outward appearance, but the Lord looketh on the heart. 

8 Then Jeffe called Abinadab, and made him pafs before Samuel: and he faid, Neither hath the Lord choen this. 

9 Then Jeffe made Shammah to pafs by; and he faid, Neither hath the Lord choen this. 

10 Again, Jeffe made seven of his fons to pafs before Samuel: and Samuel faid unto Jeffe, The Lord hath not choen thee. 

11 And Samuel faid unto Jeffe, Are here all thy children? and he faid, There remaineth yet the kid, and I sent them by David his fon unto Saul. 

12 And David came to Saul, and stood before him; and he loved him greatly, and he became his armour-bearer. 

13 And Saul fent to Jeffe, saying, Let David, I pray thee, stand before me: for he hath found favour in my sight. 

14 And it came to pafs, when the evil spirit from God was upon Saul, that David took an harp, and played with his hand: fo Saul was refrecfed, and was well, and the evil spirit departed from him. 

CHAP. XVII.

NOW the Philiftines gathered together their armies to battle, and were gathered together at Shochoch, which belongeth to Judah, and pitched between Shochoch and Azekah in Ephes-dammim. 

2 And Saul and the men of Israel were gathered together, and pitched between the valley of Ephraim and Beth-lem, at the tower that is before Shochoch. And they pitched between Ephraim and Beth-lem. 

3 And the Philiftines frood on a mountain on the one side, and Israel frood on a mountain on the other side: and there was a valley between them. 

4 And there went out a champion out of the camp of the Philiftines, named Goliath, of Gath, whose height was six cubits and a span. 

5 And he had an helmet of bracs upon his head, and he was armed with a coat of mail: and the weight of the coat was five thousand shekels of bracs. 

6 And he had greaves of bracs upon his legs, and a target of bracs between his shoulders. 

7 And the flaff of his spear was like a weaver's beam, and his spear's head weighed six hundred thekels of iron; and one bearing a shield went before him. 

8 And he stood and cried unto the armies of Israel, and said unto them, Why are ye come out to fet your battle in aray? am not I a Philiftine, and thou servant of Saul? choose ye a man for you, and let him come down to me. 

9 If he be able to fight with me, and to kill me, then will we be your servants: but if I prevail against him and kill him, then shall ye be our servants, and serve us. 

10 And the Philiftines said, I defy the armies of Israel this day; give me a man that we may fight together. 

11 When Saul and all Israel heard those words of the Philiftines, they were dismayed, and greatly afraid. 

12 Now David was the fon of that Ephrathite of Beth-leham-judah, whose name was Jeffe, and he had eight fons: and the man went among men for an old man in the days of Saul. 

13 And the three eldeft sons of Jeffe went, and followed Saul to the battle: and the names of his three sons that went to the battle, were Eliab the firft-born; and next unto him, Abinadab; and the third, Shammah. 

14 And David was the youngeft: and the three eldeft followed Saul. 

15 But David went, and returned from Saul, to feed his father's sheep at Beth-lem. 

16 And the Philiftines drew near, morning and evening, and presented himself forty days. 

17 And Jeffe said unto David his fon, Take now for thy brethren a kid, and send it to them: then an ephah of this parched corn, and these ten loaves, and run to the camp to thy brethren. 

18 And
L. S A M U E L.

18 And carry these ten sheaves unto the captain of their thousand, and look how thy brethren fare, and take their pledge.

19 Now Saul, and they, and all the men of Israel were in the valley of Elah, fighting with the Philistines.

20 And David rose up early in the morning, and left the sheep with a keeper, and took, and went, as Jeph had commanded him; and he came to the trench, as the host was going forth to the fight, and shouted for the battle.

21 For Israel and the Philistines had put the battle in array, army against army.

22 And David left his carriage in the hand of the keeper of the carriage, and ran into the army, and came and saluted his brethren.

23 And as he talked with them behold, there came up the champion (the Philistine of Gath, Goliath by name) out of the armies of the Philistines, and spake according to the same words: and David heard them.

24 And all the men of Israel, when they saw the man, fled from him, and were sore afraid.

25 And the men of Israel said, Have ye seen this man that is come up? surely to defy Israel is he come up: and it shall be, that the man who killeth him, the king will enrich him with great riches, and will give him his daughter, and make his father's house free in Israel.

26 And David spake to the men that stood by him, saying, Shall I fight with this Philistine? and whoso killeth him, shall ensue him a great reward.

27 And the people answered him after this manner, saying, So shall he be done to the man that killeth him.

28 ¶ And Eliah his eldest brother heard when he spake unto the men; and Eliah's anger was kindled against David, and he said, Why didst thou shew thine heart to the men? and with whom hast thou left those few heep in the wilderness? I know thy pride, and the haughtiness of thine heart; for thou art come down that thou mightest see the battle.

29 And David said, What have I now done? Is there not a cause?

30 ¶ And he turned from him towards another, and spake after the same manner: and the people answered him again after the former manner.

31 And when the words were heard which David spake, they rehearsed them before Saul: and he sent for him.

32 ¶ And David said to Saul, Let no man's heart fail because of him; thy servant will go and fight with this Philistine.

33 ¶ And Saul said to David, Thou art not able to go against this Philistine, to fight with him; for thou art but a youth, and he a man of war from his youth.

34 And David said unto Saul, Thy servant kept his father's sheep; and there came a lion, and a bear, and took a lamb out of the flock.

35 And I went out after him, and smote him, and delivered it out of his mouth: and when he arose against me, I caught him by his beard, and smote him, and killed him.

36 And David spake to the men that stood by him, saying, Shall I fight with this Philistine? and whoso killeth him, shall ensue him a great reward.

37 And the people answered him after this manner, saying, So shall he be done to the man that killeth him.

38 ¶ And Saul said to David, Go, and the Lord be with thee. And Saul dismissed David; and Saul armed David with his armour, and he put an helmet of brass upon his head, and also he armed him with a coat of mail.

39 And David girded his sword upon his armour, and it fell to go; for he had no coat of mail.

40 And David said unto Saul, I cannot go with thee: for I have not proved myself with the Philistines.

41 And David put his hand in his bag, and chose him five smooth stones out of the brook, and put them in a shepherd's bag which he had, even in a scrip, and his sling was in his hand, and he drew near to the Philistine.

42 And the Philistine came on and drew near unto David; and the man that bare the shield went before him.

43 And when the Philistine looked about, and saw David, he disdained him: for he was but a youth, and ruddy, and of a fair countenance.

44 And the Philistine said unto David, Am I a dog, that thou comest to me with flaves? and the Philistine cursed David by his gods.

45 And David said unto the Philistine, Thou comest to me with a sword, and with a spear, and with a shield; but I come to thee in the name of the Lord of hosts, the God of armies, the God of the whole earth.

46 This day will the Lord deliver thee into mine hand.

47 And all this assembly shall know that the Lord saveth not with sword and spear: for the battle is the Lord's, and he will give you into our hands.

48 And it came to pass when the Philistine arose, and came and drew nigh to meet David, that David hasted, and ran toward the army to meet the Philistine.

49 And David put his hand in his bag, and took thence a stone, and slung it, and smote the Philistine in his forehead; and he fell upon his face to the earth.

50 And David prevailed over the Philistine with a sling and with a stone.

51 Therefore David ran and stood upon the Philistine, and cut off his head, and David put it in the Philistine's三层.

52 And the men of Israel and of Judah, arose, and shouted, and pursued the Philistines, until they came to the valley, and down to the gate of Ekron: and the wounded of the Philistines fell down, even unto Gath, and unto Ekron.

53 And the children of Israel returned.
1. **SAMUEL.**

returned from chasing after all the people, and also in the Philistines, and they spoiled their sight of Saul's servants.

6 And it came to pass as they

54 And David took the head came, when David was returned of the Philistine, and brought it from the slaughter of the Philistines to Jerusalem; but he put his army in the tent of all the cities of Israel, singing the song, Abner, whose son is 7 And the women answered this youth? and Abner said, As one another as they played, and thy soul liveth, O king, I can say, Saul hath slain his thousands, and David his ten thousand.

56 And the king said, Enquire who his son. The stripling said, 8 And Saul was very wroth, and as David returned and the saying displeased him, from the slaughter of the Philistines he said, They have ascribed the head of the Philistine in his shoulder: and what can he have more but the kingdom.

58 And Saul said to him, 9 And Saul eyed David from whose son are thou, thou young that day and forward.

2 And Saul took him that day, and let him go no more to the wall with it. And David said, II And Saul called the javelin of David, and Jonathan loved him for he said, I will smite David even as his own soul. 2 And Saul took him that day, and let him go no more to his father's house.

3 Then Jonathan and David with him, and was departed from made a covenant, because he loved him as his own soul. 13 Therefore Saul removed

4 And Jonathan sibtrift himself from him, and made him the robe that was upon him, his captain over a thousand, and gave it to David, and his he went out and came in before garments, even to his sword, and the people.

to his bow, and to his girdle.

14 And David beheld him, and said, 5 And David went out with himself, in all ways: and therefore Saul sent him, and the Lord was with him. 15 Therefore Saul was afraid of David, and Saul loved himself wisely: and Saul 15 Wherefore when Saul saw him over the men of war, and that he behaved himself very he was accepted in the sight of wisely, he was afraid of him.

16 But

**C H A P. XIX.**

16 But all Israel and Judah loved David, because he went out and came in before them.

27 And Saul said to David, Behold, my elder daughter Merab, for she I will give thee to wife: only be thou valiant for me, and fight the Lord's battles: for Saul said, Let not mine hand be upon him, but let the hand of the Philistines be upon him.

28 And David said unto Saul, 18 And Saul said unto David, Who is I? and what is my life, or my father's family, in Israel, that I should be son-in-law to the king?

19 But it came to pass at the time when Merab Saul's daughter should have been given to David, that she was given unto Abner the Hebronite to wife.

20 And Michal Saul's daughter loved David: and they told Saul, and the thing pleased him.

21 And Saul said, I will give him her, that the king may be a shame to him, and that the hand of the Philistines may be against him. Wherefore Saul said to David, Thou shalt this day be my son-in-law, in the one of the twain.

22 And Saul commanded his servants, saying, Commune with David secretly, and say, Behold, the king hath delight in thee, and all his servants love thee, now therefore be the king's son-in-law.

23 And Saul's servants spoke the words of David, and David said, It is well: if thou canst show me the face of one of the Philistines, I will go forth, and fight with the Philistines, to be avenged of the king's enemies. But Saul thought to make David fall by the hand of the Philistines.

24 And when his servants told David these words, it pleased David well to be the king's son-in-law: and the days were not expired.

25 Wherefore David arose and went, he and his men, and slew of the Philistines two hundred men; and David brought their foreskins, and they gave them in full tale to the king, that he might be the king's son-in-law; and Saul gave him Michal his daughter to wife.

26 And Saul said, And Saul knew that the Lord was with David, and that Michal Saul's daughter loved him,

27 And Saul was yet the more afraid of David: and Saul became David's enemy continually.

30 Then the princes of the Philistines went forth: and it came to pass after they went forth, that David behaved himself more wisely than all the servants of Saul, so that his name was much the by.

31 And Saul spake to Jonathan his son, and to all his servants, that they should slay David.

2 But Jonathan Saul's son delighted much in David: and Jonathan told David, saying, Saul my father seeketh to kill thee: now therefore, I pray thee, tarry with thyself until the morning, and abide in a secret place, and hide thyself:

And I will go out and stand before my father in the field where thou art, and I will commune with my father of thee: and what I see, that I will tell thee.

R 2

4 And
I. S A M U E L.

4 ¶ And Jonathan spake good through a window; and he went of David unto Saul his father, and fled, and escaped.

And Saul sent messengers to take David, and they supplanted him. Let not the king sin against his servant, for Saul was not sinning against David; because he hath not sinned against thee, and because his works have been to the ward very good.

5 For he did put his life in his hand, and flew the Philistines, and the Lord wrought a great salvation for all Israel: that Saul saw him, and did not rejoice wherefore then wilt thou sin against innocent blood, and slay David without a cause?

6 And Saul heard of it, and he was not still.

7 And Jonathan called David, and Jonathan shewed him all those things; and Jonathan determined Saul, and Saul said unto David, Saul took him, and he was in his presence, as in times past.

8 And there was war again; and David went out, and fought with the Philistines, and flew them with a great slaughter; and they fled from him.

9 And the evil spirit from the Lord was upon Saul; as he sat in his house with his javelin in his hand, and David played with his hand.

10 And Saul sought to smite David even to the wall with the javelin; but he slipped away out of Saul's presence, and he smote the javelin into the wall; and David fled, and escaped that night.

11 And Saul also sent messengers, they prophesied likewise: and unto David's house, to watch Saul sent messengers again the him, and to slay him in the third time, and they prophesied morning: and David and his men had their food prepared, and his wife told him, saying, If thou tarry not thy life to-night, tomorrow thou shalt be slain.

12 ¶ So Michal let David down, and said, Where are Samuel and David?

CHAP. XX.

David? and one said, Behold, is a yearly sacrifice there for all they be at Naioth in Ramah: the family. But Saul, father of Jonathan, was against David, and the spirit of God was upon him also, and he went on and prophesied, until he came to Naioth in Ramah:

And he stript off his clothes also, and prophesied before Samuel in like manner, and lay down naked all that day, and all that night. Wherefore they said, Is Saul also among the prophets?

And David fled from Naioth in Ramah, and came certain evening before Jonathan, What have I done? what is mine iniquity? and what is my sin before thy father, that he seeketh my life?

And he said unto him, God forbid: thou shalt not die: behold, my father will do nothing either great or small, but that he will shew it thee: and why should my father hide this thing from me? it is not so.

And David spake moreover, saying, David, O Lord God of Israel, said, Thy father certainly when I have found my father, knowest that I have found grace in thine eyes: and he said, Let me see if there be good toward David, and he was grieved: but truly as the Lord liveth, and as thy soul liveth, there is but a step between me and death.

Then said Jonathan unto David, Whatsoever thou foul desire, I will even do it for thee.

And David said unto Jonathan, Behold, to-morrow is the third day, and behold, if there be good toward David, and I then send not unto thee, and shew it thee; but if he tarry not, and I send him not unto thee, then shall it be well toward my father, and I shall not fail with thee.

Then Jonathan said, Let not this thing displease thee. And Jonathan made an oath to David, saying, Let these things be as nothing.

And Jonathan said unto David, To-morrow is the first day of the month, and I will send thee a tidings by the hand of the young man: and he shall say, Go and hide thyself, and I will bring thee word by the hand of the young man.

And David went unto the place where Saul was, and entered into the field, and the table was ready, and his place was set ready, and his seat was empty.

And David went in, and sat down in his seat, and the servants stood by him. And Saul said unto David, Why art thou near the place? and David said, Thy servant overtook, and, behold, a young man came out of the field, and I said unto him, Let me take this from the head of thy sheep. So he brought it, and I drank, and I bathed my feet in it. And he said, What is this? And David said, This was the small one, which I ought to bring unto my lord; I brought it unto my lord: but, behold, I saw neither good nor bad. Then said Saul, What is this? And David said, This was the small one, which I ought to bring unto my lord: and, behold, I have brought it to my lord, in that I saw neither good nor bad. So Saul said unto David, What is this? And David said, This was the little one, which I ought to bring unto my lord: and, behold, I have brought it to my hand, because I knew that thou wouldest eat it, having told the people that I should eat bread. So said Saul to David, And he said, I have done wrong. And Saul said, Is this thy voice, my son? And David said, My life is for the sword of the children of Amalek, and for perpetual tribute.

And David said unto Saul, Whose are these, the Philistines? And Saul said, The Philistines, my son. And David said, And whosoever is found among the Philistines, let him die. And Saul said, Is it a dead thing also? And David said, Is not the life of this one greater than the life of all those that fell even with my lord? And Saul said, And it shall be as my lord saith. And David said, And I pray thee, let not my blood be the first of all the blood, in that the Lord shall find an iniquity in thy hand.

And Jonathan said unto David, Swear to me by the Lord, that thou wilt not fail me in any thing until I take my life in my hand to deliver thee. And David said, And the Lord be witness between me and thee, and between my son's son and thy son, until the Lord establisheth his word in Israel. Then Jonathan called David, and Jonathan said, My father has determined to appoint him to be his son-in-law. And the king will not please it, for he hath determined to appoint to me another servant: and now therefore, if thou wilt be my lord's servant, then I will be thy servant: wherefore come thou and, behold, thy servants' cattle. And David said unto Jonathan, And I will be thy servant, which thou shalt give me. And Jonathan said, And the Lord be witness between me and thee, and between thy servants, that I will have no dislike to David, for as long as he liveth. And Jonathan said, And the Lord be my witness, when David said, And it shall be as my lord saith.
I. SAMUEL.

vid, every one from the face of the earth.

16 So Jonathan made a covenant with the house of David, fallen him, he is not clean; therefore cometh not the son of Jesse to meat, neither yesterday nor to-morrow.

17 And Jonathan caused David to swear again, for his place was empty; and Saul said, I love him: for he loved him as unto Jonathan his son, Wherefore he loved his own soul.

18 Then Jonathan said to David, How is it, that thou hast not told me of this kindness which thou shewest unto me? at the time when I went to see thy father, so it was, when I sat in thine seat.

19 And when thou hast stayed three days, then thou shalt go down quickly, and come to the pray thee, for our family hath a place where thou didst hide thyself, and the businesse was in thine hand, and shalt remain by the stone Ezel.

20 And I will shoot three arrows on the side thereof, as though I shot at a mark.

21 And he shall, I will send a lad, saying, Go, find out the arrows. If I exclusively want thee, take them; then come thou for there is peace to thee, and no hurt: as the Lord liveth.

22 But if I say thus unto the young man, Behold, the arrows are beyond thee; go thy way, for the Lord hath sent thee away.

23 And as touching the matter which thou hast spoken of, behold, the Lord be between thee and me for ever.

24 So David hid himself in the field: and when the new moon was come, the king sat down to eat meat.

25 And the king sat upon his seat, as at other times, even upon a seat by the wall; and Jonathan and Abner sat by Saul's side, and David's place was empty.

CHAP. XXI.

no meat the second day of the meeting of David, and said unto him, Why art thou alone, and David, because his father had no man with thee?

2 And David said unto Ahimelech the priest, The king hath told me of his majesty, that Jonathan commanded me a business, and went out into the field, at the hour that I said unto thee, Let no man know anything of the business.

3 And it came to pass in the morning, that Jonathan commanded me a business, and went out into the field, at the hour that I said unto thee, Let no man know anything of the business.

4 And he said unto his lad, what have I commanded thee? run, find out now the arrows and I have appointed my servants which I shoot. And as the lad to fetch and such a place, ran, he shot an arrow beyond him.

5 Now therefore what is under the place of the arrow which I have commanded thee? There is no more bread in mine hand, or what Jonathan had shot, Jonathan there is present.

6 And when the lad was come thine hand? give me five loaves of bread in mine hand, or what Jonathan had shot, Jonathan there is present.

7 And and Jonathan cried after the lad, and said, 4 And the priest answered not the arrow beyond thee? And Jonathan answered and cried after the lad, and said, 4 And the priest answered not the arrow beyond thee?

8 And Jonathan answered and cried after the lad, and said, 4 And the priest answered not the arrow beyond thee? And Jonathan answered and cried after the lad, and said, 4 And the priest answered not the arrow beyond thee?

9 And Jonathan answered the lad, Go, find out the arrows. If I exclusively want thee, take them; then come thou for there is peace to thee, and no hurt: as the Lord liveth.

10 But if I say thus unto the young man, Behold, the arrows are beyond thee; go thy way, for the Lord hath sent thee away.

11 And Jonathan answered Saul his father, and said unto him, Wherefore shall he be slain? what hath he done?

12 And Saul cast a javelin at him to smite him, but Jonathan knew that it was determined of his father to slay David.

13 So Jonathan arose from the table in fierce anger, and did not eat bread, and David was afraid at the quire hause.
I. SAMUEL.

9 And the priest said, The were with him about four hun-
dred men of God, the Philistine, dreed men.
whom thou sliowed in the valley
3 And David went thence of Elah, behold, it is here wrapt to Mizpeh of Moab; and he said in a clothe behind the ephod: if unto the king of Moab, let my thou wilt take that, take it: for father and my mother, I pray there is no other false that here, come forth, and be with And David said, There is none you, till I know what God will do like that, give it me.
10 And David arose, and And he brought them before fled that day for fear of Saul, and the king of Moab, and they went to Achish the king of Gath, dwelt with him all the while that
11 And the servants of Achish David was in the hold.
12 And David laid up these words in his heart, and was sore afraid of Achish the king of Gath.
13 And he changed his behavior before them, and feigned himself mad in their hands, and scabbred on the doors of the gate, and let his spittle fall down upon his beard.
14 Then said Achish unto his servants, Lo, ye see the man is fields, and vineyards, and make mud; wherefore thou have ye all captains of thousands, brought him to me?
15 Have I need of mad-men, that ye have brought this fellow to play the mad-man in my presence? shall this fellow come in to my house?

C H A P. XXIII.

II Then the king sent to call priests, smote he with the edge Ahimelech the priest, the son of the sword, both men and wo-
Ahitub, and all his father's house, men, children and followers, and the priests that were in Nob; and oxen, and asses, and sheep, with they came all of them to the king, the edge of the sword.
12 And Saul said, Hear now.
20 And one of the sons of thou son of Ahitub: and he an-
Ahimelech the son of Abittu
fswered, Here is my lord, named Abiathar, escaped and
13 And Saul said unto him, fled after David. Why have ye conspired against
And Abiathar shewed Dar- me, thou and the son of Jeph, vid, that Saul had slain the Lord's in that thou hast given him priests.
14 Then Ahimelech answereal have occasioned the death of all the king, and said, And who is the persons of thy father's house.
22 And David said unto Abi-
quired of God for him, that he athar, I knew it that day, when should rise against me, to lie in Doeg the Edomite was there, wait, as at this day?
that he would surely tell Saul: I
and David, which is the king's son: for he that seeketh my life, for in law, and goeth at thy bidding seeketh thy life: but with me,
king, and is honourable in thine thou shalt be in safeguard.

C H A P. XXIII.

II Then they told David, say-
of God for him? be it far from ing, the Philistines me; let not the king impetue any fight against Keilah, and they rob thing unto his servant, nor to all the threshing-floors.
the house of my father: for thy
2 Therefore David enquired of servant knew nothing of all this, the Lord, saying, Shall I go lefs or more.
16 And the king said, Thou the Lord said unto David, Go,
shall surely die, Ahimelech, thou and smite these Philistines and
all thy father's house.
save Keilah.
17 And the king said unto 3 And David's men sent unto the footmen that stood about him, Behold, we be afraid here him. Turn and play the priests in Judah: how much more then of the Lord: because their hand if we come to Keilah against the also is with David, and because armies of the Philistines?
they knew when he fled, and did 4 Then David enquired of the not shew it to me. But the ser-
Lord yet again. And the Lord servants of the king would not put answered him and said, Arise, go forth their hand to fall upon the down to Keilah; for I will del-
practises of the Lord.
18 And the king said to Do-
eg, Turn thou and fall upon the 5 So David and his men went
practise. And Doeg the Edomite to Keilah, and brought away priests, and slew on that day their cattle, and smote them with fourscore and five persons that a great slayter: so David fa-
did war a linen ephod.
ved the inhabitants of Keilah.
18 And Nob, the city of the 6 And it came to pas when
Abiathar the son of Ahimelech David was in the wilderness of fled to David to Keilah, that he Ziph in a wood.
was done with an ephod in his
hand.
And it was told Saul, that David was there in Keilah: and Saul said, God hath delivered him into mine hand: for he is shut in, by entering into a town that hath gates and bars.
And Saul called all the people together to war, to go down to Keilah, to besiege David and his men.
And David knew that Saul earnestly practiced mischief against him; and he said to
Asaiah the priest, Bring hit the ephod.
Then said David, O Lord God of Israel, thy servant hath certainly heard that Saul seeketh to come to Keilah, to destroy the city for my sake.
Will the men of Keilah deliver me up into his hand? will Saul come down as my servant hath heard? O Lord God of Israel, beseach thee, tell thy serv
And the Lord said, I will come down, and our part shall be to deliver him into the king's hand.
Then said David, Will the Lord hear the voice of his servant; tell me, and the Lord said, I will hear.
Go, I pray thee, prepare yet, and do all the things that I bid thee;
And God said, Do not go down; for I will deliver all these men into thy hand; and thou shalt do to them as it seemeth good to thee.
Then David and his men, which were about six hundred, arose and departed out of Keilah; and came again to Me; and won whitherever they could go; and it was told Saul that David was escaped from Keilah, in the land, that I will seek and forbear to go forth.
And David abode in the sands of Judah.
And they arose, and went in a mountain in to Ziph before Saul; but David wilderness of Ziph: and Saul and his men were in the wilderness of Ziph before Saul; but David was not in his hand. South of Jerusalem.
And David saw that Saul also and his men went was come out to seek his life: and to seek him; and they told David wherefore he came down into a him, because he had cut off Saul's rock, and abode in the wilderness skirt.
And he pursued after David in The Lord must, that I should the wilderness, of Moab.
Saul went on this side the Lord's anointing, to stretch forth of the mountain, and David and mine hand against him, seeing he his men on that side of the mountain: and David made haste to get away for fear of Saul; for Saul and his men compassed David and his men round about to take them.
But there came a messenger unto Saul, saying, Haste, and went out of the cave, and went on his way.
David also arose afterward, and went out of the cave, and cried after Saul, saying, My lord the king. And when Saul looked behind him, David flopped with went against the Philistines: his face to the earth, and bowed therefore they called that place himself.
Sela-hammath-lekoth.
And David said to Saul, Wherefore heardst thou men's thence, and dwelt in strong words, saying, Behold, David fecketh thy hurt?
AND it came to pass when Saul was returned from pursuing after David, and he was in Engedi.
Behold this day thine eyes have seen how that the Lord had delivered thee to-day into mine bowing the Philistines, that it was hand in the cave: and some bade told him, saying, Behold, David is me kill thee, but mine eye spared in the wilderness of Engedi: thee; and I said, I will not put forth mine hand against my lord:
sung the men out of all Israel for he is the Lord's anointed.
Moreover, my father, see, men upon the rocks of the wild yea, fee the skirt of thy robe in post.
And he came to the sheepcotes by the way where was a thee not; know thou and fee, and Saul went in to cover his feet; and David and his men remained in the sides of the cave.
And the men of David said unto him, Behold the day of the Lord judge between which the Lord said unto thee, Behold, I will deliver thee and the Lord Behold, I will deliver thine enemy into thine hand, that thou mayest do him as it shall seem good unto thee. Then David arose, and cut off the skirt of Saul's robe privately, shall not be upon thee:
And it came to pass after. After whom is the king of ward, that David's heart smote Israel comeon? after whom dost thou
I. SAMUEL.

thou pursueth after a dead dog, after a flea.

15 The Lord therefore be judge, and judge between me and thee, and see, and plead my cause, and deliver me out of thine hand.

16 And it came to pass when David had made an end of speaking these words unto Saul, that Saul said, Is this thy voice? my son David? and Saul lifted up his voice, and wept.

17 And he said to David, Thou art more righteous than I: for thou hast rewarded me good, whereas I have rewarded thee evil.

18 And thou hast hewed this day how that thou hast dealt well with me: forasmuch as when the Lord had delivered me into thine hand, thou killedst not me.

19 For if a man find his enemy, will he let him go away? wherefore the Lord reward thee good, for that thou hast done unto me this day.

20 And now behold, I know well that thou shalt surely be king, and that the kingdom of Israel shall be established in thine hand.

21 Swear now therefore unto me by the Lord, that thou wilt not cut off my seed after me, and that thou wilt not destroy my name out of my father's house.

22 And David sware unto Saul: and Saul went home; but David and his men gat them up unto the hold.

C H A P. XXV.

AND Samuel died, and all the Israelites were gathered together and lamented him, and buried him in his house at Ramah. And David arose, and went down to the wilderness of Paran.

2 And there was a man in Maon, whose possessions were in Carmel, and the man was very great, and he had three thousand sheep, and a thousand goats: and he was shearing his sheep in Carmel.

3 Now the name of the man was Nabal, and the name of his wife Abigail: and she was a woman of good understanding, and of a beautiful countenance: but the man was churlish and evil in his doings, and he was of the house of Caleb.

4 And David heard in the wilderness, that Nabal did shear his sheep.

5 And David sent out ten young men, and David said unto the young men, Get ye up to Carmel, and go to Nabal, and greet him in my name.

6 And thus shall ye say to him that liveth in prosperity, Peace be both to thee, and peace be to thine house, and peace be unto all that thou hast.

7 And now I have heard that thou hast shearers: now thy shepherds, which were with us, we hurt them not, neither was there ought missing unto them, all the while they were in Carmel.

8 Ask thy young men, and they will shew thee: wherefore let the young men find favour in thine eyes: (for we come in a good day:) give, I pray thee, whatsoever cometh to thine hand, unto thy servants, and to thy son David.

9 And when David's young men came, they spake to Nabal according to all those words, in the name of David, and sealed.

10 And Nabal answered David's servants, and said, Who is David? and who is the son of Jesse? are there many servants now a days that break away every man from his master?

11 Shall I then take my bread, and my water, and my flesh that I have killed for my sheers, and give it unto men whom I know not when I have it not?

12 So David's young men turned their way, and went again, and came and told him all those sayings.

13 And David said unto his men, Gird ye on every man his sword, and let them gird on every man his sword and David also girded on his sword; and there went up after David about four hundred men, and two hundred abode by the flock.

14 But one of the young men told Abigail Nabal's wife, saying, Behold, David sent messengers out of the wilderness to salute our master; and he railed on them.

15 But the men were very good unto us, and we were not hurt, neither missed we any thing as long as we were conversant with them, when we were in the fields.

16 They were a wall unto us both by night and day, all the while we were with them keeping the sheep.

17 Now therefore know and consider what thou wilt do: for evil is determined against our master, and against all his household: for he is such a son of Belial that a man cannot speak to him.

18 Then Abigail made hast, and took two hundred loaves, and two bottles of wine, and five sheep ready dressed, and five measures of parched corn, and an hundred clusters of raisins, and two hundred cakes of figs, and bound them on asses.

19 And she said unto her servants, Go on before me, behold, I come after you: but the oxen that be before me shall lye down at the hill side.

20 And it was so, as she rode on the ass, that the came down by the covert of the hill, and behold, David and his men came down against her, and she met them.

21 (Now David had said, Surely in vain have I kept all that this fellow hath in the wilderness, so that nothing was misfied of all that pertained unto him and he hath required me evil for good.

22 So and more also do God unto the enemies of David, if I leave of all that pertain to him by the morning light, any that pifieth against the wall?

23 And when Abigail saw David, she arose, and lighted off the ass, and fell before David on his face, and bowed herself to the ground.

24 And fell at his feet, and said, Upon me, my lord, upon me, let this iniquity be; and let thine handmaid, I pray thee, speak in thine audience, and hear the words of thine handmaid.

25 Let not my lord, I pray thee, regard this man of Belial, even Nabal: for as his name is, so is he; Nabal is his name, and folly is with him: but I thine handmaid saw not the young men of my lord, whom thou didst send.

26 Now therefore, my lord, as the Lord liveth, and as thy soul liveth, seeing the Lord hath withholden thee from coming to shed blood, and from avenging thyself with thine own hand: now let thine enemies, and they that seek evil to my lord, be as Nabal.

27 And now this blessing, which thine handmaid hath brought unto my lord, let it even be given unto the young men that follow my lord.

28 I pray thee, forgive the trespass of thine handmaid: for the Lord will certainly make my lord a sure house: because my lord fighteth the battles of the Lord, and evil hath not been found in thee all thy days.

29 Yet a man is taken to pur-
I. SAMUEL.

sue thee, and to seek thy soul: but
the soul of my lord shall be bound
in the bundle of life with the
Lord thy God: and the souls of
thine enemies thou shalt slay
out, as out of the middle of a
flying.

30 And it shall come to pass,
when the Lord shall have done
to my lord according to all the
good that he hath spoken con-
cerning thee, and shall have ap-
pointed thee ruler over Israel,
31 That this shall be no grief
to thee, nor offence of heart
unto my lord, either that thou
halt shed blood causeless, or that
my lord hath avenged himself:
but when the Lord shall have
dealt well with my lord, then
remember thine handmaid.

32 ¶ And David said to Abi-
gail, Blessed be the Lord God
of Israel, which sent thee this day
to meet me:

33 And blessed be thy advice,
and blessed be thou, which had
kept me this day from coming to
shed blood, and from avenging
myself with mine own hand.

34 For in very deed, as the
Lord God of Israel liveth, which
hath kept me back from hurting
thee, except thou hadst hasted
and come to meet me, surely
there had not been left unto Na-
bai, by the morning light, any
that pisseth against the wall.

35 So David received of her
hand that which she had brought
him, and laid unto her, Go up
in peace to thine house: see, I
have hearkened to thy voice, and
have accepted thy person.

36 ¶ And Abigail came to
Nabal; and beheld, he held
feast in his house, like the feast
of a king; and Nabal's heart was
merry within him, for he was
very drunken; wherefore the told
him nothing, left or more, until
the morning light.

CHAP. XXVI.

11 The Lord forbade that I
should stretch forth mine hand
against the Lord's anointed; but
I pray thee, take thou now the
spear, that is at his bolster, and
the cruse of water, and let us go.

12 So David took the spear
and the cruse of water from Saul's
bolster: and they gat them away,
and no man saw it, nor knew it,
either awaked: for they were
all asleep, because a deep sleep
from the Lord was fallen upon
them.

13 ¶ Then David went over
to the other side, and stood on
the top of an hill afar off: (a
great space between them):

14 And David cried to the
people, and to Abner the son of
Ner, saying, Are these thine
captains that are over thee, my
lord, David, and Abigail the son
of Zeruiah brother to Joab, saying,
Who is here that is the right
right to king?

15 And David said to Abner,
Art thou not a valiant man? and
who is like to thee in Israel?
wherefore then hast thou not kept
thy lord the king? for there came
one of the people in to destroy
the king thy Lord.

16 This thing is not good that
thou hast done: as the Lord liveth,
ye are worthy to die, because
ye have not kept your master
the Lord's anointed: and how now
soever the king's spear is, and
the cruse of water, that was
at his bolster.

17 And Saul knew David's
voice, and said, Is this thy voice,
my son David? and David said,
It is my voice, my lord. O king.

18 And he said, Wherefore
doth my lord thus pursue after
his servant? for what have I done?
or what evil is in mine hand?

19 And David said to Abishai,
Deftroy him not: for who can
stretch forth his hand against
the Lord's anointed, and be
gUILTEs?

20 David said furthermore,
And wherefore should one
let any, lord the king bear the
words of his servant? If the lord
torle this, he shall defend into
battle, and perish,

21 And David said to Abishai,
And wherefore should one
let any, lord the king bear the
words of his servant? If the lord
torle this, he shall defend into
battle, and perish,
let him accept an offering: but if they be the children of men, cursed be they before the Lord; for they have driven me out this day from abiding in the inheritance of the Lord, saying, Go serve other gods.

Now therefore, let not my blood fail to the earth before the face of the Lord; for the king of Israel is come out to seek a flea, as when one doth hunt a partridge in the mountains.

Then said Saul, I have sinned: return, my son David; for I will no more do thee harm, because my soul was preciously in thine eyes this day: behold, I have played the fool, and have erred exceedingly.

And David answered and said, Behold the king's spear, and let one of the young men come over and fetch it.

The Lord render to every man his righteousness, and his faithfulness: for the Lord delivered thee into my hand to-day, but I would not stretch forth mine hand against the Lord's anointed.

And behold, as thy life was much set by this day in mine eyes; so let my life be much set by in the eyes of the Lord, and let him deliver me out of all tribulation.

Then Saul said to David, Blessed be thou my son David: thou shalt both do great things, and also shalt still prevail. So David went on his way, and Saul returned to his place.

AND David said in his heart, I shall now perish one day by the hand of Saul: there is nothing better for me, than that I should speedily escape into another land of Israel; and Saul shall despair of me, to seek me any more in any coast of Israel; so shall I escape out of his hand.

And David arose, and he passed over with the six hundred men that were with him unto Achish the son of Maach king of Gath.

And David dwelt with Achish at Gath, and he and his men, every man with his homestead, even David with his two wives, Ahinoam the Jezreelitess, and Abigail the Carmelitess, Nabal's wife.

And it was told Saul that David was fled to Gath; and he fought no more again for him.

And David said unto Achish, If I have now found grace in thine eyes, let them give me a place in some town in the country, that I may dwell there: for why should thy servant dwell in the royal city with thee?

Then Achish gave him Ziklag that day: wherefore Ziklag pertaineth unto the kings of Judah unto this day.

And the time that David dwelt in the country of the Philistines was a full year and four months.

And David and his men went up and invaded the Gezerites, and the Ezbonites, and the Amalekites: for these nations were of old the inhabitants of the land, as thou goest to Shur, even unto the land of Egypt.

And David smote the land, and left neither man nor woman alive, and took away the sheep, and the oxen, and the asses, and the camels, and the apparel, and returned, and came to Achish.

And Achish said, Whither have ye made a roade to-day? And David said, Against the south of Judah, and against the south of the Jearim, and against the south of the Kenites.


CHAP. XXVIII.

And David said neither Behold, there is a woman that hath man nor woman alive, to bring a familiar spirit at En-dor.

And David said neither Behold, there is a woman that hath man nor woman alive, to bring a familiar spirit at En-dor.

Saul, saying, Left they. And Saul disguised himself, and told them, saying, So did and put on other raiment, and he David, and so will be his man, and two men with him, and all while he dwelletith in and they came to the woman by the country of the Philistines. And he, and said, I pray thee, Achish believed David, divine unto me by the familiar spirit, saying, He hath made his spirit, and bring me him up whom people Israel utterly to abhor I shall name unto thee.

Therefore he shall be my servant for ever.

And it came to pass in those days of the familiar spirits, days, that the Philistines and the wizards out of the land gathered their armies together wherefore then layest thou a snare for warfare, to fight with Israel: for my life, to cause me die?

Saul and Achish said unto David, And Saul sware to him by the Lord, saying, As the Lord liveth, thou shalt go out with me to battle, liveth, there shall no punishment happen to thee for this thing.

And David said to Achish, Thou shalt know what thy servant can do. And Achish and he said, Bring me up Samuel, and Achish said, To Saul, Whom shall I bring unto thee? Whom shall I bring unto thee? Whom shall I bring unto thee? Therefore will I. And when the woman saw make thee keeper of mine head Samuel, the cried with a loud voice: and the woman spake to Saul, and said, Why hast thou done all Israel hath lamented him, ceived me? for thou art Saul, and buried him in Ramah, even and the king said unto her, in his own city; and Saul had put Be not afraid: for what sawest thou there that had familiar thou? and the woman saw unto the wind, and the wizards, and the spirits, out of Saul, I saw gods ascending out of the earth.

And the Philistines gathered themselves together, and form is he of? and she said, An came and pitched in Shunem; old man cometh up; and he is and Saul gathered all Israel together covered with a mantle. And, and they pitched in Gilboa. Saul perceived that it was Samuel.

And when Saul saw the host, and he floated with his face to the Philistines, he was afraid, the ground, and bowed himself, and his heart greatly trembled.

And Saul enquired of Why hast thou disquieted me to the Lord, the Lord answered me up: and Saul answered, I him not, neither by dreams, nor am fored divell for the Philistines, nor by prophets.

in the land of Israel, and Saul answered, I him not, neither by dreams, nor am fored divell for the Philistines, nor by prophets.

Then said Saul unto his God is departed from me, and his servants, Seek me a woman that sweareth no more, neither by a familiar spirit, that I may prophets, nor by dreams: there- these, and enquire of her. fore I have called thee, that thou And his servants said to him, mayest make known unto me what I shall do.

16 Then
I. S A M U E L.

16 Then said Samuel, Wherefore then dost thou ask of me? I have not found evil in thee, since the day of thy coming unto me unto this day: nevertheless the Lord hath shewed me all good in thee for I have not found evil in thee, since the day of thy coming unto me unto this day: 

17 And the Lord hath done leavened bread thereof to him, as he spake by me: for the Lord hath rent the kingdom from Saul, and before his servants, and out of thine hand, and given it they did eat: then they rose up to thy neighbour, even to Da-

18 Because thou obeyedst not the voice of the Lord, nor executedst his fierce wrath upon Ahimlech, and upon his priests, and upon thine hand: but the Lord hath done this thing unto thee this day.

19 Moreover, the Lord will also deliver Israel with thee into the hand of the Philistines: and to-morrow shalt thou and thy sons be with me: the Lord also shall deliver the host of Israel into the hand of the Philistines.

20 Then Saul fell straightway all along on the earth, and was sore afraid, because of the words of Samuel, and there was no strength in him: for he had eaten no bread all the day, nor all the night.

21 And the woman came unto Saul, and said, Behold, thine handmaid hath obeyed thy voice, and I have put my life in my hand, and have hearkened unto thy words which thou spakest unto me.

22 Now therefore, I pray thee, hearken thou also unto the voice of thine handmaid: and let me set a morsel of bread before thee: and eat thou, to whomever thou mayest have strength, thou goest on thy way.

23 But he refused, and said, I will not eat: but his servants, and David his ten thousands, and they fainted: and David's ten thousands, and his men were come to Ziklag on the third day, that the Amalekites had invaded the south, Ziklag, and smitten Ziklag, and burnt it with fire;

24 And the princes of the Philistines were wroth with him, and the princes of the Philistines said unto him, Make this fellow return, that he may go again to his place which thou hast appointed him, and let him not go down with unto battle, lest in the battle he be an adversary to us: for wherewith should he reconcile himself unto his master? for is he not with the heads of these men?

25 It is not this David, of whom they said before this, saying, Saul hath his thousands, and David his ten thousands?

26 Then Achish called David, and said, Go, fight for me, and I will give thee one hundred shekels of silver, and ten thousand pieces of fine gold.

27 But he refused, and said, I will not eat: but his servants, and David his ten thousands, and he hearkened unto their voice: so he arose from the earth, and sat upon the bed.

C H A P. XXX.

4 Then David and the people that were with him lifted up their voice and wept, until they had no more power to weep.

5 And David's two wives were taken captives, Ahinoam the Jezreelitess, and Abigail the wife of Nahash the Carmite.

6 And David was greatly distressed: for the people spake of stoning him, because the soul of all the people was grieved every man for his sons, and for his daughters: but David encouraged himself in the Lord his God.

7 Wherefore now return, and go in peace, that thou displeas

8 And David said unto Achish, But what have I done? and what hath thou found in thy servant, so long as I have been with thee unto this day, that I may not go fight against the enemies of my lord the king?

9 And Achish answered and said to David, Know that thou shalt be good in my sight, as an angel of God: notwithstanding the princes of the Philistines have said, He shall not go up with us to the battle.

10 Wherefore now rise up early in the morning, with thy servants which are come with thee: and as ye be up early in the morning, and have light, depart.

11 So David went and all the six hundred men that were with him, and came to the brook Besor, where those that were left behind slayed.

12 But David pursued, he and four hundred men: (for two hundred abode behind, which were so faint, that they could not go over the brook Besor.)

13 And it came to pass, when David and his men were come to Ziklag on the third day, that the Amalekites had invaded the south, Ziklag, and smitten Ziklag, and burnt it with fire;

14 And had taken the women captives that were therein: they slew not any, either great or small, but carried them away, and went on their way.

15 So David and his men came to the city, and beheld, it was burnt with fire, and their wives, and their sons, and their daughters were taken captives,

16 To whom belongeth thou? and where
I. SAMUEL.

whence art thou? and he said, I am a young man of Egypt, servant to an Amalekite, and my master left me, because three days ago I fell sick.

14 We made an invasion upon the south of the Cherethites, and upon the coast which belongeth to Judah, and upon the south of Caleb, and we burnt Ziklag with fire.

15 And David said to him, Canst thou bring me down to this company? and he said, Swear unto me by God, that thou wilt neither kill me, nor deliver me into the hands of my master, and I will bring thee down to this company.

16 And when he had brought him down, behold, they were spread abroad upon all the earth, eating and drinking, dancing, because of all the great spoil that they had taken out of the land of the Philistines, and out of the land of Judah.

17 And David smote them from the twilight, even unto the evening of the next day; and there escaped not a man of them, save four hundred young men, which rode upon camels, and fled.

18 And David recovered all that the Amalekites had carried away: and David rescued his two wives.

19 And there was nothing lacking to them, neither small nor great, neither sons nor daughters, neither spoil, nor any thing that they had taken to them: 20 And to them which were in Aroer, and to them which were in the valley of the fords, and the herds, which they had made to return, and said, This is David's spoil.

21 And David came to the cities of the Jerahmeelites, two hundred men, which were so and to them which were in the faint that they could not follow cities of the Kenites,

30 And to them which were in all his men that same day together.

31 And to them which were in Chorashan, and to them which were in Athach,

C H A P. XXXI.

NOW the Philistines fought against Israel; and the men of Israel fled from before the Philistines, and fell down slain in mount Gilboa.

2 And the Philistines followed hard upon Saul, and upon his sons; and the Philistines slew Jonathan, and Abinadab, and Malchihua Saul's sons.

3 And the battle went sore against Saul, and the archers hit him, and he was sore wounded of the archers.

4 Then said Saul unto his armour-bearer, Draw thy sword, and thrust me through therewith; I would far better die of the hand of the Philistines, than by the hand of men. Therefore be not afraid: take it so; and make me a speed.

5 And when his armour-bearer said unto him, Sit still, for the Lord will save thee this day against the Philistines.

6 So Saul died, and his three and his armour-bearer, and they fell with him.

7 And they put his armour about him in the house of Ahtaroth: and they fastened his body to the wall of Beth-shan.

8 And when the inhabitants of Jabesh-gilead heard of that which the Philistines had done to Saul:

9 All the valiant men arose, and went all night, and took the body of Saul, and the bodies of his sons from the wall of Bethshan, and came to Jabesh, and burnt them there.

10 And they took their bones, and buried them under a tree at Jabesh, and fasted seven days.

1 The Second Book of S A M U E L, otherwise called The Second Book of the K I N G S.

C H A P. I.

NOW it came to pass, after the death of Saul, when David was returned from the slaughter of the Amalekites, andDavid had abode two days in Ziklag;

3 And David said unto him,
II. SAMUEL.

From whence comest thou? And David said unto the young man that told him, Whence art thou? and he answered, I am the son of a stranger; and how camest thou unto Saul? How went the matter? I pray thee, tell me. And he answered, That the people are fled from thee, and many of the people also are fallen dead, and Saul and Jonathan his son are dead also:

5 And David said unto the young man that told him, How knowest thou that Saul and Jonathan his son be dead? And the young man that told him said, As I happened by chance upon mount Gilboa, behold, Saul leaned upon his spear, and lo, the chariots and horsemen followed hard after him:

6 And when he looked behind him, he saw me, and called unto me; and I answered, Heream I. And he said unto me, Who art thou? and I answered him, I am an Amalecite, and he said, Stand, pray thee, upon me, and slay me: for anguish is come upon me, because my life is yet whole in me.

II. SAMUEL.

7 So I stood upon him, and slew him, because I was sure that he could not live after that he had fallen: and I took the crown that was upon his head, and the field-offerings: for there the shield-bearer that was upon his arm, of the mighty is vilely cast away, and have brought them hither unto my lord.

8 Then David took hold on his clothes, and rent them, and likewise all the men that were with him. And they mourned, and wept, and fasted until even, for Saul and for Jonathan his son, and for the people of the Lord, and for the house of Israel; because they were fallen by the sword.

9 Ye daughters of Israel, weep over Saul, who clothed you in adornment, and who made your apparel rich.

10 Therefore now let your hands be strengthened, and be ye valiant, with strong hearts, for your maidservant Saul is put upon ornaments of gold: upon dead, and also the house of Judah have anointed me king over you.

11 How are the mighty fallen in the midst of the battle! O Jonathan, thou wast slain in thine hold, let the arrows of the mighty fall upon thee. How are the mighty fallen, and over all Israel. Ephraim, and over Benjamin, and the weapons of war perished.

12 So David went up thither, and the servants of Ish-bosheth the son of Saul, went am the Jezreelites, and Abigail out from Mahanaim to Gibeon, Nabal's wife the Carmelite. And Joab the son of Zeruiah.

13 And his men that were with ah, and the servants of David him did. David bring up, every went out, and met together by man with his households: and they the pool of Gibeon: and they dwelt in the cities of Hebron.

14 And the men of Judah came, side of the pool, and the other and they anointed David king on the other side of the pool, over the house of Judah: and David said, Let them arise. Then there arose and wenters unto the men of Jabez-gilead over by number twelve of Benja- and, and said unto them, Bless me, which permitted to Ish-bosheth ye of the Loam, that ye have shet the son of Saul, and twelve bowed this kindnes unto your of the servants of David, lord, even unto Saul, and have 16 And they caught every one buried him.

17 And now the Lord shew thrift his sword in his fellow's kindnes and truth unto you: side; so they fell down together; and also will I requite you this wherefore that place was called kindnes, because ye have done Helkath-hazzurim, which is in this thing.

18 And
And there was a very sore war for ever: and Abner was it will be bitterness in the latter
heaven; and the men of Israel, end how long shall it be then ere before the servants of David.

And there were three sons of Zeruiah, Joab, and Abishai, and Asahel; and Asahel was as light of foot as a wild roe.

And Asahel pursu'd after Abner, and in going he turned from following his brother.

Then Abner looked behind him, and said, Art thou Asahel? and he answered, I am.

And Abner and his men walked that night through the plain, and passed over Jordan, and went through all Bithron, and purg'd after Israel no more, neither fought they any more.

And Abner said to him, Turn thee aside, to thy right hand, or to thy left, and lay thee hold on one of the young men, they came to Mahanaim.

And Asahel fell not from following of him.

And Abner said again to Asahel, Turn thee aside from following me: wherefore should I smite thee to the ground? how then should I hold up my face to Joab thy brother?

Howbeit he refused to turn aside; wherefore Abner with the hinder end of the spear smote him under the fifth rib, that the spear came out behind him; and he fell down there, and died in the same place: and it came to pass, that as many as came to the place where Asahel fell down and died, stood still.

Joab also and Abishai pursu'd after Abner: and the sun the house of Saul wax'd weak when they were come ere and weaker.

Before Giah by the way of the wilderness of Gideon, first-born was Amnon of Ahinoam the Jezreelites:

And the children of Benjamin gathered them selves together after Abner, and became Abigail the wife of Nabal the troon, and stood on the top of an hill.

Then Abner called to Joab, daughter of Talmai king of Geshur, and said, Shall the sword devour thine?

And the fourth, Adonijah, thou shalt not see my face, except the son of Haggith: and the son of Jesheba, the son of Sheshat, the son of Abital.

And the sixth Ithream, by Eglah David's wife: these were to Ish-bofeth Saul's son, saying, Deliver me my wife Michal, which I espous'd to me for an hundred foreskins of the Philistines.

And Ish-bofeth sent, and took her from her husband, even from Shilhiet the son of Laih.

And her husband went with her along weeping behind her to Babhurim: then said Abner unto him, Go, return. And he returned in unto his father's concubine.

Then was Abner very wroth for the words of Ish-bofeth, and said, Am I a dog's head, which against Judah do I shew kindness this day unto the house of Saul thy father, his brethren, and his friends, and have not delivered thee into the hand of David, that thou chargest me to-day with a fault concerning this woman?

So do God to Abner, and more also, except the Lord hath spoken to David, even so do I do to him:

To translate the kingdom from the house of Saul, and to set up the throne of David over Israel, and over Judah, from Dan even to Beer-sheba.

And he could not answer Abner a word again, because he feared him.

And Abner sent messengers to David on his behalf, saying, Whose is the land? saying also:

Make thy league with me, and behold, my hand shall be with thee, to bring about all Israel unto thee.

And he said, Well, I will make a league with thee: but one thing I require of thee, that is,}

And behold, the servants of David and Joab came from pursu}
SAMUEL.

II.

failing a troop, and brought in a great spoil with them: (but Abner was not with David in Hebron, for he had sent him away, and he was gone in peace.)

23 When Joab and all the host that was with him were come, they told Joab, saying, Abner the son of Ner came to the king, and he hath sent him away, and he is gone in peace.

24 Then Joab came to the king and said, What hast thou done? behold, Abner came unto thee, why is it that thou hast sent him away, and he is quite gone?

25 Thou knowest Abner the son of Ner, that he came to deceive thee, and to know thy going out, and thy coming in, and to know all that thou doest.

26 And when Joab was come out from David, he sent messengers after Abner, which brought him again from the well of Sirah, but David knew it not.

27 And when Abner was returned to Hebron, Joab took him aside in the gate to speak with him quietly: and smote him there under the fifth rib, that he died, for the blood of Asahel his brother.

28 Then afterward when David heard it, he sware, I and my kingdom are guiltless before the Lord for ever, from the blood of Abner the son of Ner:

29 Let it rest on the head of Joab, and on all his father's house, and let there not fall from the house of Joab, one that hath an issue, or that is a leper, or that leaneth on a staff, or that falleth on the sword, or that lacketh bread.

30 So Joab and Abishai his brother slew Abner, because he had slain their brother Asahel at Gibeon in the battle.

31 And David said to Joab, and to all the people that were with him, Rend your clothes, and gird you with sackcloth, and mourn before Abner. And king David himself followed the bier.

32 And they buried Abner in Hebron: and the king lifted up his voice, and wept at the grave of Abner; and all the people wept.

33 And the king lamented over Abner, and said, Died Abner as a fool dyeth?

34 Thy hands were not bound, nor thy feet put into fetters; as a man falleth before wicked men, so felleth thou. And all the people wept again over him.

35 And when all the people came to cause David to eat meat while it was yet day, David spake saying, So do God to me, and more also, if I taste bread, or ought else, till the sun be down.

36 And all the people took notice of it, and it pleased them: as whatsoever the king did pleased all the people.

37 For all the people, and all Israel undergirded that day, that it was not of the king to slay Abner the son of Ner.

38 And the king said unto his servants, Know ye not that there is a prince, and a great man fallen this day in Israel?

39 And I am this day weak, though anointed king; and these men the sons of Zeruiah be too hard for me: the Lord shall reward the doer of evil according to his wickedness.

CHAP. IV.

AND when Saul's son heard that Abner was dead in Hebron, his hands were feeble, and all the Israelites were troubled.

2 And Saul's son had two men that were captains of bands; the name of the one was Baanah, and the name of the other Ractab, the sons of Rimmon a Beerothite of

of the children of Benjamin: (for Ziklag, who thought that I would beerrorh also was reckoned to have given him a reward for his tidings:

3 And the Beerothites fed to II How much more, when Gittaim, and were foroners wicked men have slain a righteous

4 And Jonathan Saul's son had there until this day.)

penion in his own house upon his

5 And Jonathan was five years old when the tidings came of Saul and Jonathan

6 And David commandeth his out of Jerzeel, and his nurse took young men, and they flew them, and cut off their hands and their feet, and hanged them up over the pool in Hebron: but they took the head of Ish-boheth, and buried it in the sepulchre of Abner.

7 And the sons of Rimmon the Beerothite, Rechab and Baanah, went, and came about the heat of the day to the house of Ish-boheth, who lay on a bed at noon.

8 And they came thither into the midst of the house, as though they would have fetched wheat; and they smote him under the fifth rib, and Rechab and Baanah, his brother escaped.

9 For when they came into the house, and thou shalt be a captain over house, he lay on his bed in his Israel.

10 bed-chamber, and they smote him, and killed him, and beheaded him, and took his head, and gat them away through the plain all night.

1 And they brought the head Loam: and they anointed Da-

2 Of Ish-boheth unto David to

3 so all the elders of Israel came to the king to Hebron, and David made a league with them, in Hebron before the king David was thirty years old, and king Saul, thine enemy, which he reigned forty years.

5 In Hebron he reigned over the seven years and six months; and in Jerusalem he reigned thirty and three years over all Israel and Judah.

6 And David anointed Rechab and Baanah his brother, and the sons of Rimmon the Beerothite, and the king and his men and laid them, as the Loam went to Jerusalem, unto the Je-

7 When one told me, saying, Except thou take away Behold, Saul is dead, (thinking to the blind and the lame, thou have brought good tidings,) I took him not come in hither: think-

8 ing David cannot come in hither. 132 7 Never-
II. SAMUEL.

7 Nevertheless, David took
the strong hold of Zion: the
fame is the city of David.

8 And David said on that
day, Whosoever getheth up to
the tower, and smiteth the jebulites,
and the lame; and the blind, and
that are hated of David's soul, be
shall be chief and captain: where-
fore they said, The blind and the
lame shall not come into the
house.

9 So David dwelt in the fort,
and called it, The city of David:
and David built round about,
from Millo and inward.

10 And David went on, and
grew great; and the Lord God
of hosts was with him.

11 And Hiram king of Tyre
sent meancers to David, and
cedar-trees, and carpenters, and
masons: and they built David
an house.

12 And David perceived that
the Lord had established him
king over Israel, and that he trees.
had exalted his kingdom for his
people Israel's sake.

13 And David took him
more concubines and wives out
of Jerusalem, after he was come
from Hebron; and there were
yet sons and daughters born to
David.

14 And these be the names of
those that were born unto him in
Jerusalem: Shammua, and Sho-
bab, and Nathan, and Solomon.

15 Ithob also, and Elihu, and
Nepheg, and Japhia.

16 And Elitham, and Elia-
sla, and Eliphelet.

17 But when the Philistines
heard that they had anointed
David king over Israel, all the
Philistines came up to seek Da-
vil: and David heard of it, and
went down to the hold.

18 The Philistines also came
and spread themselves in the val-
ley of Rephaim.

19 And David enquired of the
Lord, saying, Shall I go up to
the Philistines? wilt thou deli-
ver them into mine hand? and
the Lord said unto David, Go:
up: for I will deliver the Philistines
into thine hand.

20 And David came to Ba-
perazim, and David smote them
there; and said, The Lord had
broken forth upon mine enemies
before me, as the breach of wa-
ters. Therefore he called the
name of that place Baal-perazim.

21 And there they left their
images, and David and his men
burnt them.

22 And the Philistines came
up yet again, and spread them-
selves in the valley of Rephaim.

23 And when David enquired
of the Lord, he said, Thou shalt
not go up: but fetch a compass
behind them, and come upon
them over against the mulberry-
trees king over Israel, and that he trees.
had exalted his kingdom for his
people Israel's sake.

24 And let it be when thou
hearest the sound of a going in
the tops of the mulberry-tree,
that thou shalt hight thyself:
for then shall the Lord go
before thee, to smite the host
yet sons and daughters born to
David.

25 And David did so as the
Lord had commanded him; and
smote the Philistines from Geba
until thou come to Gazer.

CHAP. VI.

1 A G A I N, David gathered to-
gether all the chosen men
of Israel, thirty thousand.

2 And Elifam, and Elia-
sla, and Eliphelet.

3 But when the Philistines
heard that they had anointed
David king over Israel, all the
Philistines came up to seek Da-
vil: and David heard of it, and
went down to the hold.

4 The Philistines also came
came and spread themselves in the val-
ley of Rephaim.

5 And David enquired of the
Lord, saying, Shall I go up to
the Philistines? wilt thou de-
ver them into mine hand? and
the Lord said unto David, Go:
up: for I will deliver the Philistines
into thine hand.

6 And David came to Ba-
perazim, and David smote them
there; and said, The Lord had
broken forth upon mine enemies
before me, as the breach of wa-
ters. Therefore he called the
name of that place Baal-perazim.

7 And there they left their
images, and David and his men
burnt them.

8 And the Philistines came
up yet again, and spread them-
selves in the valley of Rephaim.

9 And when David enquired
of the Lord, he said, Thou shalt
not go up: but fetch a compass
behind them, and come upon
them over against the mulberry-
trees.

10 And David did so as the
Lord had commanded him; and
smote the Philistines from Geba
until thou come to Gazer.

11 And the ark of the Lord
all the people departed every one
continued in the house of Obed-
edom the Gittite.

12 And it was told king Da-
meet David, and said, How glo-
vid, saying, The Lord

13 And it was told king Da-
meet David, and said, How glo-
vid, saying, The Lord hath
rived was the king of Israel to-day,
bles the house of Obed-edom, who uncovered himself to day in
and all that pertaineth to him, the eyes of the handmaids of his
because of the ark of God. So served, as one of the vain fel-

14 And David went and brought up the laws shamelessly uncovereth him-
ark of God from the house of Self?

S 3

21 And
II. SAMUEL.

21 And David said unto Michal, It was before the Lord, in faith the Lord of hosts, I took thee from the sheep cote, from which chose me before thy father, and before all his house, to be ruler over my people, over Israel, and appoint me ruler over the people of the Lord, over Israel: therefore will I play before the Lord.

22 And I will yet be more vile than thou, and will be base in mine own sight; and of the maid-servants which thou hast spoken of, of them shall I be as one of thine handmaids in honour.

23 Therefore Michal the daughter of Saul had no child until the day of her death.

CHAP. VII.

AND it came to pass, when the king sat in his house, and the Lord had given him rest round about from all his enemies; 2 That the king said unto Nathan the prophet, See now, I dwell in an house of cedar, but the ark of God dwelleth within curtains.

3 And Nathan said to the king, Go, do all that is in thine heart: for the Lord is with thee.

4 ¶ And it came to pass that night, that the word of the Lord came unto Nathan, saying,

5 Go and tell my servant David, Thus saith the Lord, Shalt thou build me an house for me to dwell in?

6 Whereas I have not dwelt in any house since the time that I brought up the children of Israel out of Egypt even to this day, but have walked in a tent, and in a tabernacle.

7 In all the places wherein I have walked with all the children of Israel, spake I a word ever before thee: thy throne and thy house with the rod of men, and with the stripes of the children of men:

8 But my mercy shall not depart away from thee, as I took it from Saul, whom I put away before thee.

9 And thine house, and thy kingdom shall be established for ever before thee: thy throne shall be established for ever, according to all these words, one to David and his seed for ever.

10 Therefore thus saith the Lord, Thou shalt not build me an house, for I have not dwelt in a house ever since the day that I brought up Israel, even to this day: but I have walked in a tent and in a tabernacle.

11 ¶ And now, O Lord, the Lord of hosts, thou art that God, and thy words be true, and thou hast promised this goodness unto thy servant.

12 And this was yet a small thing in thy sight, O Lord God: but thou hast spoken also of thy servant's house for a great while to come, and is this the manner of man, O Lord God?

13 And what can David say more unto thee? for thou Lord God, knowest thy servant.

14 For thy word's sake, and according to thine own heart hast thou done all these great things, to make thy servant know them.

15 Wherefore thou art great, O Lord God: for there is none like thee, neither is there any god beside thee, according to all that we have heard with our ears.

16 And what one nation in the earth is like thy people, even like Israel, whom God went to redeem for a people to himself, and to make him a name, and to do for thee great things, and terrible, for thy land, before thy people which thou redeemedst from Egypt, from the nations and their gods?

17 For thou hast confirmed thyself that thou shalt make thy people Israel to be a people unto thee for ever; and thou, Lord, art become their God.

18 And now, O Lord God, the word that thou hast spoken concerning thy servant, and concerning his house, stand it forever, and do as thou hast said.

19 And let thy name be magnified for ever, saying, The Lord of hosts is the God over Israel: and let the house of thy servant David be established before thee.

20 For thou, O Lord of hosts, God of Israel, hast revealed to thy servant, saying, I will build thee an house; therefore hast thy servant found in his heart to pray this prayer unto thee.

21 And now, O Lord God, thine art that God, and thy words be true, and thou hast promised this goodness unto thy servant.

22 Therefore now let it please thee to bless the house of thy servant, that it may continue forever before thee: for thou, O Lord God, hast spoken it, and with thy blessing let the house of thy servant be blessed for ever.

CHAP. VIII.

AND after this it came to pass, that David smote the Philistines, and subdued them: and David took Metheg-amnah out of the hand of the Philistines.

2 And he smote Moab, and measured them with a line, casting them down to the ground: even with two lines measured he to put to death, and with one full line to keep alive: and so the Moabites became David's servants, and brought gifts.

3 ¶ David smote also Hadadezer the son of Rehob, king of Zobah, as he went to recover his border at the river Euphrates.

4 And David took from him a thousand chariots, and seven hundred horsemen, and twenty thousand footmen: and David houghed all the chariot-horses, but reserved of them an hundred chariots.

5 And when the Syrians of Damascus came to succour Hadadezer king of Zobah, David slew of the Syrians two and twenty thousand men.

6 Then David put garrisons in Syria of Damascus: and the Syrians became servants to David, and brought gifts: and the Lord preserved David whithersoever he went.

7 ¶ And David took the shields of gold that were on the servants of Hadadezer, and brought them to Jerusalem.
II. SAMUEL.

CHAP. IX.

AND David said, Is there yet any that is left of the house of Saul, that I may shew him kindness for Jonathan's sake?

2 And there was of the house of Saul a servant, whose name was Ziba; and when they had called him unto David, the king said unto him, Art thou Ziba? and he said, Thy servant is be.

3 And the king said, Is there not yet any of the house of Saul, that I may shew the kindness of God unto him? and Ziba said, There is but of the king's sons.

4 And Mephibosheth had a young son, whose name was Mica: and all that dwelt in the house of Ziba were servants unto Mephibosheth.

5 And it came to pass after this, that the king of the children of Ammon died, and Hanun his son reigned in his stead.

6 And the children of Ammon came out, and put the battle in array at the entering in of the gate; and the Syrians of Zobah, and of Rehob, and of Ish-tob, and Maacah, were by themselves in the field.

7 When David heard of it, he sent Joab, and all the host of the mighty men.

8 And the children of Ammon came out, and put the battle in array at the gate; and the Syrians of Zobah, and of Rehob, and of Ish-tob, and Maacah, were by themselves in the field.

9 When Joab saw that the front of the battle was against him before and behind, he chose of all the children of Israel, and put them in array against the Syrians.

10 And the rest of the people he delivered into the hand of Amhah his brother, that he might to comfort him, by the hand of his servants, for his father. And David's servants came into the land of the children of Ammon.

11 And he said, If the Syrians of Zobah, and of the children of Ammon be too strong for me, then thou shalt help me: but if the children of Ammon said unto Hanun, the king of the land of the children of Ammon be too strong for thee, then I will come and help thee.

12 Be of good courage, and let that he hath sent comforts unto thee, as the men for our people, and for the cities of our God: and his servants unto thee, to search the Loan do that which seemeth the city, and to spy it out, and to him good.

13 And Joab drew nigh, and said, Therefore Hanun took David's servants, and shewed off the unto the battle against the Syria

14 And when the children of Israel saw how their garments were, they fled before him.

15 And when the children of Israel saw how Ammon fell, they fled, and fled, and set them also being before Abihail, and entered into the city: so Joab returned from the
children of Ammon, and came to not this Bath-sheba the daughter of Eliam, the wife of Uriah the Hittite.

12 And when the Syrians sowed that they were smitten before Israel, they gathered themselves together.

13 And Hadarezer sent, and brought out the Syrians that were beyond the river, and they came to Helam, and Shobach the captain of the host of Hadarezer went before them.

14 And when it was told David, he gathered all Israel together, and passed over Jordan, and came to Helam: and the Syrians set themselves in array against David, and fought with him.

15 And the Syrians fled before Israel, and David slew of them seven hundred chariots, and forty thousand horsemen, and smote Shobach the captain of their host, who died there.

16 And when all the kings that were servants to Hadarezer saw that they were smitten before Israel, they made peace with Israel, and served them. So the Syrians feared to help the children of Ammon any more.

II. SAMUEL.

CHAP. XI.

And it came to pass, that after the year was expired, at the time when kings go forth to battle, that David sent Joab, and his servants with him, and all Israel, and they destroyed the children of Ammon, and besieged Rabbah: but David tarried still at Jerusalem.

2 And it came to pass in an evening and a twilight, that David arose up from his bed, and walked upon the roof of the king's house: and from the roof of the house he saw a woman washing herself; and the woman was very beautiful to look upon.

3 And David sent and enquired after the woman; and one said, Is this not Uriah the Hittite?

4 And David sent messengers, and took her; and she came in unto him, and he lay with her; (for she was purposed from her uncleaness) and she returned unto her house.

5 And the woman conceived, and sent and told David, and said, I am with child.

6 And David sent to Joab, saying, Send me Uriah the Hittite. And Joab sent Uriah to David.

7 And when Uriah was come unto him, David asked him how Joab did, and how the people did, and how the war prospered.

8 And David said to Uriah, Go down to thy house, and wash thy feet. And Uriah departed out of the king's house, and there followed him a morsel of meat from the king.

9 But Uriah slept at the door of the king's house, with all the servants of his lord, and went not down to his house.

10 And when they had told David, saying, Uriah went not down unto his house, David said unto Uriah, Come and thou shalt not from thy journey: why didst thou not go down into the house?

11 And Uriah said unto David, The ark, and Israel, and Judah abide in tents; and my lord Joab, and the servants of my lord Joab, are encamped in the open fields: shall I then go into mine house, to eat and to drink, and to lie with my wife, as thou liest, and as thy slave liveth, I will not do this thing.

12 And David said to Uriah, Tarry here to-day also, and to-morrow I will let thee depart. So Uriah abode in Jerusalem that day and the morrow.

13 And when David had called him, he did eat and drink before him; and he made him drunk: and he went out and lay down, and did not come into his house.

14 And it came to pass in the morning, that David wrote a letter to Joab, and sent it by the hand of Uriah.

15 And he wrote in the letter, saying, Set ye Uriah in the forefront of the hot battle, and retire ye from him, that he may be smitten and die.

16 And it came to pass when Joab observed the city, that he assigned Uriah unto a place where he knew that valiant men were.

17 And the men of the city went out, and fought with Joab: and there fell some of the people of the servants of David, and Uriah the Hittite died also.

18 Then Joab sent and told David all the things concerning the war.

19 And the king sent, and said to the king, Why camest thou not unto the king? and why liest thou not to-day in thy house? but some came unto me to eat.

20 So Uriah ceased from going to and fro with the king's business. And Uriah abode in Jerusalem.

21 And Uriah spake unto the king's household, saying, If I, and the men that are with me, go out unto battle, and remain abroad many days, till the war be over:

22 Then will thy servants come again with great boldness: for we will bring down every one of our sons with us.

23 And the king said to Uriah, Go down with the king's servants, and carry on the king's business: and if it be necessary for thee to abide in Jerusalem, thou shalt abide there.

24 So Uriah went down with the king's servants, and went down to the city.

25 And Uriah slept with the servants of his lord round about Jerusalem, and went not in unto his house.

26 And it came to pass, when David heard how Uriah his wife had died, that David said, I will not hear to have Uriah's wife; to marry her to me.

27 And it came to pass, at the time that Uriah returned toAbsent from the camp to his house in Jerusalem, that Bathsheba the wife of Uriah went in to David, and David lay with her, and she became with child of him.

28 And Uriah also went and fought against the Syrians; and they smote Uriah with the sword, and slew him.

29 And David said to Joab, and to all the men that were with him, Tell me, what ye saw. And Joab came near to David, and said, thou sawest nothing. And David said, Not I, but thou sawest it.

C H A P. XII.

And the Lord sent Nathan unto David, and he came unto him, and said unto him, There were two men in one city; the one rich, and the other poor.

2 And the rich man had exceeding many flocks and herds:

3 But the poor man had one little ewe-lamb, which he had bought and nourished up: and it grew up together with him, and with his children; and he took it unto his own bed, and laid it in his own bosom, and also it went on his own ways.

4 And there came a traveller unto the rich man, and he spared to take of his own flock, and of his own herd, to dress for the way going man that was come unto him, but took the poor man's lamb, and dressed it for the man that was come to him.

5 And
II. SAMUEL.

3 And David's anger was greatly kindled against the man; and he said to Nathan, "As the Lord liveth, the man that hath done this thing shall surely die.

6 And he shall restore the lamb four-fold, because he did this thing and because he had no pity.

7 And Nathan said to David, Thou art the man. Thus faith the Lord God of Israel, I anointed thee king over Israel, and I delivered thee out of the hand of Saul:

8 And I gave thee thy master's house, and thy master's wives into thy bosom, and gave thee the house of Israel and of Judah; and if that had been too little, I would moreover have given unto thee such and such things.

9 Wherefore hast thou despised the commandment of the Lord, to do evil in his sight? thou hast killed Uriah the Hittite with the sword, and hast taken his wife to be thy wife, and hast slain him with the sword of the children of Ammon.

10 Now therefore the sword shall never depart from thine house; because thou hast despised me, and hast taken the wife of Uriah the Hittite to be thy wife.

11 Thus faith the Lord, Behold, I will raise up evil against thee out of thine own house, and I will take thy wives before thine eyes, and give them unto thy neighbour, and he shall lie with thy wives in the fight of this sin.

12 For thou didst it secretly; but I will do this thing before all Israel, and before the sun.

13 And David said unto Nathan, I have sinned against the Lord. And Nathan said unto David, The Lord also hath put away thy sin; thou shalt not die.

14 Howbeit, because by this deed thou hast given great occasion to the enemies of the Lord that is.

CHAP. XIII.

23 But now he is dead, wherefore should I fast? can I bring him back again? I shall go to him, but he shall not return to me.

24 And David comforted Bathsheba, and went in unto her, and lay with her: and she bare a son, and he called his name Solomon: and the Lord loved him.

25 And he sent by the hand of Nathan the prophet, and he called his name Jedidiah, because of the Lord.

26 And Joab fought against Rabbah of the children of Ammon, and took the royal city.

27 And Joab sent messengers unto David, and said, I have fought against Rabbah, and have taken the city of waters.

28 Now therefore gather the rest of the people together, and encamp against the city, and take it: I will take the city, and it be called after my name.

29 And David gathered all the people together, and went to Rabbah, and fought against it, and took it.

30 And he took their king's crown from off his head, (the weight whereof was a talent of gold, with the precious stones,) and put it upon David's head; and he brought forth the spoil of the city in great abundance.

31 And he brought forth the people that were therein, and put them under the faggots, and under harkons of iron, and under axes of iron, and made them pass through the brickkiln: and thus did he unto all the cities of the children of Ammon. So David and all the people returned unto Jerusalem.

CHAP. XIII.

23 But now he is dead, wherefore should I fast? can I bring him back again? I shall go to him, but he shall not return to me.

24 And David comforted Bathsheba, and went in unto her, and lay with her: and she bare a son, and he called his name Solomon: and the Lord loved him.

25 And he sent by the hand of Nathan the prophet, and he called his name Jedidjah, because of the Lord.

26 And Joab fought against Rabbah of the children of Ammon, and took the royal city.

27 And Joab sent messengers unto David, and said, I have fought against Rabbah, and have taken the city of waters.

28 Now therefore gather the rest of the people together, and encamp against the city, and take it: I will take the city, and it be called after my name.

29 And David gathered all the people together, and went to Rabbah, and fought against it, and took it.

30 And he took their king's crown from off his head, (the weight whereof was a talent of gold, with the precious stones,) and put it upon David's head; and he brought forth the spoil of the city in great abundance.

31 And he brought forth the people that were therein, and put them under the faggots, and under harkons of iron, and under axes of iron, and made them pass through the brickkiln: and thus did he unto all the cities of the children of Ammon. So David and all the people returned unto Jerusalem.

CHAP. XIII.

23 But now he is dead, wherefore should I fast? can I bring him back again? I shall go to him, but he shall not return to me.

24 And David comforted Bathsheba, and went in unto her, and lay with her: and she bare a son, and he called his name Solomon: and the Lord loved him.

25 And he sent by the hand of Nathan the prophet, and he called his name Jedidjah, because of the Lord.

26 And Joab fought against Rabbah of the children of Ammon, and took the royal city.

27 And Joab sent messengers unto David, and said, I have fought against Rabbah, and have taken the city of waters.

28 Now therefore gather the rest of the people together, and encamp against the city, and take it: I will take the city, and it be called after my name.

29 And David gathered all the people together, and went to Rabbah, and fought against it, and took it.

30 And he took their king's crown from off his head, (the weight whereof was a talent of gold, with the precious stones,) and put it upon David's head; and he brought forth the spoil of the city in great abundance.

31 And he brought forth the people that were therein, and put them under the faggots, and under harkons of iron, and under axes of iron, and made them pass through the brickkiln: and thus did he unto all the cities of the children of Ammon. So David and all the people returned unto Jerusalem.

AND it came to pass after this, 10 And Amnon said unto Tamar, Bring the meat into the chamber, that I may eat of thine hand, And Tamar took the cakes of David loved her.
II. SAMUEL.

which she had made, and brought them into the chamber to Amnon her brother.
11 And when she had brought them unto him to eat, he took hold of her, and said unto her, Come lie with me, my sister: he it is thy brother, regard not this thing. So Haman remained desolate in his brother Abshalom's house.
12 And the king said, Make himLie with me, my sister; for he had forced his sister Tamar.
13 And And the king said, Make him Lie with me, my sister; for he had forced his sister Tamar.
14 And And the king said, Make him Lie with me, my sister; for he had forced his sister Tamar.
15 Then Amnon hated her exceedingly; so that the hatred wherewith he hated her, was greater than the love wherewith he had loved her; and Amnon said unto her, Arise, be gone.
16 And And the king said, Make himLie with me, my sister; for he had forced his sister Tamar.
17 Then he called his servant that ministered unto him, and said, Bring this woman out from me, and bolt the door after her.
18 And she had a garment of divers colours upon her; for with such robes were the king's daughters, that were virgins, apparelled. Then his servant brought her out, and bolted the door after her.
19 And And the king said, Make himLie with me, my sister; for he had forced his sister Tamar.
20 And And the king said, Make himLie with me, my sister; for he had forced his sister Tamar.
21 And And the king said, Make himLie with me, my sister; for he had forced his sister Tamar.
22 And And the king said, Make himLie with me, my sister; for he had forced his sister Tamar.
23 And And the king said, Make himLie with me, my sister; for he had forced his sister Tamar.
24 And And the king said, Make himLie with me, my sister; for he had forced his sister Tamar.
25 And And the king said, Make himLie with me, my sister; for he had forced his sister Tamar.
26 And And the king said, Make himLie with me, my sister; for he had forced his sister Tamar.
27 But And the king said, Make himLie with me, my sister; for he had forced his sister Tamar.
28 And And the king said, Make himLie with me, my sister; for he had forced his sister Tamar.
29 And And the king said, Make himLie with me, my sister; for he had forced his sister Tamar.
30 And And the king said, Make himLie with me, my sister; for he had forced his sister Tamar.
31 Then the king arose, and tore his garments and lay on the earth; and all his servants stood by with their clothes rent.
32 And Jonadab the son of Shimeah, David's brother, answered and said, Let not my lord suppose that they have slain all the young men the king's sons; for Amnon only is dead; for by the appointment of Abshalom this hath been determined, from the day that he forced his sister Tamar.
33 Now therefore let not my lord the king take the thing to his heart, to think that all the king's sons are dead, for Amnon only is dead.
34 But Abshalom fled. And the young man that kept the watch lift up his eyes, and looked, and behold, there came much people by the way of the hill-side behind him.
35 And Jonadab said unto the king, Behold, the king's sons come: as thy servant said, so is it.
36 And it came to pass soon as he had made an end of speaking, that behold, the king's sons came, and lift up their voice and wept: and the king also and all his servants wept very sore.
37 But Abshalom fled, and went to Talmai the son of Amihud king of Gezur:
38 So Abshalom fled, and went to Gezur, and was there three years.
39 And the soul of king David longed to go forth unto Abshalom: for he was comforted concerning Amnon, seeing he was dead.

CHAP. XIV.

Now Joab the son of Zeruiah perceived that the king's heart was toward Abshalom.

2 And Joab sent to Tekoah, and fetched thence a wife woman, and said unto her, I pray thee feign thyself to be a mourner, and put on now mourning apparel, and anoint not thyself with oil, but as a woman that had a long time mourned for the dead:
3 And come to the king, and speak on this manner unto him. So Joab put the words in her mouth.
4 ¶ And when the woman of Tekoah spake to the king, the fell on her face to the ground, and did obeisance, and said, Help, O king.
5 ¶ And the king said unto her, What aileth thee? and she answered, I am indeed a widow woman, and mine husband is dead.
6 ¶ And thy handmaid had two sons, and they two strue together in the field, and there was none to part them, but the one smote the other, and flew him.
7 ¶ And behold, the whole family is riven against thine handmaid, and they said, Deliver him that smote his brother, that we may kill him, for the life of his brothe-ther whom he slew, and we will destroy the heir also: and so they shall quench my coal which is left, and shall not leave to my husband neither name nor remainder upon the earth.
8 ¶ And the king said unto the woman, Go to thine house, and I will give charge concerning thee.
9 ¶ And the woman of Tekoah said unto the king, My lord, O king, the iniquity be on me, and on my father's house; and the king and his throne be guiltles.
10 ¶ And the king said, Whoconsenteth to the king's word? and who receiveth the king's word? and who shall not touch thee any more.
11 ¶ Then said she, I pray thee, let the king remember the Lor d thy God, that thou wouldst not suffer...
II. SAMUEL.

Suffer the revengers of blood to destroy any more, lest they destroy my son. And he said, As the Lord liveth, there shall not one hair of thy son fall to the earth.

12. Then the woman said, Let thine handmaid, I pray thee, speak one word unto my lord the king. And he said, Say on.

13. And the woman said, Wherefore then hast thou thought such a thing against the people of God? for the king doth speak this thing as one which is faulty, in that the king doth not fetch home again his banished.

14. For we must needs die, and are as water spilt on the ground, which cannot be gathered up again: neither doth God respect any person; yet doth he devise means, that his banished be not expelled from him.

15. Now therefore that I am come to speak of this thing unto my lord the king, it is because the people have made me afraid: and thy handmaid said, I will now speak unto the king; it may be that the king will perform the request of his handmaid.

16. For the king will hear, to deliver his handmaid out of the hand of the man that would destroy me and my son together out of the inheritance of God:

17. Then thine handmaid said, The word of my lord the king shall now be comfortable: for as an angel of God so is my lord the king, to discern good and bad: therefore the Lord thy God will be with thee.

18. Then the king answered and said unto the woman, Hideth not from me, I pray thee, the thing that I shall ask thee. And the woman said, Let my lord the king now speak.

19. And the king said, If not the hand of Joab with thee in all this, and the woman answered and said,

CHAP. XV.

1. And Abfalom dwelt two full years in Jerusalem, and saw not the king's face.

2. Therefore Abfalom sent for Joab; but he would not come to the king; and when he sent again the second time, he would not come.

3. Therefore he said unto his servants, See, Joab's field is near mine, and he hath barley there; go and set it on fire: and Abfalom's servants set the field on fire.

4. Then Joab arose and came to Abfalom unto his house, and he said unto him, Wherefore have thy servants set my field on fire?

5. And Abfalom answered Joab, Behold, I sent unto thee, saying, Come hither, that I may speak with thee. And he said, Nay, but speak, I pray thee.

6. Then Abfalom answered, If not that I had vowed, that I would not go to the king. But now, if it be found good in the king's eyes, then let the king, I pray thee, hear me out of my cause.

7. So the king said, Let him say.

8. And Abfalom said, If the king delight in thine servant, that I have not been abode in Damascus, thy servant would not depart from the king.

9. Then Abfalom said, I have not asked any thing by money; for which of my lord king Abfalom is not bold?

10. And Abfalom said, Wherefore ye spake against the king to-day? for this it is bad to mention things to the king.

11. And Abfalom said unto the men of Israel, Behold, I have made my cause; ye are with me, or ye are against me; speak and show me now wherefore ye come.

12. And Abfalom said unto Joab, Thine handmaid hath spoken by the mouth of thy handmaid, saying, Say, I pray thee, the king is not my lord, even Abfalom.

13. Then Abfalom said unto Amanner, Speak, I pray thee, in the ears of the king's ear, what thy servant saith.

14. And Amanner went in, and stood in a place without, where he could hear Abfalom's speech, and Abfalom's heart was lifted up; for he was turned back from the king.

15. Then Abfalom said unto Joab, Speak, I pray thee, the words of the king's servant that are spoken by the mouth of his servant.
II. S A M U E L.

Jerusalem, arise, and let us see; for we shall not escape from Abinom: make speed to depart, lest he overtake us suddenly, and bring evil upon us, and smite the city with the edge of the sword.

15 And the king's servants said unto the king, Behold, thy servants are ready to do whatsoever my lord the king shall appoint.

16 And the king went forth, and all his household after him: and the king left ten women, which were concubines, to keep the house.

17 And the king went forth, and all the people after him, and tarried in a place that was far off.

18 And all his servants passed on beside him; and all the Cherehites, and all the Pelemites, and all the Gittites, six hundred men, which came after him from Gath, passed on before the king.

19 ¶ Then said the king to Ittai, the Gittite, Wherefore goest thou as thou also with us? return to thy place, and abide with the king: for thou art a stranger, and also an exile.

20 Whereas thou camest but yesterday, should I this day make thee go up and down with us? seeing I go whither I may; return thou, and take back thy brethren; mercy and truth be with thee.

21 And Ittai answered the king, and said, As the Lord liveth, and as thy soul liveth, surely in what place my lord the king shall be, whether in death or life, even there also will thy servant be.

22 And David said to Ittai, Go, and pass over. And Ittai the Gittite passed over, and all his men, and all the little ones that were with him.

23 And all the country wept with a loud voice, and all the people passed over: the king also himself passed over the brook Kedor, and all the people passed over, toward the way of the wilderness.

24 ¶ And lo, Zadok also, and all the Levites with him, bearing the ark of the covenant of God, and they set down the ark of God; and Abiathar went up, until all the people had done passing out of the city.

25 And the king said unto Zadok, Carry back the ark of God into the city: if I shall find favour in the eyes of the Lord, he will bring me again, and show me both it, and his habitation.

26 But if he thus say, I have no delight in thee: behold, here am I, let him do to me as seemeth good unto him.

27 The king said also unto Zadok the priest, Art not thou a seer? return into the city in peace, and you, and your two sons with you, Ahimelech Zadok's son, and Jonathan Abiathar's son; and by them ye shall send unto me every thing that ye can hear.

28 So Hushai David's friend came into the city, and Abinom came into Jerusalem.

C H A P. XVI.

AND when David was a little past the top of the hill, behold, Ziba the servant of Mephibosheth met him with a couple of asses laden with bread, and an hundred bunches of raisins, and an hundred of summer-fruits, and a bottle of wine.

2 And the king said unto Ziba, What meanest thou by this? Ziba said, The asses be for the king's household to ride on; and the bread and summer-fruit for the young men to eat; and the wine, that such as be faint in the wilderness may drink.

3 And the king said, And where is thy master's son? and Ziba said, He fell unto the king, Behold, him curse: for the Lord hath brought abideth at Jerusalem: for he bidden him.

4 Then said the king to Ziba, Behold thine all that pertained unto me.
II. SAMUEL.

2 And the counsel of Ahithophel, which he counseled in those days, was as if a man had enquired at the oracle of God; for all his counsel was merciful and faithful forever.

3 And as David and his men went by the way, Shimei went along on the hill's side over against him, and cursed as he went and threw stones at him, and cast dust.

4 And the king, and all the people that were with him, came weary, and refreshed themselves there.

5 And Abfalom, and all the people: the men of Israel, came to Jerusalem, and Ahithophel with them.

6 And it came to pass when Hushai the Archite, David's friend, was come unto Abfalom, that Hushai said unto Abfalom, God fave the king, God fave the king.

7 And Abfalom said to Hushai, Is this thy kindness to thy friend? why wentest thou not with thy friend?

8 And Hushai said unto Abfalom, Nay, but whom the Lord and this people, and all the men of Israel choose, his will I be, and with him will I abide.

9 And again, whom should I serve? shoul I not serve in the presence of his son? as I have served in thy father's presence, so will I be in thy presence.

10 Then said Abfalom to Ahithophel, Give counsel among you what we shall do.

11 And Ahithophel said unto Abfalom, Go in unto thy father's concubines, which he hath left to keep the house; and all Israel shall hear that thou art abhorred of thy father: then shall the hands of all that are with thee be strong.

12 So they spread Abfalom a tent upon the top of the house; and Abfalom went in unto his father's concubines, in the sight of them all Israel.

CHAP. XVII.

17 Now Jonathan and Abi-maaz bled by En-rogel, (for they might not be seen to come into the city,) and a wench went and told them: and they went and told king David.

18 Neverthelefs, a lad faw them, and told Abfalom: but they went both of them away quickly, and came to a man's house in Bahurim, which had a wall in his court, whither they went down.

19 And the woman took and spread a covering over the well's mouth, and spread ground corn thereon; and the thing was not known.

20 And when Abfalom's servants came to the woman to the house, they said, Where is Abi-maaz and Jonathan? and the woman fawd unto them, They be gone over the brook of water. And when they had fought and could not find them, they returned to Jerusalem.

21 And it came to pass after they were departed, that they came up out of the well, and went and told king David, and said unto David, Arie, and pass quickly over the water: for thus hath Abfalom counselled against you.

22 Then David arose, and all the people that were with him, and they passed over Jordan: by the morning light there lacked not one of them that was not gone over Jordan.

23 And when Abfalom saw that his counsel was not followed, he gathered his men, and arrofe and got him home to his house, to his city, and put his houfehold in order, and hanged himself, and died, and was buried in the sepulchre of his father.

24 Then David came to Mahanaim: and Abfalom passed over, and the king he swallowed Jordan, he and all the men of Israel with him.
II. SAMUEL.

45 ¶ And Absalom made Amasai captain of the host instead of Joab: which Amasai was a man's son whose name was Ithra an Israelite, that went in to Abigail the daughter of Nahash, sister to Zeruiah, Joab's mother. 26 So Israiel and Absalom pitched in the land of Gilead. 27 ¶ And it came to pass when David was come to Mahanaim, that Shobi the son of Nahash of Rabbah of the children of Ammon, and Machir the son of Ammiel of Lo-debar, and Barzillai the Gileadite of Rogelim, 28 Brought beds, and basons, and earthen vessels, and wheat, and barley, and flour, and parched corn, and beans, and lentiles, and parched pulse. 29 And honey, and butter, and sheep, and cheese of kine for David, and for the people that were with him, to eat: for they said, The people is hungry, and weary, and thirsty, in the wilderness.

CHAP. XVIII.

And David numbered the people that were with him, and set captains of thousands, and captains of hundreds over them. 2 And David sent forth a third part of the people under the hand of Joab, and a third part under the hand of Abishai the son of Zeruiah Joab's brother, and a third part under the hand of Ittai the Gittite: and the king said unto the people, I will surely go forth with you myself also. 3 But the people answered, Thou shalt not go forth: for if we flee away, they will not care for us; neither if half of us die, will they care for us; but now thou art worth ten thousand of us: therefore now it is better that thou succour us out of the city. 4 And the king said unto charged thee, and Abishai, and Ittai.

31 ¶ And Ahimaaz answered, When Joab sent the king's servant, and me thy servant, I saw a great tumult, but I knew not what it was. 32 And the king said unto him, Turn aside, and stand here. And he turned aside, and stood still.
and Cushi said, Tidings, my lord the king: for the Lord hath avenged thee this day of all them that rose up against thee.

32 And the king said unto Cushi, Is the young man Ababalom safe? and Cushi answered, The enemies of my lord the king, and all that rife against thee do thee hurt, be as that young man is.

33 ¶ And the king was much moved, and went up to the chamber over the gate, and wept; and as he went, thus he said, O my son Ababalom, my son, my son Abigail; would to God I had died for thee, O Abigail my son, my son.

CHAP. XIX.

And it was told Joab, Behold, the king weepeth and mourneth for Abigail.

2 And the victory that day was turned into mourning unto all the people: for the people heard that day, how the king was grieved for his son.

3 And the people gat them by sleuth that day into the city, as people being ashamed steal away when they flee in battle.

4 But the king covered his face, and the king cried with a loud voice, O my son Abigail, O Abigail, my son, my son.

5 And Joab came into the house to the king, and said, Thou hast shamed this day the faces of all thy servants, which this day have faved thy life, and the lives of thy sons and of thy daughters and the lives of thy wives, and the lives of thy concubines;

6 In that thou lovest thin enemies, and hatest thy friends; for thou hast declared this day, that thou regardest neither princes nor servants: for this day I perceive that if Abigail had lived, and all we had died this day, then it had pleased thee well.

7 Now therefore arise, go forth, and speak comfortably unto thy servants: for I swear by the Lord, if thou go not forth, there will not tarry one with thee this night; and that will be worse unto thee than all the evil that befel thee from thy youth until now.

8 Then the king rose, and sat in the gate: and they told unto all the people, saying, Behold, the king doth sit in the gate: and all the people came before the king; for Israel had fled every man to his tent.

9 ¶ And all the people were at strife throughout all the tribes of Israel, saying, The king saved us out of the hand of our enemies, and he delivered us out of the hand of the Philistines, and now he is fled out of the land for Abigail.

10 And Abigail, whom we anointed over us, is dead in battle: now therefore why speake ye not of bringing the king back?

11 ¶ And king David sent to Zadok and to Abiathar the priests, saying, Speak unto the elders of Judah, saying, Why ye are the last to bring the king back to his house? (seeing the speech of all Israel is come to the king, even to his house.)

12 Ye are my brethren, ye are my bones and my flesh: wherefore then are ye the last to bring back the king?

13 And say ye to Amasa, Art thou not of my bone, and of my flesh? God do to me, and more also, if thou be not captain of the host before me continually in the room of Joab.

14 And he bowed the heart of all the men of Judah, even as the heart of one man, so that they sent this word unto the king, Return thou and all thy servants.
S A M U E L.

Barzillai, Come thou over with hold, and all David's men with me, and I will feed thee with him over Jordan.

42 And all the men of Judah were with me, and I will feed thee with him over Jordan.

34 And Barzillai said unto the answed the men of Israel, being long have I live, cause the king is near of kin to that I should go up with the king us: wherefore then be ye angry unto Jerusalem? for this matter? have we eaten at

35 am this day forefore all of the king's cof? or hath he years old; and can I dierene have us any gift?

tween good and evil? can thy 43 And the men of Israel an-
servant take what I eat, or that sware the men of Judah, and I drink? can I hear any more the said, We have ten parts in the voice of singing men and singing-king, and we have also more right women? wherefore then should in David than ye: why then did thy servant be yet a burden unto ye despise us, that our advice any lord the king? should not be firf had in bringing

36 Thy servant will go a little back our king? and the words of way over Jordan with the king: the men of Judah were fiercer than and why should the king recom- the words of the men of Israel, pense it me with such a reward?

C H A P. XX.

6 And David said to Abiathir, and to Beth-maachah, and all

Now shall Sheba the son of Bich-

the Berites: and they were gar-
dio us more harm than did Ab-

thered together, and went also

falom: take thou thy lord's fer-

wants, and pursue after him, left 13 And they came and besieged he get him fenced cities, and ef-

him in Abel of Beth-maachah,
cast us.

7 And there went out after the city, and it stood in the him Joab's men, and the Che-
trench: and all the people that

were with Joab battered the wall, all the mighty men: and they to throw it down.

went out of Jerusalem to pursue 16 ¶ Then cried a wife woman after Sheba the son of Bichri.

out of the city, Hear, hear: say,

8 When they were at the great I pray you, unto Joab, Come

stone which is in Gibeon, Amafa near hither, that I may speak went before them: and Joab's with thee.

garment that he had put on was 17 And when he was come girded unto him, and upon it a near unto her, the woman said, girdle with a sword fastened upon Art thou Joab? and he answered, his loins in the sheath thereof, I am be. Then the said unto him, and as he went forth it fell out. Hear the words of thine hand-

9 And Joab said to Amasa, Art maid. And he answered, I do thou in health, my brother? and hear.

Joab took Amasa by the beard 18 Then he spake, saying, with the right hand to kill him. They were wont to speak in old

to But Amasa took no heed to time, saying, They shall surely the word that was in Joab's hand: ask counsel at Abiel: and so they he smote him therewith in the ended the matter.

fifth rib, and shed out his bowels 19 ¶ I am one of them that are to the ground, and stroke him peaceable and faithful in Israel: not again, and he died. So Joab thou seekst to destroy a city and and Abiathir his brother pursued a mother in Israel: why wilt thou after Sheba the son of Bichri.

swallow up the inheritance of the

11 And one of Joab's men Lord?

flood by him, and said, He that favoureth Joab, and he that is Far he it, far be it from me, that for David, let him go after Joab. I should swallow up or destroy.

12 And Amasa wallowed in 21 The matter is not fo: but blood in the mids of the high-way: a man of mount Ephraim, (She-

and when the man saw that all the people flood fill, he removed hath lift up his hand against the Amasa out of the high-way into the field, and cast a cloth upon him, when he saw that every one that came by him flood fill. 13 When he was removed out of the high-way, all the people went on after Joab, to pursue after Sheba the son of Bichri.

14 ¶ And he went through all the tribes of Israel unto Abel, 22 Then the woman went un-

to all the people in her wisdom; and they cut off the head of She-

ba the son of Bichri, and cast it
II. SAMUEL.

out to Joab; and he blew a trumpet; and they retired from the city, every man to his tent: and 6. Let seven men of his sons be delivered unto us, and we will hang them up unto the Lord in Cherehites, and over the Pelethites:

27. ¶ Now Joab was over all Gibeon, whom the Lord had given unto the houfet of Israel: and Benaid did choose. And the king said, the son of Jehoiada was over the I will give them.

24. And Adoram was over the tribute; and Jehoshaphat was the son of Abishai, and he was recorder.

25. And Sheba was scribe; and Zadok and Abiathar were the priests.

26. And Isai the Jeritite was a chief ruler about David.

CHAP. XXI.

THEN there was a famine in the days of David three years, year after year: and David enquired of the Lord. And the Lord answered, It is for Saul, and for his bloody house, because he slew the Gibeonites.

2. And the king called the Gibeonites, and said unto them, (now the Gibeonites were not of the children of Israel, but of the remnant of the Amorites, and the children of Israel had sworn of the children of Israel and Judah,) that ye may bless the inheritance of the Lord?

4. And the Gibeonites said unto him, We will have no silver nor gold of Saul, nor of his house, neither for us shalt thou kill any man in Israel. And he said, What shall I say, that will I do for you?

5. And they answered the king. The man that confounded us, and that deviled against us, that we should be destroyed from the remnant which God brought up out of Egypt, and from the Amorites, and the Laniites, and the Hethites, and the Phœnicians, and the Canaanites, and the Perizzites, and the Hittites.

6. Be it known now unto the Lord, that this sin is charged upon me; and when my children come in to possess, they shall found upon me the iniquity of this thing, when I am dead.

7. And the king said unto the Gibeonites, What shall I do for you? And they answered the king, Let not my lord the king say evil.

8. And the king said, What shall I do for you? And they answered the king, Let not my lord the king say evil.

9. And the king said, What shall I do for you? And they answered the king, Let not my lord the king say evil.

10. And the king said, What shall I do for you? And they answered the king, Let not my lord the king say evil.

11. And the king said, What shall I do for you? And they answered the king, Let not my lord the king say evil.

12. And the king said, What shall I do for you? And they answered the king, Let not my lord the king say evil.

13. And the king said, What shall I do for you? And they answered the king, Let not my lord the king say evil.

14. And the king said, What shall I do for you? And they answered the king, Let not my lord the king say evil.

15. And the king said, What shall I do for you? And they answered the king, Let not my lord the king say evil.

16. And the king said, What shall I do for you? And they answered the king, Let not my lord the king say evil.

17. And the king said, What shall I do for you? And they answered the king, Let not my lord the king say evil.

18. And the king said, What shall I do for you? And they answered the king, Let not my lord the king say evil.

19. And the king said, What shall I do for you? And they answered the king, Let not my lord the king say evil.

20. And the king said, What shall I do for you? And they answered the king, Let not my lord the king say evil.

21. And when he died, the Lord said unto David, Jonathan the son of Simeon was the brother of David who fled him.

22. These four were born to the giant in Gath, and fell by the hand of David, and by the hand of his servants.

CHAP. XXII.

AND David spake unto the Lord the words of this song, in the day that the Lord had delivered him out of the hand of all his enemies, and out of the hand of Saul.

2. And he said, The Lord is my rock, and my fortress, and my deliverer.

3. The God of my Rock, in him will I trust: he is my shield, and the horn of my salvation, my high tower, and my refuge, my favour: thou savest me from violence.

4. I will call on the Lord, who is worthy to be praised: so shall I be saved from mine enemies.

5. When the waves of death compassed me, the floods of ungodly men made me afraid.

6. The sorrows of hell compassed me about: the snares of death prevented me.

7. In my distress I called upon the Lord, and cried to my God, and he did hear my voice out of his temple, and my cry did enter into his ears.

8. Then the earth shook and trembled: the foundations of heaven moved and shook, because he was wrath.

9. There went up a smoke out of his nostrils, and fire out of his mouth devoured: coals were kindled by it.

10. He bowed the heavens also, and came down: and darkness was under his feet.

11. And he rode upon a cherub, and did fly: and he was seen upon the wings of the wind.
II. SAMUEL.

24 And he made darkness pavilions round about him, dark waters, and thick clouds of the skies.
25 Through the brightness before him were coals of fire kindled.
26 The Lord thundered from heaven, and the most High uttered his voice.
27 And he sent out arrows, and scattered them; lightning, and discomfited them.
28 And the channels of the sea appeared, the foundations of the world were discovered, at the rebuking of the Lord, at the blast of the breath of his nostrils.
29 He sent from above, he drew me out of many waters.
30 He delivered me from my strong enemy, and from them that hated me: for they were too perfect strong for me.
31 They prevented me in the day of my calamity: but the high places, the Lord was my stay.
32 He brought me forth also into a large place: he delivered me broken by mine arms.
33 The Lord rewarded me according to my righteousness: and according to my righteouness hath he recompenced me.
34 For I have kept the ways of the Lord, and have not wickedly departed from my God.
35 For all his judgments were before me: and as for his statutes, I did not depart from them.
36 I was also upright before him, and have kept myself from mine iniquity.
37 Therefore the Lord hath recompenced me according to my righteousness: according to my righteouness in his eye-sight.
38 With the merciful thou wilt shew thyself merciful, and with the upright man thou wilt shew necks of mine enemies, that I might not be ashamed.

CHAP. XXIII.

3 The God of Israel said, the Rock of Israel spake to me, He shall be as light as the light, and as the morning, when the sun riseth, he shall appear, and as the tender grass springs out of the earth; so the Lord God of Israel shall also take hold of thee out of the earth by clear words:
4 And he shall keep me to be head of Israel: although my house be not the heaven: a people which I chose, and which I made known to serve me.
5 Strangers shall submit themselves unto me: as soon as they this is all my salvation, and all my heart, they shall be obedient desks, although he make it not unto me.
6 Strangers shall fade away, but the sons of Belial shall and they shall be afraid out of all of them as thorns thrust their close places.

7 The Lord liveth, and blest taken with hands.
8 And that bringeth me forth from mine enemies: thou also The Tachmonite that sat in the high lifted me up on high above a seat, chief among the captains: them that rose up against me: the name was Adino the Eznite: thou hast delivered me from the he lifted up his spear against eight violent man.
9 Therefore I will give thanks time.

10 And after him was Eleazar the heater, and I will sing praises the son of Dodo the Ahohite, unto thy name.
11 He is the tower of salvation for his king: and fieweth mercy lillenes that were there gathered to his anointed, unto David, and together to battle, and the men to his seed for evermore.

NOW these be the last words Philistines until his hand was of David. David the son weary, and his hand clave unto Jaffa said, and the man said, and the man who the sword: and the Lord was raised up on high, the anoint- wrought a great victory that day of the God of Jacob, and the and the people returned after Saul, palfmift of Israel, said, him only to spoil.
12 The spirit of the Lord spake And after him was Shamba by me, and his word was in my hand the son of Agee the Harite: and the Philistines were gathered
gathered together into a troop, where was a piece of ground full of lentiles; and the people fled from the Philistines.

But he stood in the midst of the ground, and defended it, and slew the Philistines: and the Lord wrought a great victory.

And three of the thirty chief went down and came to David in the harvest time unto the cave of Adullam: and the troop of the Philistines pitched in the valley of Rephaim.

And David was then in an hold, and the garrison of the Philistines was then in Beth-lehem.

And David longed, and said, Oh that one would give me drink of the water of the well of Beth-lehem, which is by the gate!

And the three mighty men brake through the host of the Philistines, and drew water out of the well of Beth-lehem that was by the gate, and took it, and brought it to David: nevertheless he would not drink thereof, but poured it out unto the Lord.

And he said, Be it far from me, O Lord, that I should do this: is not this the blood of the men that went in jeopardy of their lives? therefore be thou willed not to drink it. These three things did these three mighty men:

And Abiathai the brother of Joab, the son of Zeruiah, was chief among three; and he lifted up his spear against three hundred, and slew them, and had the name among three.

Was he not most honourable of three? therefore he was their captain: howbeit he attained not unto the first three.

And Benaiyah the son of Jehoiada, the son of a valiant man of Kabzeel, who had done many acts, he slew two lion-like men of Moab; he went down also to Joab the son of Zeruiah.
I. KINGS.

17 And David spake unto the LORD, when he saw the angel of the LORD, and he said, 
18 Why didst thou bring forth me and my father's house unto the reproach of the people? 
19 For we are thine handmaidens, and do all that thou sayest. 
20 Wherefore the angel of the LORD returned, and stabbed the altar of sacrifice, that was before it. 
21 And David built there an altar unto the LORD, and offered burnt-offerings and peace-offerings: and called the name of it The LORD is my light. 

II. KINGS.

8 And Adonijah the son of Absalom said unto his father, My father king, and Ic. 
9 And he said unto his father, Thou hast made my brother Joab, and Abiatab, and Abishai, great, and set them over the people; 
10 And Joram, and Abiathar, chief priests of the Lord; 

CHAP. I.

9 And he spake unto the king, saying, 
10 And he prepared for himself chariots and horsemen; and fifty men to run before him; 
11 And he went in unto the king, and said unto the king, Why hast thou done so unto thy servant? 
12 And the king said unto him, Thou seest the love which I have for Shimei. 
13 And he said unto him, What shall thy servant have more if the king will grant me? 

14 And the king said, What wouldst thou? 
15 And Shimei said unto the king, Thou knowest it is said of old time by the prophet Joash the son of Zerubbabel, and of the house of David, 

16 And the king said, Shimei, thou son of Gera, Shimei answered and said, Hear me, my lord king. 
17 And the king said, Why sittest thou alone daily? and shew me now the rest of the people. 
18 And Joab the son of Zerubbabel was with the king daily, because Joab was king; and Abiatab the chief priest, 

19 And Adonijah the son of Zerubbabel, and with Abiatab the priest; and they following Adonijah, helped him. 
20 But Zadok the priest, and Nathan the prophet, and Shimei, and Rei, and the mighty men which belonged to David, were not with Adonijah. 

21 And Adonijah spake unto Joab, and to Abiathar the priest, saying, 
22 For this cause I counsel thee, that thou shouldest speak well of me unto the king. 
23 And Joab the son of Zerubbabel, and with Abiatab the chief priest, 

24 And he spake unto the king, saying, I have counsel to speak with thee, my lord king: 
25 And the king said, Say on. 
26 And Zadok the priest, and Nathan the prophet, and Shimei, and Rei, and the mighty men, and all the people, 

27 And joined himself to Absalom, and went in unto Jerusalem, and went to David's house, and made himself a commonwealth, even both him, and Amasa the son of Jether the Machirite, 
28 And Adonijah son of Absalom, and with Abiatab the priest; and they following Adonijah, helped him. 
29 But Zadok the priest, and Nathan the prophet, and Shimei, and Rei, and the mighty men, and all the people, were not with Adonijah.
I. KINGS.

29 And the king said, and went down, and caused Solomon to ride upon king David's mule, and hith redeemed his soul out of all and brought him to Gihon.

30 And Zadok the priest, and all the Levites, took up the trumpet; and as soon as he blew the trumpet, the people said, God save king Solomon.

31 Then King Solomon sat upon his throne, and the king bowed himself upon the bed, and the people bowed to him: and they rejoiced at the playing of every man's psaltery, and harp, and organ, and cymbal, and all instruments of musick.

40 And all the people came up after him, and the people pitched pipes, and rejoiced with him, and said, God save king Solomon.

41 ¶ And Adonijah and all the guests were with him, when king David was lying down on his bed.

42 ¶ And king David said, Call me Zadok the priest, and Nathan the prophet, and Obed-Eder the son of Berechiah, and Joiab the son of Zereniah, and let us come and number of the people, and say, Wherefore is this noise of the city; they came before the king.

43 ¶ And king David said, Call me Zadok the priest, and Nathan the prophet, and Bethuel the son of Jonathan, the son of Abdo, and Shimei the son of Gera, and Ithream the son of Ebed, and Obed the son of Jehiel, and Shammah the son of Nethaneel, and Ahiam the son of Harim, and Abi, son of Azariah, and Eliathah the son of Haniel, and Jeshaiah the son of Meshoba, and Zaccur the son of Shephatiah, and Benaiah the son of Jehoiada.

44 When king David made an end of speaking unto all the people, he said unto Nathan the prophet, and Joab, and Abi, son of Azariah, and all the mighty men of valiant heart.

45 And king David said, Know ye who I am? and who shall reign upon mine seat after me?

46 ¶ And Zadok the priest, and Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, and the Levites, and all the congregation of Judah, said unto king David, thus saith the Lord God of Israel, Thus spake the Lord, saying, I have set up my servant David upon mine throne; and I will have none else to rule over my people Israel, but thee; for I have anointed thee to do after mine own will: and I will take thee, and will build thee an house.

6 And now, O king, the Lord hath shewed me, and said, Go to my servant David, and say unto him, Thus saith the Lord God, I will establish thy throne for ever; because thou hast done very well for me, keeping my commandments and my statutes, as thou hast done.

9 Now, therefore, hold him not in guiltlesse: for thou art a wise man, and knowest what thou oughtest to do unto him: but his hoary head bring thou down to the grave with blood.

1. CHAP. II.

1 And the days of David drew nigh that he should die; and he charged Solomon his son, saying,

2 I go the way of all the earth; depart thou strong therefore, and shew thyself a man.

3 And keep the charge of the Lord thy God, to walk in his ways, to keep his statutes, and his commandments, and his judgments, and his testimonies, as it is written in the law of Moses, that thou mayest prosper in all that thou doest, and whithersoever thou turnest thyself;

4 The Lord may continue his word which he spake concerning me, saying, If thy children take heed to their way, to walk before me in truth, with all their heart, and with all their soul, there shall not fail thee (said he) a man on the throne of Israel.
11 And Adonijah the son of Haggith came to Bath-sheba the mother of Solomon, and she said, and more also, if Adonijah come unto thee peaceably? and he said, Peaceably.

14 And he said moreover, I have somewhat to say unto thee. And she said, Say on.

15 And he said, Thou knowest that the kingdom was mine, and that all Israel set their faces on me, that I should reign: howbeit the kingdom is turned about, and is become my brother's: for it was his from the Lord.

16 And now I ask one petition of thee, deny me not. And she said, Say on.

17 And he said, Speak, I pray thee, unto Solomon the king, (for he will not say thee nay,) that he give me Abishag the Shunammite to wife.

18 And Bathsheba said, Well, I will speak for thee unto the king.

19 Bathsheba therefore went unto king Solomon, to speak unto him for Adonijah: and the king rose up to meet her, and bowed himself unto her, and sat down on his throne, and caused a seat to be set for the king's mother: and she sat on his right hand.

20 Then she said, I desire one small petition of thee, I pray thee, say me not nay. And the king said unto her, Ask on, my mother, for I will not say thee nay.

21 And she said, Let Abihag the Shunammite be given to Adonijah thy brother to wife.

22 And king Solomon answered and said unto his mother, Why dost thou ask Abihag the Shunammite for Adonijah? him.

23 Then king Solomon swore by the Lord, saying, God do so to me, and more also, if Adonijah have not spoken this word against his own life.

24 Now therefore, as the Lord liveth, which hath established me, and set me on the throne of David my father, and who hath made me as a house as he promised, Adonijah shall be put to death this day.

25 And king Solomon sent by the hand of Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, and he fell upon him that day.

26 And unto Abiathar the priest said the king, Get thee to Anathoth, unto thine own fields, for thou art worthy of death: but I will not at this time put thee to death, because thou hast kept the ark of the Lord and thy brother's throne, and because thou didst suffer all his people to diest.

27 So Solomon thrust out Abiathar from being priest unto the Lord: that he might fulfill the word of the Lord, which he spake concerning the house of Eli in Shiloh.

28 Then tidings came to Joab, (for Joab had turned after Adonijah, though he turned not after Abishalom, and Joab fled unto the tabernacle of the Lord, and caught hold on the horns of the altar.

29 And it was told king Solomon that Joab was fled unto the tabernacle of the Lord, and beheld, he is by the altar: then Solomon sent Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, saying, Go fall upon the Shunammite for Adonijah, him.

30 And Benaiah came to the tabernacle of the Lord, and said unto him, Thus saith the king, Come forth. And he said, Nay, but I will die here. And Benaiah brought the king word again, saying, Thus said Joab, and thus he answered me.

31 And the king said unto him, Do as he hath said, and fall upon him, and bury him, that thou mayest take away the innocent blood which Joab shed, from me and from the house of my father.

32 And the Lord shall return his blood upon his own head, who fell upon two men more righteous and better than he, and flew them with the sword, my father David not knowing thereof, to wit, Abner the son of Ner captain of the host of Israel, and Amasa the son of Jether captain of the host of Judah.

33 Their blood shall therefore return upon the head of Joab, and upon the head of his seed for ever: but upon David, and upon his seed, and upon his house, and upon his throne, shall there be peace for ever from the Lord.

34 So Benaiah the son of Jehoiada went up, and fell upon him, and flew him: and he was buried in his own house in the wilderness.

35 And the king put Benaiah the son of Jehoiada in his room over the host; and Zadok the priest did the king put in the room of Abiathar.

36 And the king sent and called for Shimei, and said unto him, Build thee an house in Jerusalem; and dwell there, and go not forth thence any whither.

37 For it shall be, that on the day thou goest out, and passest over the brook Kidron, thou shalt know for certain, that thou shalt surely die: thy blood shall be upon thine own head.
I. KINGS.

CHAP. III.

AND Solomon made affinity with Pharaoh king of people, and took Pharaoh's daughter, and brought her into the city of David, until he had made this thing.

And the speech pleased the Lord, that Solomon had asked of David, until he had made this thing.

And God said unto him, And the house of the Lord, and because thou hast asked this thing, the wall of Jerusalem round and hast not asked for thyself long about.

2 Only the people sacrificed in thyself, nor hast asked for the high places, because there was no of thine enemies, but hast asked houfe built unto the name of the for thyself underfanding to differ Lord, until those days.

3 And Solomon loved the Lord, walking in the statutes of cording to thy words: lo, I have David his father: only he faci- given thee a wife and an undercut and burnt incense in high standing heart, so that there was none like thee before thee, neither haft thou asked for that unto thee.

was the great high place: a thousand burnt-offerings did Solomon offer upon that altar. 13 And I have also given thee that which thou haft not asked, both riches and honour: so that

there shall not be any among the kings like unto thee all thy days.

12 Behold, I have done according to thy words: lo, I have David his father: only he faci- given thee a wife and an undercut and burnt incense in high standing heart, so that there was none like thee before thee, neither haft thou asked for that unto thee.

11 And God said unto him, And the house of the Lord, and because thou hast asked this thing, the wall of Jerusalem round and hast not asked for thyself long about.

And God said unto him, And the house of the Lord, and because thou hast asked this thing, the wall of Jerusalem round and hast not asked for thyself long about.

2 Only the people sacrificed in thyself, nor hast asked for the high places, because there was no of thine enemies, but hast asked houfe built unto the name of the for thyself underfanding to differ Lord, until those days.

3 And Solomon loved the Lord, walking in the statutes of cording to thy words: lo, I have David his father: only he faci- given thee a wife and an undercut and burnt incense in high standing heart, so that there was none like thee before thee, neither haft thou asked for that unto thee.

1. And the king went to Gibeon, and there thou shall all arife like beon to sacrificfe there: for that unto thee.

5 And Solomon said, Thou haft shewed unto thy servant David my father great mercy, ac- cording as he walked before thee in truth and in righteousness, and in uprightness of heart with thee came to Jerusalem, and stood be- thee, and thou haft kept for him the ark of the covenant of this great kindness, that thou the Lord, and offered up burnt- haft given him a son to sit on his offerings, and offered peace-offer- things, and made a feast to all his

7 And now, O Lord my God, servants.

thou haft made thy servant king 16 ¶ Then came there two women, instead of David my father: and men that were harlots unto the I am but a little child: I know king, and stood before him.

not how to go out or come in. 17 And the one woman said,

And thy servant is in the O my lord, I and this woman midst of thy people which thou dwell in one house, and I was de- haft chosen, a great people that lived of a child with her in the cannot be numbered nor counted house, for multitude.

18 And it came to pass the

9 Give therefore thy servant an third day after that I was de- understanding heart, to judge thy vered, that this woman was de- people, that I may discern be- livered also: and we were toge- ther; there was no stranger with us in the house, save we two in the house.

CHAP. IV.

for they saw that the wisdom of God was in him, to do judgment.

19 And this woman's child died in the night; because the lord overlaid it.

20 And the woman arose at midnight, and took my from beside me, while thine handmaid slept, and laid it in her bosom, and laid her dead child in my bosom.

21 And when I arose in the morning to give my child suck, behold, it was dead: but when I had considered it in the morning, behold, it was not my son, the which I did bear.

22 And the other woman said, This is my son that solomon had twelve sons, and the dead is thy son: and this principal officer, and the king's haft, No; but the dead is thy friend:

23 Then said the king, The hour of Abda was over the

24 And the king said, Bring me a sword. And they brought the son of Hur, in mount Ephraim.

25 And the king said, Divide the living child in two, and give half to the one, and half to the other.

26 Then spake the woman both to him pertained Sochoh, whose the living child was unto and all the land of Hipher.

the king, (for her bowels yerved) 11 The son of Abinadab, in upon her son,) and she said, O all the region of Dor, which had my lord, give her the living child, Taphath the daughter of Solon and in no wife flay it: but the son to wife.

27 Then the king anwered giddo, and all Beth-shean, and which, and said, Give her the living child, is by Zartanah beneath Jezebel, and in no wife slay it: she is from Beth-shean to Abel-meholah other wise.

28 And all Israel heard of the yond Jokneam.

29 Before judgment which the king had 12 Baana the son of Ahilud: northine, but divide it, to him pertained Taanach and Me-

13 The son of Geber, in Raphelmother thereof.

21 And they feared the king: moth-gilead: to him pertained the towns
I. KINGS.
towns of Jair the son of Manasseh, which are in Gilead, and Bani, three-score and ten cities with walls and brasen bars.
14 Ahinadab the son of Iddo had Mahanaim.
15 Ahimaaz was in Naphtali; he also took Basmath the daughter of Solomon to wife.
16 Baanah the son of Hushai was in Aner and in Aloth.
17 Jehoshaphat the son of Paruah in Iphchah.
18 Shime the son of Elah in Benjamin.
19 Geber the son of Uri was in the country of Gilead, in the country of Sihon king of the Amorites, and of Og king of Bashan; and he was the only officer which was in the land.
20 Judah and Israel were many, as the sea in multitude, eating and drinking, and making merry.
21 And Solomon reigned over all kingdoms, from the river unto the land of the Philistines, and unto the border of Egypt: they brought presents, and served Solomon all the days of his life.
22 Solomon's provision for one day was thirty measures of fine flour, and treereasures measures of meal.
23 Ten fat oxen, and twenty oxen out of the pastures, and an hundred sheep, beside harts, and roe-bucks, and fallow-deer, and fat fowl.
24 For he had dominion over all the region on this side the river, from Tiphsah even to Azzah, over all the kings on this side the river, and he had peace on all sides round about him.

And Hiram king of Tyre sent his servants unto Solomon; (for he had heard that they had)

25 And Judah and Israel dwelt safely every man under his vine, and fig-tree, from Dan even to Beer-sheba, all the days of Solomon.

26 And Solomon had forty thousand stalls of horses for his chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen.

27 And these officers provided victual for king Solomon, and for all that came unto king Solomon's table, every man prepared his charge according to his charge.

28 Barley also and straw for the horses and dromedaries brought they unto the place where the officers were, every man according to his charge.

29 And God gave Solomon wisdom and understanding exceeding much, and largeness of heart even as the sand that is on the sea-shore.

30 And Solomon's wisdome excelled the wisdom of all kingdoms and all nations round about.

31 For he was wiser than all men; and Hiram the Ezrahite, and Heman, and Chailool, and Darda the sons of Mahol; and his fame was in all nations round about.

32 And he spake three thousand and proverbs, and his songs were a thousand and five.

33 And he spake of trees, from the cedar tree that is in Lebanon, even unto the hyssop that springeth out of the wall; he spake also of beasts, and of fowl, and of creeping things, and of fishes.

34 And there came of all people to hear the wisdom of Solomon, from all kings of the earth, which heard of his wisdom.

CHAP. V.

AI

CHAP. VI.

2 And Solomon sent to Hiram, thou shalt receive them: and thou shalt accomplish my desire in giving food for my household.

3 Thou knowest how that David my father could not build an house unto the name of the Lord his God, for the wars which were about him on every side, until the Lord put them under the feet of his feet.

4 But now the Lord my God hath given me rest on every side, so that there is neither adversary, nor evil occurrent.

5 And behold, I purpose to build an house unto the name of the Lord my God, as the Lord spake unto David my father, saying, Thy son, whom I will set upon thy throne in thy room, shall build an house unto my name.

6 Now therefore command thou, that they hew me cedar-trees out of Lebanon, and my servants shall be with thy servants; and unto thee will I give hire for thy servants, according to all that thou shalt appoint:

7 And came to pass, when Hiram heard the words of Solomon, that he rejoiced greatly, and said, Blessed be the Lord thy God, which has raised up David thy father, saying, I will shew him a wise son, after my heart, and who shall sit in my stead, and that he may build my house in Jerusalem.

8 And Hiram sent to Solomon, saying, I have considered the things which thou hast shewed me for; and I will do all thy desire concerning timber of cedar, and concerning timber of fir.

9 My servants shall bring them down from Lebanon unto the sea: and I will convey them by sea in flotes unto the place that thou shalt appoint me, and will cause them to be discharged there, and Egypt, in the fourth year of Solomon's


I. KINGS.

lomon's reign over Israel, in the high: and they reflect on the month Zif, which is the second house with timber of cedar, month, that he began to build ¶ And the word of the Lord the house of the Lord. came to Solomon, saying,

2 And the house which king ¶ Concerning this house which Solomon built for the Lord, the thou art in building, if thou wilt length thereof was three score cubits, walk in my statutes, and execute hits, and the breadth thereof my judgments, and keep all my twenty cubits, and the height commandments to walk in them, thereof thirty cubits. then will I perform my word with

3 And the porch before the thee which I spake unto David temple of the house, twenty cubits, thy father. lits was the length thereof, according to the breadth of the children of Israel, and will not house; and ten cubits was the forsoake my people Israel, breadth thereof, before the house. ¶ So Solomon built the house:

4 And for the house he made and finished it.

windows of narrow lights. ¶ And he built the walls of

3 ¶ And against the walls of the house within with boards of the house he built chambers round cedar, both the floor of the house, about, against the walls of the and the walls of the ceiling and house round about, both of the he covered them on the inside with temple, and of the oracles: and wood, and covered the floor of he made chambers round about. the house with planks of fir.

6 The nethevermo chamber 16 And he built twenty cubits was five cubits broad. And the on the sides of the house, both middle was six cubits broad, and the floor and the walls with the third was seven cubits broad: boards of cedar: he even built for without in the wall of the house them for it within, even for the he made narrowed ref's, round oracle, even for the most holy place, about, that the beams should not. ¶ And the house, that is the he fastened in the walls of the temple before it, was forty cubits long.

7 And the house, when it was 18 And the cedar of the house in building, was built of stone, within was carved with knowe, made ready before it was brought and open flowers: all was cedar, thither: so that there was neither there was no stone seen. hammer nor ax, nor any tool of 19 And the oracle he prepared iron heard in the house while it in the house within, to set there was in building.

8 The door for the middle chamber 20 And the oracle in the for chamber was in the right side of part was twenty cubits in length, the house: and they went up and twenty cubits in breadth, with winding stairs intoirst and twenty cubits in the height middle chamber, and out of the middle into the third.

9 So he built the house and finished it: and covered the house with beams and boards of cedar. 21 So Solomon overlaid the house within with pure gold: and he made him a partition by the chains against all the house, five cubits of gold before the oracle, and he overlaid it with gold. 22 And

C H A P. VII.

22 And the whole house he door of the temple, posts of olive overlaid with gold, until he had tree a fourth part of the wall.

23 ¶ And the word of the Lord that was by the oracle he overlaid with gold.

24 And within the oracle he made two cherubims of olive-tree, each ten cubits high.

25 ¶ And five cubits was the one wing of the cherub: and five cubits the other wing of the cherub: from the uttermost part of the one wing unto the uttermost part of the other were ten cubits.

26 And the other cherub was ten cubits: both the cherubims were of one measure, and oneize. 27 ¶ And he built a veil of pure linen, and a veil of violet flowers, and made thereon ten tassels, and put the veil in the cherubims, and covered the cherubims, and filled the cherubims, and covered them with pure gold.

28 And he overlaid the cherubims with gold.

29 And he built the house, and the doors thereof were of olive-tree: and he carved thereon cherubims, and palm-trees, and open flowers, and covered them with gold, fitted upon the carved work. 30 ¶ And he made a porch of pillars; the length thereof was fifty cubits, and the breadth there-
I. KINGS.

of thirty cubits: and the porch of molten brass, to set upon the was before them: and the other tops of the pillars: the height of pillars and the thick beam were the one chapter was five cubits, before them.

7 ¶ Then he made a porch for his house was five cubits:

the throne where he might judge. 17 And nets of checker-work, even the porch of judgment: and and wreaths of chain-work, for it was covered with cedars from the chapiters which were upon one side of the floor to the other. the top of the pillars; seven for

8 ¶ And his house, where he the one chapter, and even for the dwelt had another court within other chapiters.

the porch, which was of the like 18 And he made the pillars, work. Solomon made also an and two rows round about upon house for Pharaoh's daughter, the net-work, to cover the chapiters that were upon the top with like unto this porch.

6 All these were costly stones, according to the measures of hewed stones, sowed with faws, within and without, even from the foundation unto the coping, and cubits.

fo on the outside toward the great court.

10 And the chapiters that were upon the top of the pillars were of lily-work in the porch, four pillars had pomegranates also

and the chapiters were two hundred in rows round about upon the other chapter.

11 And above were costly stones

(after the measures of hewed stones,) and cedars.

12 And the great court round about was with three rows of hewed stones, and a row of cedar-beams, both for the inner-court the name thereof Boaz: and for the porch of the house.

13 ¶ And king Solomon sent and fetched Hiram out of Tyre.

14 He was a widow's son of the sea, ten cubits from the one brim of the sea, and his father to the other: it was round all a was a man of Tyre, a worker in brass: and his height was five cubits, and he was filled with bits: and a line of thirty cubits wisdom and understanding, and did compass it round about.

16 And he made two chapiters three looking toward the north, and

C H A P. VII.

and three looking toward the west, and three looking toward the south, and three looking toward the east, and the chapiters were of the very bafe itself.

17 ¶ Then he made four under

fitters to the four corners of one floor and three looking toward the east, and the underfitters were of the very bafe itself.

18 And in the top of the bafe was there a round compass of half a cubit high; and on the top of the bafe, the ledger thereof, and the borders thereof, were of the fame.

19 And he made ten bases: and the borders thereof, were of the same.

20 And the work of the bases was on this manner: they had all borders and the borders were casting: and one measure, and one size, above: and beneath the lions and oxen were certain additions made of thin work.

21 And every bafe had four brazen wheels, and plates of brass: and the four corners thereof had underfitters: under the fider were underfitters molten, at the fide of every addition.

22 And the mouth of it within the chapiter and above was a cubit: but the mouth thereof was round after the work of the bafe, a cubit and an half: and also upon the mouth of it were gravings with their borders, four-square, not round.

23 And under the borders were four wheels, and the axle-axles of the wheels were joined to the bafe, and the height of a wheel was a cubit and half a cubit.

24 And the work of the wheels was like the work of a chariot-wheel: their axles, and their spokes, and their felloes, and their fokes, were all molten.

25 It stood upon twelve oxen, and he made two chapiters three looking toward the north, and
I. KINGS.

44 And one sea, and twelve oxen under the sea:
45 And the pots, and the shovels, and the basins, and all the vessels of bright brass.
46 In the plain of Jordan did the king cast them, in the clay-ground, between Succoth and Zarthan.
47 And Solomon left all the vessels unwrought, because they were exceeding many: neither was the weight of the brass found out.
48 And Solomon made all the vessels that pertain unto the house of the LORD: the altar of gold, and the table of gold, whereupon the shew-bread was.
49 And the candlesticks of pure gold, five on the right side, and five on the left, before the oracle, with the flowers, and the lamps, and the tongs of gold.
50 And the bowls, and the snuffers, and the basins, and the spoons, and the censers of pure gold; and the hinges of gold, both for the doors of the inner house, and for the doors of the house, to wit, of the temple.
51 So was ended all the work that king Solomon made for the house of the LORD. And Solomon brought in the things which David his father had dedicated; even the silver, and the gold, and the vessels did he put among the treasures of the house of the LORD.

C H A P. VIII.

12 ¶ Then spake Solomon, presence of all the congregation. The LORD said that he would of Israel, and spread forth his dwelling in the thick darkness; hands toward heaven.
13 I have surely built thee an house, said unto Solomon, in a settled place. Israel, there is no God like thee for thee to abide in for ever.
14 And the king turned his heart, which of great mercy and face about, and blessed all the weather with thy servants, that congregation of Israel: (and all walk before thee with all their the congregation of Israel stood.) heart:
15 And he said, Blessed be the Lord God of Israel, which spake servant David my father that thou with his mouth unto David my promised him: thou spakest also father, and hast with his hand with thy mouth, and hath fulfilled fulfulled it, saying, it with thine hand, as it is this day.
16 Since the day that I brought my people Israel out of the hand of Egypt, keep with thy servant, that I may not fail thee a man in my sight to wherein; but I chose David to be sit on the throne of Israel: so they are over my people Israel.
17 And it was in the heart of me David my father to build an house for the name of the Lord. that, that they walk before me: 26 And now, O God of Israel, of God of Israel.
18 And the LORD said unto my father, whereas it was thy servant David my father, in thine heart to build an house:
19 But will God indeed dwell unto my name, thou didst well on the earth? behold, the heaven, that it was in thine heart:
20 Nevertheless, thou shalt not build the house, but thy son that house that I have blessed shall come forth out of thy loins, 27 Yet have thou respect unto he shall build the house unto my prayer of thy servant, and to name.
21 And the LORD hath per- to hearer unto the cry and to formed his word that he spake, the prayer which thy servant and I am risen up in the room of prayer before thee today: David my father, and sit on the 29 That thine eyes may open the throne of Israel, as the LORD forward two house night and day, promised, and have built an house toward the place of which for the name of the LORD God thou hast said, My name shall be of Israel.
22 ¶ And Solomon had hearkened to the prayer which thy servant for the ark, wherein is the cove- shal be towards this place. shall make towards this place, 30 And hearkened thou to the and the children of Israel, unto king Solomon in Jerusalem: 31 So that the priests could not hand to minifier, because of Salem, that they might bring up the cloud: for the glory of the ark of the covenant of the LORD had filled the house of the LORD out of the city of David, LORD, which is Zion.
I. KINGS.

place, and when thou hearest, forgive.

39 Then hear thou in heaven thy dwelling-place, and forgive, and do, and give to every man his way upon his head, and justify the righteous, to give him according to his righteousness.

40 That they may fear thee all thy people Israel, and bring them again unto the land which thou gavest unto their fathers.

41 Moreover, concerning a stranger that is not of thy people Israel, but cometh out of a far country for thy name’s sake;

42 Shall turn again to thee and confess thy name, and pray and make supplication unto thee in this house:

43 Hear thou in heaven thy dwelling-place, and do according to all that the stranger calleth to thee for: that all people of the earth may know thy name, and fear thee, as do thy people Israel; and that they may know that this house which I have built is called by thy name.

44 If thy people go out to battle against their enemy, whithersoever thou shalt send them, and shall pray unto the Lord toward the city which thou hast chosen, and toward the house that I have built for thy name:

45 Then hear thou in heaven their prayer and their supplication, and maintain their cause.

46 If they sin against thee, (for there is no man that sinneth not) and thou be angry with them, and deliver them to the enemy, whatsoever plague, whatsoever captives unto the land of the enemy, far or near;

47 Yet if they shall bethink themselves, in the land whither or by all thy people Israel, which were carried captives, and shall know every man the plague repent, and make supplication of his own heart, and spread forth unto thee in the land of them that carried them captives, saying, We have sinned, and have done perniciously, we have committed wickedness;

48 And return unto thee with all their heart, and with all their soul, in the land of their enemies which led them away captive, and pray unto thee toward their land which thou gavest unto their fathers, the city which thou hast chosen, and the house which I have built for thy name;

49 Then hear thou their prayer and their supplication in heaven thy dwelling place, and maintain their cause,

50 And forgive thy people that have sinned against thee, and all their transgressions wherein they have transgressed against thee, and give them compassion before them who carried them captive, that they may have compassion on them:

51 For they be thy people and thine inheritance, which thou broughtest forth out of Egypt, from the midst of the furnace of iron:

52 That thine eyes may be open unto the supplication of thy servant, and unto the supplication of thy people Israel, to hearken unto them in all that they call for unto thee.

53 For thou didst separate them from among all the people of the earth to be thine inheritance, as thou spakest by the hand of Moses thy servant, when thou broughtest our fathers out of Egypt, O Lord God.

54 And it was so, that when Solomon had made an end of praying all this prayer and supplication unto the Lord, he arose from before the altar of the Lord, from kneeling on his knees, with his hands spread up to heaven,

55 And he stood and blessed all the congregation of Israel with a loud voice, saying,

56 Blessed be the Lord, that hath given rest unto his people Israel, according to all that he promised: there hath not failed one word of all his good promise, which he promised by the hand of Moses his servant.

57 The Lord our God he with us, as he was with our fathers: let him not leave us, nor forfake us:

58 That he may incline our hearts unto him, to walk in all his ways, and to keep his commandments, and his statutes, and his judgments, which he commanded our fathers.

59 And let these my words, whereby I have made supplication before the Lord, be nigh unto the Lord our God day and night, that he maintain the cause of his servant, and the cause of his people Israel at all times, as the matter shall require:

60 That all the people of the earth may know that the Lord is God, and that there is none else.

61 Let your heart therefore be perfect with the Lord our God, to walk in his statutes, and to keep his commandments, as at this day.

62 ¶ And the king, and all Israel with him, offered sacrifice before the Lord.

63 And Solomon offered a sacrifice of peace-offerings, which he offered unto the Lord, two and twenty thousand oxen, and an hundred and twenty thousand sheep: so the king and all the children of Israel dedicated the house of the Lord.

64 The same day did the king hallow the middle of the court that was before the house of the Lord: for there he offered burnt offerings, and meat-offerings, and
CHAP. IX.

AND it came to pas, when Solomon had finished the building of the house of the Lorp and the king's house, and all Solomon's desire which he was pleased to do,

2 That the Lorp appeared to Solomon the second time, as he had appeared unto him at Gibeon.  

3 And the Lorp said unto him, I have heard thy prayer and thy supplication, that thou hast made before me: I have hallowed this house which thou hast built, to put my name there for ever, and mine eyes and mine heart shall be there perpetually.

4 And if thou wilt walk before me, as David thy father walked, in integrity of heart and in uprightness, to do according to all that I have commanded thee, and wilt keep my statutes and my judgments:

5 Then will I establish the throne of thy kingdom upon Israel for ever, as I promised to David thy father, saying, There shall not fail thee a man upon the throne of Israel.

6 But if ye shall at all turn from following me, yea or your children, and will not keep my commandments and my statutes, which I have set before you, but go and serve other gods, and worship them:

7 Then will I cut off Israel out of the land which I have given them; and this house which I have hallowed for my name will I cast out of my sight, and Israel shall be a proverb, and a by-word among all people:

8 And at this house, which is high, every one that passeth thereby shall be astonied, and shall hiss, and they shall say, Why hath the Lord done thus unto this land, and to this house?

9 And they shall answer, Because they forsook the Lorp their God, who brought forth their fathers out of the land of Egypt, and have taken hold upon other gods, and have worshipped them, and serveth them: therefore hath the Lord brought upon them all this evil.

10 ¶ And it came to pass at the end of twenty years, when Solomon had built the two houses of the Lorp and the king's house,

11 (Now Hiram the king of Tyre had furnished Solomon with cedar-trees, and fir-trees, and with gold, according to all his desire,) that then king Solomon gave Hiram twenty cities in the land of Galilee.

12 And Hiram came out from Tyre to see the cities which Solomon gave him, and they pleased him not.

13 And he said, What cities are these which thou hast given me, of my brother? And he called them the land of Cabul unto this day.

14 And Hiram sent to the king sixscore talents of gold.

15 ¶ And this is the reason of why Solomon offer burnt-offerings, the levy which king Solomon and peace-offerings upon the altar, for to build the house of tar which he built unto the Lorp the Lord, and his house, and he burnt incense upon the and Millo, and the wall of Jeru-alem, and Hazor, and Megiddo, so he finished the house.

16 For Pharaoh king of Egypt a nav of ships in Ezion-geber, and burnt it with fire, and slain the Canaanites that dwelt in the city, and given it for a present unto his daughter Solomon's wife.

17 And Solomon built Gezer, and Beth-horon the Nether,

18 And Baalath, and Tadmor in the wilderness, in the land,

19 And all the cities of store that Solomon had, and cities for his chariots, and cities for his horsemen, and that which Solomon desired to build in Jerusalem, and in Lebanon, and in all the land of his dominion.

20 And all the people that were left of the Amorites, Hittites, Perizzites, Hivites, and Jebusites, which were not of the children of Israel,

21 Their children that were left after them in the land, whom the children of Israel also were not able utterly to destroy, upon those did Solomon levy a tribute of bond-service unto this day.

22 But of the children of Israel did Solomon make no bond-men: but they were men of war, and his servants, and his princes, and his captains, and rulers of his chariots, and his horsemen.

23 These were the chief of the officers that were over Solomon's work, five hundred and fifty, which bare rule over the people that wrought in the work.

24 ¶ But Pharaoh's daughter came up out of the city of David, unto her house which Solomon had built for her: then did he build Millo.

25 ¶ And three times in a year U 5 7 How-
1. KINGS.

7 Howbeit, I believed not the words, until I came, and mine eyes had seen it: and behold, the half was not told me: thy wisdom and prosperity exceedeth the fame which I heard.

8 Happy are thy men, happy are thy servants, which stand continually before thee, and that hear thy wisdom.

9 Blessed be the Lord thy God, which delighted in thee, to set thee on the throne of Israel; because the Lord loved Israel for ever, therefore made he thee king, to do judgment and justice.

10 And she gave the king an hundred and twenty talents of gold, and of spices very great store, and precious stones: there came no more such abundance of spices, as these which the queen of Sheba gave to king Solomon.

11 And the navy also of Hiram, that brought gold from Ophir, brought in from Ophir great plenty of almug-trees, and precious stones.

12 And the king made of the almug-trees pillars for the house of the Lord, and for the king's house, harps also and psalteries for fingers: there came no such almug-trees, nor were seen unto this day.

13 And king Solomon gave unto the queen of Sheba all her desire whatsoever she asked, besides that which Solomon gave her of his royal bounty: so she turned and went to her own country, she and her servants.

14 Now the weight of gold that came to Solomon in one year, was six hundred three-score and four talents of gold.

15 Beside that he had of the merchantmen, and of the traffic of the spice-merchants, and of all the kings of Arabia, and of the governors of the country.

16 And king Solomon made all the spicery of Arabia, and the dromedaries, and the horses, and mules, a rate year by year.

17 And he made three hundred shields of beaten gold: three hundred basins of gold.

18 Moreover, the king made a great throne of ivory, and overlaid it with the beryl.

19 The throne had six steps, and the top of the throne was round behind: and there were slaty stones, on either side on the place of the seat, and two lions sate beside the slytes.

20 And twelve lions sate there on the one side and on the other upon the six steps: there was not the like made in any kingdom.

21 And all king Solomon's drinking-vessels were of gold, and all the vessels of the house of the forest of Lebanon were of pure gold, none were of silver: it was nothing accounted of in the days of Solomon.

22 For the king had at sea a navy of Tharshish, with the navy of Hiram; once in three years came the navy of Tharshish, bringing gold and silver, ivory, and apes, and peacocks.

23 So king Solomon exceeded all the kings of the earth, for riches and for wisdom.

24 And all the earth sought to Solomon, to hear his wisdom, which God had put in his heart.

25 And they brought every man his present, vessels of silver, and vessels of gold, and garments, and armour, and spices, horses, and mules, a rate year by year.

26 And Solomon gathered of the spice-merchants, and of all the kings of Arabia, and of the governors of the country, and he had a thousand and four hundred chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen, whom he bequeathed to himself.

27 And the king made silver in Jerusalem as stones, and cedar trees made he to be as the sycomore-trees, that are in the vale for abundance.

28 And Solomon had horses brought out of Egypt, and linen yarn: the king's merchants received the linen yarn at a price.

29 And a chariot came up and went out of Egypt for six hundred shekels of silver, and an horse for an hundred and fifty: and for all the kings of the Hittites, and for the kings of Syria, did they bring them out by their means.

30 And the Lord was angry with Solomon, because his heart was turned from the Lord God of Israel, which had appeared unto him twice.

31 And had commanded him concerning this thing, that he should not go after other gods: but he kept not that which the Lord commanded.

32 Wherefore the Lord said unto Solomon, Forasmuch as this is done of thee, and thou hast not kept my covenant and my statutes, which I have commanded thee, I will surely rend the kingdom from thee, and will give it to thy servant.

33 Notwithstanding in thy days I will not do it, for David thy father's sake: but I will rend it out of the hand of thy son.

34 Howbeit, I will not rend away all the kingdom: but will give one tribe to thy son, for David my servant's sake, and for the sake of Jerusalem.

35 And he had seven hundred wives, princes, and three hundred concubines: and his wives turned away his heart.

36 For it came to pass when Solomon was old, that his wives seduced his heart, away from the Lord his God, at which time Solomon did evil in the sight of the Lord, to the whereby the Lord had made Israel great.

37 And the Lord stirred up an adversary unto Solomon, Hadad the Edomite: he was of the race of Edom, that is beyond the brook of Arnon.

38 And he raised up an adversary unto Solomon, Rezon the son of Eliab, who had gone from the house of David to Babylon; and he gathered men to him, and became king of half the house of Israël, that were beyond the brook of Arnon.

39 And reigned over half the house of Israël forty years: and Solomon put all of them in bonds, and brought the head of Hadad to Solomon in Jerusalem.

40 And the rest of the acts of Solomon, first and last, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

41 So Solomon slept with his fathers, and was buried in the city of David his father: and Rehoboam his son reigned in his stead.

42 And Rehoboam strengthened himself against Shishak king of Egypt: for the king of Egypt went out of Jerusalem, and destroyed not.

43 And Rehoboam strengthened himself, and reigned in Jerusalem, and Judah: forty-one years reigned he in Jerusalem.

44 And he did evil in the sight of the Lord, in following the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, which caused Israel to sin.

45 Moreover, Solomon the king delighted in all the wars, and built cities, and sold persons.

46 And Solomon reigned in Jerusalem all the days of his life.

47 And he had seven hundred wives, princes, and three hundred concubines: and his wives turned away his heart.

48 For it came to pass when Solomon was old, that his wives seduced his heart.
17 That Hadad fled, he and certain Edomites of his father's servants with him, to go into Egypt; Hadad being yet a little child.

18 And they arose out of Midian, and came to Paran; and they took men with them out of the Para, and they came to Egypt, and unto Pharaoh king of Egypt, repaired the breaches of the city which gave him an house, and appointed him victuals, and gave him land.

19 And Hadad found great favour in the sight of Pharaoh, so that he gave him to wife the sister of his own wife, the sister of Joseph. Tahpenes the queen.

20 And the sister of Tahpenes bare him Génumath his son, whom Tahpenes weaned in Pharaoh's house: and Génumath was in Pharaoh's household among the sons of Pharaoh.

21 And when Hadad heard in Egypt that David slept with his fathers, and that Joab the captain of the host was dead, Hadad said to Pharaoh, Let me depart, that I may go to mine own country.

22 Then Pharaoh said unto him, But what hast thou lacked with me, that behold thou fecklist to go to thine own country? and he answered, Nothing: but for David's sake, and for Jerusalem's sake, the city which I have chosen out of all the tribes of Israel.

23 And God stirred him up against Rezon the son of Eglah, which fled from his lord Hadadezer king of Zobah.

24 And he gathered men unto him and became captain over a host, and Milcom the god of the Ammonites, Chemosh the god of the Moabites, and Zebah and Zerah the king of the land, when David slewe them of children of Ammon, and of Zobah; and they went to Damascus, and dwelt therein, and reigned in Damascus.

25 And he was an adversary to Israel all the days of Solomon, and Hewbeit, I will not take the bondmaid that Hadad whole kingdom out of his hand: did: and he abhorred Israel, and but I will make him prince all the reigned over Syria.

26 And Jeroboam the son of Nebat, an Ephrathite of Zeredah, Solomon's servant (whometh mother was Zeruah, a widow woman,) even he lifted up his hand against the king.

27 And this was the cause that he lifted up his hand against the king: Solomon built Millo, and unto Pharaoh king of Egypt, repaired the breaches of the city which gave him an house, and appointed him victuals, and gave him land.

28 And the man Jeroboam was a mighty man of valor: and Solomon seeing the young man that was industrious, he made him ruler over all the charge of the house of Joseph. Tahpenes the queen.

29 And it came to pass at that time when Jeroboam went out of Jerusalem, that the prophet Ahijah the Shilonite found him in the way: and he had clad himself with a new garment; and they were alone in the field.

30 And Ahijah caught the new garment that was on him, and rent it twelve pieces.

31 And he said to Jeroboam, Take thee ten pieces: for thus saith the Lord, the God of Israel, Behold, I will rend the kingdom out of the hand of Solomon, and will give ten tribes to thee.

32 (But he shall have one tribe, notwithstanding me, that shall be thine, to keep my name, and to take care of my people Israel, for David's sake, and for Jerusalem's sake, the city which I have chosen out of all the tribes of Israel.)

33 And God stirs him up against Rezon the son of Eglah, which fled from his lord Hadadezer king of Zobah.

34 And he gathered men unto him and became captain over a host, and Milcom the god of the Ammonites, Chemosh the god of the Moabites, and Zebah and Zerah the king of the land, when David slew them of children of Ammon, and of Zobah; and they went to Damascus, and dwelt therein, and reigned in Damascus.

35 But I will take the kingdom out of his hand, and I will give it unto thee, even ten tribes.

36 And unto his son will I give one tribe, that David my servant may have a light alway before me in Jerusalem, the city which I have chosen to put my name there.

37 And I will take thee, and thou shalt reign according to all that thy soul desirèth, and shalt be king over Israel.

38 And it shall be, if thou wilt hearken unto all that I command thee, and wilt walk in my ways, and do that is right in my sight, to keep my statutes and my commandments, as David my servant did; that I will be with thee, and build thee a sure house, as I built for David, and will give Israel unto thee.

39 And I will for this afflict the head of David, but not forever. 40 Solomon sought therefore will serve them, and anfwer to kill Jeroboam; and Jeroboam likewise he, and speak good words to rope and fled into Egypt, unto the Shiphak king of Egypt, and was in Egypt until the death of Solomon.

41 And the rest of the sons of Solomon, and all that he did, and his wisdom, are they not written in the book of the acts of Solomon?

42 And the time that Solomon reigned in Jerusalem, over all Israel, was forty years.

43 And Solomon slept with his fathers, and was buried in the city of David his father: and Rehoboam his son reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XII.

37 And it came to pass when Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who was yet in Egypt, heard of it, (for he was fled from the presence of king Solomon, and Jeroboam dwelt in Egypt,) 38 That they sent and called him: and Jeroboam and all the congregation of Israel came, and spake unto Rehoboam, saying, 4 Thy father made our yoke grievous: now therefore make thou the grievous service of thy father, and his heavy yoke which he put upon us, lighter, and we will serve thee.

4 And he said unto them, Depart yet for three days, then come again to me. And the people departed.

6 And king Rehoboam conspired with the old men that stood before Solomon his father, while he yet lived, and said, How do you advise, that I may answer this people?

7 And they spake unto him, saying, If thou wilt be a servant unto this people this day, and MK and have good words to thine. 8 But he forsook the counsel of the old men, which they had given him, and consulted with the young men that were grown up with him, and which stood before him:

9 And he said unto them, What counsel give ye, that we may anfwer this people who have spoken to me, saying, Make the yoke which thy father did put upon us lighter?

10 And the young men that were grown up with him spake unto him, saying, Thus shalt thou spake unto this people that spake unto thee, saying, Thy father made our yoke heavy, but make
I KINGS.

thou light unto us; thus shalt thou say unto them, My little finger shall be thicker than my father’s loins.

11. And now whereas my father did lade you with a heavy yoke, I will add to your yoke: my father hath chastished you with whips, but I will chastise you with scorpions.

12. ¶ So Jeroboam and all the people came to Rehoboam the third day, as the king had appointed, saying, Come to me again the third day.

13. And the king answered the people roughly, and forsook the old men counsel that they gave him;

14. And spake to them after the counsel of the young men, saying, My father made your yoke heavy, and I will add to your yoke; my father also chastised you with whips, but I will chastise you with scorpions.

15. Wherefore the king hearkened not unto the people; for the cause was from the Lord, that he might perform his saying, which the Lord spake by Abijah the Shilonite unto Jeroboam the son of Nebat.

16. ¶ So when all Israel saw that the king hearkened not unto the people, they answered the king, saying, What portion have we in David? neither have we inheritance in the son of Jesse: to your tents, O Israel: now see to thine own house, David. So Israel departed unto their tents.

17. But as for the children of Israel which dwelt in the cities of Judah, Rehoboam reigned over them.

18. Then king Rehoboam sent Adoram, who was over the tribute at Jerusalem, then shah the heart; and all Israel stoned him of this people turn again unto their lord, even unto Rehoboam, king of Judah, and they killed king Rehoboam made speed.

C H A P. XIII.

3. And he gave a sign the same day, saying, This is the sign which shall be done.

28. Whereupon the king took the Lord hath spoken: Behold, counsel, and made two calves of the altar shall be rent, and the gold, and said unto them, It is ashes that are upon it shall be too much for you to go up to poured out.

29. And it came to pass when Israel, which brought thee up out king Jeroboam heard the saying of the land of Egypt.

30. And he felleth the one in Beth-er, to the other put he in Dan. that be put forth his hand from.

32. And this thing became a the altar, saying, Lay hold on fin: for the people went to me- all this, and an hand which he held before the one, even unto Dan. put forth against him dried up, to make an altar of that he could not pull it in again high places, and made priests of to him.

33. Behold, there came a go in with thee, neither will I man of God out of Judah eat bread, nor drink water in the word of the Lord unto this place:

A N D behold, there came a go in with thee, neither will I man of God out of Judah eat bread, nor drink water in the word of the Lord unto this place:

Beth-er; and Jeroboam stood by the altar to burn incense. 9. For so was it charged me by the altar to burn incense.

And he cried against the altar. 2. And he cried against the altar. Eat no bread, nor drink water, in the word of the Lord, and nor turn again by the same way; I, altar, altar, thus faith the that thou came.

Lord, Behold, a child shall be. 10. So he said another way, born unto the house of David, and returned not by the way that Jotham by name, and upon thee he came to Beth-el.

shall he offer the priests of the. 11. ¶ Now there dwelt an old high places that burn incense prophet in Beth-el, and his sons upon thee, and men’s bones shall came and told him all the works be burnt upon thee.

U 6
I. KINGS.

that the man of God had done that day in Beth-el; the words which he had spoken unto the king, they told also to his father.

12 And their father said unto them, What way went he? for his sons had seen what way the man of God went, which came from Judah.

13 And he said unto his sons, Saddle me the ass. So they saddled him the ass, and he rode thereon.

14 And went after the man of God, and found him sitting under an oak: and he said unto him, Art thou the man of God that camest from Judah? and he said, I am.

15 Then he said unto him, Come hither with me, and eat bread.

16 And he said, I may not return with thee. nor go in with thee: neither will I eat bread, nor drink water with thee in this place.

17 For it was said to me by the word of the Lord, Thou shalt eat no bread, nor drink water, nor turn again to go by the way that thou camest.

18 He said unto him, I am a prophet also as thou art, and an angel spake unto me by the word of the Lord, saying, Bring him back with thee into thine house, that he may eat bread, and drink water. But he lied unto him.

19 So he went back with him, and did eat bread in his house, and drink water.

20 And it came to pass, as ass and the lion standing by the they sat at the table, that the carcase: the lion had not eaten word of the Loard came unto the carcase, nor tore the afo. prophet that brought him back:

21 And he cried unto the man of God, of God that came from Judah, and laid it upon the ass, and saying, Thus saith the Lord, brought it back: and the old man arose, and took his ass, and came to the mouth of the Lord, and half mourn, and to bury him.

C H A P. XIV.

30 And he laid his carcase in his own grave, and they mourned over him. And they buried him. And Ahijah, my brother.

31 And it came to pass after he had buried him, that he spake to his sons, saying, When I am dead, then bury me in the sepulchre wherein the man of God is buried; lay my bones beside his bones.

32 For the saying which he cried by the word of the Lord against the altar in Beth-el, and against all the houses of the high places which are in the cities of Samaria, shall surely come to pass.

33 And after this thing Jeroboam returned not from his evil way, but made again of the low of the people priests of the high places; whosoever would, he consecrated him, and he became out of the priests of the high places.

34 And this thing became sin unto the house of Jeroboam, even to cut it off, and to destroy it from off the face of the earth.

A T that time Abijah the son of Jeroboam fell sick.

2 And Jeroboam said to his wife, Arise, I pray thee, and disguife thyself, that thou be not known to be the wife of Jeroboam; and get thee to Shiloh; behold, there is Abijah the prophet which told me that I should be king over this people.

3 And take with thee ten loaves, and cracknels, and a cru requisition, and go to him: he shall tell thee what shall become of the child.

4 And Jeroboam's wife did so, and arose, and went to Shiloh, and came to the houfe of Abijah: but Abijah could not see, for his eyes were let by reason of his age.

5 And the Lord said unto Abijah, Behold, the wife of Jeroboam cometh to ask a thing of thee for her son, for he is sick: thus and thus shalt thou say unto her; for it shall be when she cometh in, that she shall feign herself to be another woman.

6 And it was so, when Abijah heard the sound of her feet, as she came in at the door, that he said, Come in, thou wife of Jeroboam: why feignest thou thyself to be another?

7 And he said, Go tell Jeroboam, Thus saith the Lord, God of Israel, Forasmuch as I exalted thee above all the people, and made thee prince over my people Israel,

8 And rent the kingdom away from the house of David, and gave it thee; and yet thou hast not been as my servant David, who kept my commandments, and who followed me with all his heart, to do that only which was right in mine eyes.

9 But haft done evil above all that were before thee: for thou hast gone and made thee other gods, and molten images, to provoke me to anger, and haft cast me behind thy back:

10 Therefore behold, I will bring evil upon the house of Jeroboam, and will cut off from Jeroboam him that pisseth against the wall, and him that is shut up and left in Israel, and will take away the remnant of the house of Jeroboam, as a man taketh away dung, till it be all gone.

11 Him that dieth of Jeroboam in the city, shall the dogs eat: and him that dieth in the field, shall the fowls of the air eat: for the Lord hath spoken it.

12 And Arise thou therefore, get thee to thine own house; and when thy feet enter into the city, the child shall die.

13 And all Israel shall mourn for
I. KINGS.

for him, and bury him: for he only of Jeroboam shall come to the grave, because in him there is found some good thing toward the Lord God of Israel, in the house of Jeroboam.

14 Moreover, the Lord shall raise him up a king over Israel, who shall cut off the house of Jeroboam that day: but what? even now.

15 For the Lord shall smite Israel, as a reed is shaken in the water, and he shall root up Israel out of this good land which he gave to their fathers, and shall scatter them beyond the river, because they have made their groves, provoking the Lord to anger.

16 And he shall give Israel up, because of the sins of Jeroboam, which did sin, and who made Israel to sin.

17 And Jeroboam's wife arose and departed, and came to Tirzah: and when she came to the threshold of the door, the child died.

18 And they buried him, and all Israel mourned for him, according to the word of the Lord, which he spake by the hand of his servant Ahijah the prophet.

19 And the rest of the acts of Jeroboam, how he warred, and how he reigned, behold, they are written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel.

20 And the days which Jeroboam reigned were two and twenty years: and he slept with his fathers, and Nadab his son reigned in his stead.

21 And Rehoboam the son of Solomon reigned in Judah. Rehoboam was forty and one years old when he began to reign, and he reigned seventeen years in Jerusalem, the city which the Lord did choose out of all the tribes of Israel, to put his name there: and his mother's name was Naamah an Ammonitess.

22 And Judah did evil in the sight of the Lord, and they provoked him to jealousy with their sins which they had committed, above all that their fathers had done.

23 For they also built them high places, and images, and groves on every high hill, and under every green tree.

24 And there were also sodomites in the land, and they did according to all the abominations of the nations which the Lord cast out before the children of Israel.

25 And it came to pass in the fifth year of king Rehoboam that Shishak king of Egypt came up against Jerusalem:

26 And he took away the treasures of the house of the Lord, and the treasures of the king's house: he even took away all; and he took away all the shields of gold which Solomon had made.

27 And king Rehoboam made in their stead brazen shields, and committed them unto the hands of the chief of the guard, which kept the door of the king's house.

28 And it was so, when the king went into the house of the Lord, that the guard bare them, and brought them back into the guard-chamber.

29 Now the rest of the acts of Rehoboam, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah? And there was war between Abijam and Jeroboam.

30 And Abijam slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the city of David: and Asa his son reigned in his stead.

31 And in the twentieth year of Jeroboam king of Israel, reigned Asa over Judah.

32 And forty and one years reigned he in Jerusalem: and his mother's name was Maachah the daughter of Abihalom.

33 And Asa did that which was right in the eyes of the Lord, as did David his father.

CHAP. XV.

12 And he took away the sodomites out of the land, and removed all the idols that his father had made.

13 And also Maachah his mother, even she, he removed from being queen, because she had made an idol in a grove; and Asa destroyed her idol, and burnt it by the brook Kidron.

14 But the high places were not removed: nevertheless, Asa's heart was perfect with the Lord all his days.

15 And he brought in the things which his father had dedicated, and the things which himself had dedicated, into the house of the Lord, silver and gold, and vessels.

16 And there was war between Asa and Baasha king of Israel all their days.

17 And Baasha king of Israel went up against Judah and built Ramah, that he might not suffer any to go out or come in to Asa king of Judah.

18 Then Asa took all the silver and the gold that were left in the treasures of the house of the Lord, and the treasures of the king's house, and delivered them into the hand of his servants: and king Asa sent them to Ben-hadad the son of Tabrimon, the son of Hezir king of Syria, that dwelt at Damascus, saying,

19 There is a league between me and thee, and between my father and thy father: behold, I have sent unto thee a present of silver and gold; come and break thy league with Baasha king of Israel, that he may depart from me.

20 So Ben-hadad hearkened unto king Asa, and sent the captains of the host which he had against the cities of Israel, and smote Ijon, and Dan, and Abel-beth-maacah, and all Cinneroth,
I. KINGS.

with all the land of Naphtali.

21 And it came to pass when Baasha heard thereof, that he left off building of Ramah, and dwelt in Tirzah.

22 Then king Afa made a proclamation throughout all Judah, (none was exempted,) and they took away the stones of Ramah, and the timber thereof, herewith Baasha had builded, and king Afa built with them Geba of Benjamin, and Mizpah.

23 The rest of all the acts of Afa, and all his might, and all that he did, and the cities which he builded, are not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Israel; Nevertheless, in the time of his old age he was diseased in his feet.

24 And Afa slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David his father; and Jehoshaphat his son reigned in his stead.

25 ¶ And Nadab the son of Jeroboam began to reign over Israel in the second year of Afa king of Judah, and reigned over Israel two years.

26 And he did evil in the sight of the Lord, and walked in the way of Jeroboam, and in his sin, wherewith he made Israel to sin.

27 ¶ And Baasha the son of Ahijah, of the house of Issachar, conspired against him: and Baasha smote him at Gibbethon, which belonged to the Philistines, (for Nadab and all Israel laid siege to Gibbethon,

28 Even in the third year of Afa king of Judah did Baasha slay him, and reigned in his stead.

29 And it came to pass when Baasha, and what he did, and he reigned, that he smote all the his might, are they not written in the history of Jeroboam? he left not in the book of the Chronicles of to Jeroboam any that breathed, the kings of Israel.

30 And then he built with his father's building, and went up and dwelt in Tirzah.

and Elah his son reigned in his stead.

7 And also by the hand of the prophet Jehu the son of Hanani, came the word of the Lord against Baasha, and against his house, even for all the evil that he did in the sight of the Lord, in provoking him to anger with the work of his hands, in being like the house of Jeroboam, and because he killed him.

8 ¶ In the twenty and sixth year of Afa king of Judah, began Elah the son of Baasha to reign over Israel in Tirzah, two years.

9 And his servant Zimri (captain of half his chariots) conspired against him as he was in Tirzah, drinking himself drunk in the house of Arzaah steward of his house in Tirzah.

And Zimri went in and smote him, and killed him, in the twenty and seventh year of Afa king of Judah, and reigned in his stead.

11 ¶ And it came to pass when he began to reign, in the seventeenth year, as he sat on his throne, that his servants conspired against him, and smote him in the city of David, and slew him, and reigned in his stead.

12 Thus did Zimri destroy all the house of Baasha, according to the word of the Lord, which he spake against Baasha by Jehu the prophet.

13 For all the sins of Baasha, and the sins of Elah his son, by which they sinned, and by which they made Israel to sin, in provoking the Lord God of Israel to anger with their vanities.

14 Now the rest of the acts of Elah, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Israel?

15 ¶ In the twenty and seventh year of Afa king of Judah, did Zimri reign seven days in Tirzah: and the people were encamped against Gibbethon, which belonged to the Philistines.

16 And the people that were encamped heard say, Zimri hath conspired, and hath also slain the king: wherefore all Israel made Omri, the captain of the host, king over Israel that day in the camp.

17 And Omri went up from Gibbethon, and all Israel with him, and they besieged Tirzah.

18 And it came to pass when Zimri saw that the city was taken, that he went into the palace of the king's house, and burnt the king's house over him with fire, and died;

19 For his sins which he sinned in doing evil in the sight of the Lord, in walking in the way of Jeroboam, and in his sin which he did, to make Israel sin.

20 Now the rest of the acts of Zimri, and his treason that he wrought, are they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Israel?

21 ¶ Then were the people of Israel divided into two parts: half of the people followed Tibni the son of Ginath, to make him king; and half followed Omri.

22 But the people that followed Omri prevailed against the people that followed Tibni the son of Ginath: so Tibni died, and Omri reigned.

23 ¶ In the thirty and one year of Afa king of Judah began Omri to reign over Israel twelve years: six years reigned he in Tirzah.

24 And he bought the hill Samaaria of Shemer, for two talents of silver, and built on the hill, and called the name of the city which he built, after the name of Shemere
I. KINGS.

Shemzer owner of the hill, Samaria.

26 But Omri wrought evil in the eyes of the Lord, and did worse than all that were before him.

27 For he walked in all the way of Jeroboam the son of Nebat: and in his sin wherewith he made Israel to sin, to provoke the Lord God of Israel to anger with their vanities.

28 The rest of the acts of Omri which he did, and his might that he had shewed, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel? So Omri slept with his fathers, and was buried in Samaria, and Ahab his son reigned in his stead.

29 And in the thirty and eighth year of Asa king of Judah, began Ahab the son of Omri to reign over Israel: and Ahab the son of Omri reigned over Israel in Samaria twenty and two years.

30 And Ahab the son of Omri did evil in the sight of the Lord; above all that were before him.

31 And it came to pass, as if it had been a light thing for him to walk in the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, that he took to wife Jezebel the daughter of Ethbaal king of the Zidonians, and went and served Baal, and worshipped him.

32 And he reared up an altar for Baal in the house of Baal, which he had built in Samaria.

33 And Ahab made a grove: and Ahab did more to provoke the Lord God of Israel to anger, than all the kings of Israel that were before him.

34 And in his days did Hiel the Beth-elite build Jericho: he laid the foundation thereof in Abiram his first-born, and set up the gates thereof in his youngest son Segub, according to the word of the Lord which he spake by Jonathana the son of Nun.

I. KINGS.

AD AND Elijah the Tishbite, who was of the inhabitants of Gilead, said unto Ahab, As the Lord God of Israel liveth, before whom I stand, there shall not be dew nor rain these years, but according to my word.

2 And the word of the Lord came unto him, saying,

3 Get thee hence, and turn thee eastward, and hide thyself by the brook Cherith, that is before Jordan.

4 And it shall be, that thou shalt drink of the brook, and I have commanded the ravens to feed thee there.

5 So he went, and did according unto the word of the Lord; for he went and dwelt by the brook Cherith, that is before Jordan.

6 And the ravens brought him bread and flesh in the morning, and bread and flesh in the evening; and he drank of the brook.

7 And it came to pass after a while, that the brook dried up, because there had been no rain in the land.

8 And the word of the Lord came unto him, saying,

9 Arise, get thee to Zarephath, which belongeth to Zidon, and dwell there: behold, I have commanded a widow woman there to sustain thee.

10 So he arose, and went to Zarephath: and when he came to the gate of the city, behold, the widow woman was there gathering of sticks; and he called to her, and said, Fetch me, I pray thee, a little water in a vessel, that I may drink.

II And as he was going to fetch
I. KINGS.

It: Ahab went one way by himself, and Obadiah went another way by himself.

7 And as Obadiah was in the way, behold, Elijah met him: and he knew him, and fell on his face, and said, Art thou that my lord Elijah?

8 And he answered him, I am: go tell thy lord, behold Elijah is here.

9 And he said, What have I sinned, that thou wouldst deliver thy servant into the hand of Ahab, to slay me?

10 Art thou he that liveth, there is no nation or kingdom, whither my lord hath not sent to seek thee: and when they said, He is not there; he took an oath of the kingdom and nation, that they found thee not.

11 And now thou sayest, Go tell thy lord, Behold, Elijah is here.

12 And it shall come to pass, even as I am gone from thee, that the spirit of the Lord shall carry thee whither I know not; and I will come and tell Ahab, and he cannot find thee, he shall slay me: but I thy servant fear the Lord from my youth.

13 Was it not told my lord, what I did when Jezebel slew the prophets of the Lord? how I hid an hundred men of the Lord’s prophets, by fifty in a cave, and fed them with bread and water? or do I fearsome for my life, and for the life of thy servants that are in Jezebel’s table?

14 And now thou sayest, Go tell thy lord, Behold, Elijah is here: and he shall slay me.

15 And Elijah said, As the Lord of hosts liveth, before whom I stand, I will surely shew myself unto him to-day.

16 So Obadiah went to meet Ahab, and told him: and Ahab went to meet Elijah.

17 And it came to pass when on the name of your gods, but Ahab saw Elijah, that Ahab said put no fire under.

Chap. XVIII.

26 And they took the bullock, which was given them, and they dressed it, and called on the name of Baal from morning even until noon, saying, O Baal, hear us. But there was no voice, nor any that answered. And they leapt upon the altar which was made.

27 And it came to pass at the noon, that Elijah mocked them, and said, Cry aloud: for he is a god, either he is talking, or he is purifying, or he is in a journey, or peradventure he sleepeth, and must be awaked.

And they cried aloud, and cut themselves after their manner with knives and lancets, till the blood gushed out upon them.

29 And it came to pass, when mid-day was past, and they prophesied until the time of the offering of the evening sacrifice, that there was neither voice, nor any to answer, nor any that regarded.

30 And Elijah said unto all the people, Come near unto me. And all the people came near unto him: and he repaired the altar of the Lord that was broken down.

31 And Elijah took twelve flones, according to the number of the tribes of the sons of Jacob, unto whom the word of the Lord came, saying, Israel shall be thy name.

32 And with the flones he built an altar in the name of the Lord: and he made a trench about the altar, as great as would contain two measures of seed.

33 And he put the wood in order, and cut the bullock in pieces, and laid him on the wood, and said, Fill four barrels with water, and pour it on the burnt-sacrifice, and on the wood.

34 And he said, Do it the second time: and they did it the second time. And he said, Do it again. And they did it the third time: and they did it out of the sea, like a man’s hand.

And
And he said, Go up, say unto Ahab, Prepare thy chariot, and get thee down, that the rain stop thee not.

And it came to pass in the mean while, that the heaven was black with clouds and wind, and there was a great rain. And Ahab rode and went to Jezreel.

And the hand of the Lord was on Elijah; and he girded up his loins, and ran before Ahab, to the entrance of Jezreel.

C H A P. XIX.

A ND Ahab told Jezebel all that Elijah had done, and withal, how he had flain all the prophets with the sword.

And Jezebel sent a messen-

ger unto Elijah, saying, So let the gods do to me, and more also, if I make not thy life as the life of one of them, by to-morrow about this time.

And when he saw that, he arose, and went for his life, and came to Beersheba, which belongeth to Judah, and left his servant there.

But he himself went a day's journey into the wilderness, and came and sat down under a juniper tree: and he requested for himself that he might die; and said, It is enough, now, 0 Lord, take away my life: for I am not better than my fathers.

And as he lay and slept under a juniper-tree, behold then, an angel touched him, and said unto him, Arise and eat.

And he looked, and behold, there was a cake baken on the coals, and a cruse of water at his head: and he did eat and drink, and laid him down again.

And the angel of the Lord came again the second time, and touched him, and said, Arise and eat, because the journey is too great for thee.

C H A P. XX.

And Elijah was taken up into heaven in a whirlwind; and Ahab king of Israel went down to Jezreel. And Jehu the son of Nimshi was settled in his place.

And he that was set over the house of Naboth did come to Jezebel, and said, Naboth is taken to his house, and is dead.

And she said, Give me a bow and an arrow; and smite the man of God, even smite him, that he die.

And his servant went his way to put the bow and the arrow at a distance. But as the hill was compassed about with horses and chariots from one end of the hill even unto the other end of the hill, he came to Jezebel, and said, Did I not tell my master, when I was at my meat with my lord? behold, the Lord hath delivered this city into thy hand, and also the king of Syria.

And she said, What is it to me, seeing the thorns of my lord's house are more than the thorns of all the other houses in all the land?

And when Ahab heard this word, he rent his clothes, and said, Alas! Alas! 0 Lord my God, am I also taken for the inhabitant of Sodom?

And the Lord sent a messenger to him, saying, Because thou pourest contempt upon the servants of the Lord, I will deliver thee into the hand of Ben-hadad, the king of Syria, and he shall smite thee with the iron hand and with the leaden hand.

And the messengers delivered him into the hand of Ben-hadad, and he smote him with the iron hand and with the leaden hand.

And the king of Israel said unto his servants, Is there yet a man alive? I say, my lord, let me now send a messenger before the host of my lord the king.

And they said, There is one came near, and, lo, a man standeth by the hill with a javelin in his hand. And when the host looked, there was another man standing by it.

And the Lord said unto Jehu, By the man that produceth the first fruitful fruit of the vine, I have heard the words of Ahab king of Israel: for now the Lord will smite Ahab, and his house, because of Jezreel, which Jezabel hath added to him; and because he committeth great sins.

And it came to pass, when the watchman went about, and looked, and, lo, there was a band of men, none other than the men of Ben-hadad, his servants, came to him.

And he said, O my lord, the languages of the men of Ben-hadad are come to me, and they say, Behold, now, the king of Israel hath found favour in our master's eyes: we shall make a league with thee, neither shalt thou hurt thee.

And Ahab said unto him, Then I also will make a league with thee: take me thine hand, as a token between me and thee.

And he made a league with him, to take him; and he stayed in the house of Ben-hadad. And the king of Israel went out, and all his mighty men with him, and set them in battle array against Ben-hadad.

And the messengers delivered him into the hand of Ben-hadad, and he smote him with the iron hand and with the leaden hand.

And the king of Israel said unto his servants, Is there yet a man alive? I say, my lord, let me now send a messenger before the host of my lord the king.

And they said, There is one came near, and, lo, a man standeth by the hill with a javelin in his hand. And when the host looked, there was another man standing by it.

And the Lord said unto Jehu, By the man that produceth the first fruitful fruit of the vine, I have heard the words of Ahab king of Israel: for now the Lord will smite Ahab, and his house, because of Jezreel, which Jezabel hath added to him; and because he committeth great sins.

And it came to pass, when the watchman went about, and looked, and, lo, there was a band of men, none other than the men of Ben-hadad, his servants, came to him.

And he said, O my lord, the languages of the men of Ben-hadad are come to me, and they say, Behold, now, the king of Israel hath found favour in our master's eyes: we shall make a league with thee, neither shalt thou hurt thee.

And Ahab said unto him, Then I also will make a league with thee: take me thine hand, as a token between me and thee.

And he made a league with him, to take him; and he stayed in the house of Ben-hadad. And the king of Israel went out, and all his mighty men with him, and set them in battle array against Ben-hadad.

And the messengers delivered him into the hand of Ben-hadad, and he smote him with the iron hand and with the leaden hand.

And the king of Israel said unto his servants, Is there yet a man alive? I say, my lord, let me now send a messenger before the host of my lord the king.

And they said, There is one came near, and, lo, a man standeth by the hill with a javelin in his hand. And when the host looked, there was another man standing by it.

And the Lord said unto Jehu, By the man that produceth the first fruitful fruit of the vine, I have heard the words of Ahab king of Israel: for now the Lord will smite Ahab, and his house, because of Jezreel, which Jezabel hath added to him; and because he committeth great sins.

And it came to pass, when the watchman went about, and looked, and, lo, there was a band of men, none other than the men of Ben-hadad, his servants, came to him.

And he said, O my lord, the languages of the men of Ben-hadad are come to me, and they say, Behold, now, the king of Israel hath found favour in our master's eyes: we shall make a league with thee, neither shalt thou hurt thee.

And Ahab said unto him, Then I also will make a league with thee: take me thine hand, as a token between me and thee.

And he made a league with him, to take him; and he stayed in the house of Ben-hadad. And the king of Israel went out, and all his mighty men with him, and set them in battle array against Ben-hadad.

And the messengers delivered him into the hand of Ben-hadad, and he smote him with the iron hand and with the leaden hand.
I. KINGS.

Ben-hadad the king of Syria escaped on an horse, with the horsemen.
21 And the king of Israel went out, and smote the horses and chariots, and slew the Syrians with a great slaughter.
22 And the prophet came to the king of Israel, and said unto him, Go strengthen thyself, and mark and see what thou doest for at the return of the year the king of Syria will come up against thee.
23 And the servants of the king of Syria said unto him, Their gods are gods of the hills: therefore they were stronger than we: but let us fight against them in the plain, and surely we shall be stronger than they.
24 And do this thing, Take the kings away, every man out of his place, and put captains in their rooms.
25 And number thee an army, like the army that thou hast left, horse for horse, and chariot for chariot: and we will fight against them in the plain, and surely we shall be stronger than they. And he hearkened unto their voice, and did so.
26 And it came to pass at the return of the year, that Ben-hadad numbered the Syrians, and went up to Aphek, to fight against Israel.
27 And the children of Israel were numbered, and were all present, and went against them: and the children of Israel pitched before them, like two little flocks of kids; but the Syrians filled the country.
28 And there came a man of God, and spake unto the king of Israel, and said, Thus saith the Lord, Because the Syrians have said, The Lord is God of the hills: therefore will I deliver this great multitude into thine hand, and ye shall know that I am the Lord.
29 And they pitched one over against the other seven days: and so it was, that in the seventh day the battle was joined: and the children of Israel slew of the Syrians an hundred thousand footmen in one day.
30 But the rest fled to Aphek into the city; and there a wall fell upon twenty and seven thousand of the men that were left: and Ben-hadad fled, and came into the city, into an inner chamber.
31 And his servants said unto him, Behold, now we have heard that the kings of the house of Israel are merciful kings: let us, I pray thee, put sackcloth on our loins, and ropes upon our heads, and go out to the king of Israel: peradventure he will save thy life.
32 So they girded sackcloth on their loins, and put ropes on their heads, and came to the king of Israel, and said, Thy servant Ben-hadad saith, I pray thee, let me live. And he said, Is he yet alive? is he thy brother?
33 Now the men did diligently observe whether any thing would come from him, and did hastily catch it: and they said, Thy brother Ben-hadad. Then he said, Go ye, bring him. Then Ben-hadad came forth to him; and he caused him to come up into the chariot.
34 And Ben-hadad said unto him, The cities which my father have taken from my father I will restore, and thou shalt make streets for thee in Damascus, as my father made in Samaria. Then said Ahab, I will fed thee away with this covenant. So he made a covenant with him, and sent him away.

CHAP. XX.

35 And a certain man of the sons of the prophets said unto his neighbour in the city, Behold, Smite me, I pray thee. And the man refused to smite him.
36 Then said he unto him, Because thou hast not obeyed the voice of the Lord, behold, as thou art departed from me, a lion shall slay thee. And as soon as he was departed from him, a lion found him, and slew him.
37 Then he found another man, and said, Smite me, I pray thee. And the man smote him, so that he died: and he said, Why is it that thou hast smitten me? And he answered, Because thou hast rejected the word of the Lord; therefore he also hath smitten thee.
38 So the prophet departed, and waited for the king by the way, and disguised himself with ashes upon his face.
39 And as the king passed by, he cried unto the king: and he said, Thy servant went out into the midst of the battle, and behold, a man turned aside, and brought a man unto me, and said, Keep this man: if by any means he be amiss, then shall thy life be for his life, or else thou shalt pay a talent of silver.
40 And as thy servant was busy there, there was he gone: and the king of Israel said unto him, So shall thy judgment be, when thou hast felt hast decided it.
41 And he hasted, and took them, and hearkened into their voice, and took them away from his face, and the king of Israel said, Bring them unto me. Then Ben-hadad came unto him, and he caused him to come up into the chariot.
42 And he said unto him, Go and see now the cities of Samaria which is in the hand of the king of Assyria: and thou shalt say, Wo is me for the canals which my father made in cities under heavy tribute, and thou shalt break down 
43 And the king of Israel went to his house, heavy and displeased, and came to Samaria.
I. KINGS.

9 Then the king of Israel called an officer, and said, Haste thee, and make haste unto Jehoshaphat, Did I not tell thee Micaiah the son of Imlah, that he would prophesy
10 And the king of Israel and good concerning me, but evil? Jehoshaphat the king of Judah sat 19 And he said, Hear the each on his throne, having put on therefore the word of the Lord their robes, in a void place, in the I saw the Lord sitting on the entrance of the gate of Samaria, throne, and all the holf of heaven and all the prophets prophesied standing by him, on his right before them, hand and on his left.
11 And Zedekiah the son of 20 And the Lord said, When Chenaanah made him horns of shall persuade Ahab, that he ment ion: and he said, Faith the go up and fall at Ramoth-gilead. Lord, With these shalt thou put and one said on this manner, and the Syrians, until thou have another said on that manner, confirmed them.
12 And there came forth a prophet, and stood before the Lord, prophesied so, saying, Go up to Ramoth-gilead, and prosper: for 21 And the Lord said unto the Lord shall deliver it into the hand, Wherewith? and he said, the king's hand will go forth, and I will be a lying prophet, and shall prophesy in the name of all his prophets, that I will speak unto phets. And he said, Thou shalt him, saying, Behold, now, the persuaid him, and prevail alio: do good unto the king with one 22 Now therefore behold, the mouth: let thy word, I pray Lord hath put a lying spirit there, he like the word of one of the mouth of all these thy people, and speak that which is good. phets, and the Lord hath spoken 23 And Micaiah said, As the evil concerning thee. Lord liveth, what the Lord faith 24 But Zedekiah the son of unto me, that will I speak.
15 And he came to the king, Micaiah on the cheek, and said, And the king said unto him, Micaiah Which way went the spirit of the king, shall we go against Ramoth Lord from me to speak unto gilead to battle, or shall we for thesee? and he answered him, Go. 25 And Micaiah said, Behold, and prosper: for the Lord shall deliver it into the hand of the king, and he shall put him into an inner chamber, to hide thyself.
16 And the king said unto 26 And the king of Israel said, him, How many times shall I take Micaiah, and carry him thence, that thou tell me no back unto Amon the governor of thing but that which is true in the city, and to Joash the king's name of the Lord? 27 And he said, I saw all Israel 28 And Micaiah said, If thou return at all in peace, the Lord hath not spoken by me. And he said, Hearken, O people, every dog licked up his blood; and one of you. 29 So the king of Israel and Jehoshaphat the king of Judah went up to Ramoth-gilead.
30 And the king of Israel said unto Jehoshaphat, I will disguise myself, and enter into the battle, but put thou on thy robes. And the king of Israel disguised himself, and went into the battle.
31 But the king of Syria commanded his thirty and two captains that had rule over his chariots, saying, Fight neither with small nor great, save only with the king of Israel.
32 And it came to pass, when the captains of the chariots faw Jehoshaphat, that they said, Surely, it is the king of Israel. And they turned aside to fight against him; and Jehoshaphat cried out. 33 And it came to pass, when the captains of the chariots perceived that it was not the king of Israel, that they turned back from purifying him.
34 And a certain man drew a bow at a venture, and smote the king of Israel between the joints of the harnets, wherefore he fainted unto the driver of his chariot, Turn thine hand, and carry me out of the holt, for I am wounded.
35 And the battle increased that day: and the king was slay ed up in his chariot against the Syrians, and died at even; and the blood ran out of the wound into the midst of the chariot.
36 And there went a proclamation throughout the holt, about the going down of the sun, saying, Every man to his city, and every man to his own country.
37 And the remnant of the sodomites, which remained in the days of his father Ahab he took out of the land.
38 And Jehoshaphat made peace with the king of Israel. 40 So Ahab slept with his fathers, and Ahaziah his son reigned in his stead.
41 And Jehoshaphat the son of Asa began to reign over Judah in the fourth year of Ahab king of Israel.
42 Jehoshaphat was thirty and five years old when he began to reign, and he reigned twenty and five years in Jerusalem: and his mother's name was Azubah the daughter of Shilhi.
43 And he walked in all the way of Ahab his father, turn his not aside from it, doing that which was right in the eyes of the Lord: nevertheless, the high places were not taken away; for the people offered and burnt incense yet in the high places.
44 And Jehoshaphat made peace with the king of Israel, 45 Now the rest of the acts of Jehoshaphat, and his might that he shewed, and how he warred, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?
46 And the remnant of the sodomites, which remained in the days of his father Ahab he took out of the land.
47 There was then no king in Edom; a deputy was king.
48 Jehoshaphat made ships of Tharshish to go to Ophir for gold; but they went not; for the ships
KING.

II.

KING.

Thus came down, and in the way of his father, and in the way of his mother, and in the way of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel to sin.

And Jeroboam slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David his father: and Joram his son reigned in his stead.

And Ahab the son of Ahab began to reign over Israel in Samaria the seventeenth year of Je-

The Second Book of the KINGS, commonly called,

The Fourth Book of the KINGS.

CHAP. I.

THEN Moab rebelled against Israel, after the death of Ahab.

2 And Ahab fell down through a lattice in his upper chamber that was in Samaria, and was sick: and he sent messengers, and said unto them, Go, enquire of Baal-zebub the god of Ekron, whether I shall recover of this disease.

3 But the angel of the Lord said to Elijah the Tishbite, Arise, go up to meet the messengers of the king of Samaria, and say unto them, Is it not because there is not a God in Israel, that thou sendest to enquire of Baal-zebub, the god of Ekron? Therefore thou shalt not come down from that bed on which thou art gone up, but shalt surely die.

4 And he said unto them, What manner of man was he which came up to meet you, and told you these words?

5 And they answered him, He was an hairy man, and girt with a girdle of leather about his loins. And he said, It is Elijah the Tishbite.

9 Then the king sent unto him a captain of fifty with his fifty: and he went up to him, (and he held, he sat on the top of an hill) and he spake unto him, Thou man of God, the king hath said, Come down.

10 And Elijah answered and said to the captain of fifty, If I be a man of God, then let fire come down from heaven, and consume thee and thy fifty. And there came down fire from heaven, and consumed him and his fifty.

11 And it came to pass when he went up...
II. KINGS.

they were gone over, that Elijah and he said, Ye shall not send
said unto Eliphaz, Ask what I shall 17 And when they urged him
do thee, before I be taken till he was ashamed, he said, Send,
away from thee. And Eliphaz they sent therefore fifty men
said, I pray thee, let a double and they fought three days, but
portion of thy spirit be upon me. found him not.
10 And he said, Thou hast 18 And when they came again
asked a hard thing: nevertheless, to him, for he tarried at Jericho,
if thou see me when I am taken he said unto them, Did I not say
from thee, it shall be fo unto thee; unto you, Go not?
but if not, then shall not be. 19 And the men of the city
11 And it came to pass as they said unto Eliphaz, Behold, I pray
still went on, and talked, that the city, the situation of this city is
behold, there appeared a chariot pleasant, as my lord feeth; but
fire, and horses of fire, and the water is naught, and the
and parted them both asunder, and
12 And Eliphaz went up by a whirlwind
into heaven.
13 And Eliphaz saw it, and he cried, My father, my father,
and he went forth unto the chariot of Israel, and the horse-
men thereof. And he saw him, the halt in there, and said, This
no more: and he took hold of his
two pieces.
14 He took up also the mantle
of Eliphaz that fell from him, and
went back, and stood by the
bank of Jordan.
15 And he took the mantle
of Eliphaz, that fell from him, and
smote the waters, and said, Where
is the Lord God of Eliphaz? and
when he also had smitten the wa-
ters, they parted hither and thit-
ther: and Eliphaz went over.
23 And he went up from
thence unto Beth-el: and as he
was going up by the way, there
came forth little children out of
the city, and mocked him, and
said unto him, Go up, thou bald-
head, go up, thou bald-headed.
24 And he turned back, and
looked on them, and cursed them
in the name of the Lord: and
there came forth two he-bear
out of the wood, and tore forty
and bowed themselves to the
ground before him:
16 And they said unto him,
to mount Carmel, and from
Behold now, there be with thy
servants fifty strong men, let them
go, we pray thee, and seek thy
master: lest peradventure the spir-
25 And he went from the
mountain, or into some valley.
dah, and reigned twelve years.

CHAP. III.

2 And he wrought evil in the
said, Here is Eliphia the son of
Shaphat, which poured water on
the hands of Eliphaz.
12 And Jehoahaz said, The
word of the Lord is with him.
3 Nevertheless, he cleaved un-
to the sins of Jeroboam the son
of Nebat, which made Israel to
sin; he departed not therefrom.
13 And Eliphaz said unto the
king of Israel, What have I to do
with thee? get thee to the pro-
to unto the king of Israel an hun-
dred thousand sheep, and an
hundred thousand rams, with the
wool.
5 But it came to pass when A-
hab was dead, that the king of
Ahab was called together, to de-
hab was dead, that the king of
Moab rebelled against the king of
14 And Eliphaz said, As the
Lord of hosts liveth, before whom
I stand, surely, were it not that I
out of Samaria the same time, and
I regard the presence of Jeho-
phat the king of Judah, I would
not look toward thee, nor see
hophat the king of Judah, say-
ing. The king of Moab hath re-
nelled against me: wilt thou go
before, and it came to pass when
with me against Moab to battle? the
minifre played, that the hand
and he said, I am as of the Lord
thou art, my people as thy peo-
ples, and my horses as thy horses.
15 But now bring me a min-
beled against me: wilt thou go
there. And the king of Moab
had repented against the king of
Israel.
16 And he said, Thus faith
the Lord to thee, The way through
the wilderness ye shall not see
wind, neither of Edom.
9 So the king of Israel went,
shall be filled with water, that ye
and the king of Judah, and the
may drink, both ye, and your
king of Edom: and they fetched
of seven days journey: 18 And this
is but a light thing
and there was no water for the
in the sight of the Lord: he will
and for the cattle that follow
the Moabites also into
your hand.
20 And the king of Israel said,
19 And ye shall smite every
Alas, that the Lord hath called
fenced city, and every choice city,
the three cities together, to and
shall fell every good tree, and
deliver them into the hand of
los and well of water, and mar
Moab,
11 But Jehoahaz said, Is there
not here a prophet of the Lord?
20 And it came to pass in the
that we may enquire of the Lord
morning, when the first offering
by him? and one of the king of
was offered, that behold, there
Israel's servants answered and came
water by the way of Edom,
II. KINGS.

and the country was filled with water.

21 And when all the Moabites heard that the kings were come up to fight against them, they gathered all that were able to put on armour, and upward, and flood in the border.

22 And they rose up early in the morning, and the sun shone upon the water, and the Moabites saw the water on the other side as red as blood:

23 And they said, This is blood: the kings are surely slain, and they have smitten one another:

24 And when they came to the camp of Israel, the Israelites rose up and smote the Moabites, even in their country.

25 And they beat down their cities, and on every good piece of land cast every man his stone, and filled it, and they stopped all the vials with stones, and sowed all unto her, Bring me yet a vessel, the good tree: only in Kir-hara-sel.

26 And he said unto her, There is neither借贷 nor a few:

27 And she went from him, and she poured out the oil.

28 And when the king of man of God: and he said, Go, Moab, and he was too full of the oil, and pay thy debt for there, he took with him and live thou and thy children of seven hundred men that drew the rent.

29 And it fell on a day, that unto the king of Edom: but they could not.

30 Then came and told the woman, and she said, That is dead, and thou knowest that thy servant did fear the Loard;

31 And Elisa said unto her, What shall I do for thee? tell me, what hast thou in the house?

32 And she said, Thine hand-maid hath not any thing in the house, save a pot of oil.

33 Then he said, Go, borrow thee vessels abroad of all thy neighbours, even empty vessels, borrow not a few.

34 And when thou art come in, thou shalt shew the door upon thee, and upon thy sons, and shalt pour out all into those vessels, and thou shalt set aside that so that they fled before them: which is full.

35 Then he said, Go, borrow thee vessels abroad of all thy neighbours, and bring me a vessel of oil.

36 And she went from him, and she poured out the oil.

37 And when the king of man of God: and he said, Go, Moab, and he was too full of the oil, and pay thy debt for there, he took with him and live thou and thy children of seven hundred men that drew the rent.

38 And it fell on a day, that unto the king of Edom: but they could not.

39 Then came and told the woman, and she said, That is dead, and thou knowest that thy servant did fear the Loard;

40 And Elisa said unto her, What shall I do for thee? tell me, what hast thou in the house?

41 And she said, Thine hand-maid hath not any thing in the house, save a pot of oil.

42 Then he said, Go, borrow thee vessels abroad of all thy neighbours, even empty vessels, borrow not a few.

43 And when thou art come in, thou shalt shew the door upon thee, and upon thy sons, and shalt pour out all into those vessels, and thou shalt set aside that so that they fled before them: which is full.

44 And he said, What then is hold, yonder is that Shunammite: to be done for her: and Gehazi 26 Run now, I pray thee, to answored, Verily the bath no meet her, and say unto her, Is it child, and her husband is old.

45 And he said, Call her. And husband? is it well with the child, when he had called her, the flood and the answored, It is well.

46 Then when he came to the

47 And he said, About this man of God to the hill, the seafon, according to the time of caught him by the feet: but Ge-

48 And she said, Nay, my lord, thou hast embrace a son. had climb near to thrust her away.

49 And she said, Nay, my lord, thou And the man of God said, Let man of God, do not lie unto her alone, for her soul is vexed, thine handmaid.

50 And the woman conceived, hid it from me, and hath not and bare a son at that feason that told me.

Elisa had said unto her, according to the time of life. a son of my lord? did I not say.

51 And when the child was Do not deceive me? grown, it fell on a day, that he 29 Then he said to Gehazi, went out to his father to the Gird up thy loins, and take my tapers.

52 And it fell on a day, that unto the king of Edom: but they could not.

53 Then he said to Gehazi, went out to his father to the Gird up thy loins, and take my tapers.

54 And she said unto her hus-

55 And he said unto his father, way: if thou meet any man, fal-My head, my head. And he said lute him not; and if any falte to a lad, Carry him to his mother, thee, answor him not again: and to.

56 And when he had taken lay my taff upon the face of the mother, he sat on her knees till. 30 And the mother of the child noon, and then died.

57 And the mother of the child 31 And Gehazi passed on bel-

Now there cried a certain 10 Let us make a little chamb-woman of the wives of the her, I pray thee, on the wall, and sons of the prophets unto Elisa, let us set for him there a bed.

58 And she called unto her fore them, and laid the fluff upon X 6 the
II. KINGS.

the face of the child, but there said, O thou man of God, there was neither voice nor hearing: death in the pot; and they could wherefore he went again to meet not that thereof, him, and told him, saying, The 41 But he said, Then bring child is not awaked.

32 And when Elifaz came to the house, behold, the child's ple, that they may eat: and there was dead, and laid upon his bed.

33 He went therefore, and 42 ¶ And there came a man and smut the door upon them twain, from Baalhalalah, and brought and prayed unto the Lord.

34 And he went up, and lay upon the child, and put his mouth and full ears of corn in his mouth, and his eyes up: and he said, Give unto him, his hands, and stretched himself upon the child, and the flesh should I set this before an hun. dred men? He said again, Give 43 And his servitor said, What if the child waxed warm.

35 Then he returned, and the people, that they may eat: walked in the house to and fro, for thus the Lord had given deliverance to his feet, and bowed herself to to Syria: he was also a mighty 44 So he set it before them, and they did eat, and left thereof, according to the word of the Lord.

36 And he called Gehazi, and said, Call this Shunammite. So NOW Naaman, captain of the host of the king of Syria, was come in unto him, he said, Take a great man with his master, and up thy son.

37 Then the went in, and fell upon Naaman had given deliverance to his feet, and bowed herself to to Syria: he was also a mighty 45 And the Syrians had gone and went out.

38 ¶ And Elifaz came again out by companies, and bad to Gilgal, and there was a dearth brought away captive out of the land, and the sons of the land of Israel a little maid, and prophets were sitting before him: she waited on Naaman's wife.

39 And he said unto his servant, Set And she said unto her maid, on the great pot, and seethe pot: Would God my lord were with tage for the sons of the prophets. the prophet that is in Samaria?

40 And one went out into the field to gather herbs, and found a leprosy. wild wine, and gathered thereof 44 And one went in, and told wild gourds his lap-full, and his lord, saying, Thus and this came and shod them into the pot saith the maid that is of the kind of potage: for they knew them of Israel not.

5 And the king of Syria said, 45 So they poured out for the Go to, go, and I will send a leper men to eat: and it came to pass unto the king of Israel. And as they were eating of the potage, that they cried out, and talents of silver, and six thousand pieces of gold, and ten changes of thee, do some great thing, wouldst thou not have done it? how much 6 And he brought the letter rather then, when he faith to the king of Israel, saying, Now thee, Wash and be clean.

when this letter is come unto thee, 46 Then went he down, and beheld, I have therewith sent dipped himself seven times in Jordan my servant to thee, that dan, according to the saying of thou mayest recover him of his the man of God: and his flesh leprosy came again like unto the flesh of

7 And it came to pass when a little child, and he was clean, the king of Israel read the letter, 47 ¶ And he returned to the man that he rent his clothes, and said, of God, he and all his company, Am I God, to kill and to make and came and stood before him? alive, that this man doth fend un- and he said, Behold, now I know to me to recover a man of his that thereis no God in all the earth leprosy? wherefore consider, I but in Israel: now therefore, I pray you, and see how he seeketh pray thee, take a blessing of thy servent.

8 ¶ And it was so, when Elifaz 48 But he said, At the Lord the king of God had heard that liveth, before whom I stand, I the king of Israel had rent his will receive none. And he urged clothes, that he rent to the king, him to take it, but he refused.

saying, Wherefore hast thou rent 49 And Naaman said, Shall thy clothes, let him come now to there n. then, I pray thee, be me, and he shall know that there given to thy servant two mules is a prophet in Israel. burden of earth? for thy servant.

9 So Naaman came with his will henceforth offer neither burnt horses, and with his chariot, and offering, nor sacrifice unto other flood at the door of the house of gods, but unto the Lord.

Elifaz. 18 In this thing the Lord pardon.

10 And Elifaz sent a messenger thy servant, that when my master come unto him, saying, Go and goeth into the house of Rimmon wash in Jordan seven times, and to worship there, and he leanteth thy flesh shall come again unto on my hand, and I bow myself in thee, and thou shalt be clean. the house of Rimmon: when I

11 But Naaman was wroth, bow down myself in the house of and went away, and said, Behold, Rimmon, the Lord pardon thy I thought, He will surely come servant in this thing.

out to me, and flang, and call on 12 And Elifaz sent a messenger thy servant, that when my master come unto him, saying, Go and goeth into the house of Rimmon wash in Jordan seven times, and to worship there, and he leanteth thy flesh shall come again unto on my hand, and I bow myself in thee, and thou shalt be clean. the house of Rimmon: when I

13 Are not Abana and Phar of Elifaz the man of God said, par, rivers of Damascus, better Behold, my master hath spared than all the waters of Israel? may Naaman this Syrian, in not re- I not wash in them and be clean? ceiving at his hands that which So he turned, and went away in he brought: but, as the Lord liveth, I will run after him, and

14 And his servants came near, take somewhat of him. and spake unto him, and said, 21 So Gehazi followed after My father, if the prophet had bid Naaman: and when Naaman saw

15 And Gehazi followed after him, and said, 22 And Gehazi followed after him, and said, My master, if the prophet had bid Naaman: and when Naaman saw

16 But he said, The servant of the Lord, the Lord pardon thee. And Gehazi said, But the servant of the Lord, the Lord pardon thee. And Gehazi said, But
14 Therefore sent he thither water before them, that they may eat and drink, and go to their master.

23 And he prepared great provision for them: and when they had eaten and drunk, he sent them away, and they went to their master. So the bands of Syria came no more into the land of Israel.

24 ¶ And it came to pass after this, that ben-hadad king of Syria gathered all his host, and went up, and besieged Samaria.

25 ¶ And there was a great famine in Samaria: and behold, they besieged Samaria, and the king went about the land, and strengthened with a wall.

26 And as the king of Israel was passing by upon the wall, there cried a woman unto him, saying, Help, my lord O king.

27 And he said, If the Lord do not help thee, whence shall I help thee? out of the barn-floor, or out of the wine-press.

28 And the king said unto her, What aileth thee? And the woman answered, The city oppresseth me: because my husband is dead: and thy servants have brought me forth into a land which I know not.

29 ¶ And it came to pass, when the king heard the words of the woman, that he rent his clothes; and he passed by upon the wall, and the people looked, and behold, he had sackcloth within his garments.

30 ¶ And it came to pass, when the king heard the words of the woman, that he rent his clothes; and he passed by upon the wall, and the people looked, and behold, he had sackcloth within his garments.

31 Then he said, God do so and more also to me, if the head of Elisha the son of Shaphat stand on him this day.

32 But
II. KINGS.

32 But Elihu sat in his house, camp of Syria, beheld, there was (and the elders sat with him) and no man there.

the king sent a man from before 6 For the Lord had made the him: but ere the messenger came host of the Syrians to hear a noise to him, he said to the elders, See of chariots, and a noise of horse, ye how this son of a murderer even the noise of a great host, hath sent to take away mine and they fald one to another, Lo, head? look when the messenger the king of Israel hath hired a cometh, that the door, and hold him fast at the door; is not the sound of his master's feet behind to come upon us?

7 Wherefore they arose and fled in the twilight, and left their tents, and their horses, and their asses, even the camp as it was, and fled for their life.

8 And when these lepers came to the uttermost part of the camp, they went into one tent, and did eat and drink, and carried thence silver, and gold, and raiment, and went and hid it; and came again, and entered into another tent, and carried thence also, and went and hid it.

9 Then they said one to another, We do not well; this day is a day of good tidings, and we hold our peace: if we tarry till the morning-light some mischief will come upon us: now therefore come, that we may go and tell the king's household.

10 So they came, and called unto the porter of the city; and they told them, saying, We came to the camp of the Syrians, and beheld, there was no man there.

11 And he called the porters, and if we tarry till here, we die also, and they told it to the king's household.

Now therefore come, and let house within.

us fall unto the host of the Syrians: if they save us alive, we the night, and fald unto his feet shall live; and if they kill us, we wants, I will not shew you what shall but die.

And they rose up in the twilight, knowing that we be hungry, there light to go unto the camp of the fore are they gone out of the Syrians: and when they were camp to hide themselves in the field, coming to the uttermost part of the

C H A P. VIII.

When they come for the people trode upon him in out of the city, we shall catch the gate, and he died.

them and live, and get into the city.

13 And one of his servants an- T H E N spake Elihu unto the fered and said, Let some take, I woman, (whose son he had pray thee, five of the horses that refold to life, saying, Arise, remain, which are left in the city, and go thou and thine houseold, (behold, they are as all the mul- and sojourn whereover thou ed and sojourn: for the Lord hath titude of Israel that are left in it; can't sojourn: for the Lord hath, they are even as all called for a famine, and it shall behold, Gehazi thereupon the multitude of the Israelites that also come upon the land seven are consumed,) and let us send years.

2 And the woman arose, and and her. 14 They took therefore two did after the saying of the man of chariot-horses, and the king sent chariots, and the king sent God: and the went with her after the host of the Syrians, fay- camp of God, and Gehazi the servant of the man of nine.

8 They came again, and entered into another tent, and carried thence also, and went and hid it.

9 Then they said one to ano-

10 So they came, and called unto the porter of the city; and they told them, saying, We came to the camp of the Syrians, and beheld, there was no man there.

11 And he called the porters, and if we tarry till here, we die also, and they told it to the king's household.

Now therefore come, and let house within.

us fall unto the host of the Syrians: if they save us alive, we the night, and fald unto his feet shall live; and if they kill us, we wants, I will not shew you what shall but die.

And they rose up in the twilight, knowing that we be hungry, there light to go unto the camp of the fore are they gone out of the Syrians: and when they were camp to hide themselves in the field, coming to the uttermost part of the

C H A P. VIII.

When they come for the people trode upon him in out of the city, we shall catch the gate, and he died.

them and live, and get into the city.

13 And one of his servants an-

14 They took therefore two did after the saying of the man of chariot-horses, and the king sent chariots, and the king sent God: and the went with her after the host of the Syrians, fay-

9 Then they said one to another, We do not well; this day is a day of good tidings, and we hold our peace: if we tarry till the morning-light some mischief will come upon us: now therefore come, that we may go and tell the king's household.

10 So they came, and called unto the porter of the city; and they told them, saying, We came to the camp of the Syrians, and beheld, there was no man there.

11 And he called the porters, and if we tarry till here, we die also, and they told it to the king's household.

Now therefore come, and let house within.

us fall unto the host of the Syrians: if they save us alive, we the night, and fald unto his feet shall live; and if they kill us, we wants, I will not shew you what shall but die.

And they rose up in the twilight, knowing that we be hungry, there light to go unto the camp of the fore are they gone out of the Syrians: and when they were camp to hide themselves in the field, coming to the uttermost part of the

C H A P. VIII.

When they come for the people trode upon him in out of the city, we shall catch the gate, and he died.

them and live, and get into the city.

13 And one of his servants an-

14 They took therefore two did after the saying of the man of chariot-horses, and the king sent chariots, and the king sent God: and the went with her after the host of the Syrians, fay-

9 Then they said one to another, We do not well; this day is a day of good tidings, and we hold our peace: if we tarry till the morning-light some mischief will come upon us: now therefore come, that we may go and tell the king's household.

10 So they came, and called unto the porter of the city; and they told them, saying, We came to the camp of the Syrians, and beheld, there was no man there.

11 And he called the porters, and if we tarry till here, we die also, and they told it to the king's household.

Now therefore come, and let house within.

us fall unto the host of the Syrians: if they save us alive, we the night, and fald unto his feet shall live; and if they kill us, we wants, I will not shew you what shall but die.

And they rose up in the twilight, knowing that we be hungry, there light to go unto the camp of the fore are they gone out of the Syrians: and when they were camp to hide themselves in the field, coming to the uttermost part of the
II. KINGS.

I ael. Take a present in thine hand when the man of reign.

25 and enquire of the Lord. So Hazael went to meet him, and took a present with him, even of every good thing of Damascus, of the kings of Israel, as the forty cars burden, and came house of Ahab: for the daughter and flook before him, and said, of Ahab was his wife; and he did Thy son Ben-haded king of Syria evil in the sight of the Lord. hail sent me to thee, saying, Shall I recover of this disease?

15 Yet the Lord would not destroy Judah, for David his he and of the children.

16 And Hazael said, Why and he rose by night and smote-eth my lord? and he answered, the Edomites which compassed. Because I know the evil that thou shalt do unto the children of Israel: the chariots, and the people fled their strong holds wilt thou set on fire, and their young men wilt thou slay with the sword, and under the hand of Judah unto wight and with them, and rip this day. Then Libnah revolted up their women with child.

17 And Hazael said, But what? is thy servant a dog, that he should do this great thing? and Eliisha they not written in the book of answered, the Lord hath shewed the chronicles of the kings of me that thou shalt he king over Syria.

18 And so he departed from Eliisha, and was buried with his and came to his father, who died: and Hazael reign in his stead. And Hazael reigned in his stead.

19 And in the fifth year of reign, and he reigned one year in Joram the son of Ahab of Israel, Jerusalem; and his mother's name Jeholaphhat being then king of was Athaliah, the daughter of Judah, Jehoram the son of Jeho- Omri king of Israel.

CHAP. IX.

27 And he walked in the way of Ahab, and did evil in the sight of the Lord, as did Ahab, and also of the house of Ahab. And he did evil in the sight of the Lord, as did Ahab; for he was the son-in-law of the house of Ahab.

26 And he went with Joram the son of Ahab against Hazael king of Syria in Ramoth-gilead, and the Syrians wounded Joram. And Joram king went back to be healed in Jezreel of the wounds which the Syrians had give him at Ramah, when he fought against Hazael king of Syria: and Ahaziah the son of Jehoram king of Judah went down to see Joram the son of Ahab in Jezreel, because he was sick.

28 And I will make the house of Ahab, like the house of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, and like the house of Basha the son of Ahijah.

AND Eliisha the prophet called one of the children of the prophets, and said unto him, 11 Then Jehu came forth to the servants of his lord, and one said unto him, I have this box of oil in thine hand, and go to Ramoth-gilead.

2 And when thou comest thither, look out there Jehu the son of Jeholaphhat, the son of Nimhi, and go in, and make him arise up from among his brethren, and carry him to an inner chamber. 3 Then take the box of oil, and poor it on his head, and say, Thus saith the Lord, I have anointed thee king over Israel.

24 And Joram slept with his fathers, and was buried with his and came to his father, who died: and Hazael reign in his stead. And he told me that.

25 And it came to pass on the morrow, that he took a thick Israel, did Ahaziah the son of Jeholaphhat the son of Nimhi, confederate against Joram: (Now Joram had kept Ramoth-gilead, head and all Israel, because of Hazael king of Syria:)

26 Two and twenty years old. He died: and Hazael reigned in his stead.

27 And he said, Unto which of all us? said to be healed in Jezreel of the and he said, To thee, O captain. And Jehu said, Unto which of all us? And he said, To thee, O captain. And Then king Joram was returned from Jezreel, and he came to Ramoth-gilead, and the captains of the host were sitting; and he said, I have an er- and to thee, O captain. And Jehu said, Unto which of all us? and he said, To thee, O captain. And Then king Joram was returned from Jezreel, and he came to Ramoth-gilead, and the captains of the host were sitting; and he said, I have an er-
II. KINGS.

the city, to go to tell it in Jezreel. 

16 So Jehu rode in a chariot, and when he came down to Joram, lay there, and Ahaziah king of Judah was come down to see Joram lay there, and he spied that Ahaziah came and laid, I see a company. 

17 And there stood a watchman on the tower in Jezreel, and he spied a company. 

18 And Joram said, Take an horseman, and send to meet them, and let him say, Is it peace? 

19 And he sent one on horseback to meet them, and said, Thus saith the king, Is it peace? And the watchman told, saying, He came even unto me, and cometh not again. 

20 And the watchman told, saying, He came even unto me, and cometh not again: and the driving is like the driving of Jehu the son of Nimshi; for he driveth furiously. 

21 And Joram said, Make ready. And his chariot was made ready. And Joram king of Israel, and Ahaziah king of Judah, went out, and they met him in the portion of Naboth the Jezreelite. 

22 And it came to pass when Joram saw Jehu, that he said, Is it peace, Jehu? and he answered, What peace, so long as the whoredoms of thy mother Jezebel, and her witchcrafts are so many? 

23 And Joram turned his hands, and said, and laid his hands on the chariot. 

24 And Jehu drew a bow with his full strength, and smote Joram. 

25 Then said Jehu to Bishtah his captain, Take up, and stir him up in the portion of Naboth the Jezreelite: for remember how that when I and thou rode together after Ahab his father, the Lord laid this burden upon him. 

26 Surely I have seen yesterday the blood of Naboth, and the blood of his sons, faith the Lord, and I will requite thee in this plat, faith the Lord. Now therefore take and cast him into the plat of ground, according to the word of the Lord. 

27 But when Ahaziah the king of Judah saw this, he fled by the way of the garden house, and Jehu followed after him. 

28 And he smote him also in the chariot, and he fled to Megiddo, and died there. 

29 And he spake, and sent him word by the hand of his servants, and said, Go in, and put the king in the second chariot. 

30 And he spake, and sent him word by the hand of his servants, and said, Go in, and put the king in the second chariot. 

31 And as Jehu entered in at the gate, the king said, Had Zimri peace, who slew his master? 

32 So he lifted up his face to the window, and said, Who is on my side? who? and there looked out to him two or three eunuchs. 

33 And he said, Throw him down. So they threw him down, and some of his blood was sprinkled on the wall, and on the horses. 

CHAP. X. 

6 Then he wrote a letter the second time to them, saying, If ye be mine, and if ye will hearken unto my voice, take ye the heads of the men your master's sons, and come to me to Jezreel by tomorrow this time: (now the king's sons, being seventy persons, were with the great men of the city, which brought them up.) 

7 And it came to pass, when the letter came to them, that they took the king's sons, and slew seventy persons, and put their heads in baskets, and sent them to Jehu. 

8 And there came a messenger, and told him, saying, They have brought the heads of the king's sons. And he said, Lay ye them in two heaps at the entering in of the gate until the morning. 

AND Ahab had seventy sons in Samaria: and Jehu wrote letters, and sent to Samaria, unto the rulers of Jezreel, to the elders, and to them that brought up Ahab's children, saying, 

2 Now therefore, that there shall fall unto the earth nothing of the word of the Lord, which the Lord spake concerning the house of Ahab: for the Lord hath done that which he spake by his servant Elijah. 

11 So Jehu slew all that remained of the house of Ahab in Jezreel, and all his great men, and his kinsfolks, and his priests, until he left him none remaining. 

12 And he arose and departed, and came to Samaria; and as he was at the hearing-house in the way, 

13 Jehu met with the brethren of Ahaziah king of Judah, and Jehu, saying, We are thy servants, said. Who are ye? and they answered, and did all that thou shalt say. 

14 And he came to the city, the elders also, and the bringers up of the children, sent to Ahaziah king of Judah, and Jehu, saying, We are thy servants, said. Who are ye? and they answered, and did all that thou shalt shew. 

15 And the children of the king, in thine eyes.
and the children of the queen.

14 And he said, Take them alive. And they took them alive, and slew them at the pit of the slain, even two and forty men; neither left he any of them.

15 ¶ And when he was departed thence, he lighted on Jehonadab the son of Rechab, coming to meet him, and he called him, and he went to him, and said, Is thine heart right, as my heart is with thy heart? and Jehonadab answered, It is. If it be, give me thine hand; and he gave him his hand, and he took him up to him into the chariot.

16 And he said, Come with me, and see my zeal for the Lord. So they made him ride in his chariot.

17 And when he came to Samaria, he slew all that remained unto Ahab in Samaria, till he had destroyed him, according to the saying of the Lord, which he spake to Elijah.

18 ¶ And Jehu gathered all the people together, and said unto them, Ahab served Baal a little, but Jehu shall serve him much.

19 Now therefore call unto me all the prophets of Baal, all his servants, and all his priests, let none be wanting: for I have a great sacrifice to do to Baal; whoever shall be wanting, he shall not live. But Jehu did it in subtilty, to the intent that he might destroy the worshippers of Baal.

20 And Jehu said, Proclaim a solemn assembly for Baal. And they proclaimed it.

21 And Jehu sent through all Israel; and all the worshipers of Baal came, so that there was not a man left that came not: and they came into the house of Baal; and the house of Baal was full from one end to another.

22 And he said unto him that was over the euny, Bring forth vesturements for all the worshippers of Baal. And he brought them forth vesturements.

23 And Jehu went, and Jehonadab the son of Rechab, into the house of Baal, and laid unto the worshipers of Baal, Search, and look that there be here with you none of the servants of the Lord, but the worshipers of Baal only.

24 And when they went in to offer sacrifices, and burnt-offerings, Jehu appointed fourscore men without, and said, If any of the men whom I have brought into your hands escape, be that letter; him go, his life shall be for the life of him.

25 And it came to pass, as he had made an end of offering, that Jehu said to the guard, Go in, and slay them, let none come forth. And they smote them with the edge of the sword, and the guard and the captains caught them out, and went to the city of the house of Baal.

26 And they brought forth the images out of the house of Baal, and burnt them.

27 And they brake down the images of Baal, and brake down the house of Baal, and made it a draught-house unto this day.

28 Thus Jehu destroyed Baal out of Israel.

29 ¶ Now the host, from the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel to sin, Jehu departed not from after them, that is, the golden calves that were in Bethel, and that were in Dan.

30 And the Lord said unto Jehu, Because thou hast done well in executing that which is right in mine eyes, and hast done unto the house of Ahab according to all that was in mine heart, thy children of the fourth generation shall sit on the throne of Israel.

31 But Jehu took no heed to walk in the law of the Lord God of Israel.

32 And he departed not from the sins of Jeroboam, which made Israel to sin.

33 ¶ And he commanded them, saying, This is the thing that ye shall do: every one that purchaseth a vineyard or flocks, let him not return to his master, but let him eat it.

34 And he said, As the Lord liveth, whatsoever man shall show this and show it unto the captain, shall even slay him, his young man, and his man of war, and he shall not escape in all his strength; but I will set his widow with his children in the city, and shall not leave unto him one that例s.
II. KINGS.

of the people, she came to the house of the Lord.
14 And when she looked, behold, the king stood by a pillar, as the manner was, and the princes and the trumpeters by the king, and all the people of the land rejoiced, and blew with trumpets; and Athaliah rent her clothes and cried, 'Treason, treason.'
15 But Jehoiada the priest commanded the captains of the hundreds, the officers of the host, and said to them, 'Have her forth without the ranges; and him that followeth her kill with the sword. For the priest had said, Let her not fall in the house of the Lord.'
16 And they laid hands on her, and they went by the way of the house of the king's house; and there was the slain.
17 And Jehoiada made a covenant between the Lord, and the king and the people, that they should be the Lord's people; between the king also and the people.
18 And all the people of the land went into the house of Baal, and brake it down; its altars and its images brake they in pieces thoroughly, and slew Mattan the priest of Baal before the altars: and the priest appointed officers over the house of the Lord.
19 And he took the rulers over hundreds, and the captains, and the guard, and all the people of the land, and they brought down the king from the house of the Lord, and came by the way of the gate of the guard to the king's house, and he sat on the throne of the kings.
20 And all the people of the land rejoiced, and the city was in quiet; and they slew Athaliah a priest, and bored a hole in the lid of it, and let it beside the king's house.
21 Seven years old was Joash when he began to reign.

CHAP. XIII.

N the seventh year of Jehu, Jehoash began to reign; and forty years reigned he in Jerusalem; and his mother's name was Zibiah of Beer-sheba.
2 And Jehoash did that which was right in the sight of the Lord all his days, wherein Jehoiada the priest instructed him.
3 But the high places were not taken away: the people still sacrificed and burnt incense in the high places.
4 And Jehoash said to the priests, All the money that is dedicated things that is brought into the house of the Lord, even the money of every one that passeth the account, the money that every man is set at, and all the money that cometh into any man's heart to bring into the house of the Lord,
5 Let the priests take it to them, every man of his acquaintance, and let them repair the breaches of the house, whereover any breach shall be found.
6 But it was so that, in the three and twentieth year of king Joash, the priests had not repaired the breaches of the house:
7 Then king Jehoash called for Jehoiada the priest, and said unto him, Why repair ye not the breaches of the house? now therefore receive no more money of your acquaintance, but deliver it for the breaches of the house.
8 And the priests consented to receive no more money of the people, neither to repair the breaches of the house.
9 But Jehoiada the priest took the chief officials of the people, and the captains of the Guard, and brought them down to the king's house, and had them eat at the king's table; and made a conspiracy against him.
10 And it was so, when they had taken the money that was brought to the house of the Lord, and had delivered it to Jehoiada the priest, that Jehoiada the priest gave it into the hands of the officers that were over the service of the house of the Lord, and they ministered it to the Levites that were charge over the service of the house of the Lord, and to the priests, as it is written in the book of Moses, in the law of the Lord.
11 And they gave the money that was delivered into the hands of the priests, into the hands of the overseers of the work, when they came out of Jerusalem, and gave it to the overseers of the house of the Lord, and the singers, and the Levites, that ministered in the house of the Lord. Now they besieged the priests of the temple, and said, "Take ye unto you to eat of the service of the temple, and offer thereunto the service of the temple." And so they ministered for all the king. And Jehoash gave unto the priests a portion of the temple tax for the burnt offerings, to make offerings of it on the altar of the Lord, to burn incense, according to the ordinance, as is written in the law of the Lord, and by the hands of the priests the sons of Zadok.
12 And Jehoash did that which was right in the sight of the Lord all his days, which Jehoiada the priest instructed him. For Jehoash did turn away from all the works of his father, and walked in his ways, doing that which was right in the sight of the Lord. But the high places were not taken away: the people still sacrificed and burnt incense in the high places, as the people of Israel did.
13 However, there were not made for the house of the Lord bowls of silver, snuffers, basins, trumpets, any vessels of gold, or vessels of silver, of the money that was brought into the house of the Lord; and he committed all to the hands of the workmen. Moreover, they reckoned not with the men, into whose hand they delivered the money to be hewed on workmen: for they dealt faithfully.
14 But they gave that to the workmen, and repaired therewith the house of the Lord; and they repaired it with timber and stone in abundance.
15 Moreover, they reckoned not with the men, into whose hand they delivered the money to be hewed on workmen: for they dealt faithfully.
16 The treasurers-money, and the sin-money, was not brought into the house of the Lord; it was entered into the pries' hands.
17 Then Hazael king of Syria went up, and fought against Gath, and took it; and Hazael king of Syria oppressed them.
18 And Jehoahaz brought the Lord, and the Lord hearkened unto him: for he saw the oppression of Israel, because the king of Syria oppressed them.
II. KINGS.

3 (And the Lord gave Israel a favourable time, that they went out from under the hand of the Syrians: and the children of Israel dwelt in their tents, as before-time.

6 Nevertheless, they departed not from the sins of the house of Jeroboam, who made Israel sin, but walked therein: and there remained the grove also in Samaria.

7 Neither did he leave of the people to Jehoahaz, but fifty horsemen, and ten chariots, and ten thousand footmen: for the king of Syria had destroyed him and had made them like the dust by threshing.

8 Now the rest of the acts of Jehoahaz, and all that he did, and his might, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

9 And Jehoahaz slept with his fathers, and they buried him in Samaria; and Joash his son reigned in his stead.

10 In the thirty and seventh year of Joash king of Judah, began Jehoash the son of Jehoahaz to reign over Israel in Samaria, and reigned sixteen years.

11 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the Lord; he departed not from all the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel sin: but he walked therein.

12 And the rest of the acts of Joash, and all that he did, and his might whereby he fought against Amaziah king of Judah, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

13 And Joash slept with his fathers; and Jeroboam sat upon his throne: and Joash was buried in Samaria with the kings of Israel.

14 Now Elshah was fallen sick of his sickness, whereof he died: and Joash the king of Israel came down unto him, and were over his face, and said, O my father, the chariot of Israel, and the horsemens thereof.

15 And Elisea said unto him, Take bow and arrows: and he took unto him bow and arrows.

16 And he said to the king of Israel, Put thine hand upon the bow: and he put his hand upon it: and Elisea put his hand upon the king's hand.

17 And he said, Open the window eastward: and he opened it. Then Elisea said, Shoot: and he shot. And he said, The arrow of the Lord's deliverance, and the arrow of deliverance from Syria: for thou shalt smite the Syrians in Aphek, till thou have consumed them.

18 And he said, Take the arrows: and he took them. And he said unto the king of Israel, Smite upon the ground: and he smote thrice, and stayed.

19 And the man of God was wroth with him, and said, Thou oughtest to have smitten five times; for thou shouldest have smitten Syria till thou hadst consumed it: whereas now thou shalt smite Syria but thrice.

20 And Elisea died, and they buried him: and the bands of the Moabites invaded the land at the coming in of the year.

21 And it came to pass as they were burying a man, that behold, his servants smote a band of men, and they cast the man into the sepulchre of Elisea: and when the man was let down, and touched the bones of Elisea, he revived, and stood upon his feet.

22 But Hazael king of Syria oppressed Israel all the days of Jehoash.

23 And the Lord was gracious unto them, and had respect unto them, because of his covenant with Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, and would not destroy them, neither cast he them from his presence as yet.

24 So Hazael king of Syria died, and Ben-hadad his son reigned in his stead.

25 And Jehoash the son of Jehoahaz took again, out of the hand of Ben-hadad the son of Hazael, the cities which he had taken out of the hand of Jehoahaz his father by war: three times did Joash beat him, and recovered the cities of Israel.

CHAP. XIV.

In the second year of Joash son of Jehoahaz king of Israel, reigned Amaziah the son of Joash king of Judah.

3 He was twenty and five years old when he began to reign, and reigned twenty and nine years in Jerusalem: and his mother's name was Jehoaddan of Jerusalem.

4 And he did that which was right in the sight of the Lord, yet not like David his father: he did according to all things as Joash his father did.

5 Howbeit, the high places were not taken away: as yet the people did sacrifice and burn incense on the high places.

6 And it came to pass, after that the kingdom was confirmed in his hand, that he slew his servants which had slain the king his father.

7 But the children of the murderers he slew not: according unto that which is written in the book of the law of Moses, where in the Lord commanded, saying, The fathers shall not be put to death for the children, nor the children be put to death for the fathers: but every man shall be put to death for his own sin.

15 Now the rest of the acts of Amaziah which he did, and his might, and how he fought with Edom, and thine heart hath lifted thee up: glory of this, and tarry at home; for why shouldst thou meddle to thy hurt, that thou shouldst fall, even thou, and Judah with thee?

17 But Amaziah would not hear; therefore Jehoahaz king of Israel went up, and he and Amaziah king of Judah looked one another in the face at Beth-hemeth, which belongeth to Judah.

18 And Judah was put to the worse before Israel, and they fled every man to their tents.

19 And Jehoash king of Israel took Amaziah king of Judah, the son of Joash, the son of Ahaziah, at Beth-hemeth, and came to Jerusalem, and brake down the wall of Jerusalem, from the gate of Ephraim unto the corner gate, four hundred cubits.

20 And he took all the gold and silver, and all the vessels that were found in the house of the Lord, and in the treasuries of the king's house, and hostages, and returned to Samaria.
II. KINGS.

Azariah king of Judah, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

16 And Jehoash slept with his fathers, and was buried in Samaria with the kings of Israel, and Joash his son reigned in his stead.

17 ¶ And Amaziah the son of Joash king of Judah lived after the death of Jehoahaz king of Israel, fifteen years.

18 And the rest of the acts of Amaziah, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?

19 Now they made a conspiracy against him in Jerusalem: and he fled to Lachish, but they sent after him to Lachish, and slew him there.

20 And they brought him on horeses; and he was buried in Jerusalem with his fathers in the city of David.

21 ¶ And all the people of Judah took Azariah, (which was sixteen years old,) and made him king instead of his father Amaziah.

22 He built Elath, and restored it to Judah, after that the king went with his fathers.

23 ¶ In the fifteenth year of Amaziah, the son of Joash king of Judah, Jeroboam the son of Joash king of Israel began to reign in Samaria, and reigned twenty and five years.

24 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the Lord: he departed not from all the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel to sin.

25 He restored the coast of Israel from the entering of Hamath unto the sea of the plain, according to the word of the Lord God of Israel, which he spake by the hand of his servant Jonah the son of Amittai, the prophet, which was of Gath-hepher.

CHAP. XV.

7 So Azariah slept with his fathers, and they buried him with his fathers in the city of David; and Joatham his son reigned in his stead.

8 ¶ And the Lord said not that he would blot out the name of Israel from under heaven: but he sved them by the hand of Jeroboam the son of Joash.

9 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Jeroboam, and all that he did, and his might, how he warred, and how he recovered Damascus, and Hamath, which belonged to Judah, for Israel, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

10 ¶ And Jeroboam slept with his fathers, even with the kings of Israel; and Zachariah his son reigned in his stead.

11 ¶ In the twenty and seventh year of Jeroboam king of Israel, began Azariah son of Amaziah king of Judah to reign.

12 Sixteen years old was he when he began to reign, and he reigned two and fifty years in Jerusalem, and his mother's name was Jeholiah of Jerusalem.

13 And he did that which was right in the sight of the Lord, according to all that his father Amaziah had done;

14 Save that the high places were not removed: the people sacrificed, and burnt incense still on the high places.

15 ¶ And the Lord smote the king, so that he was a leper unto the day of his death, and dwelt in a several house: and Jotham the king's son was over the house, judging the people of the land.

16 And the rest of the acts of Azariah, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?

17 ¶ In the nine and thirtieth year of Azariah king of Judah, began Menahem the son of Gadi to reign over Israel, and reigned ten years in Samaria.

18 ¶ And he did that which was evil in the sight of the Lord: he departed not all his days from the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel to sin.

19 ¶ And Pul the king of Assyria came against the land: and Menahem gave Pul a thousand talents of silver, that his hand might be with him, to confirm the kingdom in his hand.

20 ¶ And Menahem exacted the money of Israel, even of all the mighty men of wealth, of each man fifty shekels of silver; to give to the king of Assyria: so the king of Assyria turned back, and played not there in the land.

21 ¶ And the rest of the acts of Menahem, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

22 ¶ And Menahem slept with his fathers, and Pekahiah his son reigned in his stead.

23 ¶ In the fiftieth year of Azariah king of Judah, Pekahiah the son of Menahem began to reign in the city of Samaria, and reigned two years.

24 ¶ And he did that which was evil in the sight of the Lord: he departed not from the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel to sin.

25 But Pekah the son of Remaliah, a captain of his host, conspired against him, and smote him in Samaria, in the palace of the king's house, with Argob, and Arieh, and with him fifty men of the Gileadites, and he killed him, and reigned in his room.

26 And the rest of the acts of Pekahiah, and all that he did, behold,
II. KINGS.

behold, they are written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel.

27 ¶ In the two and fiftieth year of Azariah king of Judah, Pekah the son of Remaliah began to reign over Israel in Samaria, and reigned twenty years.

28 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the Lord; he departed not from all the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, which made Israel to sin.

29 In the days of Pekah king of Israel, came Tiglath-pileser, king of Assyria, and took Ijon, and Abel-beth-maacah, and Janoah, and Kedesh, and Hazor, and Gilead, and Galilee, all the land of Naphtali, and carried them captive to Assyria.

30 And Holhea the son of Ephraim made a conspiracy against Pekah the son of Remaliah, and smote him, and slew him, and reigned in his stead in the twentieth year of Jotham the son of Uzziah.

31 And the rest of the acts of Pekah, and all that he did, be hold, they are written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel.

32 ¶ In the second year of Pekah, the son of Remaliah, king of Israel, began Jotham the son of Uzziah to reign.

33 Five and twenty years old was he when he began to reign, and he reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem: and his mother's name was Jeruha, the daughter of Zadok.

34 And he did that which was right in the sight of the Lord: he did according to all that his father Uzziah had done.

35 ¶ Howbeit, the high places were not removed: the people sacrificed and burnt incense still in the high places: he built the higher gate of the house of the Lord.

36 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Jotham, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?

37 (In those days the Lord began to send against Judah Rezin the king of Syria, and Pekah the son of Remaliah.)

38 And Jotham rested with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David his father, and Ahaz his son reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XVI.

In the seventeenth year of Pekah the son of Remaliah, Ahaz the son of Jotham king of Judah began to reign.

2 Twenty years old was Ahaz when he began to reign, and reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem, and did not that which was right in the sight of the Lord his God, like David his father.

3 But he walked in the way of the kings of Israel, yea, and made his son to pass through the heathen, whom the Lord had cut out from before the children of Israel.

4 And he sacrificed and burnt incense in the high places, and on the hills, and under every green tree.

5 ¶ Then Rezin king of Syria, and Pekah son of Remaliah king of Israel, came up to Jerusalem to war: and they besieged Ahaz, but could not overcome him.

6 At that time Rezin king of Syria recovered Elath to Syria; and drove the Jews from Elath: and the Syrians came to Elath, and dwelt there unto this day.

7 So Ahaz sent messengers to Tiglath-pileser king of Assyria, saying, I am thy servant, and thy

CHAP. XVII.

in the twelfth year of Ahaz king of Judah began Hothec the son of Elah to reign in Samaria over Israel, nine years.

2 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the Lord, but not as the kings of Israel that were before him.

3 ¶ Against him came up Shalmanezer king of Assyria, and Hothec became his servant, and gave him presents.

4 And the king of Assyria found conspiracy in Hothec: for he had sent messengers to So king of E-
II. KINGS.

and brought no present to ways, and kept my commandments, and my statutes, according year by year: therefore the king of Assyria shut him up, and bound him in prison.

5 Then the king of Assyria came up throughout all the land, and went up to Samaria, and besieged it three years.

6 In the ninth year of Hoshea, the king of Assyria took Samaria, and carried Israel away into Assyria, and placed them in Beth-haraphir, and in Habor, by the river of Gozan, and in the cities of the Medes.

7 For it was, that the children of Israel had sinned against the Lord their God, which had brought them up out of the land of Egypt, from under the hand of Pharaoh king of Egypt, and had feared other gods,

8 And walked in the statues of the heathen, whom the Lord had cast out from before the children of Israel, and of the kings of Baal.

9 And the children of Israel and their daughters, to pass secretly those things that were through the fire, and used divers images, even two calves, and made a grove, and worshipped all the host of heaven, and served idols, which they had made.

10 And they caused their sons and daughters to pass through the fire, and used divination and enchantments, and sold themselves, and sold their sons and daughters to them that worshipped strange gods, of the heathen, whom the Lord had cast out before them; and God was wroth with Israel, and delivered them into the hand of their enemies, until they acknowledged them, and declared, that their works were evil in the sight of the Lord.

11 And there they burnt in of Judah only, in all the high places, as did Judah, and Jerusalem.

12 For they served idols, whereof the Lord cast them out from before their fathers; and God was wroth with Israel, and delivered them into the hand of their enemies, until they acknowledged them, and declared, that their works were evil in the sight of the Lord, until they acknowledged them.

13 Yet the Lord testified against Israel, and against Judah, by all the prophets, and by all the seers, saying, Turn ye from your evil way, and do that which is right in the sight of the Lord, and dwell in the land which the Lord gave your fathers for ever.

14 Notwithstanding, they would not hear, but hardened their necks, like the neck of their fathers, that did not believe in the Lord their God.

15 And they rejected his statutes, and his covenant which he made with their fathers, and his testimonies which he testified against them, and they followed vanity, and became vain, and went after the heathen that were round about them, concerning whom the Lord had charged them, that they should not do like them.

16 And they left all the commandments of the Lord their God, and made them molten images, even two calves, and made a grove, and worshipped all the host of heaven, and served idols, which they had made.

17 And they caused their sons and daughters to pass through the fire, and used divination and enchantments, and sold themselves, and sold their sons and daughters to them that worshipped strange gods, of the heathen, whom the Lord had cast out before them; and God was wroth with Israel, and delivered them into the hand of their enemies, until they acknowledged them, and declared, that their works were evil in the sight of the Lord.

18 Therefore the Lord was wroth with Israel, and removed them out of his sight, and delivered them into the hand of their enemies, until they acknowledged them, and declared, that their works were evil in the sight of the Lord, until they acknowledged them.

19 And there they burnt in of Judah only, in all the high places, as did Judah, and Jerusalem.

20 For they served idols, whereof the Lord cast them out from before their fathers; and God was wroth with Israel, and delivered them into the hand of their enemies, until they acknowledged them, and declared, that their works were evil in the sight of the Lord, until they acknowledged them.

21 Yet the Lord testified against Israel, and against Judah, by all the prophets, and by all the seers, saying, Turn ye from your evil way, and do that which is right in the sight of the Lord, and dwell in the land which the Lord gave your fathers for ever.

22 But they would not listen, neither would they turn from their evil way.

23 Unto this day they do after the former manners: they fear not the Lord, neither do they after their statutes, or after their ordinances, or after the law and commandment which the Lord commanded their fathers.

24 And they feared not the Lord, and served their own gods, after the manner of the nations whom they carried away from thence.

25 Unto this day they do after the former manners: they fear not the Lord, neither do they after their statutes, or after their ordinances, or after the law and commandment which the Lord commanded their fathers.

26 Wherefore they spake to the king of Assyria, saying, The nations whom thou hast removed, and placed in the cities of Samaria, know not the manner of the God of the land; therefore he hath sent lions among them, and behold, they slay them, because they know not the manner of the God of the land.

27 Then the king of Assyria commanded, saying, Carry thither one of the priests whom ye brought from thence, and let them go and dwell there, and let him teach them the manner of the God of the land.

28 Then one of the priests, whom they had carried away from Samaria, came and dwelt in Bethel, and taught them how they should fear the Lord.

29 Howbeit, every nation made gods of their own, and put them in the houses of the high places.
II. KINGS.

30 But the Lord thy God shall cast out these nations before thee; thou shalt possess them: and he shall destroy them before thee, until ye be increased.

31 And he shall give up into your hand the king of these nations, the king of Babylon, and his kingdom, the king of Assyria, and all his kingdom, and they shall serve thee, and come into thy kingdom, and serve the Lord thy God.

32 And the Lord said to me, The three昆ish, make thee a pattern of the temple of the Lord, as it is in the plain, and according to all its ordinances, and write it and say, I made it thus and thus.

33 And Hezekiah king of Judah gave me a talent of gold, and twenty cors of silver, and silver for the headdresses of the priests.

34 They gave their services, and the king's servants gave them stores and sustenance.

35 So the Levites prepared themselves to bring up the work of the house of the Lord, even the house of God.

36 And they hastened and built it, and finished it; and it was finished the house of the Lord in the space of six years.

37 And the children of Israel, and all that were come out of the countries about them, made presents unto the Lord in abundance.

38 For in great numbers the king and his princes had offered willingly; for David's sake, and for the God of their fathers, who had helped them.

39 And Hezekiah spake to all the congregation, and said, Thus do ye say unto the people, and to the king, Your God, whom ye love, and he will be your helper.

40 And the people spake good words of all the people, and of the king.

41 And after this did Hezekiah cut off the gold from the doorposts of the temple of the Lord, and from the pillars which Hezekiah king of Judah had overlaid, and gave it to the king of Assyria.
II. KINGS.

when he persuadeth you, saying, the living God; and will remove the words which the Lord thy God hath heard: wherefore let the nations delivered at all his land up thy prayer for the remnant out of the hand of the king of Assyria?

34 Where are the gods of Hamath, and of Arpad? where are the gods of Sepharvaim, Hena, and Ivah? have they delivered Samaria out of mine hand?

35 Who are they among all the gods of the nations, that have delivered their country out of mine hand, that the Lord should deliver Jerusalem out of mine hand?

36 But the people held their peace, and answered him not a word: for the king's command was, saying, Anwser him not.

37 Then came Eliakim the son of Hilkiah, which was over the household, and Shebna the scribe, and Joah the son of Asaph the recorder, to Hezekiah with their clothes rent, and told him the words of Rab-shakeh.

C H A P. XIX.

And it came to pass when king Hezekiah heard it, that he rent his clothes, and covered himself with sackcloth, and went into the house of the Lord:

2 And he sent Eliakim, which was over the household, and Shebna the scribe, and the elders of the priests, covered with sackcloth, to Isaiah the prophet, the son of Amoz.

3 And they said unto him, Thus faith Hezekiah, This day is a day of trouble, and of rebuke, and blasphemy: for the children are come to the birth, and there is not strength to bring forth.

4 It may be the Lord thy God will hear all the words of Rab-shakeh, whom the King of Assyria his master hath sent to reproach the letter of the hand of the messenger; and read it: and Hezekiah went up into the house of the Lord, and spread it before the Lord.

5 And Hezekiah prayed before the Lord, and said, O Lord of hosts, is it not thou that didst smite all the kingdoms of the north, and to have delivered me into the hand of Manasseh the king of Ephraim, and hast delivered me out of his hand?

6 And the Lord said unto him, The words which thou hast spoken are good: for the King of Assyria shall return, and shall not keep the covenant that he made with thee in the day that he said, I will not hurt thee, nor all thy people.

7 Behold, I will send a blast upon him, and he shall hear a rumour, and shall return to his own land, and I will cause him to fall by the sword in his own land.

8 So Rab-shakeh returned, and found the king of Assyria warring against Libnah: for he had heard that he was departed from Lachish.

9 And when he heard say of Tirhakah king of Ethiopia, Behold, he is come out to fight against thee: he sent messengers again unto Hezekiah, saying,

10 Thus shall ye speak to Hezekiah king of Judah, saying, Let not thy God in whom thou trustest deceive thee, saying, Jerusalem shall not be delivered into the hand of the king of Assyria.

11 Behold, thou hast heard what the kings of Assyria have done to all lands, by destroying them utterly: and shalt thou be delivered?

12 Have the gods of them delivered them which my fathers have destroyed; as Gozan, and Haran, and Rezeph, and the children of Eden which were in Thelar?

13 Where is the king of Hamath, and the king of Arpad, and the king of the city of Sepharvaim, of Hena, and Ivah?

14 And Hezekiah received the

C H A P. XIX.

the
II. KINGS.

4 And it came to pass after this, that Isaiah the son of Amoz went out into the court of the Lord, and spake unto the Lord;

5 That the Lord had this word concerning the king of Assyria, saying, The Lord shall defend thy house, as he hath done to all his princes; and he shall make thee head over them for ever.

6 For who hath arisen for me, and shut the gates of death, that we may go out? or who hath led us over the river, that we may go in?

7 And my glory shall not depart out of thee, neither shall the God of Jacob depart from thee.

8 He said, Why hast thou dealt thus with me, O Lord? 1 For I have dealt faithfully: but thou hast seen my trouble; and my soul hath not deceit with thee.

9 And the Lord said, Because thine heart was tender, and thou hast loved my commandments, even in the time of thine kings that knew not me, and that dealt not with my people Israel;

10 Therefore thus saith the Lord concerning the king of Assyria, He shall not come into this city, nor cast a bank against it, for he shall return into his own land; and Elah shall die by the sword.

11 And Sennacherib king of Assyria shall come against the city, and against Israel, and against Judah; and he shall take away the young, and the pleasant young women of the land to Babylon, and the rest of the children shall he bring to Assyria.

12 So Sennacherib king of Assyria departed, and went and returned, and dwelt at Nineveh.

13 And it came to pass, as he was worshipping in the house of Nisroch his god, that Adrammelech and Sharezer his sons smote him with the sword: and he died, and they fled away into the land of Ararat, and Esarhaddon his son reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XX.

IN those days was Hezekiah sick unto death.

2 And the prophet Isaiah the son of Amoz came to him, and said unto him, Thus saith the Lord, Set thine house in order, for thou shalt die, and not live.

3 Then he turned in his bed to the wall, and prayed unto the Lord saying,

4 I beseech thee, O Lord, remember now how I have walked before thee in truth and with a perfect heart, and have done that which is good in thy sight: and Hezekiah wept sore.

5 And Hezekiah hearkened unto Isaiah the prophet.
II. KINGS.

whom the Lord destroyed before the children of Israel.
19 And the Lord spake by his servants the prophets, saying, 
20 Because Manasseh king of Judah hath done these abomina-
tions, and have done wickedly above all that the Amorites did, which were before him, and hath made Judah also to sin with his idols:

21 Therefore thus saith the Lord God of Israel, Behold, I am bringing such evil upon Jerusalem and Judah, that whosoever heareth of it, both his ears shall tingle.
22 And I will stretch over Jerusalem the line of Samaria, and the plummet of the house of Ahab: and I will wipe Jerusalem, as a man wipeth a dish, wiping it, and turning it upside down.
23 And I will forsake the remnant of mine inheritance, and deliver them into the hand of their enemies, and they shall become a prey and a spoil to all their enemies;
24 Because they have done that which was evil in my sight, and have provoked me to anger since the day their fathers came forth out of Egypt, even unto this day.
25 Moreover Manasseh shed innocent blood very much, till he had filled Jerusalem from one end to another, beside his fathers' sin wherewith he made Judah to sin, in doing that which was evil in the sight of the Lord.

CHAP. XXII.

Josiah was eight years old when he began to reign, and he reigned thirty and one years in Jerusalem: and his mother's name was Jedidah, the daughter of Adaiah of Bozath.
2 And he did that which was right in the sight of the Lord, and walked in all the way of David his father, and turned not aside to the right hand or to the left.
3 And it came to pass in the eighteenth year of king Josiah, that the king sent Shaphan the son of Azaliah, the son of Meleaham the scribe, to the house of the garden of Uzza: and Amon king, the son of Josiah, reigned in his stead.

4 Go up to Hilkiah the high priest, that he may sum the silver for me, and for the people, and which is brought into the house for all Judah, concerning the words of this book that is found of the door have gathered the for great is the wrath of the Lord that is kindled against us, because

5 And let them deliver it unto our fathers have not hearkened the hand of the doers of the work, unto the words of this book to do that have the oversight of the according unto all that which is house of the Lord: and let them written concerning us.

6 And now they have found the book of the law hold, I will bring evil upon this in the house of the Lord: and place, and upon the inhabitants Hilkiah gave the book to Shaphan, thereof, even all the words of the and he read it.

7 And Shaphan the scribe hath read.

8 And Hilkiah the high priest you to me, and said unto Shaphan the scribe, I have found the book of the law hold, I will bring evil upon this in the house of the Lord: and place, and upon the inhabitants Hilkiah gave the book to Shaphan, thereof, even all the words of the and he read it.

9 And Shaphan the scribe hath read.

10 And the king commanded thou heardst what I spake against Hilkiah the priest, and Ahikam this place, and against the inhabitant of Shaphan, and Achbor bitants thereof, that they should the son of Michahah, and Shaphan become a desolation and a curse, the scribe, and Ahikah a servant and haft rent thy clothes, and of the king's, saying,
II. KINGS.

wept before me, I also have heard

the sun, and to the moon, and to

the planets, and to all the host

of heaven.

6 And he brought out the grove

from the house of the Lord,

without Jerusalem, into the brook

Kidron, and burnt it at the brook

Kidron, and stamped it small to

powder, and cast the powder

thereof upon the graves of the

children of the people.

7 And he brake down the

houses of the sodomites, that

were by the house of the Lord,

where the woman wove hangings

for the grove.

8 And he brought all the priests

out of the cities of Judah, and

defiled the high places where the

priests had burnt incense, from

Geba to Beer-sheba, and brake

down the high places of the gates

that were in the entering in of

the gate of Joshua the governor of

the city, which were on a man's

left hand at the gate of the city.

9 Nevertheless, the priests of

the high places came not up to

the altar of the Lord in Jeru-

salem, but they did eat of the unleas-

ened bread among their brethren.

10 And he defiled Topheth, which

is in the valley of the chil-

dren of Hinom, that no man

might make his son or his daugh-

ter to pass through the fire to

Molech.

11 And he took away the bones

that the kings of Judah had given

to the sun, at the entering in of

the house of the Lord, by the

chamber of Nathan-melech the

chamberlain, which was in the

suburbs and burnt the chariots

of the sun with fire.

12 And the altars that were

on the top of the upper chamber

of Ahaz, which the kings of

Judah had made, and the altars

which Manasseh had made in the

two courts of the house of the

Lord,

C H A P. XXIII.

Lord, did the king beat down, of Israel had made to provoke

and brake them down from thence, the Lord to anger, Josiah took

and cast the dult of them into the away, and did to them according

brook Kidron.

13 And the high places that in Beth-el.

were before Jerusalem, which were 20 And he slew all the priests

on the right hand of the mount of the high places that were there,

of corruption, which Solomon upon the altars, and burnt skills

the king of Israel had builded bones upon them, and returned

for Ahtoreth the abomination of to Jerusalem.

the Zidonians, and for Chemosh 21 And the king command-

the abomination of the Moabites, ed all the people, saying, Keep

and for Milcom the abomination the passover unto the Lord your

of the children of Ammon, did God, as it is written in the book

the king defile

of this covenant.

4 And he brake in pieces 22 Surely there was not holden

the images, and cut down the such a passover from the days of

the groves, and filled their places with judges that judged Israel, nor

in all the days of the kings of Israel,

15 Moreover, the altar that was at Beth-el, and the high place

was at Beth-el, and the high place 23 But in the eighteenth year

which Jeroboam the son of Nebat, of king Josiah, wherein this passo-

who made Israel to sin, had made, ver was holden to the Lord in

both that altar and the high place

Jerusalem.

24 Moreover, the workers high place, and stamp it small to

with familiar spirits, and the wipowder, and burnt the grove.

25 And as Josiah turned him-

self, he spied the sepulchres that

were there in the mount, and sent

dah, and in Jerusalem, did Josiah

and took the bones out of the se-

rubles, and burnt them on the words of the law, which were

the altar, and polluted it, accord-

written in the book that Hilkiah

ing to the word of the Lord

the priest found in the house of

which the man of God proclaimed, the Lord.

who proclaimed these words.

26 Notwithstanding, the Lord

T8 And he said, Let him alone,

a and turned not from the fierceness of

his great wrath, wherewith his

anger was kindled against Judah,

that Manasheh had provoked him

withal.

27 And the Lord said, I will
Chapter XXV.

As I have removed Israel, and will cast off this city Jerusalem, which I have chosen, and the house of the silver and the gold of which I said, My name shall be there, 

28 Now the rest of the acts of Josiah, and all that he did, are written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Judah.

29 In his days Pharaoh-nechoh king of Egypt went up against the king of Assyria to the river Euphrates: and king Josiah went against him, and he slew him at Megiddo, when he had done seen him.

30 And his servants carried him in a chariot dead from Megiddo, and brought him to Jerusalem, and buried him in his own sepulchre: and the people of the land took Jehoahaz the son of Josiah, and anoint him, and made him king in his father's stead.

31 Jehoahaz was twenty and three years old when he began to reign, and he reigned three years: then he turned and rebelled against him.

32 And the Lord sent against him bands of the Chaldees, bands of the Syrians, bands of the Moabites, and bands of the children of Ammon, and sent them against Judah to destroy it, and to begin to reign, and he reigned three years according to the word of the Lord which he spake by his servants the prophets.

33 And he did evil in the sight of the Lord, not removing any of the abominations of the children of Ammon, which Jehoram his father had made.

34 And Pharaoh-nechoh made Eliakim the son of Josiah king in the room of Josiah his father, and turned his name to Jehoiakim, and took Jehoahaz away: and Jehoiakim his son came to Egypt, and died there, reigned in his stead.

35 And Jehoiakim gave the silver and the gold to Pharaoh, not again any more out of the land: for the king of Babylon had taken from the river of Egypt unto the river Euphrates, all that pertained to the king of Egypt.

36 Jehoiakim was twenty and five years old when he began to reign, and he reigned eleven years in Jerusalem: and his mother's name was Nephthas, the daughter of Elathan of Jerusalem.

37 And he did evil in the sight of the Lord, according to all that his fathers had done.

38 At that time Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon came up against Jerusalem, and the city was besieged.

39 And Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon came up against the city, and his servants did besiege it.

40 And Jehoiachin the king of Judah went out to the king of Babylon, he, and his mother, and his servants, and his princes, and his officers; and the king of Babylon took him in the eighth year of his reign.

41 And he carried out thence all the treasures of the house of the Lord, and the treasures of the king's house, and cut in pieces all the vessels of gold which Solomon king of Israel had made in the temple of the Lord, as the Lord had said.

42 And the city was besieged until the eleventh year of king Zedekiah.

43 And on the ninth day of the fourth month the famine prevailed in the city, and there was no bread for the people of the land.

44 And the city was broken up, and all the men of war fled by night, by the way of the gate between two walls, which is by the king's garden, (now the Chaldees were against the city round about) and the king went the way toward the plain.

45 And the army of the Chaldees pursed after the king, and overtook him in the plains of Jericho: and all his army were scattered from him.
II. KINGS.

6 So they took the king, and brought him up to the king of Babylon, to Riblah, and they made him take part of the land of Babylon.

7 And they slew the sons of Zedekiah before his eyes, and put out the eyes of Zedekiah, and put bitter grass in his mouth, and carried him to Babylon.

8 ¶ And in the fifth month, on the seventh day of the month, (which is the nineteenth year of king Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon,) came Nebuzar-adan captain of the guard, a servant of the king of Babylon, unto Jerusalem:

9 And he burnt the house of the Lord, and the king's house, and all the houses of Jerusalem, and every great man's house burnt he with fire.

10 And all the army of the Chaldees, that were with the captain of the guard, brake down the walls of Jerusalem round about.

11 Now the rest of the people that were left in the city, and the fugitives that fell away to the king of Babylon, with the remnant of the multitude, did Nebuzar-adan the captain of the guard carry away.

12 But the captain of the guard left of the poor of the land to be vine-dressers, and husbandmen.

13 And the pillars of brass that were in the house of the Lord, and the bases, and the brazen sea that was in the house of the Lord, did the Chaldees break in pieces, and carried the brazen of them to Babylon.

14 And the pots, and the shovels, and the snuffers, and the spoons, and all the vessels, of brass, they took away.

15 And the fire-pans, and the had made Gedaliah governor, bowls, and such things as were of there came to Gedaliah to Mizpah, gold, in gold, and of silver, in pah, even to the son of Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon had left, even over them he made. Gedaliah the son of Ahikam, the son of Shaphan, ruler of the synagogue, and all the vessels, of brass, they carried away.

16 The two pillars, one sea, and the basins which Solomon had made for the house of the Lord, the bras of all these vessels was without weight.

17 The height of the one pillar was eighteen cubits, and the chapiter three cubits; and the wreathen-work and pomegranates upon the chapiter round about, all of brass: and like unto these had the second pillar with wreathen-work.

18 ¶ And the captain of the guard took Seraiah the chief priest, and Zephaniah the second priest, and the three keepers of the doors.

19 And out of the city he took an officer that was set over the men of war, and five men of them that were in the king's presence, which were found in the city, and the principal of the officers of the houses of the land, and three score and seven crumbs of the king, that were found in the city.

20 And Nebuzar-adan captain of the guard took these, and brought them to the king of Babylon, to Riblah.

21 And the king of Babylon smote them, and slew them at Riblah in the land of Hamath:

22 And as for the people that did the Chaldees break in pieces, and carried the brazen of them to Babylon, Babylon had left, even over them he made. Gedaliah the son of Ahikam, the son of Shaphan, ruler of the synagogue, and all the vessels, of brass, they carried away.

23 And when all the captains of the armies, they and their men, heard that the king of Babylon had taken away.

24 And Gedaliah swore to them, and to their men, and said the month, that Evil-merodach, son of Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon, in the year that the land; and serve the king of head of Jehoiachin king of Judah Babylon and it shall be well with out of prison:

25 But it came to pass in the month, that Ishmael the throne of the kings that were of the fee royal, came to Babylon, with him in Babylon.

26 And his allowance was a small and great, and the captains of the king, a daily rate for every day, all the days of his life.

Egypt: for they were afraid of the Chaldees.

The First Book of the CHRONICLES.

ADAM, Sheth, Enoth,

2 Kenan, Mahalaleel,

Jered,

3 Henoch, Mathuselah, Lamech,

4 Noah, Shem, Ham, and Japheth.

5 ¶ The sons of Japheth; Go
er, and Magog, and Madai, and Javan, and Tubal, and Melch, and Tirah.

6 And the sons ofomer;

Alchachem, and Riphath, and Togarmah.

7 And the sons of Javan; Eli
fia, and Tarshih, Kittim, and Dodanim.

8 ¶ The sons of Ham; Cuth,

and Mizraim, Put, and Canaan.

9 ¶ The sons of Cuth; Se
ta, and Havilah, and Sabta, and Raamah; and Sabtecha. And the sons of Raamah; Sheba and Dedan.

10 And Cuth begat Nimrod;

he began to be mighty upon the earth.

11 And Mizraim begat Ludim, and Anamim, and Laphim, and Naphtuhim,

12 And Pathrusim, and Capis,

huv, (of whom came the Phil
tines,) and Caphtorim.

13 And Canaan begat Zidon, his first-born, and Heth,


15 And the Arvadite, and the Zemarite, and the Hamathite.

16 The sons of Shem; Elam, and Assur, and Arphaxad, and Lud, and Aram, and Us, and Hul, and Gether, and Melech.

17 And the sons of Cuth; Seba, and Havilah, and Sabta, and Raamah; and Sabtecha. And the sons of Raamah; Sheba and Dedan.

18 And Arphaxad begat She
lah, and Shelah begat Eber.

19 And unto Eber were born two sons; the name of the one
CHRONICLES.

38 And the sons of Sier; Lotan, and Shobal, and Zibeon, and Anah, and Dibon, and Ezar, and Dibhan.
39 And the sons of Lotan; Hori, and Homam: and Timna was Lotan's sister.
40 The sons of Shobal; Allai, and Manahath, and Ebal, and Shephath, and Onam. And the sons of Zibeon; Ajah, and Anah.
41 The sons of Anah; Dibon, and the sons of Dibon; Amram, and Elkan, and Ishran, and Cheran.
42 The sons of Ezar; Bilhan, and Zavan, and Jakan. The sons of Dibhan; Uz, and Aran.

CHAP. II.

51 Hadad died also. And Ozem the sixth, David the duke of Edom were; Duke the seventh:
52 Duke Abihilaham, duke and Abigail. And the sons of Zeruiah; Abihai, and Joab, and Abishai, three.
53 Duke Abigail, and the father of Amaas was Jether the Ishmeelite.
54 Duke Magdiel, duke Iram. These are the dukes of Edom.
I. CHRONICLES.

the sons of Shammai: Nadab, and Abijur.

29 And the name of the wife of Abijur was Abihail, and she bare him Abban, and Mold.

30 And the sons of Nadab: Seled, and Appaim: but Seled died without children.

31 And the sons of Appaim: Ihi, and the sons of Ihi; Shef- tan. And the children of Shethan; Ahi.

32 And the sons of Jada the brother of Shammai; Jether, and Jonathan; and Jether died without children.

33 And the sons of Jonathan; Peleth, and Zaza. These were the sons of Jerahmeel.

34 Now Shethan had no sons, but daughters: and Shethan had a servant, an Egyptian, whose name was Jarha.

35 And Shethan gave his daughter to Jarha his servant to wife, and she bare him Attai.

36 And Attai begat Nathan, and Nathan begat Zabad.

37 And Zabad begat Ephah, and Ephah begat Obed.

38 And Obed begat Jehu, and Jehu begat Azariah.

39 And Azariah begat Helez, and Helez begat Eleaah.

40 And Eleaah begat Sisamai, and Sisamai begat Shallum.

41 And Shallum begat Jekamiah, and Jekamiah begat Eliph- shama.

42 Now the sons of Caleb the brother of Jerahmeel were, Mechel his first-born, which was the father of Ziph: and the sons of Maresiah the father of Hebron.

43 And the sons of Hebron: Korah, and Tappuah, and Re- kem, and Shema.

44 And Shema begat Raham, the father of Jorkam; and Re- kem begat Shammai.

45 And the son of Shammai of Maachah, the daughter of Tal-mai, king of Gethur: the fourth and Berechiah, and Hasadiah.

Chap. IV.

1 And the sons of Haddiah, the son of Haggith: Juhab-hezir, five.

2 And the sons of Japheth, of Hebron, and there he reigned seven years and six months: and he died.

3 And the sons of Shechem were: Abi, and Shechem, and Haman:

4 These sons were born unto him the sons of Oladiah, the sons of Hagshen; Shechem.

5 And these were born unto him in Jerusalem: Shemaiah; and the sons of three years.

6 And the sons of Shechem, Hattush, and Igal, and Bariah, and Neariah, and he died.

7 And these were born unto him in Jerusalem: Shimea, and Shaphat, six.

8 And Shobab, and Nathan, and Solomon; three.

9 And the sons of Nahor; Zorath, and Ishma, and Tirah, and Shechem, and Samoa, and Shobal.

10 And these were the sons of Kedeth; Teneth, and Zuph, and Haizeth, and Elab, and Haguen.

11 And these were the sons of Ishmeel; Horonai, and Hemam, and Hars, and Japhlet.

12 And Eliphlet, and Shaphat, and Zorah, and Ishma, and Shushai, and Harhaia.

13 And these were the sons of Harhaia, Addar, and Eliphat, and Abdon.

14 And these were the sons of Eshben, Shua, and buffet.

15 And these were the sons of Seba; Jechonek, and Maachah, and Zerah, and Joel, and Ezri, and Shemaiah, and Nejib, and Jakin.

16 And these were the sons of Shima; Shobai, and Elad, and Elishama.

17 And these were the sons of Athaliah; Zelah, and Zoram, and Jeiel, and Shemaiah, and Zichri, and Ben-hur.

18 These were the sons of Heman; Shobab, and Japhlet, and Jachin, and Sh圄, and Shobal, and Zeraiah, and Haggad.

19 These were the sons of Hezron; Caleb, and Jerahmeel, and Koz, and Jerimoth, and Shobai, and Shobal.

20 And Hushai, and Shallum, and Aziz, and Jerimoth, and Jozabad, and Elioenai.

21 And these were the sons of Caleb; Jephuneh, and Jahdiel, and Caleb, and Jacob, and Nephos, and Siphe, and Shotham.

22 And these were the sons of Caleb; of the sons of Siphe, Japhin, and Jemaraias, and Shobab, and Ithran.

23 And these were the sons of the sons of Caleb; of the sons of Jephuneh, the sons of the sons of Caleb; and the sons of Hezron; and the sons of Caleb were thirty and seven.

24 And these were the sons of Caleb; of the sons of Jephuneh; Ephraim, and Japhlet, and Jerimoth, and Shobab.

25 And these were the sons of Caleb; of the sons of Jephuneh; Ur, and Ithran, and Sethan, and Ichefrah.

26 And these were the sons of Caleb; of the sons of Jephuneh; Zechan, and Hasadiah, and Jerimoth, and Zethan, and Shobab.

27 And these were the sons of Caleb; of the sons of Jephuneh; Jephuneh, and Joel, and Azineth, and Anathen, and Eshmael.

28 And these were the sons of Caleb; of the sons of Jephuneh; Elaiah, and Eliah, and Rechab, and Shemaiah, and Sheshai, and Zichri, and Shiloh, and Zichri.

29 And these were the sons of Caleb; of the sons of Jephuneh; Japhlet, and Jachin, and Shobai, and Shuppah.

30 And these were the sons of Caleb; of the sons of Jephuneh; Eshhaiah, and Japhlet, and Jerimoth, and Shobab.

31 And these were the sons of Caleb; of the sons of Jephuneh; Eliah, and Eliah, and Elishama, and Elaphai, and Zichri, and Sheshai.

32 And these were the sons of Caleb; of the sons of Jephuneh; Eliphlet, and Zichri, and Sheshai, and Eliah, and Eliah, and Elaphai, and Zichri.

33 And these were the sons of Caleb; of the sons of Jephuneh; Eliphlet, and Zichri, and Sheshai, and Eliah, and Eliah, and Elaphai, and Zichri.

34 And these were the sons of Caleb; of the sons of Jephuneh; Eliphlet, and Zichri, and Sheshai, and Eliah, and Eliah, and Elaphai, and Zichri.
I. CHRONICLES.

10 And Jabez called on the God of Israel, saying, Oh that thou wouldest bless me indeed, and enlarge my coast, and that thou wouldest keep me from evil, that it may not grieve me. And God granted him that which he requened.

11 ¶ And Chelub the brother of Shua begat Mehir, which was the father of Elton.

12 And Elthon begat Bethrphah, and Pseah, and Tehinnah the father of Iraiah. These are the men of Rechah.

13 And the sons of Kenaz; Othniel, and Serah; and the sons of Othniel; Hatath.

14 And Meonothai begat Ophra; and Seraiah begat Joab, the father of the valley of Charalim, for they were craftmen.

15 And the sons of Caleb the son of Jephunneh: Iru, Elah, and Naam; and the sons of Elah, even Kenaz.

16 And the sons of Jehaleel; Zippah, and Ziphah, Tiria, and Aftareel.

17 And the sons of Ezra were, Jether, and Mered, and Ephr, and Jalon: and the bare Miham, and Shammi, and Ishbah the father of Eshtemon.

18 And his wife Jehudiah bare Jered the father of Gedor, and Heber the father of Socho, and Eked the father of Zanoah. And these are the sons of Bithshim the daughter of Pharaoh, which Mered took.

19 And the sons of his wife Hodiah, the sister of Naham, the father of Keilah the Garmite, and Eshtemon the Maacathite.

20 And the sons of Shimon were, Amnon, and Rinnah, Ben-hanan, and Tilon. And the sons of Ihi were, Zobeth, and Ben-zobeth.

21 ¶ The sons of Shelah the son of Judah were, Er the father of Lechi, and Laadah the father of Mareshah, and the families of the house of them that wrought fine linen, of the house of Athna.

22 And Jokim, and the men of Chozaa, and Joash, and Saraph, who had the dominion in Moab, and Jahshihi-lahem. And these are ancient things.

23 The sons of Simcon were, Nammel, and Jamin, Jarch, Zerah, and Shaul.

24 ¶ The sons of Misha were, Hamuel his son, Mishma his son, Shimeih his son.

25 And Shimeii had six sons, and six daughters; but his brethren had not many children, neither did all their family multiply like to the children of Judah.

26 And they dwelt at Beer-heba, and Moladah, and Hazar-sual, and at Bilhah, and at Ezem, and at Tolad.

27 And they dwelt at Bethul, and at Hormah, and at Ziklag, and at Beth-mareath, and Hazur, and at Beth-biri, and at Shaaraim. These were their cities, unto the reign of David.

28 And they dwelt round about the same cities, unto Baal. These were their habitations,
I. CHRONICLES.

Abihail the son of Huri, the son Ethere, and Ishi, and Eiel, and of Jareah, the son of Gilead, the son Azriel, and Jeremiah, and Hodashon of Michael, the son of Jesheviab, and Jahdel, mighty men of valour, famous men, and heads of the house of their fathers.

15. Ahiah the son of Abdiel, the son of Guni, chief of the house of Judah, against the God of their fathers, and went a whoring after the gods of the people of the land, in Bashan, and in her towns, and in all the suburbs of Sharon, and upon their borders.

16. And they dwelt in Gilead, and in Bashan, and in all the land of them, whom God destroyed before them, in all the suburbs of Sharon, and upon their borders.

17. And all these were reckoned by genealogies in the days of Jeoram, the son ASHRA of Israel, and in the days of his reign over the house of Judah, and in the days of the Jeroboam king of Israel.

18. The sons of Reuben, and the Gadites, and the half-tribe of Manasseh, and the half-tribe of Manasseh, of valiant men, men able to bear buckler and sword, and to shoot with bow, and skilful in war, were four and forty thousand, seven hundred and threescore, that went out to the war.

19. And they made war with Amram, Izhar, and Hebron, and the Hagrites, with Jetur, and Nottiel.

Nephihi, and Nonah.

20. And they were helped by Aaron, and Moses, and Miriam, against them, and the Hagrites. The sons also of Aaron; Nadab, were delivered into their hand, and Abihu, Eleazar, and Ithamar, and all that were with them: for Elazar begat Phinehas, they cried to God in the battle, Phinehas begat Abihu, and he was interred of them, and Abihu begat Bukki, because they put their trust in him; and Bukki begat Uzzi.

21. And they took away their cattle, of their camels fifty thousand, and Zerahiah begat Merioth, and of sheep and hogs two hundred, and Zerahiah begat Merioth, and of sheep and hogs two hundred, and fifty thousand, and of asses and Amariabegat Abihall, two thousand, and of men of war an hundred thousand.

22. For there fell down many slain, because the war was of God, and Azariah begat Johanan, and they dwelt in their tents until the captivity.

23. And the children of the house of the office in the temple that Solomon built in Jerusalem, the land, they increased from two hundred and six hundred, unto four hundred and ninety, and Amariah begat Ahitub, Senir, and unto Mount Hermon.

24. And Ahitub begat Zadok, of the house of their fathers, even the head of the house of their fathers, even

CHAP. VI

kiah, and Hilkhiah begat Azariah, the head of the congregation, with

14. And Azariah begat Seraiah, singing, until Solomon had built and Seraiah begat Jehozadak, the house of the Lord in Jerusalem.

15. And Jehozadak went into captivity, when the Lord carried their office, according to their away Judah and Jerusalem by the order.

16. And these are they that waited with their children, of

17. And these are the names of the sons of Geriah; Libni, and the son of Shemuel, Shimeii.

18. And the sons of Kohath: of Jerahmeel, the son of Elie, were; Amram, and Izhar, and the son of Toth, Hebron, and Libni.

19. The sons of Merari; Mahli Elkanah, the son of Mahath, the and Muhli. And these are the sons of Amulai, families of the Levites according to their fathers.

20. Of Geriah; Libni his son, the son of Zaphaniah, Jahath his son, Zimmah his son, Zerah his son, Jeaterai his son, and the son of Korah, the son of Izhar, the son of Kohath, the son of Lev, the son of Asir, the son of

21. Elkanah his son, and Eliphaph his son, and Asir his son, and his brother Asaph, the son of Banaiah, whose name stood on his right hand.

22. Tahath his son, Uriel his son, of Asaph the son of Becheriah, son of Uziah, his son, Shaul the son of Sheime, his son.

23. And the sons of Elkanah; of Becheriah, the son of Mahli, Aminadab his son, Korah his son, the son of Levi, the son of

24. Elkanah his son, and Eliphaph his son, and Asir his son, and his brother Asaph, the son of Banaiah, whose name stood on his right hand.

25. Tahath his son, Uriel his son, of Asaph the son of Becheriah, son of Uzial, his son, Shaul the son of Sheime, his son.

26. As for Elkanah; the sons of Zerah, the son of Adaiah, of Elkanah; Zophai his son, and Naba the son of

27. Eliab his son, Jeroham his son, Elkanah his son, and the sons of Samuel; and their brethren the sons of Vahan, and Abia. c Merari (footnote)

28. The sons of Merari; Mahli, Ethan the son of Kish, the son of Libni his son, Shimeii his son, Abdi, the son of Malch, Uzzi his son.

29. History his son, Haggiah his son, Hahiah the son of Amaziah, the son of Hilkin, son, of Levi.

30. Of Hahiah the son, of Bani, the son of Shamer, David set over the service of song. 47. The son of Mahli, the son in the house of the Lord, after of Mulli, the son of Merari, that the ark had reft.

31. And they ministered before the dwelling-place of the tabernacle. Levites were appointed unto all manner
manner of service of the taber
49 But Aaron and his sons
offered upon the altar of the
burnt-offering, and on the altar
of incense, and were appointed for
given out of the tribe of Issachar,
all the work of the place most
and out of the tribe of Asher, and
holy, and to make an atonement
for Israel, according to all that
Moses the servant of God had
commanded.
50 And these are the sons of
Aaron; Eleazar his son, Phinehas
his son, Abihua his son,
Bukki his son, Uzzi his son,
Zechariah his son,
Meraioth his son, Amariah
his son, Ahitub his son,
Zadok his son, Ahimaaz
his son.
51 Now these are their dwell-
ing places throughout their ca-
files in their coasts of the sons
of Aaron, of the families of the Ko-
hatites; for theirs was the lot.
52 And they gave them He-
bron in the land of Judah, and the
suburbs thereof round about it.
53 And the fields of the city,
and the villages thereof, they gave
to Caleb the son of Jephunneh.
54 And to the sons of Aaron;
Hebron the city of refuge, and
Libnah with her suburbs, and
Jattir and Euhemera with their
suburbs;
55 And Hilen with her sub-
urbs, and Debir with her suburbs,
and Ahian with her suburbs,
and Gath-rimmon with her
suburbs:
56 And out of the tribe of Manasch:
Aner with her suburbs, and Bileam with her
suburbs, for the family of the rema-
ning of the sons of Kohath.
All their cities throughout their
families were thirteen cities.
61 And unto the sons of
the half-tribe of Manasshe, Golan
had, which were left of the fa-
mily of that tribe, were cities Atharoth with her suburbs:
62 Unto the sons of Gershon
were given out of the half-tribe, nane-
ly, out of the half-tribe of Manas-
ch, by lot, ten cities.
63 Unto the sons of Merari
were given by lot, throughout
their families, out of the tribe of
Reuben, and out of the tribe of
Gad, and out of the tribe of Ze-
bulon, twelve cities.
64 And the children of Israel
gave to the Levites these cities
with their suburbs.
65 And they gave by lot out
of the tribe of Benjamin; Bela,
and Jirnah with her suburbs,
and Becher, and Jediael, three.
66 Unto the rest of the children
bon, and Ulai, and Azzai, and
of Merari were given out of the
Jehorim, and Gibeon, the city
of the house of their fathers, mighty
her suburbs, Tabor with her men of valour and were reckoned
suburbs:
67 And on the other side Jor-
dan by Jericho, on the east-side
8 And the sons of Becher;
of Jordan were given them out of Zemira, and Joab, and Eliezer,
the tribe of Reuben, Bezer in the an
Elathah, and Omri, and
wilderness with her suburbs, and Jericho, and Abiah, and Ana-
bad, and Raphaim, and Nahalol with her suburbs,
Mephaath with her suburbs:
68 And Bithron with her sub-
urbs, and Jezreel with her sub-
urbs:
69 And Aijalon with her sub-
urbs, and Gath-rimmon with her
suburbs:
70 And out of the half-tribe of
Manasshe; Aner with her sub-
urbs, and Bileam with her sub-
urbs, and Zalaph with her sub-
urbs, and Atharoth with her sub-
urbs:
71 Unto the sons of Gershon
were given out of the family of
60 And out of the tribe of Mana-
All their cities throughout their
families were thirteen cities.
61 And unto the sons of
the half-tribe of Manasshe, Golan
had, which were left of the fa-
mily of that tribe, were cities Atharoth with her suburbs:
72 And

CHAP. VII.
72 And out of the tribe of Is-
achar; Kedesh with her suburbs,
Michael, and Obadiah, and Joel,
Daberath with her suburbs,
Ithla, first all of them chiefmen.
73 And Ramoth with her sub-
urbs, and Anem with her sub-
urbs:
74 And out of the tribe of A-
sher; Mahal with her suburbs,
thousand men: for they had many
wives and sons.
75 And Hukok with her sub-
urbs, and Rehob with her sub-
urbs:
76 And out of the tribe of in all by their genealogies, four
Naphitli; Kedesh in Galilee with score and seven thousand
her suburbs, and Hammon with
67 The sons of Benjamin; Bela,
and Kirjathaim with and Becher, and Jediael, three.
7 And the sons of Bela; Ez-
dan by Jericho, on the east-side
8 And the sons of Becher;
of Jordan were given them out of Zemira, and Joab, and Eliezer,
the tribe of Reuben, Bezer in the an
Elathah, and Omri, and
wilderness with her suburbs, and Jericho, and Abiah, and Ana-
bad, and Raphaim, and Nahalol with her suburbs,
Mephaath with her suburbs:
68 And Bithron with her sub-
urbs, and Jezreel with her sub-
urbs:
69 And Aijalon with her sub-
urbs, and Gath-rimmon with her
suburbs:
70 And out of the half-tribe of
Manasshe; Aner with her sub-
urbs, and Bileam with her sub-
urbs, and Zalaph with her sub-
urbs, and Atharoth with her sub-
urbs:
71 Unto the sons of Gershon
were given out of the family of
60 And out of the tribe of Mana-
All their cities throughout their
families were thirteen cities.
61 And unto the sons of
the half-tribe of Manasshe, Golan
had, which were left of the fa-
mily of that tribe, were cities Atharoth with her suburbs:
72 And
I. CHRONICLES.

14 And the sons of Manasseh: Anerel, whom he bare; and Shalum, the sons of Bilhah, his concubine.
15 And Machir took to wife Hammoleket, the daughter of Arimel, of Benjamin; and she bare Machir sons and daughters.
16 And Machir took to wife Shuthelah, the daughter of Henoch, the son of Zuphim, whom Shuphim, whose father's name was Maachah, had concubined.
17 And the sons of Ulam, Bedan; and the sons of Machir, the son of Manasseh; and the sons of Ulam, Bedan.
18 And the sons of Aser: Zimri, and Benjamin, and Shunah, and Nahath, and Zeruiah, and Shotham, and Shihah, and Zelophehad (the sons of Tahath were Zelah, and Hillel, and Shapham, and Shotham, and Zelophehad; these were the sons of Joseph, the son of Israel).
19 And the sons of Merari: Mattithiah, and Amasiah, and Joash, and Joel, and Azriel, and Obadiah, and Meshullam, and Malchiah.
20 And the sons of Zebulun: Seriah, and Ne ger, and Japhlet, and Shallum, and Amices, and Shemida, and Shechem.
21 And the sons of Naphtali: Jahziel, and Hananiah, and Aner, and Gedor, and Shaalum, and Ezer, and Elam.
22 And the sons of Joseph, Efraim: Asaph, and Pahath, and Eber, and Sheva, and Bokma, and Abiram, and Shaphan, and Suah.
23 And the sons of Benjamin: Bela the first, and Naaman, and Jahziel, and Shema, and Nethaniah, and Zabad, and Shimoh, and Shilhah, and Sh肥, and Zaccur, and Shechem.
24 And the sons of Judah: Phaleas, and Arubam, and Shimna, and Ahimelach, and Hashabnathan, and Ishpa, and Jeshub, and Shimhi.
25 And the sons of Levi: Gershon, and Eliphlet, and Hebron, and Asaph, and Elkanah, and Mical, and Ithran, and Bani.
26 And the sons of Reuben: Hanoch, and Pallu, and Hezron, and Carmi.
27 And the sons of Gad: Ziphion, and Mashebeth, and Hebron, and Shiloh, and Beeroth.
28 And the sons of Dan: Naaman, andAnnah, and Sera, and Ammiel, and Shashak, and Tola, and Puah, and Asherah, and Thalah.
29 And the sons of Asher: Imna, and Ishvoh, and Beriah, and Zerah, and Ahi, and Eder, and the name of Zerah was Jether, and Shotham, and Shiphama, and Zemar, and Zophah, and H еще.
30 And the sons of Ephraim: Shuthelah, and Becher, and Tahan, and Rahan.
31 And the sons of Zebulun: Jokim, and Ishu, and Ezer, and Ithran.
32 And the sons of Issachar: Tola, and Puah, and Armant, and Richemeth.
33 And the sons of Zabulon: She of, and Haran, and Shalum, and Ahim, and Jethub, and Shephathah, and Zohar, and Becher.
34 And the sons of Naphtali: Jozabad, and Hanan, and Reuel, and Jozabad, and Shallum, and Jese, and Eliaho, and Asaph.
35 And the sons of Joseph: Zelophehad and his sons, Sheena, and Ezer, and Shotham, and Pul, and Ahim.
36 And the sons of Benjamin: Bela, and Naaman, and Jahziel, and Shema, and Nethaniah, and Zabad, and Shimoh, and Shiph.
37 And the sons of Benjamin were Bela, and Naaman, and Jahziel, and Shema, and Nethaniah, and Zabad, and Shimoh, and Shiph.
38 And the sons of Dan: Naaman, and Annah, and Sera, and Ammiel, and Shashak, and Tola, and Puah, and Asaerah, and Thalah.
39 And the sons of Asher: Imna, and Ishvoh, and Beriah, and Zerah, and Ahi, and Eder, and the name of Zerah was Jether, and Shotham, and Shiphama, and Zemar, and Zophah, and H еще.
40 And the sons of Ephraim: Shuthelah, and Becher, and Tahan, and Rahan.
41 And the sons of Zebulon: Jokim, and Ishu, and Ezer, and Ithran.
42 And the sons of Issachar: Tola, and Puah, and Armant, and Richemeth.
43 And the sons of Zabulon: She of, and Haran, and Shalum, and Ahim, and Jethub, and Shephathah, and Zohar, and Becher.
44 And the sons of Naphtali: Jozabad, and Hanan, and Reuel, and Jozabad, and Shallum, and Jese, and Eliaho, and Asaph.
45 And the sons of Joseph: Zelophehad and his sons, Sheena, and Ezer, and Shotham, and Pul, and Ahim.
46 And the sons of Benjamin: Bela, and Naaman, and Jahziel, and Shema, and Nethaniah, and Zabad, and Shimoh, and Shiph.
47 And the sons of Dan: Naaman, and Annah, and Sera, and Ammiel, and Shashak, and Tola, and Puah, and Asaerah, and Thalah.
48 And the sons of Asher: Imna, and Ishvoh, and Beriah, and Zerah, and Ahi, and Eder, and the name of Zerah was Jether, and Shotham, and Shiphama, and Zemar, and Zophah, and H еще.
49 And the sons of Ephraim: Shuthelah, and Becher, and Tahan, and Rahan.
50 And the sons of Zebulon: Jokim, and Ishu, and Ezer, and Ithran.
51 And the sons of Issachar: Tola, and Puah, and Armant, and Richemeth.
52 And the sons of Zabulon: She of, and Haran, and Shalum, and Ahim, and Jethub, and Shephathah, and Zohar, and Becher.
53 And the sons of Naphtali: Jozabad, and Hanan, and Reuel, and Jozabad, and Shallum, and Jese, and Eliaho, and Asaph.
54 And the sons of Joseph: Zelophehad and his sons, Sheena, and Ezer, and Shotham, and Pul, and Ahim.
55 And the sons of Benjamin: Bela, and Naaman, and Jahziel, and Shema, and Nethaniah, and Zabad, and Shimoh, and Shiph.
56 And the sons of Dan: Naaman, and Annah, and Sera, and Ammiel, and Shashak, and Tola, and Puah, and Asaerah, and Thalah.
57 And the sons of Asher: Imna, and Ishvoh, and Beriah, and Zerah, and Ahi, and Eder, and the name of Zerah was Jether, and Shotham, and Shiphama, and Zemar, and Zophah, and H еще.
58 And the sons of Ephraim: Shuthelah, and Becher, and Tahan, and Rahan.
59 And the sons of Zebulon: Jokim, and Ishu, and Ezer, and Ithran.
60 And the sons of Issachar: Tola, and Puah, and Armant, and Richemeth.
61 And the sons of Zabulon: She of, and Haran, and Shalum, and Ahim, and Jethub, and Shephathah, and Zohar, and Becher.
1 CHRONICLES.

38 And Azel had six sons, whose names are these, Azrikam, Bocheru, and Ishmael, and Sheariah, and Obadiah, and Hanan. All these were the sons of Azel.

39 And the sons of Etham his brother were, Ulam his first-born, Jehu the second, and Eliphelet the third.

40 And the sons of Ulam were mighty men of valour, archers, and had many sons, and sons an hundred and fifty. All these were the sons of Benjamin.

CHAP. IX.

So all Israel were reckoned by genealogies, and behold, they were written in the book of the kings of Israel and Judah, who were carried away to Babylon for their transgression.

2 Now the first inhabitants that dwelt in their possession in their cities, were the Israelites, the priests, Levites, and the Nethinims.

3 And in Jerusalem dwelt of the children of Judah, and of the children of Benjamin, and of the children of Ephraim, and Manasseh:

4 Uthai the son of Ammihud, the son of Ophri, the son of Imri, the son of Bani, of the children of Pharaoh the son of Judah.

5 And of the Shilonites; Azariah the first-born, and his sons.

6 And of the sons of Zerah; Jeuel, and their brethren, six hundred and ninety.

7 And of the sons of Benjamin; Sallu the son of Mehiullam, the son of Hodaviah, the son of Hassenuah,

8 And Ibneiah the son of Jeroham, and Elah the son of Uzzi, the son of Michri, and Mehiullam, the son of Shephathiah, the son of Reuel, the son of Ibniiah,

9 And their brethren, according to their generations, nine hundred and fifty and six. All these were chief of the fathers in the house of their fathers.

10 And of the priests; Jedediah, and Jehoiarib, and Jachin,

11 And Azariah the son of Hilkiah, the son of Mehiullam, the son of Zadok, the son of Ahitub, the ruler of the house of God;

12 And Adaiah the son of Jeroham, the son of Pashur, the son of Malchijah, and Maasai the son of Adiel, the son of Japhzerah, the son of Mehiullam, the son of Merari, the son of Immer,

13 And their brethren, heads of the house of their fathers, a thousand and seven hundred and threescore; very able men for the work of the service of the house of God.

14 And of the Levites: Shemaiah the son of Hashub, the son of Azrikam, the son of Haasiaiah, of the sons of Merari,

15 And Bakkekar, Heresh, and Galal, and Mattaniah the son of Micah, the son of Zichri, the son of Asaph,

16 And Obadiah the son of Shemaiah, the son of Galal, the son of Jeduthun, and Berechiah the son of Asaph, the son of Elkanah, that dwelt in the villages of the Netophathites.

17 And the porters were Shallum, and Akkub, and Talmon, and Ahiman, and their brethren; Shallum was the chief;

18 (Who hitherto waited in the king's gate eastward.) They were porters in the company of the children of Levi,

19 And Shallum the son of Korah, the son of Ebiasaph, the son of Korah, and his brethren (of the house of his father) the Korahites were over the work of the service, keepers of the gates of the tabernacle; and their fathers,

20 And Phinehas the son of of Shallum the Korahite,) had Elisha the ruler over them the set office over the things that in time past, and the Lord was made in the pans.

21 And Zechariah the son of the sons of the Kohathites, Methellemiah was porter of the she-wbread to preside of the tabernacle of the pure it every sabbath.

22 All these which were chosen chief of the fathers of the Levites to be porters in the gates were vites, who remaining in the chamber two hundred and twelve. These, bers, were free: for they were reckoned by their genealogy employed in that work, day and in their villages: whom David night, and Samuel the seer did ordain.

23 So they and their children after their generations; these dwelt at the oversight of the gates of Jerusalem.

24 In four quarters were the Levites, toward the east, west, north, and south.

25 And their brethren, which were in their villages, were to come after seven days from time to time with them.

26 For these Levites, the four chief porters, were in their set against their brethren, office, and were over the chambers and treasuries of the house of the Lord, namely, the father of Gibon, Jehiel, wards.

27 And they lodged round about the house of God, because the charge was upon them, and the opening thereof every morning pertained to them.

28 And certain of them had Pithon, and Melech, and the charge of the minifring ves- Tahrca, and Abaz.

29 Some of them also were ap- Azmaveth, and Zimri; and Zimri pointed to oversee the vessels, and begat Moza, all the instruments of the sanctu- ary, and the fine flour, and the and Rephaiah his son, Eleahah wine, and the oil, and the frank- his son, Azel his son.

30 And some of the sons of the whole names are these, Azrikam, priests made the ointment of the Bocheru, and Ishmael, and Sheariah,
I. CHRONICLES

Ch. X.

Now the Philistines fought against Israel, and the men of Israel fled from before the Philistines, and fell down slain in mount Gilboa.

2 And the Philistines followed hard after Saul, and after his sons, and the Philistines slew Jonathan, and Abinadab, and Malchihua, the sons of Saul.

3 And the battle went sore against Saul, and the archers hit him, and he was wounded of the archers.

4 Then said Saul to his armour bearer, Draw thy sword, and thrust me through therewith; lest these uncircumcised come and abuse me. But his armour-bearer would not, for he was sore afraid. So Saul took a sword, and fell upon it.

5 And when his armour-bearer saw that Saul was dead, he fell likewise on the sword, and died. So Saul died, and his three sons, and all his house died together.

6 And when all the men of Israel that were in the valley faw that they fled, and that Saul and his sons were dead; then they forsook their cities and fled: and the Philistines came and dwelt in them.

7 And it came to pass on the morrow, when the Philistines came to strip the slain, that they found Saul and his sons fallen in mount Gilboa.

8 And when they had stripped him, they took his head, and his armour, and sent into the land of the Philistines round about, to carry tidings unto their idols, and to the people.

9 And they put his armour in the house of their gods, and fastened his head in the temple of Dagon.

II And when all Jabez-gilead heard all that the Philistines had done to Saul;

12 They arose, all the valiant men, and took away the body of Saul, and the bodies of his sons, and brought them to Jabesh, and buried their bones under the oak in Jabesh, and it fell seven days.

13 So Saul died for his transgression which he committed against the Lord, even against the word of the Lord, which he kept not, and also for asking counsel of one that had a familiar spirit, to enquire of it:

14 And enquired not of the Lord; therefore he flew him, and turned the kingdom unto David the son of Jesse.

Ch. XI.

Then all Israel gathered themselves to David unto Hebron, saying, Behold, we are thy bone and thy flesh.

2 And moreover, in time past, even when Saul was king, thou wast he that leddest out and broughtest in Israel: and the Lord thy God said unto thee, Thou shalt feed my people Israel, and thou shalt be ruler over my people Israel.

3 Therefore came all the elders of Israel to the king of Hebron, and David made a covenant with them in Hebron before the Lord, and they anointed David king over Israel, according to the word of the Lord, by Samuel.

4 And David and all Israel went to Jerusalem, which is Jebus, where the Jebusites were, the habitation of the land.

5 And the inhabitants of Jebus said to David, Thou shalt not come hither. Nevertheless, David took the castle of Zion, which is the city of David.

6 And David said, Whosoever smiteth the Jebusites first, shall be chief and captain. So Joab the son of Zeruiah went first up, and was chief.

7 And David dwelt in the castle, therefore they called it, The city of David.

8 And he built the city round about, even from Millo round about; and Joab repaired the rest of the city.

9 So David waxed greater and greater; for the Lord of hosts was with him.

10 And these also are the chief of the mighty men whom David had, who strengthened themselves with him in his kingdom, and with all Israel to make him king, according to the word of the Lord, concerning Israel.

11 And this is the number of the mighty men whom David had; Jaleab the Hachmonite, the chief of the captains: he lifted up his spear against three hundred, and had a name among the three.

12 And after him was Eleazar the son of Dodo the Ahohite, who was one of the three mighty.

13 He was with David at Pas-dammim, and there the Philistines were gathered together into battle, where was a parcel of ground full of barley, and the people fled before the Philistines.

14 And they set themselves in the midst of that parcel, and delivered it, and slew the Philistines; and the Lord saved them by a great deliverance.

15 Now three of the thirty captains went down to the rock to David, into the cave of Adullam, and the hoist of the Philistines encamped in the valley of Rephaim.

16 And David was then in the hold, and the Philistines garrison was then at Beth-lehem.
I. CHRONICLES.

the armies were Aiahel the brother of Joab, Elhanan the son of Dodo of Beth-lehem,
27 Shammoth the Horite, Helc the Pelonite, 
28 Raph the son of Ikkesh the Tekoite, Abiczer the Autothite, 
29 Sibbecai the Huilathite, 
30 Mahari the Netophathite, 
31 Ithai the son of Ribai of Gibea, that pertained to the children of Benjamin, Benaiah the Pirathonite, 
32 Hurai of the brooks of Gaash, Abiel the Arbahite, 
33 Azmaveth the Baharumite, 
34 The sons of Halhem the Gizonite, Jonathan the son of Shage the Hararite, 
35 Ahiam the son of Sacar the Hararite, Elphai the son of Ur, 
36 Hepher the Mecherathite, 
37 Hezro the Carmelite, Naara the son of Ezbi, 
38 Joel the brother of Nathan, Mibhar the son of Haggi, 
39 Zelek the Ammonite, Naharai the Berothite, the armour-bearer of Joab the son of Zeruiah, 
40 Ira the Ithrite, Gareb the Ithrite, 
41 Uriah the Hittite, Zabad the son of Ahlai, 
42 Adina the son of Shiza the Reubenite, a captain of the Reubenites, and thirty with him, 
43 Hanan the son of Maachah, and Jehaphat the Mithnite, 
44 Uzziah the Antirathite, Shama and Jehiel the sons of Hothan the Aroerite, 
45 Jediel the son of Shimi, seventh, and Joha his brother, the Izizite, 
46 Eliel the Mahavite, and Jeribai, and Johavibish, the sons of Elnaam, and Ethan the Moabitish, 
47 Eliel, and Obed, and Jaac極 the Mebozite.

CHAP. XII.

14 These were of the sons of day, there came to David to help God, captains of the host: one of him, until it was a great host, like the least was over an hundred, the host of God.
15 These were they that went over Jordan in the first month, when it had overthrown all his banks, and they put to flight all of them of the valleys, both toward the call, and toward the west.
16 And there came of the children of Benjamin and Judah to the hold unto David.
17 And David went out to meet them, and answered and said unto them, If ye be come peaceably unto me, mine heart shall be knit unto you: but if ye be come to betray me to mine enemies, and are three thousand seven hundred.
18 And Zadok, a young man mighty of valour, and of his father's house twenty and two captains, and he said, Thine are we, David, and on thy side, thou son of Jesse: peace, peace be upon thee, and peace be to thine helpers; for thy God helpeth thee. Then David received them, and made them captains of the band.
19 And there fell none of Manasseh to David (when he came eight hundred mighty men of valour to the Philistines against Saul lour) famous throughout all the battle, but they helped them house of their fathers.
20 As he went to Ziklag, there was, which were men that had fallen to him of Manasseh, Adnah, understanding of the times, to and Joabad, and Jediel, and know what Israel ought to do: the Michael, and Joabad, and Eli-heads of them were two hundred, and Zilthai, captains of the and all their brethren were at thousands that were of Manasseh, their commandment.
21 And they helped David Of Zebulun, such as went against the band of the rovers: for forth to battle, expert in war, they were all mighty men of valour, with all instruments of war, fifty four, and were captains in the host, thousand which could keep rank.
22 For at that time, day by they were not of double heart.
23 And
I. CHRONICLES.

34 And of Naphtali a thou-ark of our God to us: for we enfand captains, and with them, quired not at it in the days of Saul, with shield and spear, thirty and 4 And all the congregation seven thousand.

35 And of the Danites, expert the thing was right in the eyes of in war, twenty and eight thou- all the people.

36 And of Asher, such as went together, from Shihor of Egypt, to battle, expert in war, forty even unto the entering of Hemath, thousand.

37 And on the other side of Jordan, of the Reubenites, and 6 And David went up, and all the Gadites, and of the half-tribe of Manasseh, with all manner of instruments of war for the battle an hundred and twenty thousand.

38 All these men of war, that could keep rank, came with a perfect heart to Hebron, to make David king over all Israel: and all the rest also of Israel were of one heart to make David king.

39 And there they were with David three days, eating and drinking: for their brethren had prepared for them.

40 Moreover, they that were nigh them, even unto Issachar, and Zebulun, and Naphtali, brought bread on asses, and on camels, and on mules, and on oxen, and meat, meal, cakes of figs, and bunches of raisins, and wine, and oil, and oxen, and sheep abundantly; for there was joy in Israel.

C H A P. XIII.

AND David consulted with the captains of thousands, and of hundreds, and with every leader.

2 And David said unto all the congregation of Israel, If it seem good unto you, and that it be of the Lord, our God, let us send a-broad unto our brethren every where, that are left in all the land of Israel, and with them also to the priests and Levites which are in their cities and suburbs, that they may gather themselves unto us.

3 And let us bring again the

C H A P. XIV. XV.

in his house three months. And their gods there, David gave the Lord the house of commandment, and they were Obad-edom, and all that he had, burnt with fire.

C H A P. XIV. 13 And the Philistines yet a- and timber of cedars, with masons timbers to David, the valley.

14 Therefore David enquired and carpenters, to build him an and God said unto him, Go not up after them, turn away from them, and come upon the mulberryking over Israel, for his kingdom was lift up on high, because of his people Israel.

15 And it shall be, when thou shalt hear a sound of going in the tops of the mulberry-trees, that then thou shalt go out to battle: for God is gone forth before thee, to smite the host of the Philistines.

16 David therefore did as God commanded him: and they smote the host of the Philistines from Gibeon even to Gazer.

17 And the fame of David went out into all lands, and the Lord brought the fear of him upon all nations.

C H A P. XV.

AND David made him houses in the city of David, and prepared a place for the ark of God, and pitched for it a tent.

2 Then David said, None ought to carry the ark of God but the Levites: for them hath the Lord chosen to carry the ark of God, and to minister unto him.

3 And David enquired of ever God, saying, Shall I go up against the Philistines, and will thou deliv-er me and my people from them? And David said, Wherefore hast thou said thus unto me? I will go up unto thee to fight with the Philistines, and thou shalt save me from them.

4 And David gathered all Israel, and they assembled the army of Aaron, and the Levizim, and David smote them vites. 5 Of the sons of Kohath: that had been broken in upon mine ease. Uriel the chief, and his brethren mites by mine hand like the break an hundred and twenty.

6 Of the sons of Merari: Aaith they called the name of that place, ah the chief, and his brethren Baal-berziim.

7 And when they had left two hundred and twenty. 7 Of
I. CHRONICLES.

7 Of the sons of Gerhom: Joel the chief, and his brethren an hundred and thirty.
8 Of the sons of Elizaphan: Shemaiah the chief, and his brethren two hundred.
9 Of the sons of Hebron: Eliel the chief, and his brethren four-score.
10 Of the sons of Uzziel: Amminadab the chief, and his brethren an hundred and twelve.
11 And David called for Zadok and Abiathar the priests, and for the Levites, for Uriel, Asaiah, and Jehiel, and Jeiel, and Azariah, with cymbals, and Joel, Shemaiah, and Eliel, on Alamoth; and Amminadab.
12 And he said unto them, Ye are the chief of the fathers of the Levites; sanctify yourselves, both ye and your brethren, that ye may bring up the ark of the Lord God of Israel unto the place that I have prepared for it.
13 For because ye did it not at the first, the Lord our God made a breach upon us, for that we sought him not after the orderer.
14 So the priests and the Levites sanctified themselves to bring up the ark of the Lord God of Israel.
15 And the children of the Levites bare the ark of God upon their shoulders, with the staffs thereon, as Moses commanded, according to the word of the Lord.
16 And David spake to the chief of the Levites, to appoint their brethren to be the singers with instruments of musick, psalters, and harps, and cymbals, sounding, by lifting up the voice with joy.
17 So the Levites appointed Heman the son of Joel: and of his brethren, Asaph the son of Berechiah: and of the sons of Merari their brethren, Ethan the son of Kukhaiah.

CHAP. XVI.

17 Then on that day, David delivered first this psalm to thank the Lord, into the hand of Asaph and his brethren.
18 And with them their brethren of the second degree, Zechariah, Ben, and Jaaziel, and Shamiramoth, and Jehiel, and Unni, Eliab, and Benaiah, and Maaseiah, and Mattithiah, and Eliphelel, and Mekneiah, and Obed-edom, and Jeiel, the porters.
19 So the singers, Heman, Asaph, and Ethan, were appointed to sound with cymbals before the ark of the Lord.
20 And Zechariah, and Azriel, and Shamiramoth, and Jehiel, and Unni, and Eliab, and Maaseiah, and Mattithiah, and Eliphelel, and Mekneiah, and Obad-edom, and Jeiel, and Azariah, with harps, on the Sheminith to excel.
21 And Mattithiah, and Elipheleth, and Mekneiah, and Obad-edom, and Jeiel, and Azariah, with harps, on the Sheminith to excel.
22 And Chenaniah chief of the Levites was for song: he instructed about the song, because he was skilful.
23 And Berechiah and Elkanah were door-keepers for the ark.
24 And Shebaniah, and Jehohaphat, and Nethaneel, and Amasai, and Zechariah, and Benaiah, and Eliezer, the priests, did blow with the trumpets before the ark of God: and Obad-edom and Jehiah were door-keepers for the ark.
25 So David and the elders of Israel, and the captains over thousands, went to bring up the ark of the covenant of the Lord, out of the house of Obed-edom with joy.
26 And it came to pass when God helped the Levites that bare the ark of the covenant of the Lord, that they offered seven bullocks, and seven rams.
27 And David was clothed with a robe of fine linen, and all the Levites that bore the ark, and the singers, and Chenaniah the master of the song, with the singers:

28 Thus all Israel brought up the ark of the covenant of the Lord with shouting, and with sound of the cornet, and with trumpets, and with cymbals, making a noise with psalteries and harps.
29 And it came to pass, as the ark passed by, that the princes went before, and the people kept shouting, with trumpets in their hand.
30 And Glory ye in his holy name, let the heart of them rejoice that seek the Lord.
31 So the ark came to the city of David, that Michal the daughter of Saul looked out at a window, and saw David dancing and playing: and she despised him in her heart.
32 And when David had made an end of offering the burnt-offerings, and the peace-offerings before the Lord, he blessed the people in the name of the Lord.
33 And he dealt to every one of Israel, both man and woman, to every one a loaf of bread, and a good piece of flesh, and a flagon of wine.
34 And he appointed certain of the Levites to minister before the ark of the Lord, and to record, and to thank and praise the Lord God of Israel:
35 Asaph the chief, and next to him Zechariah, Jeiel, and Shemiramoth, and Jehiel, and Mattithiah, and Eliaib, and Benaiah, and Obad-edom: and Jeiel with psalteries, and with harps: but Asaph made a sound with cymbals.
36 Beniaiah also and Jahaziel the priests with trumpets continually before the ark of the covenant of God.
37 Then on that day, David delivered first this psalm to thank the Lord, into the hand of Asaph and his brethren.
38 Give thanks unto the Lord, call upon his name, make known his deeds among the people.
39 Sing unto him, sing psalms unto him, talk ye of all his wonderful works.
40 Glory ye in his holy name, let the heart of them rejoice that seek the Lord.
41 Seek the Lord and his strength, seek his face continually.
42 Remember his marvellous works that he hath done, his wonders, and the judgments of his mouth.
43 O ye seed of Israel his servant, ye children of Jacob his chosen ones.
44 He is the Lord our God, his judgments are in all the earth.
45 Be ye mindful always of his covenant: the word which he commanded to a thousand generations.
46 Even of the covenant which he made with Abraham, and of his oath unto Isaac:
47 And he hath confirmed the same to Jacob for a law, and to Israel for an everlasting covenant.
48 Saying, Unto thee will I give the land of Canaan, the lot of your inheritance.
49 When ye were but few, even a few, and strangers in it:
50 And when they went from nation to nation, and from one kingdom to another people:
51 He suffered no man to do them wrong: yea, he reproved kings for their sake,
52 Saying, Touch not mine anointed, and do my prophets no harm.
53 Sing unto the Lord all the earth: shew forth from day to day his salvation.
54 Declare his glory among the
CHRONICLES.

1. CHRONICLES.

38 And Obed-edom, with their brethren, three-score and eight, Obed-edom also the son of Jeduthun, and Hosah to be porters:

39 And Zadok the priest, and his brethren the priests, before the tabernacle of the Lord in the high place that was at Gibeon.

40 To offer burnt-offerings unto the Lord, upon the altar of the burnt-offering continually morning and evening, and to do according to all that is written in the law of the Lord, which he commanded Israel:

41 And with them Heman and Jeduthun, and the rest that were chosen, who were exprest by lot to give thanks to the Lord, because his mercy endureth for ever.

42 And with them Heman and Jeduthun, with trumpets and cymbals, for those that should make a sound, and with musical instruments of God: and the sons of Jeduthun were porters.

43 And all the people departed, every man to his house: and David returned to blest his house.

CHAP. XVII.

6 Wherefore I have walked and according to all this vision, with all Israel, spoke I a word to any of the judges of Israel, (whom I commanded to feed my people), saying, Why have ye not built me an house of cedars?

7 Now therefore thus shalt thou say unto my servant David, Thus saith the Lord of hosts, I have heard the desire of David thy servant, that thou hast brought me hithero,

8 And yet this was a small thing in thine eyes, O Lord God, for thou hast also spoken of thy servant's house for a great while to come, and hast regarded me according to the estate of a man of high degree, O Lord God.

9 What can David speak more to thee for the honour of thy servant? for thou knowest thy servant.

10 O Lord, for thy servant's sake, and according to thine own heart hast thou done all this great things, in making known all these great things.

11 O Lord, there is none like thee, neither is there any God beside thee, according to all that we have heard with our ears.

12 And what one nation in the earth is like thy people Israel, whom God went to redeem to be his own people, to make thee a name of greatness and terrible things, by driving out nations from before thy people whom thou hast redeemed out of Egypt?

13 For thy people Israel didst thou make thine own people for ever, and thou, Lord, becamest their God.

14 Therefore now, Lord, let the thing that thou hast spoken concerning thy servant, concerning his house, be established for ever, and do as thou hast said.

15 According to all these words, 25 For
I. CHRONICLES.

25 For thou, O my God, hast told thy servant, that thou wilt build him an house: therefore thy servant hath found in his heart to pray before thee.

26 And now, O Lord, (though art God, and hast promised this goodness unto thy servant,)

27 Now therefore let it please thee to bless the house of thy servant, that it may be before thee forever: for thou blest me, O Lord, and it shall be blessed ever for ever.

CHAP. XVIII.

NOW after this it came to pass, that David smote the Philistines, and subdued them, and took Gath and her towns out of the hand of the Philistines.

2 And he smote Moab; and the Moabites became David's servants, and brought gifts.

3 And David smote Hadarezer, king of Zobah, unto Hamath, as he went to establish his dominion on the river Euphrates.

4 And David took from him a thousand chariots, and seven thousand horsemen, and twenty thousand footmen: David also hough- ted all the chariot-horses, but reserved of them an hundred chariots.

5 And when the Syrians of Damascus came to help Hadarezer king of Zobah, David defeated them.

6 Then David put garrisons in Syria-Damascus, and the Syrians became David's servants, and brought gifts. Thus the Lord preserved David whithersoever he went.

7 And David took the shields of gold that were on the servants of Hadarezer, and brought them to Jerusalem.

8 Likewise from Tibhath, and from Chun, cities of Hadarezer, brought David very much brass, wherewith Solomon made the brazen sea, and the pillars, and the vases of brass.

9 Now when Thou king of Hamath heard how David had smitten all the host of Hadarezer, king of Zobah;

10 He sent Hadoram his son to king David, to enquire of his welfare, and to congratulate him, because he had fought against Hadarezer, and smitten him, (for Hadarezer had warred with Tou), and with him all manner of vessels of gold, and silver, and brass.

11 They also king David dedicated unto the Lord, with the silver and the gold that he brought from all these nations: from Edom, and from Moab, and from the children of Ammon, and from the Philistines, and from Amalek.

12 Moreover, Abihai the son of Zeruiah, of the chief of the captains, was of the king's brethren.

13 And he put garrisons in Edom: and all the Edomites became David's servants, and served him, and fled from before him.

14 So David reigned over all Israel, and executed judgment and justice among all his people.

15 And Joab the son of Zeruiah was over the host, and Jehoshaphat the son of Ahilud servant to the king's son, and Zadok the son of Ahitub, and Abimelech the son of Abiathar, and Seraiah the son of Jehohanan, were the priests, and Nathan the prophet was close unto the king.

16 And Benaiah the son of Jehoiada was over the Cherethites, and the Pelethites, and the sons of David were chief of the king.

CHAP. XIX.

children of Ammon died, and his came out, and put the battle in son reigned in his stead.

2 And David said, I will shew and the kings that were come kindness unto Hanun the son of Rehoboam by themselves in the field.

3 But the princes of the children of Ammon said to Hanun, themselves in array against the children of Ammon.

4 Wherefore Hanun took David's servants, and shewed them, and cut off their garments in the mid, half by their buttocks, and sent them away.

5 And when the children of Ammon saw that the Syrians were fled, they likewise fled before Abihai his brother, and entered into the city. Then Joab came to Jerusalem.

6 And when he had made themselves odious to David, Hanun and the children of Ammon sent a thousand talents of silver to hire them chariots and horsemen out of Mesopotamia, and out of Syria- maachah, and out of Zobah.

7 So they hired thirty and two hundred chariots, and the king of Maachah and his people, who came and pitched before Medeba.

8 And when David heard of it, he gathered all Israel, and passe And the children of Ammon gathered all the hosts of Ishmaelites, and all the host of the Ammonites, and all the host of the Philistines, and came against them.

9 And the children of Ammon Israel, and David slew of the Syra
And when the servants of Hadadezer saw that they were put to the worfe before Israel, they made peace with David, and became his servants: neither would the Syrians help the children of Amnon any more.

CHAP. XXI.

And it came to pass, that after the year was expired, at the time that kings go out to battle, Joab led forth the power of the army, and waited the country of the children of Ammon, and came and besieged Rabbah, (but David tarried at Jerusalem,) and Joab smote Rabbah, and destroyed it.

And David took the crown of their king from off his head, and found it to weigh a talent of gold, and there were precious stones in it, and it was set upon David's head; and he brought it also exceeding much spoil out of the city.

And Joab answered, The Lord make his people an hundred times so many more as they be: but, my lord the king, are they not all my lord's servants? why then doth my lord require this thing? why will he be a cause of trespass to Israel?

Nevertheless, the king's word prevailed against Joab: wherefore Joab departed, and went throughout all Israel, and came to Jerusalem.

And Joab gave the sum of the number of the people unto David. And all they of Israel were a thousand thousand, and an hundred thousand men that drew sword: and Judah was four hundred threescore and ten thousand men that drew sword.

But Levi and Benjamín counted he not among them: for the king's word was abominable unto Joab.

And there was war again with the Philistines, and Elhanan the son of Jair slew Lahmi the brother of Goliath the Gittite, whose spear-staff was like a weaver's beam.

And Saul died, and his three sons fell, and all his house died.

And there was a man in Maon, whose name was Manaah the son of snen. And David said, Let every one pitch his tent by his brother: and he pitched by his brother: and he that was left gathered stubble by the rock.
1 CHRONICLES.

25 So David gave to Ornan for the place six hundred rachels of gold by weight.
26 And David built there an altar unto the Lord, and offered burnt-offerings and peace-offerings, and called upon the Lord, and he answered him from heaven by fire upon the altar of burnt-offering.
27 And the Lord commanded the angel, and he put up his sword again into the sheath thereof.
28 ¶ At that time, when David saw that the Lord had answered him in the thing which he spake unto him; he set up a place unto God, and offered burnt-offerings thereon.
29 ¶ For the tabernacle of the congregation which Moses made in the wilderness, and the altar of burnt-offering, which was at that season in the high place at Gibeon.
30 But David could not go before it to enquire of God; for he was afraid, because the sword of the angel of the Lord.

CHAP. XXII.

THEN David said, This is the house of the Lord God, and this is the altar of burnt-offering for Israel.
1 And David commanded to gather together the strangers that were in the land of Israel, and he set masons to Hew wrought stones to build the house of God.
2 And David prepared iron in abundance for the nails of doors of the gates, and for the joinings; and bras in abundance without weight;
3 Also cedar-trees in abundance for the Zidonians, and they of Tyre, brought much cedar wood to David.
4 And David gave Solomon the plans for the house of the Lord as he had heard from the Lord.
5 And David said, Solomon my son is young and tender, and the house that is to be built for the Lord must be exceeding magnifical, of fame and of glory talents of gold, and a thousand talents of silver; and of brass, and iron, without weight, (for it is in abundance;) timber and stone have I prepared, and thou mayest add thereto.
6 Moreover there are workmen with thee in abundance, hewers, and workers of stone and timber, and all manner of cunning men for every manner of work.
7 Of the gold, the silver, and the bras, and the iron, there is no number. Arise therefore, and be doing, and the Lord shall be with thee.
8 David also commanded all the princes of Israel to help Solomon his son, saying,
9 If not the Lord thy God be with thee, and if thou go not in the way which the Lord thy God hath commanded thee; and if thou hearken not unto the voice of the preachers that are appointed before thee;
10 Then shall it come to pass, when thouart come into the land where the Lord thy God goeth to give it thee, that thou shalt set aside the priests, the Levites, and the ministers of the sanctuary, and the Levite priests that are in the gates.
11 And thou shalt put the Levites in hallowed places throughout all the land of Israel, and in the places where the Lord thy God shall choose, thou shalt set up the altar, and thou shalt prepare the burnt-offering to the Lord thy God, as the Lord sheweth thee.
12 ¶ And it came to pass, when the Levites were come out throughout all Israel, that they said unto all Israel, Ye shall eat no victuals for a month, and praise the Lord your God: for ye are come out of Egypt; and the Lord spake by the hand of Moses.
13 And all Israel kept the feast seven days; and all the congregation kept the feast seven days.
14 ¶ And on the eighth day they made an ordination for him there: for he had set up the altar of the Lord, and had made an ordinance there for burnt-offerings and peace-offerings and sacrifice of感谢, and commanded the Israelites, saying, This is the thing which the Lord commanded, saying, I will be your God.
15 ¶ And it came to pass, when they saw the fire and the smoke going up from the altar, that the priests were ministering in the service of the Lord, that they kept daily the showbread, and put forth the香肉饼 in order, and put in incense, and set forth darauf, and set up the showbread, and set up the offering of the Lord, and ministered unto the Lord, all Israel with one consent.
I. CHRONICLES.

19 Of the sons of Hebron; Jehaziel the third, and Jekameam the fourth.

20 Of the sons of Uzziel; Michah the first, and Jesiah the second.

21 The sons of Merari; Mahli, and Murbi; the sons of Mahli; Eleazar, and Kish.

22 And Eleazar died, and had no sons, but daughters: and their brethren the sons of Kish took them.

23 The sons of Murbi; Mahli, and Eder, and Jeremoth, three. Now these were the divisions of the sons of Aaron. The sons of Aaron; Nadab and Abihu, Eleazar and Ithamar. But Nadab and Abihu died before their father, and had no children: therefore Eleazar and Ithamar executed the priest's office in the service of the house of the Lord, from the age of twenty years and upward.

24 And David distributed them, and both Zadok the sons of Eleazar, and Ahimelech of the sons of Ithamar, according to their offices in their service.

25 For David said, The Lord God of Israel hath given rest unto his people, that they may dwell in Jerusalem for ever:

26 And also unto the Levites; four and twenty years old and above: their fathers, and eight among the sons of Eleazar, there were David, the Levites were numbered sixteen chief men of the house of from twenty years old and above: their fathers, and eight among the sons of Eleazar, were of the house of Ithamar, according to the service of the house of the Lord. Thus were they divided by lot, one sort with another; for the service of the house of the Lord, and in the purifying of all holy things; and in the work of the service of the house of God; and in the charge of the sons of Eleazar, and of the sons of Ithamar.

27 For, by the last words of David, the Levites were numbered sixteen chief men of the house of from twenty years old and above: their fathers, and eight among the sons of Eleazar, were of the house of Ithamar, according to the service of the house of the Lord. Thus were they divided by lot, one sort with another; for the service of the house of the Lord, and in the purifying of all holy things; and in the work of the service of the house of God; and in the charge of the sons of Eleazar, and of the sons of Ithamar.

28 Because their office was to the sons of Ithamar, according to the service of the house of the Lord, and in the purifying of all holy things, and in the work of the service of the house of God; and in the charge of the sons of Eleazar, and of the sons of Ithamar.

29 Both for the shew-bread, and for the fine flour for meat-offering, and for the unleavened Nethaneel the scribe, one of the cakes, and for that which is baked Levites, wrote them before the in the pan, and for that which is king and the princes, and Zadok, and for all manner of mea-thr, and Ahimelech the son of Abiathar, and before the chief of the fathers of the priests.

30 And to stand every morning to thank and praise the Lord, and Levites: one principal house, and likewise at even:

CHAP. XXV.

25 The brother of Michah was Ishiah: of the sons of Ishiah; Zechariah.

26 The sons of Merari were, Mahli and Murbi: the sons of Jaaziah; Beno.

27 The sons of Merari by Jaaziah; Beno, and Shoham, and Zaccur; and Ibi.

28 Of Mahli came Eleazar, who had no sons.

29 Concerning Kish: the son of Kish was Jerahmeel.

30 The sons also of Murbi; Mahli, and Eder, and Jeremoth. These were the sons of the Levites, after the house of their fathers.

31 These likewise cast lots over against their brethren the sons of Aaron, in the presence of David the king, and Zadok and Ahimelech, and the chief of the fathers of the priests and Levites, even the principal fathers over against their younger brethren.

Moreover, David and the captains of the host separated to the service of the sons of Asaph, and of Heman, and of Jeduthun, who should prophesy with harps, with psaltery, and with cymbals; and the number of the workmen, according to their service, was:

2 Of the sons of Asaph; Zaccur, and Joseph, and Nethaneel, and Aferelab, the sons of Asaph under the hands of Asaph, which prophesied according to the order of the king.

3 Of Jeduthun; the sons of Jeduthun; Gedaliah, and Zeri, and Jehiah, Halhabith, and Mattithiah, six under the hands of their father Jeduthun, who prophesied with a harp, to give thanks and to praise the Lord.

4 Of Heman; the sons of He- man; Bukkiah, Mattaniah, Uzziel, Sheuel, and Jeremoth, Hananiah,
I. CHRONICLES.

Chap. XXVI.

Concerning the divisions of the porters: Of the Korhite was Melechiam the son of Korg, of the sons of Asaph. 2 And the sons of Melechiam were, Zecharia the first-born, Jededia the second, Zebediah the third, Jathniel the fourth.

13 To Obad-edom south-ward, and to his sons the house of the Asupim.
I. Chronicles.

Joab the son of Zeruiah had dedicated, and whatsoever had dedicated any thing, it was under the hand of Shelonith, and of his brethren.

29 Of the Izharites, Chenaniah and his sons were for the outward business over Israel, for officers and judges.

30 And of the Hebronites, Halhah and his brethren, men of valour, a thousand and seven hundred, were officers among them of Israel on this side Jordan westward, in all business of the Lord, and in the service of the king.

31 Among the Hebronites was Jerijah the chief, even among the Hebronites, according to the generations of his fathers. In the fortieth year of the reign of David, they were sought for, and there were found among them mighty men of valour, at Jazer of Gilead.

32 And his brethren, men of valour, were two thousand and seven hundred chief fathers, whom David made rulers over the Reubenites, the Gadites, and the half-tribe of Manassheh, for every matter pertaining to God, and affairs of the king.

CHAP. XXVII.

NOW the children of Israel after their number, to wit, the chief fathers and captains of thousands and hundreds, and their officers that served the king in any matter of the courses, which came in and went out month by month throughout all the months of the year, of every course were twenty and four thousand.

2 Over the first course, for the first month, was Jashobeam the son of Zabdiel; and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

3 Of the children of Perez was the chief of all the captains of the holf for the first month.

4 And over the course of the second month was Dodai an Ahohite, and of his course were Mikoloth also the rulers: in his course likewise were twenty and four thousand.

5 The third captain of the host, for the third month, was Benalajah, the son of Jehoiada a chief priest; and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

6 This is that Benaliah, whom mighty among the thirty, and above the thirty: and in his course was Ammizabad his son.

7 The fourth captain, for the fourth month, was Asahel the brother of Joab, and Zabadiah his son after him: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

8 The fifth captain, for the fifth month, was Shamhuth the bringshite: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

9 The sixth captain, for the sixth month, was Ira the son of Cbeal the Tekoite: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

10 The seventh captain, for the seventh month, was Helec the Pelonite, of the children of Ephraim: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

11 The eighth captain, for the eighth month, was Eltee the Zeharites: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

12 The ninth captain, for the ninth month, was Abiezer the Anothite, of the Benjamites: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

13 The tenth captain, for the tenth month, was Maharai the Netophathite, of the Zebulunites: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

14 The eleventh captain, for the eleventh month, was Benalajah the son of Uzziel, the Pirathonite, of the children of Ephraim: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

15 The twelfth captain, for the twelfth month, was Heldai the Netophathite, of Othniel: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

16Moreover, over the tribes of Israel: the ruler of the Reubenites was Eliezer the son of Zichri of the Shephathites: and over the Gederite: and over the children of Machalath.

17 Of the Levites, Halhah and his brethren were officers over the substance of the king.

18 Of Jair of the Heshbonites was the chief, and over the substance of the town of Ammim.

19 Of the half-tribe of Manassheh, Joel the Hagerite: All these the chief of the mighty men were of king David's army.

20 Of the half-tribe of Manasseh in Gilead, Iddo the son of Sheelah the half-tribe of Manasseh.

21 Of the half-tribe of Ephraim, Jerom the son of Ithchan: and over the manor of the feast of the king.

22 Of the half-tribe of Manasseh in Gilead, Iddo the son of Sheelah the half-tribe of Manasseh.

CHAP. XXVIII.

The eleventh month, was Benalajah the son of Uzziel, the Pirathonite, of the children of Ephraim: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

26 And over them that did the work of the field for tillage of the ground, was Ezri the son of Chelub.

27 And over the vineyards and the fomere-trees, that were in the low plains, was Baal-hanan the Gederite: and over the cellars of oil was Joach.

28 And over the herdsmen that fed in Sharon, was Shirai the Sharonite: and over the herdsmen of David: of Iflachar, was Omri the son of Michael: and over the herdsmen of his father's house, was Shaphat the son of Adlai.

29 Over the cattle also, was Obadiah: and over the herdsmen of his father's house, was Jeheliah the Meronottite.

30 Of the children of Ephraim, Holec the son of Azaziah: of the half-tribe of Manasseh, Joel the Hagerite. All these were the rulers of the substance which was king David's.

31 Of the half-tribe of Manasseh in Gilead, Iddo the son of Sheelah the half-tribe of Manasseh.

32 Also Jonathan David's uncle, the son of Zabriah: and over the chief of the breachmen, and over all the chief of the mighty men was Iddo the son of Sheelah the half-tribe of Manasseh.

33 But David took not the king's counsel, and Hushai the chief of the thirty, turned again from following the king: for the king's word was in all his hands, to know every matter of all the elders of Israel, and of the princes of all the tribes of Israel.

34 And after Athithophel, was Ahithophel, the son of Ithchan, the son of Ami: and over the substance of the chief of the army the king's army was Joab.

CHAP. XXVIII.

AND David assembled all the princes of Israel, the princes of the tribes and all the captains of thousands and of hundreds, and the mighty men, and the chief of the officers: and they came to Jerusalem.

26 And over the king's treasury were Azmaveth the son of Eliphelet, the son of David, and the son of Eliphelet, the son of Eliahth.
CHRONICLES.

with the mighty men, and with hearts, and underhandeth all the
all the valiant men unto Jerusalem. imaginations of the thoughts.

2 Then David the king stood thou seek him, he will be found
up upon his feet, and said, Hear of thee; but if thou forfike him,
me, my brethren, and my people, he will cast thee off for ever.

As for me, I had in mine heart to 10 Take heed now, for the
build an house of rest for the ark Lord hath chosen thee to build
the covenant of the Lord, and an house for the sanctuary; he
for the footstool of our God, and strong and do it.

Had made ready for the building: 11 Then David gave it to So-
3 But God said unto me, Thou lonom his son the pattern of the
shall not build an house for my porch, and of the houses thereof, name,
because thou hast been a and of the treasuries thereof, and
man of war, and hast shed blood. of the upper chambers thereof.

4 Howbeit, the Lord God of and of the inner parlours thereof,
Israel chose me before all the and of the place of the mercy-seat,
house of my father, to be king 12 And the pattern of all that
over Israel for ever; for he hath had by the spirit, of the court
chosen Judah to be the ruler; and of the house of the Lord, and
of the house of Judah, the house all the chambers round about,
of my father; and among the the treasuries of the house of
sons of my father, he liked me to God, and of the treasuries of the
make me king over all Israel: dedicated things.

5 And of all my sons (for the 13 Also for the courses of the
Lord hath given me many sons) priests and the Levites, and
for he hath chosen Solomon my son, all the work of the service of the
to sit upon the throne of the king's house of the Lord, and for
dom of the Lord over Israel.

6 And he said unto me, So-

And Solomon for he shall build my 14 He gave of gold by weight, house and my courts: I have for things of gold, for all his
and of all manner of service; in my son, and 1 ments of all manner of service;
will be his father.

silver also for all instruments of 7 Moreover, I will establish his silver, by weight, for all Israel
kingdom for ever, if he be com-

stant to do my commandments, and my judgments, as at this day.

8 Now therefore in the light of lamps of gold, by weight for all Israel the congregation of the every candlestick, and for the
Lord, and in the audience of our lamps thereof: and for the can-
God, keep and seek for all the dle fists of silver by weight, and
commandments of the Lord your for the candlestick, and also for
God: that may posses this the lamps thereof, according to
land, and leave it for the ufe of every candlestick.

inheritance for your children after 16 And by weight he gave gold
for you for ever.

9 And thou, Solomon my every table, and likewise silver for
son, know thou the God of thy the tables of silver;
father, and serve him with a per-
fect heart, and with a willing hooks, and the bowls, and the
mind; for the Lord searcheth all cups; and for the golden basons.

3 Moreover, because I have set
my affection to the house of my
God, I have of mine own proper
good, of gold and silver, which I
have given to the house of my
Lord, over and above all that I have
prepared for the holy house.

4 Even three thousand talents
gold, of the gold of Ophir, and
seven thousand talents of
refined silver, to overlay the walls
writing by his hand upon me,

5 The gold for things of gold,
and the silver for things of silver,
and for all manner of work to be
made by the hands of artificers.

6 And David said to Solomon
his son, Be strong and of good
courage, and do it: fear not, nor
be dismayed, for the Lord God, and who then is willing to confe-
even my God, will be with thee,
he will not fail thee, nor forfake
thee, until thou hast finished all
the work for the service of the
house of the Lord.

7 Then the chief of the fac-
thers, and princes of the tribes of
Israel, and the captains of thou-
ands, and of hundreds, with the
priests and the Levites, even
service of the house of God, to be with thee, for all the service of
the house of God, of gold, of silver, of brass, and wood, and of al-

8 And they with whom precious
stones were found, gave them to
the treasuries of the house of the
Lord by the hand of Jehiel the
Gershomite.

9 Thou the people rejoiced, for
that they offered willingly, beca-
cause with perfect heart they of-
fered willingly to the Lord: and
David the king also rejoiced with
great joy.

10 Moreover David blessed all
the people, and David the king
before all the congregation:
and David said, Blessed be the
Lord God of Israel our
father, for ever and ever.

11 Then, O Lord, is the
greatness, and the power, and the
stature, and all manner of precious
stones, and marble-stones in
majesty:
I. CHRONICLES.

majesty; for all that is in the heaven and in the earth is thine; thine is the kingdom, O Lord, and thou art exalted as head above all.

12 Both riches and honour come of thee, and thou reignest over all, and in thine hand is power and might, and in thine hand it is to make great, and to give strength unto all.

13 Now therefore, our God, we thank thee, and praise thy glorious name.

14 But who am I, and what is my people, that we should be able to offer so willingly after this sort? for all things come of thee, and of thine own have we given thee.

15 For we are strangers before thee, and sojourners, as were all our fathers: our days on the earth are as a shadow, and there is none abiding.

16 O Lord our God, all this store that we have prepared, to build thee an house for thine holy name, comes of thine hand, and is all thine own.

17 I know also, my God, that thou triest the heart, and hast pleasure in uprightness. As for me, in the uprightness of mine heart, I have willingly offered all these things: and now have I seen with joy thy people which are present here, to offer willingly unto thee.

18 O Lord God of Abraham, Isaac, and of Israel our fathers, keep this for ever in the imagination of the thoughts of the heart of thy people, and prepare their heart unto thee.

19 And give unto Solomon my son a perfect heart, to keep thy commandments, thy testimonies, and thy statutes, and to do all these things, and to build the palace, for which I have made provision.
II. CHRONICLES.

16 And Solomon had horses brought out of Egypt, and linen yarn: the king's merchants received the linen yarn at a price.

17 And they fetched up, and brought forth out of Egypt, a chariot for six hundred shekels of silver, and an horse for an hundred and fifty: and so brought they out horses for all the kings of the Hittites, and for the kings of Syria, by their means.

CHAP. II.

And Solomon determined to build an house for the name of the Lord, and an house for his kingdom.

2 And Solomon told out three score and ten thousand men to bear burdens, and fourscore thousand to hew in the mountain, and three thousand and six hundred to oversee them.

3 ¶ And Solomon sent to Huram the king of Tyre, saying, As thou didst deal with David my father, and didst send him cedars to build him an house to dwell therein, even so deal with me.

4 Behold, I build an house to the name of the Lord my God, to dedicate it to him and to burn before him sweet incense, and for the continual shew-bread, and for the burnt-offerings morning and evening, on the sabbaths, and on the new moons, and on the solemn feasts of our God. This is an ordinance for ever to Israel.

5 And the house which I build is great: for great is our God above all gods.

6 But who is able to build him an house, seeing the heaven, and the heaven of heavens cannot contain him? who am I then that I should build him an house, save only to burn sacrifice before him?

7 Send me now therefore a man and to find out every devise which

CHAP. III.

which shall be put to him, with thy cunning men, and with the cunning men of my lord David thy father.

15 Now therefore the wheat, and the barley, the oil, and the wine which my lord hath spoken of, let him send unto his servants.

16 And we will cut wood out of Lebanon, as much as thou shalt need, and we will bring it to thee in flotes by sea to Joppa, and thou shalt carry it up to Jerusalem.

17 ¶ And Solomon numbered all the strangers that were in the land of Israel, after the number wherewith David his father had numbered them; and they were found an hundred and fifty and three thousand and six hundred.

18 And he set three score and ten thousand of them to be hewers of burdens, and fourscore thousand to hewers in the mountain, and three thousand and six hundred overseers to set the people a work.

CHAP. III.

1 Then Solomon began to build the house of the Lord at Jerusalem, in mount Moriah, where the Lord appeared unto David his father, in the place that David had prepared in the threshing floor of Ornan the Jebusite.

2 And he began to build in the second day of the second month, in the fourth year of his reign.

3 ¶ Now these are the things wherein Solomon was instructed for the building of the house of God. The length by cubits after the first measure was three score cubits, and the breadth twenty cubits.

4 And the porch that was in the forefront of the house, the length of it was according to the breadth of the house, twenty cubits, and the height was an hundred and twenty: and he overlaid it within with pure gold.

5 ¶ And the greater house he ciled with fir-tree, which he overlaid with fine gold, and set thereon palm-trees and chains.

6 And he garnished the house with precious stones for beauty: and the gold was gold of Parvaim.

7 He overlaid also the house, the beams, the posts, and the walls thereof, and the doors thereof with gold, and graved cherubims on the walls.

8 And he made the most holy house, the length whereof was according to the breadth of the house, twenty cubits, and the breadth thereof twenty cubits: and he overlaid it with fine gold, amounting to fix hundred talents.

9 And the weight of the nails was fifty shekels of gold: and he overlaid the upper chambers with gold.

10 And in the most holy house he made two cherubims of image work, and overlaid them with gold.

11 ¶ And the wings of the cherubims were twenty cubits long: one wing of the one cherub was five cubits, reaching to the wall of the house: and the other wing was likewise five cubits, reaching to the wing of the other cherub.

12 And one wing of the other cherub was five cubits, reaching to the wall of the house: and the other wing was five cubits asleep, joining to the wing of the other cherub.

13 The wings of these cherubims spread themselves forth twenty cubits: and they floud on their feet, and their faces were inward.

14 ¶ And he made the vail of blue,
II. CHRONICLES.

blue, and purple, and crimson, and put five on the right hand, and five on the left, to wash in them: such things as they offered for the burnt offering, they took 

15 Also he made before the ark two pillars of thirty and five cubits high, and the chapiters of the pillars five cubits high, that was on the top of each of them was five cubits.

16 And he made chains, as in form, and set them in the temple, the oracle, and put them on the five on the right hand, and five heads of the pillars, and made an on the left hundred pomegranates, and put them on the chains.

17 And he reared up the pillars before the temple, one on the right hand, and the other on the left; and called the name of that on the right hand, Jachin, and the name of that on the left, Boaz, court, and doors for the court, and overlaid the doors of them.

Moreover, he made an altar with bras.

of bras, twenty cubits the length thereof, and twenty cubits right side of the east end, over the breadth thereof, and ten cubits the height thereof.

11 And Huram made the pots, the shovels, and the basons, sea of ten cubits, from brim to brim round in compass, and five he was to make for king Solomon cubits the height thereof, and a for the house of God: line of thirty cubits did compass it round about.

3 And under it was the simili which were on the top of the two tude of oxen, which did compass pillars and the two wreaths it round about: ten in a cubit cover the two pommels of the char compassing the sea round about, piter which were on the top of Two rows of oxen were cast, when the pillars: it was call.

13 And four hundred pomegranates was also cast.

4 It stood upon twelve oxen, granates on the two wreaths, two three looking toward the north, rows of bowls on each and three looking toward the south, wreath, to cover the two pommels and three looking toward the of the chapiters, which were on south, and three looking toward on the pillars.

the cast: and the sea was set. 14 He made also bases; and above upon them, and all their lavers made he upon the bases hinder parts were inward.

15 One sea and twelve oxen.

5 And the thickness of it was under it; an handbreadth, and the brim of it like the work of the brim of a ves, and the flesh-hooks, and all cup, with flowers of lilies: and its instruments, did Huram his received and held three thousand father make to king Solomon his baths.

6 He made also ten lavers, bras.

CHAP. V.

17 In the plain of Jordan did the king call them, in the clayground, between Succoth and Zeredah.

18 Thus Solomon made all the vessels in great abundance: the weight of the bras could not be found out.

19 And Solomon made all the vessels that were for the house of God, the golden altar also and the tables whereon the shew bread was set.

20 Moreover, the candlesticks with their lamps, that they should burn after the manner, before the oracle of the house into the most holy place, even under the wings of the cherubims.

21 And the flowers, and the lamps, and the tongs made of gold, and that perfect gold.

22 And the vases, and the alabaster vases, and the golden basins, and the spoons, and the dishes and the golden hand basins, with lids of gold, and all the instruments put he among the treasures of the house of God.

Thus all the work that Solomon made for the house of the Lord was finished; and Solomon brought in all the things that David his father had dedicated; and the silver, and the gold, and all the instruments put he among the treasuries of the house of God.

2 Then Solomon assembled the elders of Israel, and all the heads of the tribes, the chief of the fathers of the children of Israel, unto Jerusalem, to bring up the ark of the covenant of the Lord, out of the city of David, which is Zion.

3 Wherefore all the men of Israel assembled themselves unto the king, in the feast which was in the seventh month.

4 And all the elders of Israel came, and the Levites took up the ark.
II. CHRONICLES.

Trumpeters and singers were as one, to make one sound to be heard in praising and thanking the Lord; and when they lifted up their voice with the trumpets and cymbals, and instruments of music, and praised the Lord, saying, For he is good, for his mercy endureth for ever; a cloud that was over the house was filled with a cloud, even the house of the Lord; so that the priests could not stand to minister by reason of the cloud: for the glory of the Lord had filled the house of God.

Then said Solomon, The Lord hath said that he would dwell in the thick darkness.

But I have built an house of habitation for thee, and a place for thy dwelling for ever.

And the king turned his face, and blessed the whole congregation of Israel, (and all the congregation of Israel stood,) and spread forth his hands:

And he said, Blessed be the Lord God of Israel, who hath with his hands fulfilled that which he spake with his mouth to my father David, saying,

Since the day that I brought forth my people out of the land of Egypt, I chose no city among all the tribes of Israel to build an house in, that my name might be there, neither chose I any man to be a ruler over my people Israel:

But I have chosen Jerusalem, that my name might be there, and have chosen David to be over my people Israel.

Now it was in the heart of David my father to build an house for the name of the Lord God of Israel.

But the Lord said to David, Forasmuch as it was in thine heart to build an house for my name, thou didst well in that it was in thine heart;

Notwithstanding, thou shalt not build the house: but thy son, which shall come forth out of thy loins, he shall build the house for my name.

The Lord therefore hath performed his word that he hath spoken: for I am risen up in the room of David my father, and am set on the throne of Israel, as the Lord promised, and have built the house for the name of the Lord God of Israel.

And in it have I put the Ark wherein is the covenant of the Lord, that he made with the children of Israel.

And he stood before the altar of the Lord, in the presence of all the congregation of Israel, and spread forth his hands:

For Solomon had made a brazen scaffold, of five cubits long, and five cubits broad, and three cubits high, and had set it in the midst of the court, and upon it he stood and kneeled down upon his knees before all the congregation of Israel, and spread forth his hands towards heaven,

And said, O Lord God of Israel, there is no God like thee in heaven, nor in the earth, which keepeth covenant and mercy unto thy servants, that walk before thee with all their hearts:

Thou which hast kept with thy servant David my father, that which thou hast promised him, and spakest with thy mouth, and hast fulfilled it with thine hand, as it is this day:

Now, therefore, O Lord God of Israel, keep with thy servant David my father, that which thou hast promised him, saying, There shall not fail thee a man in thy sight to sit upon the throne of Israel: yet so that thy children take heed to their way to walk in my law, as thou hast walked before me.

Now then, O Lord God of Israel, let thy word be verified, which thou hast spoken unto thy servant David.

But will God in very deed dwell with men on the earth? behold, heaven, and the heaven of heavens cannot contain thee: how much less this house which I have built?

Have respect therefore to the prayer of thy servant, and to his supplication, O Lord my God, to hearken unto the cry and the prayer which thy servant prayeth before thee:

That thine eyes may be open upon this house day and night, upon the place whereof thou hast said, that thou wouldst put thy name there; to hearken unto the prayer which thy servant prayeth towards this place.

Hearken therefore unto the supplications of thy servant, and of thy people Israel, which they shall make towards this place; hear thou from thy dwelling-place, even from heaven; and when thou hearest, forgive;

If there be mischief, if there be peevishness, if there be blasing, or mildew, locusts, or caterpillars; if their enemies besiege them in the cities of their land; whatsoever fore, or whatsoever sickness be:

Then what prayer, or what supplication soever shall be made of any man, or of all thy people Israel, when every one shall know his own fore, and his own grief, and shall spread forth his hands in this house:

Then hear thou from heaven thy dwelling-place, and forgive, and render unto every man according unto all his ways, whose heart thou knowest; (for thou only knowest the hearts of the children of men:)

That they may fear thee, to walk in thy ways so long as they live in the land which thou gavest unto our fathers.

Moreover, concerning the stranger which is not of thy people Israel, but is come from a far country for thy great name's sake, and thy mighty hand, and thy
CHRONICLES.

A stretched out arm; if they come cause, and forgive thy people which have sinned against thee.

33 Then hear thou from the heavens, even from thy dwelling-place, and do according to all that the stranger calleth to thee for; that all people of the earth may know thy name, and fear thee, as do thy people Israel, place, thou and the ark of thy strength; let thy priests, O Lord, which I have built, be called by thy name.

34 If they go out to war against their enemies by the way that thou shalt send them, and they pray unto thee toward this city which thou hast chosen, and the house which I have built, for thy name:

35 Then hear thou from the heavens their prayer and their supplication, and maintain their cause.

36 If they sin against thee, (for there is no man which sinneth not,) and thou be angry with them, and deliver them over before their enemies, and they carry them away captive unto a land far off or near;

37 Yet, if they bethe in themselves in the land whither they are carried captive, and turn and pray unto thee in the land of their captivity, saying, We have sinned, we have done amiss, and have dealt wickedly;

38 If they return to thee with all their heart, and with all their soul, in the land of their captivity, whither they have carried them captive, and pray toward their land which thou gavest unto their fathers, and toward the city which thou hast chosen, and toward the house which I have built for thy name;

39 Then hear thou from the heavens, even from thy dwelling-place, their prayer and their supplication, and maintain their cause.

CHAP. VII.

Now when Solomon had made an end of praying the fire came down from heaven, and consumed the burnt-offering and the sacrifices: and the glory of the Lord filled the house.

2 And the priests could not enter into the house of the Lord; because the glory of the Lord had filled the Lord's house.

3 And when all the children of Israel saw how the fire came down, and the glory of the Lord upon the house, they bowed themselves with their faces to the ground upon the pavement, and worshipped, and praised the Lord saying, For he is good, for his mercy endureth for ever.

4 Then the king and all the people offered sacrifices before the Lord.

5 And King Solomon offered a sacrifice of twenty and two thousand oxen, and an hundred and twenty thousand sheep: so the king and all the people dedicated the house of God.

6 And the priests waited on their offices; the Levites also with instruments of musick of the Lord which David the king had made to praise the Lord, because his mercy endureth for ever.

CHAP. VIII.

And it came to pass (at the end of twenty years, where-
II. CHRONICLES.

in Solomon had built the house holy, whereunto the ark of the
of the Lord, and his own house;} Lord hath come.

2 That the cities which Huram had restored to Solomon, Solo-

mon built them; and caused the on the altar of the Lord, which
children of Israel to dwell there.

3 And Solomon went to Ham-

4 And he built Tadmor in the
wilderness, and all the store-cities,
which he built in Hamath.

5 Also he built Baalath and
Beth-horon the nether, fenced cities,
with walls, gates and bars:

6 And Baalath, and all the
cities that Solomon had, and all the chariot-cities, and the cities
of the horsemen, and all that Solomon defied to build in
Jerusalem, and in Lebanon, and throughout all the land of his do-
motion.

7 ¶ As for all the people that
were left of the Hitites, and the
Amorites, and the Perizzites,
and the Hivites, and the Jebu-

ites, which were not of Israel;

8 But of their children who
were left after them in the land,
whom the children of Israel con-
sumed not; them did Solomon
make to pay tribute until this day.

9 But of the children of Israel
ed: for the house of the Lord
was not Solomon make no servants perfected
for his work: but they were men

10 And these were the chief of
the hands of his servants, ships,
king Solomon's officers, even two
and servants that had knowledge
hundred and fifty, that bare rule
over the people.

11 ¶ And Solomon brought up
down the daughter of Pharaoh, out
and fifty talents of gold, and
d of the city of David, unto the house
that he had built for her:

C H A P. IX.

And when the queen of Sheba gave king
Solomon, with hard questions at Jeru-

salem, with a very great company,
Solomon.

and camels that bare spices, and
10 And the servants also of
gold in abundance, and precious
and Huram, and the servants of Solo-

11 And the king made of the
heart.

2 And Solomon told her all al-
gum-trees terrifies to the house
her questions: and there was of the Lord, and to the king's
nothing hid from Solomon which
palace, and harps and psalteries
he told her not.

3 And when the queen of such seen before in the land of
Sheba had seen the wisdom of Judah.

Solomon, and the house that he
had built,

4 And the meat of his table,
and the setting of his servants,
and the attendance of his mini-

12 And king Solomon gave to
the queen of Sheba all her deire,
whatever she asked, beside that
which she had brought unto the
king: so she turned, and went
away to her own land, and she
and her servants.

13 ¶ Now the weight of gold
that came to Solomon in one
year, was six hundred and three-
score and six talents of gold;

14 Besides that which chapmen
in mine own land, of thine acts,
and merchants brought: and all
the kings of Arabia, and govern-
ors of the country, brought gold
words, until I came, and mine and silver to Solomon.

eyes had seen it: and behold, the
15 ¶ And king Solomon made
one half of the greatness of the two hundred targets of beaten
wisdome was not told me: for thou gold: six hundred beaters
exceeded the fame that I heard.
gold went to one target.

Happy are they men, and
16 And three hundred shields
happily are these thy servants,
which stand continually before
hundred beakers of gold went to
thee, and hear thy wisdom.

17 Blessed be the Lord thy God
which delighted in thee to set
thee on his throne, to be king for
18 ¶ Moreover, the king made
the Lord thy God: because thy a great throne of ivory, and over
God loved Israel, to establish them for ever, therefore made he thee
and put in thy联合 the throne, with a footstool of
three, and ruffe step to judge
thine, and ruffe step to judge
kings over them, to do judgment
of justice.

And gave the king an throne, and flays on each side of
hundred and twenty talents of the sitting-place, and two lions
gold, and of spices great abundance by the stals.

19 And twelve lions stood
there was there any such spices as there on the one side and on the
B A

other,
II. CHRONICLES.

other, upon the sixth steps. There and in the visions of Iddo the
was not the like made in any against Jeroboam, the son of
kingdom.

20 And all the drinking-vessels of king Solomon were of Jerusalem over all Israel forty
and all the vessels of the years.

house of the forest of Lebanon were of pure gold: none were of his fathers, and he was buried in
silver: it was not any thing accounted of in the days of Solomon.

21 For the king's ships went to Tarshish with the servants of Huram: every three years once came
the ships of Tarshish bringing gold, and silver, ivory, and apes, and peacocks.

22 And king Solomon passed all the kings of the earth in riches and wisdom.

23 And all the kings of the earth sought the presence of Solomon, to hear his wisdom that God had put in his heart.

24 And they brought every one his present, vessels of silver and gold, and vessels of gold, and raiment,
and vessels of fine harps, and spices, and herds and flocks, in abundance.

25 And Solomon had four thousand stalls for horses and chariots, and twelve thousand servent
horsemens, whom he bellowed in the chariot-cities, and with the king at Jerusalem.

26 And he reigned over all.

27 And the king made silver spoil by sea, till his father Solomon's time, even to the borders of Egypt.

28 And Solomon brought up horses out of Egypt, and out of all lands.

29 But he forsook the council of God.

30 And Solomon reigned in Jerusalem over all Israel forty

And Solomon slept with his fathers, and he was buried in the city of David his father, and
Rehoboam his son reigned in his stead.

CHAP. X.

AND Rehoboam went to Shechem: for to Shechem were all Israel come to make him king,
and they anointed him king over them.

2 And it came to pass when Jeroboam the son of Nebat who was in Egypt, whither he had fled from the presence of Solomon the king, heard it, that Jeroboam returned out of Egypt.

3 And they sent and called him: so Jeroboam and all Israel came and spake to Rehoboam.

4 And they said unto him, If thou wilt deal kindly with thy father's loins, Thus shalt thou ansow the people that spake unto thee, saying, Thy father made our yoke heavy, but make thou it somewhat lighter for us: thus will the people go with thee.

5 And he said unto them on the third day, as the king bade saying, Come again to me on the third day.

6 And the king answered them roughly: and king Rehoboam forsook the counsel of the old men.

7 And answered them after the advice of the young men, saying, My father made your yoke heavy, but I will add thereto: my father chastified you with whips, but I will chastise you with scorpions.

8 So the king hearkened not unto the words of God, that the LORD might perform his word, which he spake by the hand of Ahijah the Shilonite.

9 And when all Israel saw and Etam, and Tekoa,

10 And all Israel rebelled against the house of David unto this day.

11 And Israel rebelled against the house of David unto this day.

12 And the king answered them after the advice of the young men, saying, My father made your yoke heavy, but I will add thereto: my father chastified you with whips, but I will chastise you with scorpions.

13 And the king answered them roughly: and king Rehoboam forsook the counsel of the old men.

14 And answered them after the advice of the young men, saying, My father made your yoke heavy, but I will add thereto: my father chastified you with whips, but I will chastise you with scorpions.

15 And the king hearkened not unto the words of God, that the LORD might perform his word, which he spake by the hand of Ahijah the Shilonite, to Jeroboam the son of Nebat.

16 And when all Israel saw and Etam, and Tekoa,

17 But as for the children of Israel that dwelt in the cities of Judah, Rehoboam reigned over them.

18 Then king Rehoboam sent Hadoram that was over the tribute, and the children of Israel stoned him with stones, that he died: but king Rehoboam made speed to get him up to his chariot, that he might return to Jerusalem.

19 And Israel rebelled against the house of David unto this day.

20 And when all Israel saw and Etam, and Tekoa,
II. CHRONICLES.

and Hebron, which are in Judah, and in Benjamin fenced cities.

11 And he fortified the strong holds, and put captains in them, and store of victual, and of oil and wine.

12 And in every several city he put shields and spears, and made them exceeding strong, having Judah and Benjamin on his side.

13 And the priests and the Levites, that were in all Israel, returned to him out of all their coasts.

14 For the Levites left their suburbs, and their possession, and came to Judah and Jerusalem: for Jeroboam and his sons had cast them off from executing the priest's office unto the Lord.

15 And he ordained them priests for the high places, and for the devils, and for the calves which he had made.

16 And after them out of all the tribes of Israel, such as set their hearts to seek the Lord God of Israel, came to Jerusalem, to sacrifice unto the Lord God of their fathers.

17 So they strengthened the kingdom of Judah, and made Rehoboam the son of Solomon strong, three years; for three years they walked in the way of David and Solomon.

18 And Rehoboam took him Mahalah the daughter of Jerimoth the son of David to wife, and Abihail the daughter of Eliab the son of Jesse:

19 Which bare him children: Jeush, and Shamariah, and Zabud.

20 And after her he took Maachah the daughter of Absalom, which bare him Abijah, and Attai, Ziza, and Shelomith.

21 And Rehoboam loved Maachah the daughter of Absalom, above all his wives and his concubines: (for he took eighteen wives, and three score concubines, and begat twenty and eight sons, and three score daughters.)

22 And Rehoboam made Abijah the son of Maachah the chief, to be ruler among his brethren; for he thought to make him king.

23 And he dealt wisely, and dispersed of all his children throughout all the countries of Judah and Benjamin, unto every fenced city: and he gave them victual in abundance: and he defied many wives.

CHAP. XII.

AND it came to pass when Rehoboam had established the kingdom, and had strengthened himself, he forsook the law of the Lord, and all Israel with him.

2 And it came to pass, that in the fifth year of king Rehoboam, Shishak king of Egypt came up against Jerusalem, (because they had transgressed against the Lord)

3 With twelve hundred chariots, and three hundred thousand horsemen: and the people were without number that came with him out of Egypt; the Libims, the Sukkimims, and the Ethiopians.

4 And he took the fenced cities which pertained to Judah, and came to Jerusalem.

5 Then came Shemaiah the prophet to Rehoboam, and to the princes of Judah, that were gathered together to Jerusalem, because of Shishak, and said unto them, Thus saith the Lord, Ye have forborne me, and therefore have I also left thee in the hand of Shishak.

6 Whereupon the princes of Israel, and the king humbled themselves, and they said, The Lord is righteous.

7 And when the Lord saw that they humbled themselves, the word of the Lord came to Shemaiah, saying, They have humbled.
CHRONICLES.

which Jeroboam made you for gods.

9 Have ye not cast out the priests of the Lord the sons of Aaron, and the Levites, and have made you priests after the manner of the nations of other lands? So that whosoever cometh to consecrate himself with a young bullock and seven rams, the same may be a priest of them that are no gods.

10 But as for us, the Lord is our God, and we have not forsaken him: and the priests, which minister unto the Lord, are the sons of Aaron, and the Levites wait upon their business.

11 And they burn unto the Lord every morning and every evening, burnt-offerings and sweet incense; the flaved-bread also let they in order upon the pure table, and the candlestick of gold with the lamps thereof, to burn every evening: for we keep the charge of the Lord our God; but ye have forsaken him.

12 And behold, God himself is with us for our captain, and his priests with sounding trumpets to cry alarm against you; O children of Israel, fight ye not against the Lord God of your fathers, for ye shall not prosper.

13 But Jeroboam caused an ambushment to come about behind them: so they were before Judah, and the ambushment was behind them.

14 And when Judah looked back, behold, the battle was before and behind: and they cried unto the Lord, and the priests stood with the trumpets.

15 Then the men of Judah cried a shout, and as the men of Judah shouted, it came to pass, that God smote Jeroboam and all Israel before Abijah and Judah.

16 And the children of Israel fled before Judah; and God delivered them into their hand.

17 And Abijah and his people flew them with a great slaughter: so there fell down slain of Israel five hundred thousand chosen men.

18 Thus the children of Israel were brought under at that time, and the children of Judah prevailed, because they relied upon the Lord God of their fathers.

19 And Abijah pursued after Jeroboam, and took cities from him, Beth-el with the towns thereof, and Jezreel with the towns thereof, and Ephraim with the towns thereof.

20 Neither did Jeroboam recover strength again in the days of Abijah: and the Lord struck him, and he died.

21 But Abijah waxed mighty and married fourteen wives, and begat twenty and two sons, and sixteen daughters.

22 And the rest of the acts of Abijah, and his ways, and his sayings, are written in the book of the history of the prophet Iddo.

CHAP. XIV.

SO Abijah slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the city of David, and Abijah his son reigned in his stead: in his days the land was quiet ten years.

2 And Abijah did that which was good and right in the eyes of the Lord his God.

3 For he took away the altars of the strange gods, and the high places, and brake down the images, and cut down the groves.

4 And commanded Judah to seek the Lord God of their fathers, and to do the law, and the commandment.

5 Also he took away out of all the cities of Judah, the high places and the images: and the kingdom was quiet before him.

6 And he built fenced cities before Judah; and God delivered them into his hand:

7 And he had no war in those years; for the Lord had given him rest.

8 Therefore he said unto Judah, Let us build these cities, and make about them walls, and towers, gates, and bars, while the land is yet before us; because we have fought the Lord our God, we have fought him, and he hath given us rest on every side: so they built and prospered.

9 And Abijah had an army of men that bare targets and spears, out of Judah three hundred thousand, and out of Benjamin, that bare shields and drew bows, two hundred and fourscore thousand; all these were mighty men of valor.

10 And there came out against them Zerah the Ethiopian, with an host of a thousand thousand, and three hundred chariots, and came unto Mareah.

11 Then Abijah went out against them, and they set the battle in array in the valley of Zephathah at Marethah.

12 And Abijah cried unto the Lord, and said, Lord, it is nothing with thee to help, whether with many or with them that have no power: help us, O Lord our God, for we stand before thee, and in thy name we go against this multitude: O Lord, thou art our God, let not man prevail against thee.

13 So the Lord smote the Ethiopians before Abijah, and before Judah, and the Ethiopians fled.

14 And Abijah and the people that were with him, pursued them unto Gedor: and the Ethiopians were overthrown, that they could not recover themselves, for they were destroyed before the Lord, and before his host, and they carried away very much spoil.

15 And they smote all the cities round about Gedor, for the

CHAP. XV.

AND the spirit of God came upon Azariah the son of Oded.

2 And he went down to meet Asa, and said unto him, Hear ye me, Asa, and all Judah and Benjamin, The Lord is with you, while ye be with him, and if ye seek him, he will be found of you: but if ye forsake him, he will forsake you.

3 Now for a long season Israel hath been without the true God, and without a teaching priest, and without law:

4 But when they in their trouble did turn unto the Lord God of Israel, and sought him, he was found of them.

5 And in those times there was no peace to him that went out, nor to him that came in, but great vexations were upon all the inhabitants of the countries.

6 And nation was destroyed of nation, and city of city: for God did vex them with all adversity.

7 Be ye strong therefore, and let not your hands be weak: for your work shall be rewarded.

8 And when Asa heard these words, and the prophecy of Oded the prophet, he took courage, and put away the abominable idols out of all the land of Judah and Benjamin.

9 And Asa and the people that were with him, purified them unto Gerar: and the Ethiopians were overthrown, that they could not recover themselves, for they were destroyed before the Lord, and before his host, and they carried away very much spoil.

10 And he gathered all Judah and Benjamin, and the strangers with them out of Ephraim and B b 4 Manasseh,
CHRONICLES.

2 And Ahas brought out silver and gold out of the treasures of the Lord the same time, of the spoil the house of the Lord, and of which they had brought, seven the king's house, and sent to hundred oxen, and seven thousand sheep.

4 And Ben-hadad hearkened unto king Ahas, and sent the captains of his armies against the king with a loud voice, and with ties of Israel; and they shouted, and with trumpets, and with cornets.

10 And they entered into a league between me covenant to seek the Lord God and thee, as there was between their fathers, with all their father, and thy fathers, be heart, and with all their soul; hold, I have sent thee silver and gold out of the house of my father, and of my own.

12 That whoever would not go, break thy league with the Lord God of Israel, Baasha king of Israel, that he may be put to death, whether depart from me small, or great, whether man or woman.

14 And they swore unto the Lord with a loud voice, and with ties of Israel; and they shouted, and with trumpets, and with cornets, and with all Israel.

15 And all Judah rejoiced at the oath: for they had sworn Baasha heard it, that he left off with all their heart, and fought building of Ramah, and let him with his whole desire, and work cease.

16 And they took all of them and the Lord gave them rest round about. And they carried away the silver and gold out of the palace of the king's daughter, and of the houses of the best of the land, and of the良好的 men, and of the armoury of the host.

17 Then Ahas the king took all the silver and gold, that were found in the house of the Lord, and in the treasuries of the king's house, and sent it to经理 and to the princes, and to all Israel, and to all Judah, and to all the people that were round about to Bethel, and to the cities of Ephraim, and to the cities of Manasseh, and to the cities of Simeon, and to the kingdoms of Israel, and to the kingdoms of the Philistines, and to the fenced cities of Judah, and to the cities of David king of Israel.

CHAP. XVII.

2 And he placed forces in all the land, and he gathered the fenced cities of Judah, and that he entered into the house of God the things that his father had dedicated, and that the Lubim a huge bow, with the are 

6 And the Lord was with in the days of Jehoshaphat, because he walked in the first ways of his father David, and he sought not unto Baalim; and he placed forces in all the land, and he gathered the fenced cities of Judah, and built and in and the cities of Ephraim, Judah, caffles, and cities of store, which Ahas his father had taken. And he had much business in the land of Judah, and the he built and in and the cities of Ephraim, Judah, caffles, and cities of store, which Ahas his father had taken. And he had much business in the land of Judah, and the he built and in and the cities of Ephraim, Judah, caffles, and cities of store, which Ahas his father had taken.

4 And he brought into the thine hand.

9 For the eyes of the Lord run to and fro throughout the whole earth, to shew himself ed the kingdom in his hand, and strong in the behalf of them whose all Judah brought to Jehoshaphat, heart is perfect towards him, presents, and he had riches and durance thou hast done foolishly; honour in abundance.

6 And his heart was lifted up in the ways of the Lord: moreover, for he was in a rage with 7 And his reign he sent to his princes, Ahas opposed some of the people even to Ben-hadad, and to Obadiah, and to Zechariah, and to Nethaneel, and to Michaeal, to teach Ahas, frift and laft, lo, they are written in the book of the kings.

8 And with them he sent Levites, even Shemaiah, and Nethaneel, and to the physicians.

9 And they taught in Judah, fathers, and died in the one and had the book of the law of the Lord with them, and went And they buried him in his about throughout all the cities of own sepulchres, which he had Judah, and taught the people, made for himself in the city of And the fear of the Lord David, and laid him in the bed fell upon all the kingdoms of the which was filled with sweet o-lands that were round about Judah, and divers kinds of spices dah, so that they made no war prepared by the apothecaries art; against Jehoshaphat, and they made a very great.

10 Also some of the Philistines brought Jehoshaphat presents, and tribute-silver; and the Ara-

11 And Jehoshaphat his sons brought him flocks, seven reigned in his stead, and thousand and seven hundred rams, strengthened himself against Israel and seven thousand and seven.

12 And he placed forces in all the land, and he gathered the fenced cities of Judah, and that he entered into the house of God the things that his father had dedicated, and that the Lubim a huge bow, with the are 

8 Were not the Ethiopians and father had dedicated, and that the Lubim a huge bow, with the are 

7 And at that time Hanani the king of Judah, and the seer came to Ahas king of Judah, and burnt it at the brook Kidron. dah, and laid unto him. Because

11 And he brought into the thine hand.

17 But the high places were thou hast relied on the king of not taken away out of Israel: and the Lord in his land, and the house of God, the things that his father had dedicated, and that the Lubim a huge bow, with the are 

18 And he brought into the thine hand.

19 And there was no more war on the Lord, he delivered them unto the five and thirtieth year into thine hand.

The reign of Ahas.
II. CHRONICLES.

Chief, and with him mighty men of valour, three hundred thousand.

And next to him was Jehohanan the captain, and with him two hundred and fourscore thousand.

And next him was Amasiah the son of Zachi, who willing offered himself unto the Lord; and with him two hundred thousand mighty men of valour.

And of Benjamin: Eliezer a mighty man of valour, and with him armed men with bow and shield, two hundred thousand.

And next him was Jehozabad, and with him an hundred and fourscore thousand, ready prepared for the war.

These waited on the king, besidest those whom the king put in the fenced cities throughout all Judah.

CHAP. XVIII.

NOW Jehoshaphat had riches and honour in abundance, and joined affinity with Ahab.

And after certain years he went down to Ahab to Samaria: and Ahab killed sheep and oxen for him in abundance, and for the people that he bad with him, and persuaded him to go up with him to Ramoth-gilead.

And Ahab king of Israel said unto Jehoshaphat king of Judah, Will thou go with me to Ramoth-gilead?

And he answered him, I am as thou art, and my people as thy people, and we will be with thee in the war.

And Jehoshaphat said unto the king of Israel, Enquire, I pray thee, at the word of the Lord to-day.

Therefore the king of Israel gathered together of prophets, four hundred men, and said unto them, Shall we go to Ramoth-gilead to battle, or shall I forbear? and they said, Go up; for God gilead to battle, or shall I forbear? and they said, Go up; for God will deliver it into the king's hand.

But Jehoshaphat said, Is there not here a prophet of the Lord, besides, that we might enquire of him?

And the king of Israel said unto Jehoshaphat, There is yet one man, by whom we may enquire of the Lord; but I hate him, for he never prophesieth good unto me, but always evil; the same is Micaiah the son of Imi. And Jehoshaphat said, Let not the king say so.

And the king of Israel called for one of his officers, and said, Fetch quickly Micaiah the son of Imi.

And the king of Israel, and Jehoshaphat king of Judah, sat either of them on his throne, clothed in their robes, and sat in a void place at the entering in of the gate of Samaria, and all the prophets prophesied before them.

And Zedekiah the son of Chenaanah had made him horns of iron, and said, Thus saith the Lord, With these shalt thou pare Syria, until they be consumed.

And all the prophets prophesied so, saying, Go up to Ramoth-gilead, and prosper: for the Lord shall deliver it into the hand of the king.

And the messenger that went to call Micaiah spake to him saying, Behold, the words of the prophets declare good to the king with one accord; therefore, I pray thee, be like one of his, and speak thou good.

And Micaiah said, As the Lord liveth, even what my God shall speak, I will speak.

And when he was come unto the king, the king said unto him, Micaiah, shall we go to Ramoth-gilead to battle, or shall I forbear? and they said, Go up; for God gilead to battle, or shall I forbear?

CHAP. XIX.

And the king said, Go ye up, and prophesy, and they shall be delivered into your hand.

And the king said to him, thou shalt see on that day, when thou shalt go into an inner chamber, and hide thyself.

Then the king of Israel said, Take ye Micaiah, and carry him back to Amon the governor of the city, and to Joash the king's son:

And say, Thus faith the king. Put this fellow in the prison, and feed him with bread of affliction, and with water of affliction, until I return in peace.

And the king of Israel said to Jehoshaphat, Did I not tell thee, that he would not prophesy certain return in peace, then hath not the Lord spoken by me.

And he said, Hearken, all ye people.

So the king of Israel, and Jehoshaphat the king of Judah, went up to Ramoth-gilead.

And the king of Israel said unto Jehoshaphat, I will disguise myself, and will go to the battle; that may go up and fall at Ramoth-gilead, and but put thou on thy robes. So Ramoth-gilead? and one spake the king of Israel disguised himself saying after this manner, and another saying after that manner.

Now the king of Syria had commanded the captains of the chariots that were with him, saying, Fight ye not with small or great, save only with the king of Israel.

And he said, I will go out, and it came to pass when he was gone out, and he had a lying spirit in the mouth of the captains of the chariots faw of all his prophets. And the Jehoshaphat, that they said, It is the Lord said, Thou shalt entice him therefore they also prevailed: go and compaigned about him to fight; but Jehoshaphat cried out, and the Lord helped him, and God hath put a lying spirit in the mouth of these thy prophets, and the Lord hath spoken evil when the captains of the chariots perceived that it was not the king of Israel, they turned back again from pursuing him.

Then Zedekiah the son of Chenaanah came near, and smote Micaiah upon the cheek, and said, Which way went the spirit of the Lord from me, to speak unto thee?

And Micaiah said, Behold, thou shalt see on that day, when thou shalt go into an inner chamber, and hide thyself.
II. CHRONICLES.

king of Israel between the joints of the harnesses: therefore he said to his chariot-man, Turn thine hand, that thou mayest carry me out of the host, for I am wounded.

34 And the battle increased that day: howbeit the king of Israel shewed himself up in his chariot against the Syrians, until the even; and about the time of the sun going down he died.

CHAP. XIX.

A ND Jehoshaphat the king of Judah returned to his house in peace to Jerusalem.

2 And Jehu the son of Hanani the seer went out to meet him, and said to king Jehoshaphat, Shouldest thou help the ungodly, and love them that hate the Lord? therefore is wrath upon thee from before the Lord.

3 Nevertheless there are good things found in thee, in that thou hast taken away the groves out of the land, and hast prepared thine heart to do well.

4 And Jehoshaphat dwelt at Jerusalem: and he went out against the people, from Beer-seba to mount Ephraim, and brought them back unto the Lord God of their fathers.

5 And he set judges in the land, throughout all the fenced cities of Judah, city by city.

6 And said to the judges, Take heed what ye do: for ye judge not for man, but for the Lord, who is with you in the judgment.

7 Wherefore now, let the fear of the Lord be upon you, take heed and do it: for there is no iniquity with the Lord our God, nor respect of persons, nor taking of gifts.

8 Moreover, in Jerusalem did Jehoshaphat set of the Levites and of the priests, and of the chief of the fathers of Israel, for the judgment of the Lord, and for the Lord before the new court.

CHAP. XX.

6 And said, O Lord God of our fathers, art not thou God in heaven? and rulest not thou over all the kingdoms of the heathen? and in thine hand is there not power and might, so that none is able to withstand thee?

7 Art not thou our God, who didst drive out the inhabitants of this land before thy people Israel, and gavest it to the seed of Abraham thy friend for ever.

8 And they dwelt therein, and have built thee a sanctuary therein for thy name, saying,

9 If when evil cometh upon us, at the sword, judgment, or calamity, or famine, we stand before this house, and in thy presence, (for thy name is in this house,) and cry unto thee in our affliction then thou wilt hear and help.

10 And now behold, the children of Ammon, and Moab, and mount Seir, whom thou wouldst not let Israel invade, when they came out of the land of Egypt, but they turned from them, and destroyed them not:

11 Behold I say, how they reward us, to come to call us out of thy pothole, which thou hast given us to inherit.

12 O Lord our God, wilt thou not judge them? for we have no might against this great company that cometh against us: neither know we what to do, but our eyes are upon thee.

13 And all Judah stood before the Lord, with their little ones, their wives and their children.

14 Then upon Jahaziel the son of Zechariah, the son of Benaiah, the son of Jehiel, the son ofMattaniah, a Levite of the sons of Afaph, came the spirit of the Lord in the midst of the congregation;

15 And he said, Hearken ye, of Ammon, Moab, and mount all Judah, and ye inhabitants of Seir, which were come against Judah;
II. CHRONICLES.

Judah, and they were smitten.
19 For the children of Ammon and Moab stood up against the inhabitants of mount Seir, utterly to slay and destroy them: and when they had made an end of the inhabitants of Seir, every one helped to destroy another.

24 And when Judah came toward the watch-tower in the wilderness, they looked unto the multitude, and behold, they were dead bodies fallen to the earth, and none escaped.

25 And when Jehoshaphat and his people came to take away the spoil of them, they found among them in abundance both riches with the dead bodies, and precious jewels, (which they stripped off for themselves,) more than they could carry away: and they were three days in gathering of the spoil, it was so much.

26 ¶ And on the fourth day they assembled themselves in the valley of Beracah; for there they blessed the Lord: therefore the name of that same place was called, The valley of Beracah unto this day.

27 Then they returned every man of Judah and Jerusalem, and Jehoshaphat in the forefront of them, to go again to Jerusalem with joy for the Lord had made them to rejoice over their enemies.

28 And they came to Jerusalem with palters, and harps, and trumpets, unto the house of the Lord.

29 And the fear of God was on all the kingdoms of those countries, when they had heard that the Lord fought against the enemies of Israel.

30 So the realm of Jehoshaphat was quiet; for his God gave him rest round about.

31 ¶ And Jehoshaphat reigned over Judah; he was thirty and five years old when he began to reign, and he reigned twenty and five years in Jerusalem, and his mother's name was Azubah the daughter of Shilhi.

32 And he walked in the way of Ahab his father, and departed not from it, doing that which was right in the sight of the Lord:

33 Howbeit, the high places were not taken away; and as yet the people had not prepared their hearts unto the God of their fathers.

34 Now the rest of the acts of Jehoshaphat, first and last, behold they are written in the book of Jehu the son of Hanani, which is mentioned in the book of the kings of Israel.

35 ¶ And after this did Jehoshaphat king of Judah join himself with Ahabiah king of Israel, who did very wickedly:

36 And he joined himself with him to make ships to go to Tarshish: and they made ships in Ezion-gaber.

37 Then Eliezer the son of Dodavah, of Mareshah, prophesied against Jehoshaphat, saying, Because thou hast joined thyself with Ahaziah, the Lord hath broken thy works. And the ships were broken, that they were not able to go to Tarshish.

C H A P. XXII.

Now Jehoshaphat slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David: and Jehoram his son reigned in his stead.

And he had brethren the sons of Jehoshaphat, Azariah, and Jehiel, and Zechariah, and Azariah, and Michael, and Shashaphath: all these were the sons of Jehoshaphat king of Israel.

And their father gave them great gifts of silver, and of gold, and of precious things, with telling.
II. CHRONICLES.

1 And the Levites, sall be porters of the doors:
2 And a third part shall be at the king's house; and a third part shall be at the gate of the foundation, and the third part shall be in the courts of the house of the Lord.

CHAP. XXIII.

4 And the Levites shall compass the king round about, every man with his weapons in his hand, and whose soever cometh into the house, he shall be put to death:

5 And he was with them six years, in the house of God six years, and seven years in the house of Ahab.

6 And he returned to be healed and Athaliah reigned over the house of Judah, because of the wounds land, which were given him at Ramah, when he fought with Hazael king of Syria. And Azariah the son of Jehoram, king of Judah, went out to take the captains of hundreds down to see Jehoram the son of Azariah the son of Jehoram, and Ahab at Jezreel; because he was sick.

7 And Ahaziah went out with Jehoram against Jephthah the son of Nimshi, whom the Levites, the men of the Lord, had anointed to cut off all out of the cities of Judah, and the house of Ahab.

8 And it came to pass, that when they came to Jericho, that the men of Judah went up and found the princes of Judah, and the house of God; and he stood up, and the princes of Judah, and the house of God, and the chief of the fathers of Israel, and the Levites, etc.

9 And they fought against Athaliah; and they caught him, (for he was so; A third part of you entering hid in Samaria,) and brought him on the sabbath, of the priests and of the Levites.
II. CHRONICLES.

the governors of the people, and all the people of the land, and of the Lord:

brought down the king from the house of the Lord: and they came through the high gate into the king's house, and set the king upon the throne of the kingdom.

And they made a proclamation through Judah and Jerusalem, to bring in to the Lord the collection that Moses the servant of God laid upon Israel in the wilderness.

And all the people of the land rejoiced: and the city was quiet, after that they had slain Athaliah with the sword.

CHAP. XXIV.

JOASH was seven years old when he began to reign, and he reigned forty years in Jerusalem: his mother's name also was Zibeh of Beer-sheba.

And Joash did that which was right in the sight of the Lord, all the days of Jehoiada the priest.

And Jehoiada took for him two wives, and he begat sons and daughters.

And it came to pass after this, that Joash was minded to repair the house of the Lord.

And he gathered together the priests and the Levites, and said to them, Go out unto the cities of Judah, and gather of all Israel money to repair the house of your Lord.

God from year to year, and fee that ye haften the matter: howbeit the Levites hasted it not.

And the king called for Jehoiada the chief, and said unto him, Why haft thou not required of the Levites to bring in, out of it, they brought the rest of the money before the king and Jehoiada, according to the commandment of Moses the servant of God, for the house of the Lord, even the Lord, and of the congregation of Israel, for the tabernacle of witness?

For the sons of Athaliah, that wicked woman, had broken up the house of God, and also all the dedicated things of the house of the Lord did they sell upon Baalim.

And at the king's commandment they made a chest, and set

CHAP. XXV.

16 And they buried him in the men and the Lord delivered a city of David among the kings, very great host into their hand, because he had done good in Israel, because they had forsaken the both towards God, and towards God of their fathers: for they his house.

executed judgment against Joash.

17 Now after the death of Je-

25 And when they were de-

18 And they left the house of priest, and slew him on his bed, the Lord God of their fathers, and he died: and they buried and served groves and idols: and him in the city of David, but wrath came upon Judah and Je-they buried him not in the sepul-

26 And these are they that them, to bring them again unto confessed against him: Zebad the the Lord, and they testified a son of Shimeath an Ammonites, gainst them; but they would not and Jehozabad the son of Shime-

27 And the spirit of God came

28 And the spirit of God came

29 Yet he sent prophets to 26 And these are they that

30 And the spirit of God came

31 And they conspired against

32 Thus Joash the king re-

33 And it came to pass at had killed the king his father.

34 For the army of the Syrians

35 Moreover, Amaziah came with a small company of them Judah together, and made
them captains over thousands, and 13 But the soldiers of the captains over hundreds, according my which Amaziah sent back, to the houses of their fathers, that they should not go with him through all Judah and Benjamin to battle, fell upon the cities of min: and he numbered them Judah, from Samaria even unto from twenty years old and above, Beth-horon, and smote three and found them three hundred thousand of them, and took much thousand choice men, able to go spoil.

forth to war, that could handle 14 Now it came to pass, after spear and shield

6 He hired also an hundred slaughter of the Edomites, that thousand mighty men of valor he brought the gods of the chil-out of Israel, for an hundred ta-dren of Seir, and set them up to be lents of silver.

7 But there came a man of fell before them, and burned in-God to him, saying, O king, let cease unto them.

not the army of Israel go with 15 Wherefore the anger of the thee: for the Lord is not with Israel was kindled against Amaz-israel, to wit, with all the children ziah, and he sent unto him a prophet, which said unto him, Why did Amaziah send not messengers from thee before the enemy: for their own people out of things, for God hath power to help, and hand?

to call down.

9 And Amaziah said to the talked with him, that the king said man of God, But what shall we unto him, Art thou made of the do for the hundred talents which king's counsel? forsear; why the Lord is kindled against Amaz? have given to the army of Israel? shouldst thou be smitten? Thou and the man of God answered, the prophet forebade, and said, I The Lord is able to give thee know that God hath determined much more than this.

10 Then Amaziah separated done this, and haft not hearken-them, to wit, the army that was ed unto my council.

come to him out of Ephraim, to 17 Then Amaziah king of go home again: wherefore their Judah took advice, and sent to anger was greatly kindled against Amaziah the son of Joash, the Judah, and they returned home to the son of Jehoahaz, the king of Israel, saying, Come, let us see one another in great anger.

11 And Amaziah strengthened himself, and led forth his 13 And Joash king of the Israel people, and went to the valley of sent to Amaziah king of Judah, fell, and smote of the children of saying, The thistle that was in Seir ten thousand. Lebanon sent to the cedar that

12 And other ten thousand was in Lebanon, saying, Give lef alive, did the children of Judah daughter to my son for wife dah carry away captive, and there passed by a wild beast brought them up to the top of the that was in Lebanon, and trode rock, and call them down from down the thistle.

the top of the rock, that they 19 Thou sayest, Lo, thou hast were broken all in pieces.

smitten the Edomites, and thine heart.
II. CHRONICLES.

11 Moreover Uzziah had an holt of fighting-men, that went on foot; and had a center in his hand, to out to war by bands according to the number of their account, by woth with the priests, leprous in his forehead. 12 The whole number of the chief men of valour were two thousand and six hundred and six and six hundred.

13 And under their hand was an army, three hundred thousand, and seven thousand and five hundred that made war with mighty power, to help the king against the enemy.

14 And Uzziah prepared for them throughout all the holt, the horse, wheels, and archers, and horsemen, and porters for Jerusalem, and for all the cities thereof.

15 And he made in Jerusalem engines, invented by cunning men, to be on the towers and write. And he made engines and engines, great stones withal: his name spread far abroad, for he was marvellously helped till he was strong.

16 But when he was strong, his heart was lifted up to his destruction: for he transgressed against the Lord his God, and went into the temple of the Lord, and burnt incense upon the altar of incense.

17 And Azariah the priest went in after him, and with him fourscore priests of the Lord, 18 And they said unto Uzziah, according to all his might. For he attempted the Lord God; and they would not suffer him to burn incense unto the Lord: And the people did not agree with the king, 19 And the Lord sent a very sore disease upon Uzziah, and he was a leper until the day of his death. He dwelt in separate chambers in Jerusalem, being a leper. So he was very sick, and ended his days in a house of sorrow. And he was put in Ophel, because he was polluted; for he was a leper, according to the saying of the Lord. And he died, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David: and Ahaz his son reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XXVIII.

Jotham was twenty and six years old when he began to reign, and he reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem: his mother's name also was Jerushah, the daughter of Zadok.

2 And he did that which was right in the sight of the Lord his God, and walked not in the ways of his fathers. He did according unto all that his father Uzziah had done; for he sought God in the temple of the Lord. But he knew not the things that were done under Uzziah his father, for his heart was not perfect with God. Now the rest of the acts of Jotham are written in the book of the kings of Israel and Judah. Jotham had an only son, who reigned in his stead, whose name was Ahaz.

A HAZ was twenty years old unto them. He did that which was right in the sight of the Lord his God, according to all that his father had done. And he took away the high places and the idolalties out of Judah and Jerusalem, and in all the cities thereof. Then he built cities in Judah: for God was with him.

3 Moreover, he burnt incense in the valley of the son of Hinna, there not with fire; and burnt his children in the fire, according to all the abominations that the heathen did, which the Lord had cast out before the children of Israel.

4 He sacrificed also, and burnt incense in the high places, and upon the hill, and under every green tree. 5 Wherefore the Lord his God chid him the son of Abiathar, the king of Syriain, and they smote him, and Ahaz the son of Hadad,
II. CHRONICLES.

1 For he, in the first year of his reign, in the first month, opened the doors of the house of the Lord, and repaired them.
2 And he brought in the priests, and the Levites, and gathered them together into the court of the Lord; and they came and carried forth the filthiness out of the holy place.
3 For our fathers have trespassed, and done that which was evil in the eyes of the Lord our God, and have forsaken him, and have turned away their faces from the habitation of the Lord, and turned their backs.
4 Also they have shut up the doors of the porch, and put out the lamps, and have not burnt incense, nor offered burnt-offerings in the holy place, unto the God of Israel.
5 Wherefore the wrath of the Lord was upon Judah and Jerusalem, and he hath delivered them to trouble, to astonishment, and to hissing, as ye see with your eyes.
6 For lo, our fathers have fallen by the sword, and our sons, and our daughters, and our wives, are in captivity for this.
7 Now it is in mine heart to make a covenant with the Lord God of Israel, that his fierce wrath may turn away from us.
8 My sons, be not now negligent: for the Lord hath chosen thee, and thy sons, and thy daughters, and thy wives, and thy fathers, and all Israel, and their heads, to be unto thee for a covenant with the Lord, that he may make thee his people, as at this day.
9 Moreover, all the vessels which thou hast prepared shall be in the house of the Lord, unto the Lord of hosts, and the altar of burnt-offering, with all the vessels thereof, and the shew-bread table, with all the vessels thereof.
10 And Tilgath-pilneser king of Assyria came unto him, and distressed him, but strengthened him not.
11 For Ahaz took away the portion out of the house of the father had done.
II. CHRONICLES.

21 And they brought seven bullocks, and seven rams, and seven lambs, and seven he-goats, for a sin-offering for the kingdom, and for the sanctuary, and for Judah: and he commanded the priests the sons of Aaron to offer them on the altar of the Lord.

22 So they killed the bullocks, and the priests received the blood, and sprinkled it on the altar: likewise when they had killed the rams, they sprinkled the blood upon the altar: they killed also the lambs, and they sprinkled the blood upon the altar.

23 And they brought forth the he-goats for the sin-offering, before the king and the congregation, and they laid their hands upon them:

24 And the priests killed them, and they made reconciliation with their blood upon the altar, to make an atonement for all Israel: for the king commanded that the burnt-offering and the sin-offering should be made for all Israel.

25 And he set the Levites in the house of the Lord with cymbals, with psalteries, and with harps, according to the commandment of David, and of of Mose the king's seer, and Nathan the prophet: for so was the commandment of the Lord by his prophets.

26 And the Levites stood with the instruments of David, and the priests with the trumpets.

27 And Hezekiah commanded to offer the burnt-offering upon the altar: and when the burnt-offering began, the song of the Lord began also with the trumpets, and with the instruments ordained by David king of Israel.

28 And all the congregation worshipped, and the singers sang, and the trumpeters sounded: and this continued until the burnt-offering was finished.

29 And when they had made an end of offering, the king and all that were present with him bowed themselves and worshipped.

30 Moreover, Hezekiah the king, and the princes, commanded the Levites to sing praise unto the Lord, with the words of David, and of of Asaph the seer: and they sang praises with gladness, and they bowed their heads and worshipped.

31 Then Hezekiah answered and said, Now ye have consecrated yourselves unto the Lord, come near, and bring sacrifices, and thank-offerings, into the house of the Lord. And the congregation brought in sacrifices, and thank-offerings, and as many as were of a free heart, burnt-offerings.

32 And the number of the burnt-offerings which the congregation brought, was three score and ten bullocks, and a hundred rams, and two hundred lambs: all these were for a burnt-offering to the Lord.

33 And the consecrated things were six hundred oxen, and three thousand sheep.

34 But the priests were too few, so that they could not kill all the burnt-offerings: wherefore their brethren the Levites did help them till the work was ended, and until the other priests had sanctified themselves: for the Levites were more upright in heart, to sanctify themselves more than the priests.

35 And also the burnt-offerings were in abundance, with the fat of the peace-offerings, and of the drink-offerings for every burnt-offering. So the service of the house of the Lord was set in order.

36 And Hezekiah rejoiced, and all the people, that God had prepared the people; for the thing was done suddenly.

CHAP. XXX.

AND Hezekiah sent to all Israel and Judah, and wrote letters allo to Ephraim and Manasseh, that they should come to the house of the Lord at Jerusalem, to keep the passover unto the Lord God of Israel.

2 For the king had taken counsel, and his princes, and all the congregation in Jerusalem, to keep the passover in the second month.

3 For they could not keep it at that time, because the priests had not sanctified themselves sufficiently, neither had the people gathered themselves together to Jerusalem.

4 And the thing pleased the king, and all the congregation.

5 So they established a decree, to make proclamation throughout all Israel, from Beer-sheba even to Dan, that they should come to keep the passover unto the Lord God of Israel at Jerusalem: for they had not done it of a long time in such sort as it was written.

6 So the posts went with the letters from the king and his princes throughout all Israel and Judah, and according to the commandment of the king, saying, Ye children of Israel, turn again unto the Lord God of Abraham, Isaac, and Israel, and he will return to the remnant of you, that are escaped out of the hand of the kings of Assyria.

7 And be not ye like your fathers, and like your brethren, which trespassed against the Lord God of their fathers, who therefore gave them up to desolation, as ye see.

8 Now be ye not stiff-necked, as your fathers were, but yield yourselves unto the Lord, and enter into his sanctuary, which he hath sanctified for ever: and serve the Lord your God, that the fierceness of his wrath may turn away from you.

9 For if ye turn again unto the Lord, your brethren and your children shall find compassion before them that lead them captive, so that they shall come again into this land: for the Lord your God is gracious and merciful, and will not turn away his face from you, if ye return unto him.

10 So the posts passed from city to city, through the country of Ephraim and Manasseh, even unto Zebulun: but they laughed them to scorn, and mocked them.

11 Nevertheless divers of Asher and Manasseh, and of Zebulun humbled themselves, and came to Jerusalem.

12 Also in Judah, the hand of God was to give them one heart to do the commandment of the king and of the princes; by the word of the Lord.

13 And there assembled at Jerusalem much people, to keep the feast of unleavened bread in the second month, a very great congregation.

14 And they arose, and took away the altars that were in Jerusalem, and all the altars for incense took they away, and cast them into the brook Kidron.

15 Then they killed the passover on the fourteenth day of the second month: and the priests and the Levites were anointed, and sanctified them, and brought in the burnt-offerings into the house of the Lord.

16 And they stood in their place after their manner, according to the law of Moses the man of God; the priests sprinkled the blood, which they received of the hand of the Levites.

17 For there were many in the congregation that were not sanctified: therefore the Levites had
II. CHRONICLES.

the charge of the killing of the passover, for every one that was not clean, to sanctify them unto the Lord.

18 And for a multitude of the people, even many of Ephraim and Manasseh, Issachar, and Zebulun, had not cleaned themselves, yet did they eat the passover, otherwise than it was written: but Hezekiah prayed for them, saying, The good Lord pardon every one that prepareth his heart to seek God, the Lord God of his fathers, though be he not cleansed according to the purification of the sanctuary.

20 And the Lord heardkened to Hezekiah, and healed the people.

21 And the children of Israel, that were present at Jerusalem, kept the feast of unleavened bread seven days with great gladness: and the Levites and the priests praised the Lord day by day, singing with loud instruments unto the Lord.

22 And Hezekiah spake comfortably unto all the Levites that taught the good knowledge of the Lord: and they did eat throughout the feast seven days, offering peace-offerings, and making confession to the Lord God of their fathers.

23 And the whole assembly took counsel to keep other seven days: and they kept other seven days with gladness.

24 For Hezekiah king of Judah did give to the congregation a thousand bullocks, and seven thousand sheep; and the princes gave to the congregation a thousand bullocks, and ten thousand sheep: and a great number of priests sanctified themselves.

25 And all the congregation of Judah, with the priests and the Levites, and all the congregation that came out of Israel, and the strangers that came out of the land of Israel, and that dwelt in Judah, rejoiced.

26 So there was great joy in Jerusalem: for since the time of Solomon, the son of David king of Israel, there was not the like in Jerusalem.

27 ¶ Then the priests the Levites arose, and blessed the people: and their voice was heard, and their prayer came up to his holy dwelling-place, even unto heaven.

CHAP. XXXI.

NOW when all this was finished, all Israel that were present went out to the cities of Judah, and brake the images in pieces, and cut down the groves, and threw down the high places and the altars out of all Judah and Benjamin, in Ephraim also and Manasseh, until they had utterly destroyed them all. Then all the children of Israel returned every man to his possession into their own cities.

2 ¶ And Hezekiah appointed the courses of the priests and the Levites after their courses, every man according to his service, the priests and Levites for burnt-offerings, and for peace-offerings, to minister and to give thanks, and to praise in the gates of the tents of the Lord.

3 He appointed also the king's portion of his substance, for the burnt-offerings, to wit, for the morning and evening burnt-offerings, and the burnt-offerings for the sabbaths, and for the new moons, and for the feast days, as it is written in the law of the Lord.

4 Moreover, he commanded the people that dwelt in Jerusalem, to give the portion of the priests and the Levites, that they might be encouraged in the law of the Lord.

5 ¶ And all as the commandment came abroad, the children of Israel brought in abundance the first-fruits of corn, wine, and oil, and honey, and of all the increase of the field, and the tithe of all things brought they in abundantly.

6 And concerning the children of Israel and Judah, that dwelt in the cities of Judah, they also brought in the tithe of corn and sheep, and the tithe of holy things which were consecrated unto the Lord their God, and laid them by heaps.

7 In the third month they began to lay the foundation of the heaps, and finished them in the seventh month.

8 And when Hezekiah and the princes came and saw the heaps, they blessed the Lord and his people Israel.

9 Then Hezekiah questioned with the priests and the Levites concerning the heaps.

10 Then Azariah the chief priest of the house of Zadok, answered him, and said, Since the days of Nabal, the servant of David, there was no priest in Israel that came to offer burnt-offerings and peace-offerings and sacrifices; but a thing much was done to all the congregation of Judah, and also to Jerusalem.

11 ¶ Then Hezekiah commanded to prepare chambers in the house of the Lord; and they prepared them,

12 And brought in the offerings, and the tithes, and the dedicated things: over which Cononiah the Levite was ruler, and Shimei his brother the next.

13 And Jehiel, and Azaziah, and Nahath, and Asaphel, and Jeremoth, and Jozabad, and Eliel, began in the service of the house of God, and in the law, and in the commandments to seek his hand of Cononiah and Shimei God, he did it with all his heart, his brother, at the commandment and prospered.

CHAP. XXXI.
II. CHRONICLES.

CHAP. XXXII.

AFTER these things, and the establishment thereof, Sennacherib king of Assyria came, and entered into Judah, and encamped against the fenced cities, and thought to win them for himself.

And when Hezekiah saw that Sennacherib was come, and that he was purposed to fight against Jerusalem;

He took counsel with his princes, and his mighty men, to stop the waters of the fountains, which were without the city: and they did help him.

So there was gathered much people together, who stopped all the fountains, and the brook that ran through the midst of the land, saying, Why should the kings of Assyria come, and find much water?

Also he strengthened himself, and built up all the wall that was broken, and raised it up to the towers, and another wall without, and repaired Millo in the city of David, and made darts and shields in abundance.

And he set captains of war over the people, and gathered them together to him in the street of the gate of the city, and spake comfortably to them saying,

Be strong and courageous, be not afraid nor dismayed for the king of Assyria, nor for all the multitude that is with him: for there be more with us, than with him.

With him is an arm of flesh; but with us is the Lord our God, to help us, and to fight our battles. And the people repledged themselves upon the words of Hezekiah king of Judah.

After this did Sennacherib king of Assyria send his servant to Jerusalem, (but he himself the gods of the nations of other lands have not delivered their people out of mine hand,) so shall not the God of Hezekiah deliver his people out of mine hand.

Thus saith Sennacherib king of Assyria, Wherein do ye trust, that ye abide in the siege in Jerusalem?

Doth not Hezekiah persuade you to give yourselves to die by famine and by thirst, saying, The Lord our God shall deliver us out of the hand of the king of Assyria?

Hath not the same Hezekiah taken away his high places, and his altars, and commanded Judah and Jerusalem, saying, Ye shall worship before one altar, and burn incense upon it?

Know ye not what my fathers have done unto all the people of other lands? were the gods of the nations of these lands any ways able to deliver their lands out of mine hand?

Who was among all the gods of those nations, that my fathers utterly destroyed, that could deliver his people out of mine hand, that your God should be able to deliver you out of mine hand?

Now therefore let not Hezekiah deceive you, nor persuade you on this manner, neither yet believe him: for no god of any nation or kingdom was able to deliver his people out of mine hand, and out of the hand of my fathers: how much less shall your God deliver you out of mine hand?

And his servants spake yet more against the Lord God, and against his servant Hezekiah.

He wrote also letters to raile on the Lord God of Israel, and to speak against him, saying, As it was of old to his servant Hezekiah, so shall it be of the son of David, his son.

CHAP. XXXIII.

Notwithstanding, Hezekiah humbled himself for the pride of his heart, (both he and the inhabitants of Jerusalem,) so that the wrath of the Lord came not upon them in the days of Hezekiah.

And Hezekiah had exceeding much riches and honour: and he made himself treasures for silver, and for gold, and for precious stones, and for spices, and for shields, and for all manner of pleasant jewels;

Store-houses also for the increase of corn, and wine, and oil; and stalls for all manner of beasts, and cotes for flocks.

Moreover, he provided him cities, and potholes of flocks, and herds in abundance: for God had given him substance very much.

This same Hezekiah also stopped the upper water-course of Gihon, and brought it straight down to the west-side of the city of David. And Hezekiah prepared in all his works.

Howbeit, in the business of the ambassadors of the princes of Babylon, who sent unto him to enquire of the wonder that was done in the land, God left him to try him, that he might know all that was in his heart.

And many brought gifts of Hezekiah, and his goodgifts, unto the Lord to Jerusalem, and presented to Hezekiah king of Judah: so that he was magnified in the sight of all nations from thenceforth.

In those days Hezekiah was sick unto the death, and prayed unto the Lord: and he spake unto him, and gave him a sign.

But Hezekiah rendered not again, according to the benefit done unto him; for his heart was lifted up: therefore was wrath upon him, and upon Judah and Jerusalem.
II. CHRONICLES.

CHAP. XXXIII.

Manasseh was twelve years old when he began to reign, and he reigned fifty and five years in Jerusalem:

2 But did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, like unto the abominations of the heathen, whom the LORD had cast out before the children of Israel:

3 For he built again the high places, which Hezekiah his father had broken down, and he reared up altars for Baalim, and made groves, and worshipped all the host of heaven, and served them.

4 Also he built altars in the house of the LORD, whereof the LORD had said, In Jerusalem shall my name be for ever.

5 And he built altars for all the host of heaven in the two courts of the house of the LORD.

6 And he caused his children to pass through the fire in the valley of the son of Hinnom: also he observed times, and used enchantments, and used witchcraft, and dealt with a familiar spirit, and with wizards: he wrought much evil in the sight of the LORD, to provoke him to anger.

7 And he set a carved image (the idol which he had made) in the house of God, of which God had said to David, and to Solomon his son, In this house, and in Jerusalem, which I have chosen before all the tribes of Israel, will I put my name for ever.

8 Neither will I any more remove the foot of Israel from out of the land which I have appointed for your fathers: so that they will take heed to do all that I have commanded them, according to the whole law, and the statutes and the ordinances by the hand of Moses.

CHAP. XXXIV.

Jerusalem.

1 And when they came to Hilkiah the high priest, they delivered the money that was brought into the house of God, which the Levites that kept the doors had gathered of the hand of Manasseh and Ephraim, and of all the remnant of Israel, and of all Judah, and Benjamin, and they returned to Jerusalem.

2 And he did that which was right in the sight of the LORD, and walked in the ways of David his father, and declined neither to the right hand nor to the left.

3 For in the eighth year of his reign, while he was yet young, he began to seek after the God of David his father.

4 And they brake down the altars of Baalim in his presence; and the groves, and all the images, and the molten images he brake in pieces, and made dust of them, and threw it upon the graves of them that had sacrificed unto them.

5 And he burnt the bones of the priests upon their altars, and cleansed Judah and Jerusalem.

6 And as did he in the cities of Manasseh, and Ephraim, and Simeon, even unto Naphtali, with their mattocks round about.

7 And when he had broken down the altars and the groves, and had beaten the graven images into powder, and cut down all the idols throughout all the land of Israel, he returned to Jerusalem.

8 Now in the eighteenth year of his reign, when he had purged the land, and the house, he sent Shaphan the son of Azaliah, and Maasias the governor of the city, and Joah the son of Joahaz the recorder, to repair the house of the LORD his God.

9 And when they came to Hilkiah the high priest, they delivered the money that was brought into the house of God, which the Levites that kept the doors had gathered of the hand of Manasseh and Ephraim, and of all the remnant of Israel, and of all Judah, and Benjamin, and they returned to Jerusalem.

10 And they put it in the hand of the workmen, that had the oversight of the house of the LORD.
II. CHRONICLES.

Lord, and they gave it to the workmen that wrought in the house of the Lord, to repair and mend the house:
11 Even to the artificers and builders gave they it, to buy hewn stone, and timber for couplings, and to floor the houses, which the kings of Judah had destroyed.
12 And the men did the work faithfully: and the overseers of them were Jachin, and Shimei, the Levites, of the sons of Merari;
and of Zechariah, and Melechiah, of the sons of the Kohathites, to set it forward; and other of the Levites, all that could skill of instruments of music,
13 Also they were over the bearers of burdens, and were overseers of all that wrought the work in any manner of service: of Shalum the son of Tikvath, and of Jeremoth the son of Elat, and of Eziasaph the son of the firstborn of Besorath, and of Zechariah the son of Josiah;
and of the Levites there were ex tremely skilful in the work,
14 And when they brought out the money that was brought into the house of the Lord, Hilkiah the priest found a book of the law of the Lord given by Moses.
15 And Hilkiah answered and said to Shaphan the scribe, I have found the book of the law in the house of the Lord. And Hilkiah delivered the book to Shaphan.
16 And Shaphan carried the book to the king, and brought the king word back again, saying, All that was committed to thy servants, they do it.
17 And they have gathered together the money that was found in the house of the Lord, and have delivered it into the hand of the overseers, and to the hand of the workmen.
18 Then Shaphan the scribe told the king, saying, Hilkiah the priest hath given me a book. And Shaphan read it before the king.
19 And it came to pass when the king had heard the words of the book, that he rent his clothes.
20 And the king commanded Hilkiah, and Ahikam the son of Shaphan, and Ahchan the son of Shaphan, and Asaiah a servant of the king's saying,
21 Go, enquire of the Lord for me, and for them that are left in Israel and in Judah, concerning the words of the book that is found: for great is the wrath of the Lord that is poured out upon us, because our fathers have not kept the word of the Lord, to do after all that is written in this book.
22 And Hilkiah, and they that the king had appointed, went to Shaphan the scribe, saying, We have found the book of the law in the house of the Lord. And Hilkiah delivered the book to Shaphan.
23 And the king sent, and they gathered together all the elders of Judah and Jerusalem.
24 And the king went up into the house of the Lord, and all the men of Judah, and the inhabitants of Jerusalem, and the priests, and the Levites, and all the people great and small: and he read in their ears all the words of the book of the covenant that was found in the house of the Lord.
25 And the king stood upon his place, and made a covenant before the Lord, to walk after the Lord, to keep his commandments, and his testimonies, and his statutes, with all his heart, and with all his soul, to perform the words of the covenant which are written in this book.
26 And he caused all that were present in Jerusalem and Benjamin to stand to it. And the inhabitants of Jerusalem did according to the covenant of God, the God of their fathers.
27 And Josiah took away all the abominations out of all the countries that pertained to the children of Israel, and made all that were present in Israel to serve

CHAP. XXXV.

27 Because his heart was even to serve the Lord their God;
28 And all his days they departed not from following the Lord, the God of their fathers.

Moreover, Josiah kept a passover over unto the Lord in Jerusalem; and they killed the passover on the fourteenth day of the first month.
29 And he set the priests in their charges, and encouraged them to the service of the house of the Lord.
30 And said unto the Levites that taught all Israel, which were holy unto the Lord, Put the holy ark in the house which Solomon the son of David king of Israel did build: it shall not be a burden upon your shoulders: serve now the Lord your God, and his people Israel.
31 And prepare yourselves by the houses of your fathers, after your courses, according to the writing of David king of Israel, and according to the writing of Solomon his son.
32 And stand in the holy place according to the divisions of the families of the fathers of your brethren the people, and after the division of the families of the Levites.
33 So kill the passover, and sanctify yourselves, and prepare your brethren, that they may do according to the word of the Lord, by the hand of Moses.
34 And Josiah gave to the people of the flock, lambs and kids, all for the passover-offerings, for all that were present, to the number of thirty thousand, and three thousand bullocks: these were of the king's substance.
35 And his princes gave willingly unto the people, to the priests and to the Levites: Hilkiah,
II. CHRONICLES.

kiah, and Zechariah, and Jehiel, might not depart from their ser-

rulers of the house of God, gave vice; for their brethren the Lev-

ites prepared for them.

16 So all the service of the hundred small cattle, and three
hundred oxen.

9 Coniah also, and Shemaiah, his brethren, and

Hanan, and Jeiel, and Joza-

bad, chief of the Levites, gave

unto the Levites for passover-

offerings, two thousand and six

hundred small cattle, and three

hundred oxen.

9 And they killed the pas-

son over, and the priests sprinkled

the Levites, and all Judah and Israel
blood from their hands, and the Levites slayed them.

12 And they removed the

19 In the eighteenth year of

burnt-offerings, that they might the reign of Josiah was this pass-
give according to the divisions of over kept.

the families of the people, to

offer unto the Lord, as it is writ-

ten in the book of Moses: and so did they with the oxen.

13 And they roasted the pas-

son over with fire, according to the

ordinance: but the other holy him, saying, What have I to do

offerings for they in pots, and in with thee, thou king of Judah;
caldrons, and in pans, and di-

I come not against thee this day,

vided them speedily among all the but against the house wherewith I have war: for God commended

people.

14 And afterward they made me to make haste: forbear thee

ready for themselves, and for the from meddlin with God, who is

priests; because the priests the with me, that he destroy thee not;
sons of Aaron were buffet in of-

17 And the children of Israel

sion of burnt-offerings, and the not turn his face from him, but

fat, until night; therefore the disguised himself that he might

Levites prepared for themselves, fight with him, and hearden

and for the priests the sons of not unto the words of Necho

Aaron.

15 And the singers the sons of came to fight in the valley

of Asaph were in their place, accord-
ing to the commandment of Da-

vid, and Asaph, and Heman, and king Josiah; and the king laid to

Jeduthun the king's feer; and the his servants, Have me away, for

porters waited at every gate; they are sore wounded.

CHAP. XXXVI.

24 His servants therefore took chadnessar king of Babylon, and
him out of that chariot, and put bound him in fetters to carry him
him in the second chariot that he to Babylon.

7 Nebuchadnessar also carried Jerusalem, and he died, and was of the vessels of the house of the
buried in one of the sepulchres of Lord to Babylon, and put them
his fathers: and all Judah and in his temple at Babylon.

Jerusalem mourned for Josiah.

8 Now the rest of the acts of

25 And Jeremiah lamented Jehoiakim, and his abominations
for Josiah, and all the singing which he did, and that which was
men and the singing-women found in him, behold they are
of Josiah in their lamentations to written in the book of the kings
this day, and made them an or. of Israel and Judah: and Jehoi-
dance in Israel: and behold, chin his son reigned in his stead.

they are written in the lamenta-
tions.

9 Jehoiachin was eight years

old when he began to reign, and

26 Now the rest of the acts of he reigned three months and ten
Josiah, and his goodnes, accord-
days in Jerusalem, and he did ing to that which was written in that which was evil in the sight of
the law of the Lord,

27 And his deeds, first and last, behold, they are written in expir'd, king Nebuchadnessar
the book of the kings of Israel fent, and brought him to Baby-
lon, with the goodly vessels of the

house of the Lord, and made

Zedekiah his brother king over

Josiah, and made him king in his

father's stead in Jerusalem.

28 Zedekiah was one and twenty years old when he began

three years old when he began to reign, and reigned three

11 And he did that which was months in Jerusalem.

29 And the king of Egypt put God, and humbled not himself
him down at Jerusalem, and con-

before Jeremiah the prophet,
denmed the land in an hundred speaking from the mouth of the
talents of silver, and a talent of

Lord.

31 And he also rebelled against

the king of Egypt made king Nebuchadnessar, who had

Elakim his brother king over made him swear by God: but he

Judah and Jerusalem, and turned stiffened his neck, and hardened
his name to Jehoiakim. And his heart from turning unto the

Necho took Jehoahaz his brother LORD God of Israel.

14 Moreover, all the chief

five years old when he began to tranfigured very much, after all
reign, and he reigned eleven the abominations of the heathen,
that which was evil in the sight of Lord, which he had hallowed in
the LORD his God.

Jerusalem.

16 Against him came up Nebu-

15 And the Lord God of their
E Z R A.

20 And them that had escaped from Babylon: where they were servants to him and his sons, until the reign of the kingdom of Persia:
21 To fulfil the word of the Lord, by the mouth of Jeremiah, until the land enjoyed her sabbaths: for as long as she defoliated, she kept sabbaths, to fulfill three-score and ten years.

CHAP. II.

4 And all they that were about them strengthened their hands, with vessels of silver, with gold, with goods, and with beasts, and with precious things, besides all that was willingly offered.
5 The children of Arad, seven hundred seventy and two.
6 The children of Pahath-moab, of the children of Jeshua, and Joab, two thousand eight hundred and twelve.
7 The children of Zattu, nine hundred forty and five.

CHAP. I.

NOW in the first year of Cyrus king of Persia, (that the word of the Lord, by the mouth of Jeremiah, might be fulfilled,) the Lord stirr'd up the spirit of Cyrus king of Persia, and said unto him, Gird up now the loins of thy soul with a girdle; for so hath the Lord girded thee with strength.
2 Thus saith Cyrus king of Persia, the Lord God of heaven hath given me all the kingdoms of the earth; and hath charged me to build him an house at Jerusalem, which is in Judah.
3 Who is there among you of all his people? his God be with him, and let him go up to Jerusalem, which is in Judah, and build the house of the Lord God of Israel (he is the God) which is in Jerusalem.
4 And whatsoever remaineth in any place where he sojourneth, let the men of his place help him with silver, and with gold, and with goods, and with beasts, besides the free-will-offering for the house of God that is in Jerusalem.
5 But the residue of the gold and silver that is left in the house of the temple, and that the royal princes have given to the priests and the Levites:
6 Which came with Zerubbabel: Jeatna, Nehemiah, Seraiah, Reeliah, Mardoece, Bilesh, Mippar, Bigvai, Rehum, Baanah.
7 The number of the men of the people of Israel.
8 The children of Paroph, two thousand an hundred seventy and two.
9 The children of Shephatiah, and one.
The men of Michmas, an hundred twenty and two.
28 The men of Beth-el and Ai, two hundred twenty and three.
29 The children of Nebo, fifty and two.
30 The children of Magbith, an hundred fifty and six.
31 The children of the other Elam, a thousand two hundred fifty and four.
32 The children of Harim, three hundred and twenty.
33 The children of Lod, Hadid, and Ono, seven hundred twenty and five.
34 The children of Jericho, three hundred forty and five.
35 The children of Sennah, three thousand and six hundred and thirty.
36 The priests: the children of Jedaiah, of the house of Je-hu, nine hundred seventy and three.
37 The children of Immer, a thousand and two.
38 The children of Pahath-moab, a thousand two hundred forty and seven.
39 The children of Harim, a thousand and seventeen.
41 The singers: the children of Asaph, an hundred twenty and eight.
42 The children of the porters: the children of Shallum, the children of Ater, the children of Talmon, the children of Akkub, the children of Hatita, the children of Shobai, is all an hundred thirty and nine.
43 The Nethinims: the children of Ziha, the children of Ha-fupha, the children of Tabhaoth.
44 The children of Korah, the children of Siha, the children of Padon.
45 The children of Lebanon, the children of Hagabah, the children of Akkub.
46 The children of Hagab, the children of Shalmai, the children of Hanan.
47 The children of Giddel, the children of Gahar, the children of Realia.
48 The children of Realia, the children of Nekoda, the children of Gazzam.
49 The children of Uzza, the children of Pateah, the children of Batai.
50 The children of Aiah, the children of Meunim, the children of Nephushim.
51 The children of Bakbuk, the children of Hakupha, the children of Harhur.
52 The children of Bazluth, the children of Mehida, the children of Harha.
53 The children of Barkoi, the children of Sibra, the children of Thamata.
54 The children of Neziah, the children of Hatipha.
55 The children of Solomon's servants: the children of Sotai, the children of Sophereth, the children of Peruda.
56 The children of Jaab, the children of Darkon, the children of Giddel.
57 The children of Shepharim, the children of Hattil, the children of Pochereth of Zebaim, the children of Ami.
58 All the Nethinims and the children of Solomon's servants were three hundred ninety and two.
59 And there were they which went up with Tel-melah, Tel-harsha, Cherub, Addan, and Immer: but they could not shew their father's house, and their seed, whether they were of Israel.
60 The children of Delaath, the children of Tobiah, the children of Nekoda, six hundred fifty and two.
61 And of the children of the priests: the children of Habaiah, the children of Koz, the children of Barzillai: (which took a wife of the daughters of Barzillai the Gileadite, and was called after his name.)
62 These fought their register among those that were reckoned by genealogy, but they were not found: therefore were they, as polluted, put from the priesthood.
63 And the Tirshatha said unto them, that they should not eat of the holy things, till there stood up a priest with Urim and Thummim.
64 The whole congregation together was forty and two thousand three hundred and three-score.
65 Beside their servants and their maids, of whom there were seven thousand three hundred thirty and seven: and there were among them two hundred singing men and singing-women.
66 Their horses were seven hundred thirty and six: their mules, two hundred forty and five.
67 Their camels, four hundred thirty and five: their asses, six thousand seven hundred and twenty.
68 And some of the chief of the fathers, when they came to the seventh month began they to offer up the present of the Lord, that were consecrated, and of every one that willingly offered a free-will-offering unto the Lord.
69 They gave after their ability the masons, and to the carpenters, to the children of officers of the house of the Lord which is burnt-offerings unto the Lord: at Jerusalem, offered freely for the foundation of the temple of the house of God to set it up in of the Lord was not yet laid.
70 They gave money also unto them, unto the treasure of the work, teats, and meat, and drink, and oil, and all sort of provision.
71 So the priests, and the Levites, and the Nethinims, dwelt in their cities, and all Israel in their cities. And when the seventh month was come, and the children of Israel were in the cities, the people gathered themselves together, as one man, to Jerusalem.
72 Then stood up Jeshua the son of Jozadak, and his brethren the priests, and Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel and his brethren, and built the altar of the God of Israel, to offer burnt-offerings thereon, as it is written in the law of Moses the man of God.
73 And they set the altar upon their bases, for fear was upon them, because of the people of those countries, and they offered burnt-offerings thereon unto the Lord, even burnt-offerings morning and evening.
74 And they kept also the feast of tabernacles, as it is written, and offered the daily burnt-offerings by number, according to the custom, as the duty of every day required.
75 And afterward offered the continual burnt-offering, both of the new-moons, and of all the set feasts of the Lord, that were consecrated, and of every one that willingly offered a free-will-offering unto the Lord.
76 They gave money also unto the masons, and to the carpeners, and to the residents of the work, and to the officers of the house of the Lord which is burnt-offerings unto the Lord: at Jerusalem, offered freely for the foundation of the temple of the house of God to set it up in of the Lord was not yet laid.
77 They gave money also unto the masons, and to the carpenters, and to the residents of the work, and to the officers of the house of the Lord which is burnt-offerings unto the Lord: at Jerusalem, offered freely for the foundation of the temple of the house of God to set it up in of the Lord was not yet laid.
78 Now in the second year of
E Z R A.  C H A P. IV.

NOW when the adversaries of Judah and Benjamin heard that the children of the captivity had built the temple unto the Lord of Israel: 2 Then they came to Zerubbabel, and to the chief of the fathers, and said unto them, Let us build with you: for we seek your God, as ye do, and we will sacrifice unto him, since the days of Esar-haddon king of Assyria, which brought us up hither. 3 But Zerubbabel and Jeshua, and the rest of the chief of the fathers of Israel, said unto them, Ye have nothing to do with us to build an house unto our God: but we ourselves together will build unto the Lord God of Israel, as king Cyrus the king of Persia hath commanded us. 4 Then the people of the land strengthened the hands of the people of Judah, and troubled them in building. 5 And hired counsellors against them, to frustrate their purpose, all the days of Cyrus king of Persia, even until the reign of Darius king of Persia. 6 And in the reign of Ahasuerus, in the beginning of his reign, wrote they unto him an accusation against the inhabitants of Judah and Jerusalem. 7 "And in the days of Artaxerxes wrote Bishlam, Mithredath, Tabeel, and the rest of their companions unto Artaxerxes king of Persia; and the writing of the letter was written in the Syrian tongue, and interpreted in the Syrian tongue. 8 Rehum the chancellor, and Shimshai the scribe, wrote a letter against Jerahmeel to Artaxerxes king of Persia; this is the copy thereof: 9 Then wrote Rehum the chancellor, and Shimshai the scribe, and

C H A P. V.

and the rest of their companions; answer unto Rehum the chancellor the Dinaites, the Apharsathites, the Tarpelites, the Apharsites, the Arakites, the Babylonians, the Suanchites, the Dehavites, and the Elamites, Peace, and at such a time. 10 And the rest of the nations whom the great and noble Archbishop brought over, and set in the cities of Samaria, and the rest that are on this side the river, and at such a time. 11 And I commanded, and found, that this city of old time hath made insurrection against kings, and that rebellion and sedition have been made therein. 12 Be it known unto the king, that the Jews which came up from thee to us, are come unto Jerusalem, building the rebellious city, and have set up the walls thereof, and joined the foundations. 13 Be it known now unto the king, that if this city be built, and the walls set up again, then will they not pay toll, tribute, and custom, and so thou shalt endanger the revenue of the kings. 14 Now because we have maintained the king's palace, and it was not meet for us to see the king's displeasure: therefore have we sent and certified the king, 15 That search may be made in the book of the records of thy fathers: so shalt thou find in the book of the records, and know that this city is a rebellious city, and hath been unto kings and princes, and that they have moved sedition within the same of old time: for which cause was this 16 We certify the king, that if the Jews that were in Judah and this city be built again, and Jerusalem, in the name of the the walls thereof set up, by this God of Israel, even unto them, means thou shalt have no portion 17 Then rose up Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, and Jeshua the son of Jozadak, and began to

T H E N the prophets, Haggai the prophet, and Zechariah the son of Iddo, prophesied unto the people, saying, 18 Then the king, and the city be built again, and Jerusalem, in the name of the walls thereof set up, by this God of Israel, even unto them,
E Z R A.

build the house of God, which is which a great king of Israel build- at Jerusalem: and with them ed, and set up.

were the prophets of God helping them.

3 And there was found at Achmetha, in the palace that is in the province of the Medes, a roll, and therein was a record thus written:

2 And there was found at Achmetha, in the palace that is at Jerusalem, let it be given them day by day without fail:

10 That they may offer sacrifices of sweet favours unto the God of heaven, and pray for the life of the king, and of his sons.

4 In the first year of Cyrus the king, the same Cyrus the king made a decree concerning the house of God at Jerusalem.

11 Also I have made a decree, that whoever shall alter this word, let timber be pulled down from his house, and being set up, let him be hanged thereon, and let his house be made a dunghill for this.

5 And also let the golden and silver vessels of the house of God, which is at Jerusalem: I Darius which Nebuchadnezzar took forth out of the temple which is at Jerusalem, and brought unto Babylon, be restored, and brought again unto the temple which is at Jerusalem, every one to his place, and placed them in the house of God.

6 Now, therefore, Tatnai, govern- ernor beyond the river, Shethar-boznai, and your companions, according to that which Darius the king had sent, so they did freely.

7 Then Tatnai, governor on this side the river, Shethar-boznai, and their companions, according to that which Darius the king had sent, so they did freely.

8 Be it known unto the king, that we went into the province of Judea, to the house of the great God, which is built with great stones, and timber is laid in the walls, and this work goeth fast on, and prospereth in their hands.

9 Then asked we the elders, and said unto them, Who commanded you to build this house, and to make up these walls?

10 We asked their names also, to certify thee, that we might write the names of the men that were the chief of this matter.

11 And thus they returned us answer, saying, We are the ser- vants of the God of heaven and earth, and build the house that was builded these many years ago,

12 But after that our fathers had provoked the God of heaven unto wrath, he gave them into them Tatnai, governor on this side the river, and Shethar-boznai, and his companions, and the Apharsachites, which were on this side the river, sent unto Darius the king:

13 But in the first year of Cy- rus the king of Babylia, the same Cyrus the king after this manner, What are the king Cyrus made a decree to build names of the men that make this house of God.

14 And the vessels also of gold and silver of the house of God, which Nebuchadnezzar took out of the temple that was in Jerusa- lem, and brought them into the temple of Babylon, those did Cy- rus the king take out of the temple of Babylon, and they were deliv- ered unto one whose name was Shebazzar, whom he had made governor:

15 And said unto him, Take these vessels, go, carry them into the temple that is in Jerusalem, and let the house of God be build- ed in his place.

16 Then came the same Shebazzar, and laid the founda- tion of the house of God which is in Jerusalem. And since that time even until now, hath it been in building, and yet it is not finished.

17 Now therefore, if it seem good to thee, the king, let there be search made in the king's treasures house, which is there at Babylon, whether there be so that a decree was made of Cyrus the king, to build this house of God at Jerusalem, and let the king send his pleasure to us concerning this matter.

CHAP. VI.

THEN Darius the king made a decree, and search was made in the house of the rolls, where the treasures were laid up in Babylon.
E Z R A.
dred bullocks, two hundred rams, and one hundred lambs; and for a sin-offering for all Israel, twelve Lord God of Israel had a ready supply of the number of the tribes of Israel.
18 And they set their priests in the Lord his God upon him; their divisions, and the Levites in. And there went up some of their courses, for the service of the children of Israel, and of the God, which is at Jerusalem; as priests, and the Levites, and the it is written in the book of Moses. singers, and the porters, and the chief porters, together, to the place that the Lord should choose.
19 And the children of the Nethinims, unto Jerusalem, in the captivity kept the passover, upon the fourteenth day of the first month. And he came to Jerusalem in the fifth month, when the vites were purified together, all in the seventh year of the king, of them were pure, and killed the. For upon the first day of the passover for all the children of Israel began he to go up to the captivity, and for their brethren from Babylon, and on the children the priests, and for themselves, day of the fifth month came he to Jerusalem, according to the good which were come again out of hand of his God upon him. For Ezra had prepared his heart to seek the law of the Lord God of Israel, and to do it, and to teach the people of God.
22 And I, even I Artaxerxes the king, do make a decree to all the treasurers which are beyond the river, that whatsoever Ezra the priest, the scribe of the law of the God of heaven, shall require of you, it be done speedily;
23 Unto an hundred talents of silver, and to an hundred measures of wheat, and to an hundred baths of wine, and to an hundred baths of oil, and salt without prescribing how much.

C H A P. VIII.

T H E S E are now the chief of their fathers, and this is the genealogy of them that went up with me from Babylon, in the reign of Artaxerxes the king.
2 Of the sons of Phinehas; Gerhom: of the sons of Ithamar; Daniel; of the sons of David; Hattuh.
3 Of the sons of Shechaniah, of the sons of Pharaoh; Zechariah; and with him were reckoned by genealogy of the males an hundred and fifty.
EZRA

4 Of the sons of Pahath-moab; Eliehoenai the son of Zerahiah, and with him two hundred males.
5 Of the sons of Shecheniah; the son of Jahaziel, and with him three hundred males.
6 Of the sons also of Adin; Ebed the son of Jonathan, and with him fifty males.
7 And of the sons of Elam; Jehliah the son of Athaliah, and with him seventy males.
8 And of the sons of Shephathiah; Zebadiah the son of Michael, and with him fourcore males.
9 Of the sons of Joab; Obadiah the son of Jehiel, and with him two hundred and eighteen males.
10 And of the sons of Shelomith; the son of Josiphiah, and with him an hundred and threecore males.
11 And of the sons of Bebai; Zechariah the son of Bebai; and with him twenty and eight males.
12 And of the sons of Azgad; Johanan the son of Hakkatan; and with him an hundred and ten males.
13 And of the last sons of Adonikam, whose names are these, Eliphelet, Jeiel, and Shemaiah, and with them threecore males.
14 Of the sons also of Bigvai; Uthai, and Zabad, and with them seventy males.
15 ¶ And I gathered them together to the river that runneth to Ahava; and there abode we in tents three days; and I viewed the people, and the priests, and found there none of the sons of Levi.
16 Then sent I for Eliezer, for Ariel, for Shemaiah, and for Elzaphan, and for Japhanan, and for Elthenan, and for Nathan, and for Zecariah, and for Methullam, chief men; also for Joiarib, and for Elathan, men of understanding.

CHAP. IX.

17 And I sent them with commandment unto Iddo the chief, at the place Casiphia; and I said to them what they should say unto Iddo, and to his brethren the Nethinim, at the place Casiphia; that they should bring unto us ministers for the house of our God.
18 And by the good hand of God upon us, they brought us a man of understanding, of the sons of Mahli, the son of Levi; the son of Israel, and Sherebiah, with his sons and his brethren, eighteen;
19 And Hashabiah, and with him Jeshaiiah of the sons of Merari, his brethren and their sons, twenty;
20 Also of the Nethinim, whom David and the princes appointed for the service of the Levites, two hundred and twenty Nethinim: all of them were expressed by name.
21 ¶ Then I proclaimed a fast there, at the river of Ahava, that we might afflict ourselves before our God, to seek of him a right way for us, and for our little ones, and for all our substance.
22 For I was ashamed to require of the king a band of soldiers and horsemen to help us against the enemy in the way; because we had spoken unto the king, saying, The hand of our God is upon all them that seek him, but his power and his wrath is against all them that forsake him.
23 So we fasted, and made confession of our God for this, and he was entreated of us.
24 ¶ Then I separated twelve of the chief of the priests, Shebna, Haziel, and ten of their brethren with them.
25 And weighed unto them the silver, and the gold, and the vessels, even the offering of the house of our God, which the king and his counsellors, and his lords, and all Israel there present, had offered.
26 The even weighed unto their hand, six hundred and fifty talents of silver, and silver vessels, and of gold an hundred talents:
27 Also twenty basons of gold, of a thousand drams, and two vessels of fine copper, precious as gold.
28 And I said unto them, Ye are holy unto the Lord, the vessels are holy also, and the silver and the gold are a free-will offering unto the Lord God of your fathers.
29 Watch ye, and keep them, until ye weigh them before the chief of the priests, and the Levites, and chief of the fathers of Israel at Jerusalem, in the chambers of the house of the Lord.
30 So took the priests and the Levites the weight of the silver and the gold, and the vessels, to bring them to Jerusalem unto the house of our God.
31 ¶ Then we departed from the river of Ahava, on the twelfth day of the first month, to go unto Jerusalem; and the hand of our God was upon us, and he delivered us from the hand of the enemy, and of such as lay in wait by the way.
32 And we came to Jerusalem, and abode there three days.
33 ¶ Now on the fourth day was the silver and the gold, and the vessels weighed in the house of our God, by the hand of Meremoth the son of Uriah the priest, and with him was Eleazar the son of Phinehas, and with them was Jozabad the son of Jeshua, and Noadiah the son of Binnui, Levites:
34 By number and by weight

D D icer
Then Ezra rose up from the house of God, and went up to the chamber of Johanan the son of Eliashib: and when he came thither, he did eat no bread, nor drink water: for he mourned because of the transgression of them that had been carried away.

And they made proclamation throughout Judah and Jerusalem, unto all the children of the captivity, that they should gather themselves together unto Jerusalem;

And that whosoever would not come within three days, according to the counsel of the princes and the elders, all his substance should be forfeited, and himself separated from the congregation of theoph that had been carried away.

Then all the men of Judah and Benjamin gathered themselves together unto Jerusalem, month to examine the matter, within three days: it was the and they made an end with ninth month, and the twentieth all the men that had taken day of the month, and all the strange wives, by the first day of people sat in the streets of the first month, house of God, trembling because of among the sons of this matter, and for the great the priests there were found that rain.

And Ezra the priest stood namely, of the sons of Jehu the up, and laid unto them, Ye have sons of Jozadak, and his brethren; transgressed, and have taken Maaseiah, and Eliezer, and Joel the strange wives to increase the rib, and Gedaliah, trespasses of Israel.

And they gave their hands,
**NEHEMIAH.**

20 And of the sons of Immer; Hanani, and Zebadiah.  
21 And of the sons of Harim; Maafeiah, and Elijah, and Sheinaiah, and Jehiel, and Uzziah.  
22 And of the sons of Pahur; Elioehi, Maafeiah, Ishmael, Nehtmaceel, Jozabad, and Eliafah.  
23 Also of the Levites; Jozabad, and Shimei, and Kelaiah, (the same is Kelita;) Pethahiah, Judah, and Elizer.  
24 Of the singers also; Eliashib: and of the porters; Shallum, and Telem, and Uri.  
25 Moreover, of Israel: of the sons of Parosh; Ramiah, and Jeiel, and Shemaiah, and Malluch, and Hashabiah, and Sherebiah, and Elad.  
26 And of the sons of Elam; Mattaniah, Zehariah, and Jedaiah, and Seraiah, and Shallum, and Amariah, and Shemariah.  
27 And of the sons of Zattu; Elssai, and Jozabad, and Shimri, and Jeuel.  
28 Of the sons also of Bebai; Josedek.  
29 And of the sons of Bani; Daniel, and Judah, and Hananiah, and Shalma, and Anan, and Gera.  
30 And of the sons of Pahath-meros, by whom they had children.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>THE BOOK OF NEHEMIAH.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>CHAP. I.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>

1 The words of Nehemiah the tiviye there in the province, are
2 remnant that are left of the captivity in the province, are
3 sons of Hachaliah. And it in great affliction and reproaches
4 came to pass in the month Chislev, in the twenty-ninth year, as I
5 saw, and the gates thereof
6 was in Shiloh the palace,
7 burnt with fire.  
8 That Hanani, one of my
9 brethren, came to me, and certain I heard these words, that I
10 men of Judah, and I asked them down and wept, and mourned
11 concerning the Jews that had killed days, and escaped, which were left of the people
12 before the God of heaven,
13 captivity, and concerning Jeru- 
14 sam.  
15 And they said unto me, The and terrible God, that
16 covenant and mercy for them
17 that love him and observe his
18 commandments:
19 Let thine ear now be alert
20 and thine eyes open, that
21 thou mayest hear the prayer
22 of thy servant, which I pray before
23 thee now, day and night, for the
24 children of Israel thy servants, and confest the sins of the children
25 of Israel, which we have
26 sinned against thee: both I, and
27 my father's house have sinned.
28 We have dealt very corruptly
29 against thee, and have not kept
30 the commandments, nor the
31 statutes, nor the judgments,
32 that thou commandedst thy
33 servant Moses.
34 Remember, I beseech thee,
35 the word that thou commandedst
36 thy servant Moses, saying, If ye
37 transgress, I will scatter you among the nations;
38 But if ye turn unto me, and
39 keep my commandments, and do them; though there were of
40 you cast out unto the uttermost
41 part of the heaven, yet will I gather them from thence, and will
42 bring them unto the place that I have chosen to let my name there.
43 Now these are thy servants,
44 and thy people, whom thou hast
45 redeemed by thy great power,
46 and by thy strong hand.  
47 And the king said unto me,
48 (the queen also sitting by him,) For how long shall thy journey be?
49 and when wilt thou return
50 to the place that I have set to let my name there?  
51 Now these are thy servants,
52 and thy people, whom thou hast
53 redeemed by thy great power,
54 and by thy strong hand.  
55 O Lord, I beseech thee, let
56 the now thine ear be attentive to the
57 prayer of thy servant, and to the
58 prayer of thy servants, who desire
59 to fear thy name: and prosper, I
60 pray thee, thy servant this day, and
61 grant me mercy in the sight of
62 the man. For I was the king's
63 cup-bearer.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>CHAP. II.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>

6 And the king said unto me,
7 And I said unto the king,
8 If it please the king, let
9 letters be given to me to the govern- 
10 nors beyond the river, that they
11 may convey me over, till I come
12 into Judah;  
13 And I said to the king, If it please the king, let
14 letters be given to me to the govern- 
15 nors beyond the river, that they
16 may convey me over, till I come
17 into Judah;
18 And a letter unto Aphon the
19 keeper of the king's forest, that
20 he may give me timber to make
21 beams for the gates of the palace
22 which appertained to the house,
23 and for the wall of the city, and
24 request me to have mercy in the sight of
25 the man. For I was the king's
26 cup-bearer.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>AND it came to pass in the month Nisan, in the twentieth year of Artaxerxes the king, gave them the king's letters, that wine was before him: and I (Now the king had sent captains of the army, and horsemen with me.)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>
NEHEMIAH.

10 When Sanballat the Horonite, and Tobiah the servant of the Ammonite, heard of it, it grieved them exceedingly, that there was come a man to seek the welfare of the children of Israel.

11 So I came to Jerusalem, and was there three days.

12 And I arose in the night, and some few men with me; neither told I any man what God had put in my heart to do at Jerusalem: neither was there any heath with me, save the bealt that I rode upon.

13 And I went out by night, by the gate of the valley, even before the dragon-well, and to the dung-port, and viewed the walls of Jerusalem, which were broken down, and the gates thereof were confirmed with fire.

14 Then went I on to the gate of the fountain, and to the king's pool: but there was no place for the beast that was under me to pass.

15 Then went I up in the night by the brook, and viewed the wall, and turned back, and entered by the gate of the valley, and so returned.

16 And the rulers knew not whether I went, or what I did; neither had I yet told it to the Jews, nor to the priests, nor to the nobles, nor to the rulers, nor to the devil that did the work.

17 Then said I unto them, Ye see the distress that we are in, how Jerusalem lieth waste, and the gates thereof are burnt with fire: come and let us build up the wall of Jerusalem, that we be no more reproached.

18 Then I told them of the hand of my God, which was good upon me; as also the king's words that he had spoken unto me. And they said, Let us rise up and build. So they strengthened their hands for this good work.

CHAP. III.

THEN Eliahiah the high priest arose up with his brethren, the priests, and they built the deep-gate, they fanned it, and set up the doors thereof; even unto the tower of Meah they fancked it, unto the tower of Hannad.

2 And next unto him built the men of Jericho: and next unto them builded Zaccur the son of Imri.

3 But the fish-gate did the son of Hazannah build, who also had the beams thereof, and set up the doors thereof, the locks thereof, and the bars thereof.

4 And next unto them repaired Meremoth the son of Urijah, the son of Koab, and next unto him repaired Meleh the son of Berechiah, the son of Meshech: and next unto them repaired Zadok the son of Ahniin.

5 And next unto them the Tekoites repaired: but their nobles put not their necks to the work of their Lord.

6 Moreover, the old gate repaired Jehonadab the son of Phinehas, and Meshullam the son of Bebai; they laid the beams thereof, and set up the doors thereof, and the locks thereof, and the bars thereof.

7 And next unto them repaired Nehemiah the son of Az북, the ruler of the half part of Bethzur, unto the place over against the sepulchres of David, and to the pool that was made, and unto the house of the mighty.

8 And next unto him repaired Uzziel the son of Harsilah, of the goldsmiths: next unto him also repaired Hananiah the son of one of the apothecaries, and they fortified Jerusalem unto the broad wall.

9 And next unto them repaired Rephaiah the son of FIN, the ruler of the half part of Jerusalem.

10 And next unto them repaired Jedaiah the son of Harumaph, even over against his house: and next unto him repaired Hattush the son of Hattushah.

11 Malchijah, the son of Haim, and Haddub the son of Pethahim, repaired the other side, and they of the fountains.

12 And next unto him repaired Shallum the son of Elishah, the ruler of the half part of Jerusalem, and his brethren.

13 And next to him repaired Jeriah, the son of Jehozadak, another piece, from the door of the house of Eliashib, unto the door of the house of Eliashib, the high priest.

14 After him repaired Meremoth the son of Urijah, the son of Koab, another piece, from the door of the house of Eliashib, even to the end of the house of Eliashib.

15 And next to him repaired Zebadijah, the son of Shallum, the ruler of the half part of Jerusalem, and his brethren.

16 After him repaired Zadok the son of Ahliin, and Helah, over against their house: after him repaired Azariah the son of Malaiah, the son of Ananiah, by his house.

17 After him repaired Binnui the son of the grandson of Henadad, another piece, from the house of Azariah, unto the turning of the wall, even unto the corner.

18 After him repaired Elon the son of Uzai, over against the turning of the wall, even unto the corner.

19 After him repaired Binnui the son of the grandson of Henadad, another piece, from the city of David.
NEHEMIAH.

26 Moreover, the Nethinims dwelt in Ophel, unto the place over against the water-gate toward the east, and the tower that lieth out.

27 After them the Tekoltes repaired another piece, over against the great tower that lieth out, even unto the wall of Ophel.

28 From above the horse-gate repaired the priests, every one over against his house.

29 After them repaired Zadok the son of Immer, over against his house: after him repaired Shemaiah the son of Shechaniah, the keeper of the east-gate.

30 After him repaired Hananiah the son of Sherelemiah, and Hanun the sixth son of Zalaph, another piece: after him repaired Melchiam the son of Berechiah, over against his chamber.

31 And after him repaired Malchiah, the goldsmith's son, unto the place of the Nethinims, and of the merchants, over against the gate Miphka, and to the going up of the corner.

32 And between the going up of the corner unto the heap-gate repaired the goldsmiths and the merchants.

CHAP. IV.

BUT it came to pass, that when Sanballat heard that we built the wall, he was wroth, and took great indignation, and mocked the Jews.

2 And he spake before his brethren and the army of Samaria, and said, What do these feeble Jews? will they fortify themselves? will they sacrifice? will they make an end in a day? will they revive the floes out of the heaps of the rubbish which are burnt?

3 Now Tobiah the Ammonite was by him, and he said, Even that which they build, if a fox go up, he shall even break down their stone-wall.

4 Hear, O our God, for we are defiled: and turn their reproach upon their own head, and give them for a prey in the land of captivity:

5 And cover not their iniquity, and let not their sin be blotted out from before thee: for they have provoked thee to anger before the builders.

6 So built we the wall, and all the wall was joined together unto the half thereof: for the people had a mind to work.

7 ¶ But it came to pass that when Sanballat, and Tobiah, and the Ammonites, and the Arabians, and the Chaldeans, heard that the walls of Jerusalem were made up, and that the breaches began to be stopped, then they were very wroth,

8 And confounded all of them together, to come and to fight against Jerusalem, and to hinder it.

9 Nevertheless, we made our prayer unto our God, and put a watch against them day and night, because of them.

10 And Judah said, The strength of the bearers of burdens is decayed, and there is much rubbish: so that we are not able to build the wall.

11 And our adversaries spake, saying, The Lord our God shall smite you: and they said, Let us destroy them, and cause the work to cease.

12 And it came to pass that when the Jews which dwelt by them came, they said unto us ten times, From all places, wheresoever ye shall return unto us, ye shall return unto us, they will not build.

13 ¶ Therefore set I in the lower places behind the wall, and that which they build, if a fox go up, he shall even break down their stone-wall.

14 And I looked, and rose up, may be a guard to us, and labour and paid unto the nobles and to the day.

15 And it came to pass when our enemies heard that it was known unto us, and God had brought their counsel to nought, Jews.

16 And it came to pass from that time forth, that the half of for them, that we may eat and live.

17 And they which built the wall, and they that bare burdens, our fons, and our daughters are many: therefore we take upon corn that time forth, that the half of for them, that we may eat and live.

18 And Judah said, The strength of the bearers of burdens is decayed, and there is much rubbish: so that we are not able to build the wall.

19 And I said unto the nobles, and to the rulers, and to the other men that have our lands and rent of the people, The work is great and large, and we are separated upon the wall, one far from another.

20 In what place therefore ye 7 Then I consulted with my hear the sound of the trumpet, self, and I rebuked the nobles, restrit ye thither unto us: our and the rulers, and said unto God shall fight for us.

21 So we laboured in the work: of his brother. And I set a great and half of them held the spears, assembled against them.

22 Likewise at the same time our brethren the Jews, which were fold
NEHEMIAH.

11 And it came to pass, etc.  

12 Then I sent unto him, saying, There are no such things as thou sayest, but thou letters unto Tobiah, and the letters shall be destroyed, and thou shalt lose thy life. 

13 Moreover, from the time that I was appointed to be their governor in the land of Judah, from the twentieth year, even unto the two and thirtieth year of Artaxerxes the king, that is, twelve years, I and my brethren have not eaten the bread of the governor. 

14 But the former governors, that had been before me, were chargeable unto the people, and had taken of them bread and wine, beside forty shekels of sil- 

15 And I said, Should such a man as I flee? and who is there that would be a head as I, among all the Jews that be gone from the captivity, and that would go up from Babylon? 

16 And I said unto them, Why do ye spend money for that which is not bread? and your labor for that which doth not fill you? 

17 And I said, What ye do is not good: should we build up unto the heathen that are about us, and grieve them, which reproach our God? 

18 Moreover, there were at the table an hundred and fifty of the Jews and rulers, besides them that came up from among the heathen that were about us. 

19 Now there which was prepared for me daily, was one ox, or six choice sheep, and ten rams, and two bullocks, and two harts, and a store of flour for a burnt offering, after the manner. 

20 Then said they, We will require nothing of thee. 

21 They spake also to me against the priests and the Levites, saying, 

22 And I said unto them, If ye think good, give me your money; but if not, leave me till I take it at another time. 

23 And they said, Give the money unto thyself, seeing that we are appointed under thy hand; for we will not report, neither will we discern. 

24 Then I took the money again, and gave it unto them, and said, I took up this money again, except we may give the money unto the house of our God; 

25 And we returned, and spake before the king. 

26 And I said, If it please the king, and if his kingdom delight in the matter, let an inquiry be made in the house of Shemaiah the son of Delaiah, and in the house of Jozabad the son of Soia, in the house of Achitophel. 

27 And the king commanded, and they brought me.rs. 

28 And I cast the writing before the king, and said, 

29 I sent to the priests and to the Levites to bring the money that was exacted of Ahasuerus the king. 

30 And I said unto them, Why is there now need unto you, that ye are come to ask money of the king? 

31 Then I cast upon the table fourscore and six hundred shekels of silver, and two hundred talents of gold, 

32 And said, 

33 And I said, Be diligent, and let us build the wall; and let no man know of it, till I have given thee my counsel. 

34 Moreover, let us get wine to drink, and send Assyrians, that they may build. 

35 And I considered the stones, which remained, which were left after the building of the wall, and there was no place for the courses of the builders. 

36 Therefore the masters of housewives caused the workmen that had the work to cease, that the workmen might be at the work in the house of God. 

37 Now therefore, let us build up the walls with arms in hand, and let us also build them.  

38 Moreover, from the time of the king Artaxerxes, unto this that I have written unto thee, in a book. 

39 And they spoke to me, saying, Let us feed thee with a suckling calf and two choice kids, and the flesh of the peace offerings, with bread, unto the Levites, and the priests, the sons of Aaron. 

40 And I commanded, and they prepared for me before the walls, without, and within. 

41 Then the princes of Judah built, and the princes of Benjamin built; and I build. 

42 Moreover, Hilkiah the son of Shallum, and Seraiah the son of Josiah, and Jaddua the son of Hosiah, and Henaniah the son of the son of Mattaniah, and Elazar the son of Harim, and Ananiah the son of Ashur, 

43 And Johanan the son of BenHur, and at the gate of the new gate, and at the corner, and at the gate of Hammencath, according to the children of the stripling men. 

44 And the Levites, Johanan the son of Immer, and Obadiah the son of Jehiel, and Zechariah the son of Meshelemiah, and Asaiah the son of Benaiah, and Zechariah the son of Pethuel, 

45 And the sons of the Nethinims, Habuiah, and Zechariah, and Benjaiah, and Asaiah, and Elam, and Jeiel, and manoah, 

46 And Levi the son of Asaph, and Shimei the son of Nethaniah, and Elkanah the son of Ebia, and Ezer the son of Zerah, and Amariah the son of Hananiah, 

47 And Hashub the son of Amram, and Zabdi the son of Hala, 

48 And Elkanah the son of Aminadab, and Obadiah the son of Jehiel, and记载了以下内容的第VII章。
NEHEMIAH.

his watch, and every one to be over against his house.

4 Now the city was large and great: but the people were few therein, and the houses were not built.

5 ¶ And my God put into mine heart to gather together the nobles, and the rulers, and the people, that they might be reckoned by genealogy: and I found a register of the genealogy of them which came up at the first, and found written therein,

6 These are the children of the province, that went up out of the captivity, of those that had been carried away, whom Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon had carried away, and came again to Jerusalem, and to Judah, every one unto his city;

7 Who came with Zerubbabel: Jeshua, Nehemiah, Azariah, Raamiah, Nahamani, Mordecai, Bilshan, Mispar, Bigvai, Nehum, Baanah; the number, I say, of the men of the people of Israel, was

8 The children of Parosh, two thousand four hundred and seventy-two.

9 The children of Shephatiah, three thousand four hundred and seventy.

10 The children of Arah, six thousand fifty and two.

11 The children of Pahath-moab, of the children of Jeshua and Joab, two thousand and eight hundred and fourteen.

12 The children of Elam, a thousand two hundred fifty and four.

13 The children of Zattu, eight hundred forty and five.

14 The children of Zaccai, seven hundred and three score.

15 The children of Binnui, six hundred forty and eight.

16 The children of Bebai, six hundred twenty and eight.

17 The children of Apha, two thousand three hundred two.

18 The children of Adonikam, six hundred three score and five.

19 The children of Bigvai, two thousand three hundred and seven.

20 The children of Adin, six hundred fifty and five.

21 The children of Ater of Hezekiah, ninety and eight.

22 The children of Haaliah, three hundred twenty and eight.

23 The children of Bezai, one hundred twenty and four.

24 The children of Hariph, one hundred and twelve.

25 The children of Gilo, ninety and five.

26 The men of Beth-lehem, and Netophah, an hundred forty and eight.

27 The men of Anathoth, one hundred twenty and eight.

28 The men of Beth-azmaveth, forty and two.

29 The men of Kirjath-jearim, Chephirah, and Beeroth, fifty and three.

30 The men of Ramah and Geba, six hundred twenty and one.

31 The men of Michmas, an hundred twenty and three.

32 The men of Beth-el and Ai, an hundred twenty and three.

33 The men of the other Nethinims, fifty and three.

34 The children of the other Elam, a thousand two hundred fifty and five.

35 The children of Haarlemam, three hundred and twenty.

36 The children of Joel, three hundred forty and five.

37 The children of Iddo, and Ono, seven hundred twenty and one.

38 The children of Bebai, three thousand nine hundred and thirty.

39 The priests: the children

40 The children of Immer, a daren of Tamah, two thousand fifty and two.

41 The children of Pahur, a daren of Hatipha, two thousand four hundred and seventy.

42 The children of Harim, a daren of Sophereth, the children of Perida.

43 The Levites: the children of Jeshua, of Kadmiel, and children of Darkon, the children of the children of Hodevah, fifty and seven.

44 The children of Shephatiah, the children of Hatil, the children of Ahiah, an hundred forty and four.

45 The children of Zorah, the children of Zareath, the children of Misha, and children of Shephatiah, the children of Zohar, and children of the other Nethinims, fifty and two.

46 The singers: the children of Zibada, the children of Ged enumerated.

47 The children of Keros, the children of Nebed, the children of Sia, the children of ty and two.

48 The children of Lebanon, the children of Hagaba, the children of Shalma, the children of Habu, the children of Giddel, the children of Gareb,

49 The children of Hanan, the children of Giddel, the children of Galah.

50 The children of Reaiah, the children of the other Elam, a thousand two hundred fifty and five.

51 The children of Nekoda, the children of Rezin, the children of the other Elam, a thousand two hundred fifty and five.

52 The children of Shilat, the children of Ezer, the children of Hangileth,

53 The children of Bakhush, the children of Hakupha, the children of Harlur.

54 The children of Bazlith, the children of Mecheleth, the children of Harlugh.

55 The children of Barkos, the children of the house of Jeshua, the children of the house of Sifer, the children of three hundred seventy and three.

56 The children of Neshab, the children of the children of Nethinims, the children of Salma, the children of Shallum, the children of Debid, the children of Nekoda.

57 The children of Solomon's servants: the children of Sidah, the children of para, the children of the children of Pharaoh, the children of the other Nethinims, five hundred and twenty.

58 The children of Jaalah, the children of Jeshua, the children of Kadmiel, and children of the children of Hodevah, forty and two.

59 The children of Shephatiah, the children of Josiah, the children of Aiah, an hundred forty and four.

60 The children of Zorah, the children of Zareath, the children of Misha, the children of Shephatiah, the children of Zohar, the children of the other Nethinims, fifty and two.

61 And these were they which went up from Tel-melah, Shobai, an hundred thirty and Tel-baresha, Cherub, Addon and eight.

62 The children of Delaiah, the children of Tobiah, the children of the children of Ziph, the children of the children of Aram, the children of the children of Zebad, the children of the children of the other Nethinims, fifty and two.

63 And of the priests: the children of Habaiah, the children of Koz, the children of Barzillai, which took one of the daughters of Barzillai the Gileadite to wife, and was called after their name.

64 These sought their register among those that were reckoned by genealogy, but it was not found: therefore were they, as polluted, put from the priesthood, and the children of Uzza, the children of Phaseah,

65 And the Tirshatha said unto them, that they should not eat of the most holy things, till there stood up a priest with Urim and Thummim.

66 The whole congregation together was forty and two thousand three hundred and three score.

67 Beside their man-servants, their maid-servants, of whom there were seven thousand three hundred.
NEHEMIAH.

hundred thirty and seven: and they had two hundred forty and five singing-men and singing-women.

68 Their horses, seven hundred thirty and fix: their mules, two hundred forty and five:

69 Their camels, four hundred thirty and five: six thousand seven hundred and twenty asses.

70 And some of the chief of the fathers gave unto the work: the Tirshatha gave to the treasure a thousand shekels of gold, fifty basons, five hundred and thirty priest's garments.

71 And some of the chief of the fathers gave to the treasure of the work, twenty thousand shekels of gold, and two thousand pound of silver.

72 And that which the rest of the people gave, was twenty thousand shekels of gold, and two thousand pound of silver, and threescore and seven priest's garments.

73 So the priests, and the Levites, and the porters, and the singers, and some of the people, and the Nethinims, and all Israel, dwelt in their cities: and when the seventh month came, the children of Israel were in their cities.

C H A P. VIII.

And all the people gathered themselves together as one man, into the street that was before the water-gate, and they spake unto Ezra the scribe, to bring the book of the law of Moses, which the Lord had commanded to Israel.

2 And Ezra the priest brought the law before the congregation, both of men and women, and all that could hear with understanding, upon the first day of the seventh month.

3 And he read therein before the street that was before the water-gate, from the morning until mid-day, before the men and the women, and those that could understand; and the ears of all the people were attentive unto the book of the law.

4 And Ezra the scribe stood upon a pulpit of wood, which had been made for the purpose, and beside him stood Mattithiah and Shema, and Ananiah, and Ahshai, and Hilkiah, and Maaseiah, on his right hand, and on his left hand, Pedaijah, and Malchiah, and the Levites, and the Nethinims.

5 And Ezra opened the book in the sight of all the people, (for he was above all the people,) and when he opened it, all the people stood up.

6 And Ezra blessed the Lord, and all the people answered, Amen, amen, with lifting up their hands: and they bowed their heads, andworshiped the Lord with their faces to the ground.

7 Also Jeshua, and Bani, and Sherebiah, Jamin, Akkub, Sedehbai, Hodiah, Maaseiah, Kerita, Azariah, Jozabad, Hanan, Pelaiah, and the Levites caused the people to understand the law and the people heard in their places.

8 So they read in the book, as the law of God diligently, and gave the sacrifice, and caused them to understand the reading.

9 1 And Nehemiah, which is the Tirshatha, and Ezra the scribe, and the Levites taught the people, said unto all the people, This day is holy unto the Lord your God: bow not down, nor weep: for all the people wept, when they heard the words of the law.

10 Then he said unto them, Go your way, eat the fat, and drink the sweet, and send portion unto him that hast not, and to such as are a stranger, and a stranger in the land.

11 And all the people went away, every one from his place.

12 And then they counted the money that had been brought into the house of God, and found the money was one thousand six hundred shekels of silver.

13 And they delivered the money into the hands of the workmen, who had the oversight of the work, to distribute to such as did the work, that had caused them to understand the law of the Lord.

14 And they sat down in the street of the children of God, which dwelt in their cities, and they ate, and blessed the Lord, and the people were joyful.

15 And at that time took they of the captivitybondmen, and bondswomen, and were free men, and free women, and such as were left of the children of Israel, of their brethren that had come from the captivity: and they joyfully.

16 And he read in the book of the law of God distinctly, and fearfully, and it was done according to the law of Moses, which the Lord had commanded to Israel.

17 And afterward ate they unleavened bread seven days: and on the eighth day was a solemn assembly, according to the law, for they sanctified the eight day, that it should be an holy assembly, even as it was written.

CHAP. IX.

Now in the twentieth and twentieth day of this month, the children of Israel were assembled with fasting, and with sackcloth, and with ashes.

2 And the seed of Israel separated themselves from all foreign gods, and they troubled and confesed of the fathers of all the people, their sins, and the iniquities of their fathers.

3 And they stood up in their place, and read in the book of the law of the Lord their God, one fourth part of the day, and another fourth part they confessed, and worshipped the Lord their God.

4 And stood up upon the stairs of the Levites, Jeshua and Bani, Kadmiel, Shebaniah, Bani, Sherebiah, and they blew the trumpets.

5 Then the Levites, Jeshua and Kadmiel, Bani, Hashanah, Sherebiah, Hodiah, Shebaniah, and the Levites said, Stand up and bless the Lord your God for ever and ever: and blessed be his glorious name, which is exalted above all blessing and praise.

6 Thou, even thou art Lord alone, thou hast made heaven, and all things that are therein, the earth, and all things that are therein, and thou preservest them all, and the hoist of heaven worhippeth thee.

7 Thou art the Lord the God, who didst choose Abram, and broughtest him forth out of Ur of

the
NEHEMIAH.

16 But they and our fathers dealt proudly, and hardened their necks, and hearkened not to the commandments:
17 And refused to obey, neither were mindful of thy wonders that thou didst among them, but hardened their necks, and in their rebellion appointed a captain to return to their bondage:
18 Yea, when they had made them a molten calf, and fasted, saying, This is thy god that brought us out of Egypt, and hath wrought great provocations:
19 Yet thou, in thy manifold mercies, forsookst them in the wilderness: the pillar of the cloud departed not from them by day, to lead them in the way, neither the pillar of fire by night, to shew them light in the way wherein they should go.
20 Thou gavest also thy good spirit to instruct them, and withheldst not thy manna from their mouth, and gavest them water for their thirst.
21 Yea, forty years didst thou sustaine them in the wilderness, that they lacked nothing; their clothes waxed not old, and their feet swelled not.
22 Moreover, thou gavest them kingdoms and nations, and dividedst them into corners; so they possessed the land of Sihon, and the land of the king of Helbon, and the land of Og king of Bashan.
23 Their children also multiplied, and possessed the land of Sihon, and of the king of Og, the realm of their as their isles.
24 So the children went in and possessed the land, and thou didst give it for an inheritance to our fathers:

CHAP. IX.

30 Yet many years didst thou suffer all nations to dominion over them: thou deliveredst them into the hand of their enemies, who vexed them: and in the time of their trouble, when they cried unto thee, thou heardest them from heaven; and according to thy manifold mercies thou gavest them saviours, who saved them out of the hand of their enemies.
31 But after they had rest, they did evil again before thee: therefore leftest thou them in the land of their enemies, so that they had the dominion over good works, that thou gavest them; yet when they returned, in the large and fat and cried unto thee, thou hearkened and delivered them, and many of them, neither turned they from times didst thou deliver them, their wicked works.
32 Now therefore, our God, I beseech thee, let thine eyes look on the suffering of thy great goodness.
33 Nevertheless, for thy great goodness, well mercies sake, thou didst not utterly destroy them; and in divers and a gracious day, they did eat, and were filled, and and merciful God.
34 Nevertheles, they were disobedient, and rebelled against thee, and cast thy law behind their backs, and flew thy prophets that hath come upon us, on our enemies, on our princes, and on our priests, and on our prophets, and on our fathers, and on all thy people, since the time of the kings of Assyria, unto this day.
35 Moreover, thou gavest them saviours, who saved them out of the hand of their enemies:
36 But after they had rest, they did evil again before thee: therefore leftest thou them in the land of their enemies, so that they had the dominion over good works, that thou gavest them; yet when they returned, in the large and fat and cried unto thee, thou hearkened and delivered them, and many of them, neither turned they from times didst thou deliver them, their wicked works.
37 And it yieldeth much in a man do, he shall live in them,) create unto the kings whom thou and withdrew the shoulder, and hast set over us, because of our hardening their neck, and would sins: also they have dominion over our bodies, and over our cattle,
Now those that sealed were, Nehemiah the Tirshatha, the son of Hachahiah, and Zidkijah, 2 Seraniah, Azariah, Jeremiah, 3 Pahhur, Amariah, Malchijah, 4 Hattush, Shebaniah, Malluch, 5 Harim, Meremoth, Obadiah, 6 Daniel, Ginnethon, Baruch, 7 Meilhullam, Abijah, Mijamin, 8 Maaziah, Bilgai, Shemaiah: these were the priests.


And the rest of the people, the priests, the Levites, the porters, the singers, the Nethinims, and all they that had separated themselves from the people of the land, unto the law of God, their wives, their sons, and their daughters, every one having knowledge, and having understanding.

And they clave to their brethren, their nobles, and entered into a curse and into an oath, to walk in God's law, which was given by Moses the servant of God, and to observe and do all the commandments of the Lord our God, and his judgments and his statutes.

And that we would not give our daughters unto the people of the land, nor take their daughters for our sons.

31 And if the people of the land bring ware, or any victual, on the Sabbath-day to sell, then we will not buy it of them on the Sabbath, or on the holy-day, and that we would leave the seventh year, and the exaction of every debt.

32 Also we made ordinances for us, to charge ourselves yearly with the third part of a shekel, for the service of the house of our God,

33 For the shew-bread, and for the continual burnt-offering, and for the continual burnt-offerings of the sabbaths, of the new moons, for the set feasts, and for the holy things, and for the heave offerings, to make an atonement for Israel, and for all the work of the house of our God,

34 And we called the lots among the priests, the Levites, the people, for the wood-offerings, to bring it into the house of our God, after the houses of our brethren, at times appointed, year by year, to burn upon the altar of the Lord our God, as it is written in the law:

35 And to bring the first-fruits of our ground, and the first-fruits of all fruit of all trees, 36 Unto the house of the Lord, unto the house of the Levite, unto the house of the stranger, unto the father of the widow, and unto the father of the orphan.

Now there were chief of the province that dwelt in Jerusalem; but in the cities of Judah dwelt every one in his position in their cities, to wit, Israel, the priests, the Levites, and the Nethinims, and the children of Solomon's servants.

And the rulers of the people dwelt at Jerusalem: the rest of the house of God.

And the people also cast lots, to 12 And they did the work of the house, were eight hundred twenty and two: And Adiaiah the son of Jeroham, 2 And the people blessed all the men that willingly offered themselves to dwell at Jerusalem.

3 Now these are the chief of the province that dwelt in Jerusalem; but in the cities of Judah dwelt every one in his position in their cities, to wit, Israel, the priests, the Levites, and the Nethinims, and the children of Solomon's servants.

And at Jerusalem dwelt certain sons of Benjamin, 35 Also the first-born of our sons of the children of Judah, and sons, and of our cattle, (as it is written in the law,) and the first-born of our children; of the children of Judah; 36 Of the sons of the children of Zerubbabel, the son of Shephatiah, the son of Malchijah, 37 And that we should bring the first-fruits of our dough, and our offerings, and the fruit of all trees, of wine and of oil, unto the priests, to the chambers of the house of our God, and the tithes of our ground unto the dwelt at Jerusalem, were four Levites, that the same Levites hundred three-score and eight valiant might have the tithes, in all the liant men.

And these are the sons of Benjamin; Salim the son of Meshullam, the son of Joel, the son of Zerubbabel, the son of Pedaiah, the son of Kolai: 5 And Maasiah the son of Ezechiel, the son of Haasah, the son of Adiah, the son of Jozaph, the son of Jofibiah, the son of the chambers, unto the treasure-house.

And the priest, the son of Aaron, shall be with the Levites, and the Levites shall bring up the tithes of the tithes unto the house of our God, to the chambers, into the treasure-house.

7 And these are the sons of Israel, eight, and the children of Levi, shall bring the offering of the corn, of the new wine, and the oil, unto the son of Senuah was second over the chambers where are the vessels of the sanctuary, and the priests that minister, and the porters, and the fingers: and we will not forshie the house of our God.

10 Of the priests: Jediah the son of Joiarib, Jachin, 11 Serah the son of Hilkiah, the son of Zadok, the son of Merarioth, the son of Ahitub, was the ruler of the staple at Jerusalem: the rest of the house of God.

And the rulers of the people dwelt at Jerusalem: the rest of the house of God.

And the people also cast lots, to 12 And they did the work of the house, were eight hundred twenty and two: And Adiaiah the son of Jeroham, 2 And the people blessed all the men that willingly offered themselves to dwell at Jerusalem.

3 Now these are the chief of the province that dwelt in Jerusalem; but in the cities of Judah dwelt every one in his position in their cities, to wit, Israel, the priests, the Levites, and the Nethinims, and the children of Solomon's servants.
NEHEMIAH.

men of valour, an hundred twenty and eight: and their overseer was Zabdiel, the son of one of the great men.
15 Also of the Levites: Shemaiah the son of Haliah, the son of Azrikam, the son of Haliahiah, the son of Buni.
16 And Shaphathai, and Jozabad of the chief of the Levites, had the oversight of the house of the outward business of the house of God.
17 And Mattaniah the son of Micha, the son of Zabdi, the son of Asaph, was the principal to begin the thanksgiving in prayer: and Bakubiah the second among his brethren, and Abda the son of Shamma, the son of Galal, the son of Jeduthun.
18 All the Levites in the holy city were two hundred fourscore and four.
19 Moreover the porters Akkub, Talmon, and their brethren that kept the gates, were an hundred seventy and ten.
20 And the residue of Israel, of the priests and the Levites, were in all the cities of Judah, every one in his inheritance.
21 But the Nethinims dwelt in Ophel: and Zia and Gifia were over the Nethinims.
22 The overseer also of the Levites at Jerusalem was Uzzi the son of Bani, the son of Haliahiah, the son of Mattaniah, the son of Micha: of the sons of Asaph, the singers were over the house of the house of God.
23 For it was the king's commandment concerning them, that a certain portion should be for the singers due for ever day.
24 And Pethaihiah the son of daliah, Mehezabeel, of the children of Zerah, the son of Judah, was at the king's band in all matters concerning the people.

CHAP. XII.

8 Moreover the Levites: Je-David the man of God, ward of Hanun, Kadmiel, Sherebiah, over against ward.
9 And Mattaniah, and Bakubiah, were over the thanksgiving, he and his brethren.
10 Also Bakubiah, and Unni, and their brethren, were over against these in the watches.
11 And Jediael begat Jonathan, and Jonathan begat Jaddua.
12 And in the days of Joiakim the sons of Jehua the son of Jozadak, and in the days of Ezra the priest the scribe,
13 That, at the dedication of the wall of Jerusalem they sought the Levites out of their places, and were priests, the chief of the fathers, to bring them to Jerusalem, to the house of God, of Seraiah, Meraiah; of the sons of Jeremia, Hananiah;
14 Of Ezra, Melecham: of Amariah, Jehohanan, and Malchiah;
15 Of Melicu, Jonathan: of Shebania, Josaph;
16 Of Harim, Adna: of Melecham, Helkai;
17 Of Iddo, Zechariah: of villages of Netophathi,
18 Of Abijah, Zichri: of Mib, Gilgal, and out of the fields of Shemaria, Pithai;
19 And of Johari, Mathanai: 30 And of the priests and the Levites purified themselves, and the people, and the gate, and the wall.
20 Of Salathel, Kallai: of Amok, purified the people, and the gate, and the wall,
21 Of Hilkiah, Hashabiah: of the princes of Judah upon the walls.
22 The Levites in the days and appointed two great companies of Eliahu, Joiada, and Johanan, and the fathers, and Jaddua, were recorded chief whereof one went on the right hand to theerez of Darius the Persian, gate.
23 The sons of Levi, the chief of the fathers, were written in Shaih, and half of the princes of the book of the chronicles, even Judah,
24 And the chief of the Levites: Haliah, Sherebiah, and Shemai, and Jeremiah, their brethren over against them, sons with trumpets: namely, Zechariah the son of Jonathan, the record to the commandment of sons of Shemai, the son of Matti
NEHEMIAH.

36 And the other company of 46 For in the days of David, them that gave thanks, went over and Asaph, of old, there were against them, and I after them, chief of the fingers, and song of and the half of the people upon praise and thanksgiving unto, the wall, from beyond the tower. the furnaces, even unto the 47 And all Israel in the day broad wall: of Zerubbabel, and in the days of 48 And from above the gate Nehemiah, gave the portions of Ephraim, and above the old the fingers, and the porter- gate, and above the six-gate and every day his portion, and they the tower of Hananeel, and the sanctified holy things unto the Le- tower of Meah, even unto the vites, and the Levites sanctified sheep-gate: and they stood still in them unto the children of Aaron, the prince-gate.

49 So the two companies of them that gave thanks in the book of Moses in the tabernacle of the congregation of the people: and threescore of the rulers with me: were written, that the An- niah with trumpets: 2 Because they met not the 42 And Maaseiah, and and the children of Israel with bread and water, but hired Bahai and Jehohanan, and Malchijah, against them, that he should judge and Elam, and Ezar, and the them: howbeit our God turned fingers loud, with Jezrahel the curse into a blessing. their overfeer. 3 Now it came to pass when 43 Also that day they offered they had heard the law, that they 44 ¶ And at that time were great sacrifices, and rejoiced; for separated from Israel all of the God had made them rejoice with mixed multitude. great joy; the wives also and the 4 And before this, Elisaphiah children rejoiced: so that the joy the priest, having the oversight of Jerusalem was heard even afar the chamber of the house of the 45 And both the fingers and they went up by the flairs of the the porters kept the ward of the city of David, at the going up of God, and the ward of the port the wall, above the house of fiction according to the com- mandment of David, and of Solomon his son. 46 For in the days of David, they that gave thanks, went over and Asaph, of old, there were against them, and I after them, chief of the fingers, and song of and the half of the people upon praise and thanksgiving unto, the wall, from beyond the tower. the furnaces, even unto the 47 And all Israel in the day broad wall: of Zerubbabel, and in the days of 48 And from above the gate Nehemiah, gave the portions of Ephraim, and above the old the fingers, and the porter- gate, and above the six-gate and every day his portion, and they the tower of Hananeel, and the sanctified holy things unto the Le- tower of Meah, even unto the vites, and the Levites sanctified sheep-gate: and they stood still in them unto the children of Aaron, the prince-gate.

CHAP. XIII.

14 And I perceived that the portions of the Levites had not been given them: for the Levites and the priests that did the work, were fed every one to his field. 12 Then contended I with the rulers, and said, Why is the house of God forsaken? and I gathered them together, and set them in their place. 17 Then brought all Judah the tithe of the corn, and the new wine, and the oil, unto the trea- sury. 3 And at that time were great a great chamber, where aforetime they laid the meat-offerings, and their office was to distribute unto their brethren. 14 Remember, O my God, concerning this, and wipe not out my good deeds that I have done for the house of my God, and for the office thereof. 15 ¶ In those days saw I in Ju- dah some treading wine presses on the sabbath, and bringing in heaves, and lading asses; as also wine, grapes, and figs, and all manner of burdens, which they brought into Jerusalem on the sabbath-day: and I testified against them in the day wherein they sold victuals. 16 There dwelt men of Tyre in Jerusalem, which brought fish, and all manner of ware, and sold on the sabbath unto the children of Judah, and in Jerusalem. 17 Then I contended with the nobles of Judah, and said unto them, What evil thing is this that ye do, and profane the sabbath-day? 18 Did not our fathers thus, and did not our God bring all this evil upon us, and upon this city? yet ye bring more wrath upon Israel by profaning the sabbath.

19 And it came to pass, that when the gates of Jerusalem began to be dark before the sabbath, I commanded that the gates should be shut, and charged that they should not be opened till after the sabbath: and some of my servants set at the gates, that there should no burden be brought in on the sabbath-day. 20 So the merchants, and fel- vers of all kind of ware, lodged without Jerusalem once or twice. 21 Then I testified against them, and said unto them, Why do ye do of Zaccur, the son of Mattaniah: again, I will lay hands on you. for they were counted faithful, From that time forth came they no
ESTHER.

king like him, who was beloved of his God and God made him king over all Israel; nevertheless, even him did outlandish women cause to sin.

27 Shall we then hear unto you to do all this great evil, to transgress against our God, in marrying strange wives?

28 And one of the sons of Jehoiada, the son of Eliashib, the high priest, was son-in-law to Sanballat the Horonite: therefore I chased him from me.

29 Remember them, O my God, because they have defiled the priesthood, and the covenant of the priesthood, and of the Levites.

Thus cleaned I them from all strangers, and appointed the wards of the priests and the Levites, every one in his business.

31 And for the wood-offerings at times appointed, and for the first-fruits. Remember me, O my God, for good.

THE BOOK OF ESTHER.

CHAP. I.

Now it came to pass in the days of Ahasuerus, (this is Xerxes which reigned from India even unto Ethiopia, over an hundred and seven and twenty provinces.)

2 That in those days, when the king Ahasuerus sat on the throne of his kingdom, which was in Shushan the palace,

3 In the third year of his reign, he made a feast unto all his princes a pavement of red, and blue, and purple, and gold, and silver; and his servants: the power of white, and black marble. Perse and Media, the nobles and

4 When he shewed the riches and royal wine in abundance of his glorious kingdom, and the according to the state of the king's honour of his excellent majesty. And the drinking made many days, even an hundred and cording to the law, none did come to fourscore days.

CHAP. II.

For this deed of the queen shall come abroad unto all women, so that they shall desire their husbands in their eyes, when it shall be reported, The king Ahasuerus commanded Vaithi the queen to be brought in before him, but she came not.

21 Like-wise shall the ladies of Persia and Media say this day unto all the king's princes, which have heard of the deed of the queen. Thus shall there arise too much contempt and wrath.

22 If it please the king, let there go a royal commandment from him, and let it be written among the laws of the Persians and the Medes, that be it not altered, that Vaithi come no more before king Ahasuerus, and let the king give her royal estate unto another that is better than she.

23 And when the king's decree, which he shall make, shall be published throughout all his empire, (for it is great,) all the wives shall give to their husbands honour, both to great and small.

24 And the saying pleased the king and the princes, and the king did according to the word of Memucan:

25 For he sent letters into all the king's provinces, into every province according to the writing thereof, and to every people after their language, that every man should bear rule in his own house, and that he should be published according to the language of every people. A

After these things, when the wrath of king Ahasuerus was appeased, he remembered Vaithi, and what she had done, and what was decreed against her.

2 Then said the king's servants that ministered unto him, Even there be fair young virgins fetched for the king.

E c
ESTHER.

3 And let the king appoint officers in all the provinces of his kingdom, that they may gather together all the fair young virgins unto Shushan the palace, to the house of the women, unto the custody of Hegai the king's chamberlain, keeper of the women, and let their things for purification he given them:

4 And let the maiden which pleased the king be queen in the stead of Vashti. And the thing pleased the king, and he did so.

5 ¶ Now in Shushan the palace there was a certain Jew, whose name was Mordecai, the son of Jair, the son of Shimei, the son of Kish, a Benjamite:

6 Who had been carried away from Jerusalem, with the captivity which had been carried away with Jeconiah king of Judah, whom Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon had carried away.

7 And he brought up Hadassah (that is Esther) his uncle's daughter, for he had neither father nor mother, and the maid was fair and beautiful, whom Mordecai (whom her father and mother were dead) took for his own daughter.

8 ¶ So it came to pass, when the king's commandment and his decree was heard; and when many maidens were gathered together unto Shushan the palace, to the custody of Hegai, that Esther was brought also unto the king's house, to the custody of Hegai keeper of the women.

9 And the maiden pleased him, and she obtained kindness of him, and he speedily gave her her things for purification, with such things as belonged to her, and seven maids, which were meet to be given her, out of the king's house, and he preferred her and her maids unto the best place of the house of the women.

10 Esther had not shewed her people, nor her kindred; for Mordecai had charged her, that she should not shew it.

11 And Mordecai walked every day before the court of the women's house, to know how Esther did, and what should become of her.

12 ¶ Now when every maiden's turn was come, to go in to king Ahasuerus, after that she had been twelve months, according to the manner of the women, (for so were the days of their purification accomplished, to wit, six months with oil of myrrh, and six months with sweet odours, and with other things for the purifying of the women,) then came every maiden unto the king; whatever she desired was given her, to go with her out of the house of the women unto the king's house.

13 Then thus came every maiden unto the king; whatsoever she desired was given her, to go with her out of the house of the women unto the king's house.

14 In the evening she went, and on the morrow she returned into the second house of the women, to the custody of Shalsheth, the king's chamberlain, which kept the concubines: she came in unto the king no more, except the king delighted in her, and that she were called by name.

15 ¶ Now when the turn of Esther, the daughter of Abihail, the uncle of Mordecai, (who had taken her for his daughter,) was come to go in unto the king, he required nothing, but what Hegai the king's chamberlain, the keeper of the women, appointed, and Esther obtained favour in the sight of all them that looked upon her.

16 So Esther was taken unto king Ahasuerus, into his house royal, in the tenth month, which is the month Tebeth, in the seventh year of his reign.

17 And the king loved Esther above all the women, and the ob-}

CHAP. III.

above all the women, and the ob-}
cerning him: but Mordecai bow-}
tained grace and favour in his ed not, nor did bim reverence.
fight, more than all the virgins; 3 Then the king's servants, 4 Then the king made a}
said unto Mordecai, Why trans- ment? 5 Now it came to pass, when great feast unto all his princes and

3 Then the king's servants, even Esther's feast, and he made a release to the provinces, and gave gifts, according to to the slates of the king.

19 And when the virgins were to the house of the king's gate.

30 When Esther heard that king's
great feast, she thought to lay hand on king Ahasuerus; 4 When Esther's turn was come, which was the twelfth month, that is the month Adar, in the twelfth year of king Ahasuerus, they cast Pur, that is the lot, before Ha-

29 And when the thing was known to Mordecai, who told it unto Esther the queen, and Esther conferred with Mordecai, and went to the king, and said, I will do nothing unless thou confirm it.

3:1 And when inquisition was Ahasuerus, there is a certain
carried the book of the chronicles of the laws of the king before the king.

AFTFR these things did king Ahasuerus promote Haman 2 And all the king's servants, busi-...
Haman the son of Hammedatha the Agagite, the Jews' enemy.

And the king said unto Haman, The silver is given to thee, the people also, to do with them as it seemeth good to thee.

Then were the king's scribes called on the thirteenth day of the first month, and there was written according to all that Haman had commanded unto the king's lieutenants, and to the governors that were over every province, and to the rulers of every people of every province, according to the writing thereof, and to every people after their language; in the name of king Ahasuerus was it written, and sealed with the king's ring.

And the letters were sent by post into all the king's provinces, to destroy, to kill, and to cause to perish all Jews, both young and old, little children and women, in one day, even upon the thirteenth day of the twelfth month, (which is the month Adar,) and to take the spoil of them for a prey.

The copy of the writing, for a commandment to be given in every province, was published unto all people, that they should be ready against that day.

The posts went out, being hastened by the king's commandment, and the decree was given in Shushan the palace: and the king and Haman sat down to drink, but the city Shushan was perplexed.

CHAP. IV.

When Mordecai perceived all that was done, Mordecai rent his clothes, and put on sackcloth with ashes, and went out into the midst of the city, and cried with a loud and a bitter cry:

And came even before the king's gate: for none might enter into the king's gate clothed with sackcloth.

And in every province whithereover the king's commandment, and his decree came, there was great mourning among the Jews, and fasting, and weeping, and wailing, and many lay in sackcloth and ashes.

4 ¶ So Esther's maids, and her chamberlains came and told it her; then was the queen exceedingliy grieved, and sent ralament to clothe Mordecai, and to take away his sackcloth from him, but he received it not.

5 Then called Esther for Hach, one of the king's chamberlains, whom he had appointed to attend upon her, and gave him a commandment to Mordecai, to know what it was, and why it was.

6 So Hach went forth to Mordecai unto the street of the city, which was before the king's gate.

And Mordecai told him of all that had happened unto him, and of the sum of the money that Haman had promised to pay to the king's treasuries for the Jews, to destroy them.

8 Also he gave him the copy of the writing of the decree, that was given at Shushan to destroy them, to shew it unto Esther, and to declare it unto her, and to charge her that she should go in unto the king, to make supplication unto him, and to make request before him for her people.

9 And Hach came and told Esther the words of Mordecai.

CHAP. V.

Who is not called, there is one law that was in his hand: so Esther of his to put him to death, except drew near, and touched the top such to whom the king shall hold of the sceptre.

out the golden sceptre, that he may live: but I have not been What wilt thou, queen Esther? called to come in unto the king, and what is thy request? it shall be even given thee, to the half of the kingdom.

And they told to Mordecai the kingdom.

Esther's words.

Then Mordecai commanded seem good unto the king, let the answer. Think not with king and Haman come this day thyself, that thou shalt escape in unto the banquet that I have prepared for him.

For if thou altogether hold Haman to make haste, that he may come to thee in this day at thyself, that thou shalt escape in unto the banquet that I have prepared for him to the kingdom, more than all the Jews.

5 Then the king said, Cause Haman to make haste, that he may come to thee in this day.

10 For if thou altogether hold- Haman to make haste, that he may come in unto the banquet that I have prepared for him, and the king and Haman come to the banquet that Esther had prepared another place, but thou and thy father's house shall be destroyed: Esther at the banquet of wine, and who knowest, whether thou shalt art come to the kingdom for such a time as this?

11 ¶ Then Esther said, If I be slain, I pray thee send a copy of this answer.

return Mordecai this answer.

Go, gather together all the returned, and my request that are present in Shushan, is:

16 Go, gather together all the said, My petition, and my request fast ye for me, and neither eat nor drink three days, night or day: I also and my maidens will the king to grant my petition, and to perform my request, let the king and Haman come to the banquet that I shall prepare for them, and I will do to morrow as the king hath said.

17 So Mordecai went his way, and did according to all that Esther had commanded him.

CHAP. V.

NOW it came to pass on the third day, that Esther put on her royal apparel, and stood in the inner court of the king's house, over against the king's house; and the king sat upon his royal throne in the royal house, over against the gate of the house.

Nevertheless, Haman re- mained himself, and when he came home, he sent and called for his friends, and Zeresh his wife.

And it was so when the king 11 And Haman told them of law Esther the queen standing in the glory of his riches, and to the court, that she obtained favour in the multitude of his children, and all in his sight: and the king held the things wherein the king had out to Esther the golden sceptre promoted him, and how he had advanced
E S T H E R.

advanced him above the princes and servants of the king.

13 Haman said moreover, Yea, Esther the queen did let no man come in with the king unto the banquet that she had prepared, but myself; and to-morrow am I invited unto her also with the king.

14 Yet all this availed me nothing, so long as I see Mordecai the jew sitting at the king's gate.

15 Then said Zeresh his wife, and all his friends unto him, Let a gallows be made of fifty cubits high, and to-morrow speak thou unto the king, that Mordecai may be hanged thereon: then go thou in merrily with the king unto the banquet. And the thing pleased Haman, and he caused the gallows to be made.

C H A P. VI.

ON that night could not the king sleep, and he commanded to bring the book of records of the chronicles; and they were read before the king.

2 And it was found written, that Mordecai had told of Bigthans and Tereth, two of the king's chamberlains, the keepers of the door, who sought to lay hands on the king Ahafuerus.

3 And the king said, What honour and dignity hath been done to Mordecai for this? Then said the king's servants that ministered unto him, There is nothing done for him.

4 And the king said, Who is in the court? (now Haman was come into the outward court of the king's house, to speak unto the king, to hang Mordecai on the gallows that he had prepared for him.)

5 And the king's servants said unto him, Behold, Haman standeth in the court. And the king said, Let him come in.

6 So Haman came in: and the king said unto him, What didst thou come in with the king unto the banquet that the queen had prepared, but thyself; and to-morrow am I invited unto her also with the king?

C H A P. VII, VIII.

fore whom thou hast begun to of the palace-garden, into the fall, thou shalt not prevail against place of the banquet of wine him, but shalt surely fall before him.

14 And while they were yet talking with him, came the king's chamberlains, and hasted to bring Haman unto the banquet that Esther had prepared.

C H A P. VII.

So the king and Haman came to banquet with Esther the queen.

2 And the king said unto Esther, on the second day, at the banquet of wine, What is thy petition, queen Esther? and it shall be granted thee: and what is thy request? and it shall be performed, even to the half of the kingdom.

3 Then Esther answered and said, If I have found favour in thy sight, O king, and if it please the king, let my life be spared for my life at my petition, and my people at my request.

4 For we are sold, I and my people, to be destroyed, to be slain, and to perish: but if we had been sold for bondmen, and bondwomen, I had held my tongue, although the enemy could not overawe the king's favour.

5 And Esther spake yet again before the king, and fell down at his feet, and besought him with tears, to put away the mischief of Haman the Agagite, and his device that he had devised against the Jews.

6 And Esther said, The adversary and enemy is this wicked Haman. Then Haman was afraid before the king and the queen.

7 And the king, arising from the banquet of wine in his wrath, went into the palace-garden; and Haman stood up to make request for his life to Esther the queen; for he feared that there was evil determined against him by the king.

8 Then the king returned out of the banquet, and wrote
wrote to destroy the Jews, which are in all the king's provinces.
6 For how can I endure to see the evil that shall come unto my people? or how can I endure to see the destruction of my kindred?

7 ¶ Then king Ahasuerus said unto Esther the queen, and to Mordecai the Jew, Behold, I have given Esther the house of Haman, and him they have hanged upon the gallows, because he laid his hand upon the Jews.
8 Write ye also for the Jews, as it liketh you, in the king's name, and seal it with the king's ring; for the writing which is written in the king's name, and sealed with the king's ring, may no man reverse.
9 Then were the king's scribes called at that time in the third month, (that is the month Sivan) on the three and twentieth day thereof, and it was written, (according to all that Mordecai commanded,) unto the Jews, and to the lieutenants, and the deputies and rulers of the provinces, which are from India unto Ethiopia, an hundred twenty and seven provinces, unto every province according to the writing thereof, and unto every people after their language, and to the Jews according to their writing, and according to their language.
10 And he wrote in the king Ahasuerus' name, and sealed it with the king's ring, and sent letters by post on horseback, and riders on mules, camels, and young dromedaries:
11 Wherein the king granted the Jews which were in every city, to gather themselves together, and to stand for their life, to destroy, to slay, and to cause to perish all the power of the people and province that would assault them, both little ones, and women, and to take the spoil of them for a prey.
12 Upon one day, in all the provinces of king Ahasuerus, namely upon the thirteenth day of the twelfth month, which is the month Adar,
13 The copy of the writing, for a commandment to be given in every province, was published unto all people, and that the Jews should be ready against that day, to avenge themselves on their enemies.
14 So the posts that rode upon mules and camels went out, being hasted and pressed on by the king's commandments; and the decree was given at Shushan the palace.
15 ¶ And Mordecai went out from the presence of the king, in royal apparel of blue and white, and with a great crown of gold, and with a garment of fine linen, and purple; and the city of Shushan rejoiced and was glad.
16 The Jews had light, and gladness, and joy, and honour.
17 And in every province, and in every city, whitherover the king's commandment and his decree came, the Jews had joy and gladness, a feast and a good day; and many of the people of the land became Jews; for the fear of the Jews fell upon them.

CHAP. IX.
NOW in the twelfth month, (that is the month Adar,) on the thirteenth day of the same, when the king's commandment and his decree drew near to be put in execution, in the day that the enemies of the Jews hoped to have power over them, (though it was turned to the contrary that the Jews had rule over them that hated them),
2 The Jews gathered themselves together in their cities throughout all the provinces of the king Ahasuerus, to lay hand on such as sought their hurt; and no man could withstand them:
3 And all the rulers of the provinces, and the lieutenants, and the deputies, and officers of the king helped the Jews: because the fear of Mordecai fell upon them.
4 For Mordecai was great in the king's house and his fame went out throughout all the provinces; for this man Mordecai waxed greater and greater.
5 Thus the Jews smote all their enemies with the stroke of the sword, and slaughter, and destruction, and did what they would unto those that hated them.
6 And in Shushan the palace the Jews flew and destroyed five hundred men.
7 And Parshandatha, and Dalphon, and Aphata,
8 And Poratha, and Adalai, and Ardai,
9 And Parmashta, and Arisai, and Aridai, and Vaieztah,
10 The ten sons of Haman the son of Hammedatha, the enemy of the Jews, slew they; and on the spoil laid they not their hand.
11 On that day, the number of the slain in Shushan was brought before the king.
12 ¶ And the king said unto Esther, The Jews have slain and destroyed five hundred men in Shushan the palace, and the ten sons of Haman; what have they done in the rest of the king's provinces? now what is thy petition? and it shall be granted thee; or what is thy request further? and it shall be done.
13 Then said Esther, If it please the king, let it be granted throughout all the provinces of the king Ahasuerus, both night and day,
14 And the king commanded it to be done; and the decree was given at Shushan, and they hanged Haman's ten sons.
15 For the Jews that were in Shushan gathered themselves together, on the fourteenth day also of the month Adar, and slew three hundred men at Shushan; but on the prey they laid not their hand.
16 But the other Jews, that were in the king's provinces, gathered themselves together, and stood for their lives, and had rest from their enemies, and flew of their foes seventy and five thousand; but they laid not their hands on the prey.
17 On the thirteenth day of the month Adar, and on the fourteenth day of the same, the king made it a feast and gladness.
18 But the Jews that were at Shushan assembled together on the thirteenth day thereof, and on the fourteenth thereof; and on the fifteenth day of the same they rested, and made it a day of feasting and gladness.
19 Therefore the Jews of the villages, that dwelt in the unwalled towns, made the fourteenth day of the month Adar, a day of gladness and feasting, and a good day, and of sending portions one to another.
20 ¶ And Mordecai wrote these things, and sent letters unto all the Jews, that were in all the provinces of the king Ahasuerus, both night and day,
21 To establish this among them, that they should keep the fourteenth day of the month Adar,
Adar, and the fifteenth day of the same yearly:
22 As the days wherein the Jews rested from their enemies, and the month which was turned unto them from sorrow to joy, and from mourning into a good day: that they should make them days of feasting and joy, and of sending portions one to another, and gifts to the poor.
23 And the Jews undertook to do as they had begun, and as Mordecai had written unto them.
24 Because Haman the son of Hammedatha the Agagite, the enemy of all the Jews, had devised against the Jews to destroy them, and had cast Pur (that is the lot) to consume them, and to destroy them:
25 But when Esther came before the king, he commanded by letters that his wicked device, which he devised against the Jews should return upon his own head, and that he and his sons should be hanged on the gallows.
26 Wherefore they called these days Purim; therefore for all the words of this letter, and of that which they had seen concerning this matter, and which had come unto them,
27 The Jews ordained, and took upon them, and upon their seed, and upon all such as joined themselves unto them, so as it should not fail, that they would keep these two days, according to their writing, and according to their appointed time every year:
28 And that these days should be remembered, and kept throughout every generation, every family, every province, and every city; that these days of Purim should not fail from among the Jews, nor the memorial of them perish from their feed.
29 Then Esther the queen, the daughter of Abihail, and Mordecai the Jew, wrote with all authority to confirm this second letter of Purim.
30 And he sent the letters unto all the Jews, to the hundred twenty and seven provinces of the kingdom of Ahasuerus, with words of peace and truth:
31 To confirm these days of Purim in their times appointed, according as Mordecai the Jew, and Esther the queen had enjoined them, and as they had decreed for themselves, and for their seed, the matters of their fasting and their cry.
32 And the decree of Esther confirmed the matters of Purim, and it was written in the book.

CHAP. X.

AND the king Ahasuerus laid a tribute upon the land, and upon the islands of the sea.
2 And all the acts of his power and of his might, and the declaration of the greatness of Mordecai, whereunto the king advanced him, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Media and Persia?
3 For Mordecai the Jew was next unto king Ahasuerus, and great among the Jews, and accepted of the multitude of his brethren, seeking the wealth of his people, and speaking peace to all his seed.
4 And his substance also was seven thousand sheep, and three thousand camels, and five hundred yoke of oxen, and five hundred she-asses, and a very great household; so that this man was the greatest of all the men of the east.
5 And his sons went and feasted in their houses, every one his day; and sent and called for their three sisters, to eat and to drink with them.
6 And it was so, when the days of their feasting were gone about, that Job sent and sanctified them, and rose up early in the morning, and offered burnt-offerings, according to the number of them all: for Job said, It may be that my sons have sinned, and cursed God in their hearts. Thus did Job continually.
7 Now there was a day when the sons of God came to present themselves before the Lord, and Satan came also among them.
8 And the Lord said unto Satan, Whence comest thou? Then Satan answered the Lord, and said, From going to and fro in the earth, and from walking up and down in it.
9 And the Lord said unto Satan, Hast thou considered my servant Job, that there is none like him in the earth, a perfect and an upright man, one that feareth God, and escheweth evil?
10 Then Satan answered the Lord, and said, Doth Job fear God for nought?
11 Hast not thou made an hedge about him, and about his house, and about all that he hath on every side? thou hast blessed the work of his hands, and his substance is increased in the land.
12 But put forth thine hand now, and touch all that he hath, and he will curse thee to thy face.

CHAP. I.

3 His substance also was seven thousand sheep, and three thousand camels, and five hundred yoke of oxen, and five hundred she-asses, and a very great household; so that this man was the greatest of all the men of the east.
4 And his sons went and feasted in their houses, every one his day; and sent and called for their three sisters, to eat and to drink with them.
5 And it was so, when the days of their feasting were gone about, that Job sent and sanctified them, and rose up early in the morning, and offered burnt-offerings, according to the number of them all: for Job said, It may be that my sons have sinned, and cursed God in their hearts. Thus did Job continually.
6 Now there was a day when the sons of God came to present themselves before the Lord, and Satan came also among them.
7 And the Lord said unto Satan, Whence comest thou? Then Satan answered the Lord, and said, From going to and fro in the earth, and from walking up and down in it.
8 And the Lord said unto Satan, Hast thou considered my servant Job, that there is none like him in the earth, a perfect and an upright man, one that feareth God, and escheweth evil?
9 Then Satan answered the Lord, and said, Doth Job fear God for nought?
10 Hast not thou made an hedge about him, and about his house, and about all that he hath on every side? thou hast blessed the work of his hands, and his substance is increased in the land.
11 But put forth thine hand now, and touch all that he hath, and he will curse thee to thy face.
12 And the Lord said unto Satan, Behold, all that he hath is in thy power, only upon himself put not forth thine hand. So Satan went forth from the presence of the Lord.
13 ¶ And there was a day, when his sons and his daughters were eating and drinking wine in their eldest brother's house:
14 And there came a messenger unto Job, and said, The oxen were plowing, and the ass feeding beside them:
15 And the Sabachs fell upon them, and took them away; yea, they have slain the servants with the edge of the sword, and I only am escaped alone to tell thee.
16 While he was yet speaking, there came also another, and said, The fire of God is fallen from heaven, and hath burnt up the sheep, and the servants, and consumed them, and I only am escaped alone to tell thee.
17 While he was yet speaking, there came also another, and said, Thy sons and thy daughters were eating and drinking wine in their eldest brother's house:
18 While he was yet speaking, there came also another, and said, Thy son and thy daughter were eating and drinking wine in their eldest brother's house:
naked shall I return thither, the
Lord gave, and the Lord hath
taken away; blessed be the name
of the Lord.
22 In all this Job sinned not,
nor charged God foolishly.

CHAP. II.
A
Gain there was a day, when
the sons of God came to
present themselves before the
Lord, and Satan came also
among them to present himself
before the Lord.
2 And the Lord saith unto Sa-
tan, From whence comest thou?
and Satan answered the Lord,
and said, From going to and fro
in the earth, and from walking
up and down in it.
3 And the Lord said unto Sa-
tan, Haft thou considered my
servant Job, that there is none like
him in the earth, a perfect and
an upright man, one that feareth
God, and escheweth evil? and
hath he held fast his integrity,
although thou movest me against
him, to destroy him without cause.
4 And Satan answered the Lord,
and said, Skin for skin, yea,
all that a man hath will he
give for his life.
5 But put forth thine hand
now, and touch his bone and his
flesh, and he will curse thee to
thy face.
6 And the Lord said unto Sa-
tan, Behold, he is in thine hand,
but save his life.
7 ¶ So went Satan forth from
the presence of the Lord, and
smote Job with sore boils, from
the sole of his foot unto his crown.
8 And he took him a potsherd
to scrape himself withal; and he
sat down among the ashes.
9 ¶ Then said his wife unto
him, Do thou speak again of
God, and curse him? a man curseth
God, and die. 8 Let them curse it
that curse him, Dost thou still retain
thine integrity? curse God, and die.
10 But he said unto her, Thou
the day, who are ready to rise
speaketh as one of the foolish wo-
men speaketh: what? shall we
receive good at the hand of God,
and shall we not receive evil? In
all this did not Job sin with his
lips.
11 ¶ Now when Job's three
friends heard of all this evil
that was come upon him, they came
every one from his own place;
Eliphaz the Temanite, and Bil-
dad the Shuhite, and Zophar
the Naamathite; for they had made
an appointment together to come
to mourn with him, and to com-
fort him.
12 And when they lift up
their eyes afar off, and knew him
not, they lifted up their voice, and
wept, and rent every one his
mantle, and sprinkled dust
upon their heads toward heaven.
13 So they sat down with him
upon the ground seven days and
seven nights, and none spake a
word unto him: for they saw that
his grief was very great.

CHAP. III.
AFTER this opened Job his
mouth, and cursed his day.
2 And Job spake, and said,
3 Let the day perish wherein
I was born, and the night in
which it was said, There is a man-child
conceived.
4 Let that day be darkness, let
not God regard it from above,
neither let the light shine upon it.
5 Let darkness and the shadow
of death flain it, let a cloud dwell
upon it, let the blackness of the
day terrify it.
6 As for that night, let dark-
ness seize upon it, let it not be
joined unto the days of the year,
let it not come into the number
of the months.
7 Lo, let that night be fulfile-
ded, let no joyful voice come
hence, Dost thou still retain thine
integrity? curse God, and die.
8 Let them curse it that curse
him, Dost thou still retain thine
integrity? curse God, and die.
10 But he said unto her, Thou
the day, who are ready to rise
speaketh as one of the foolish wo-
men speaketh: what? shall we
receive good at the hand of God,
and shall we not receive evil? In
all this did not Job sin with his
lips.
11 ¶ Now when Job's three
friends heard of all this evil
that was come upon him, they came
every one from his own place;
Eliphaz the Temanite, and Bil-
dad the Shuhite, and Zophar
the Naamathite; for they had made
an appointment together to come
to mourn with him, and to com-
fort him.
12 And when they lift up
their eyes afar off, and knew him
not, they lifted up their voice, and
wept, and rent every one his
mantle, and sprinkled dust
upon their heads toward heaven.
13 So they sat down with him
upon the ground seven days and
seven nights, and none spake a
word unto him: for they saw that
his grief was very great.

CHAP. IV.
9 Let the flars of the twilight
ly feared is come upon me, and
thereof be dark, let it look for
that which I was afraid of, is
light, but have none, neither let
me come unto me.
10 Because it shut not up the
doors of my mother's womb, nor
hid sorrow from mine eyes.
11 Why did I not from the
womb? why did I not give up the
ghost when I came out of the
belly?
12 Why did the knees prevent
me? or why the breasts that I
should suck?
13 For now should I have lien
still and been quiet, I should have
fainted; then had I been at rest;
14 With kings and counsellors
of the earth, which built desolate
places for themselves:
15 Or with princes that had
gold, who filled their houses with
silver.
16 Or as an hidden untimely
birth I had not been; as infants
which never saw light.
17 There the wicked cease
from troubling; and there the
wary be at rest.
18 There the prisoners rest to-
gether; they hear not the voice
of the oppressor.
19 The small and great are
there; and the servant is free
from his master.
20 Wherefore is light given to
him that is in misery, and life
unto the bitter in soul?
21 Which long for death, but
it cometh not, and dig for it more
than for hid treasures?
22 Which rejoice exceedingly,
and are glad when they can find
the grave?
23 Why is light given to a man
whose way is hid, and whom God
hath hedged in?
24 For my thriving cometh be-
fore I eat, and my roarings are
poured out like the waters.
25 For the thing which I great-
ly feared is come upon me, and
thereof be dark, let it look for
that which I was afraid of, is
light, but have none, neither let
me come unto me.
26 I was not in safety, neither
was I quiet, nor yet trouble came.

CHAP. IV.
THEN Eliphaz the Temanite
answered and said,
2 If we say, We are without
thee, wilt thou deal with us as
those who can with-hold himself
from speaking?
3 Behold, thou hast instruc-
ted many, and thou hast
strengthened the weak hands.
4 Thy words have upheld
him that was falling, and thou
hast strengthened the feeble
knees.
5 But now it is come upon
thee, and thou faindest; it touch-
eth thee, and thou art troubled.
6 Is not this thy fear, thy con-
fidence, thy hope, and the up-
rightness of thy ways?
7 Remember, I pray thee, who
were thou, when thou wast
perished, being innocent? or
where were the righteous cut off?
8 Even as I have seen, they that
have honed iniquity, and few
wicked
nesses, reap the same.
9 By the blast of God they per-
rish, and by the breath of his
nostrils are they consumed.
10 The roaring of the lion, and
the voice of the fierce lion, and
the teeth of the young lions are
broken.
11 The old lion perished for
lack of prey, and the lion's
whelps are scattered abroad.
12 Now a thing was secretly
brought to me, and mine ear
received a little thereof.
13 In thoughts from the vi-
usions of the night, when deep sleep
falleth on men,
14 Fear came upon me, and
triumph, which made all my
bones to shake.
15 Then a spirit passed before
my
JOB.

10 Who giveth rain upon the earth, and sendeth water upon the fields:
11 To set up on high those that be low; that those, which mourn may be exalted to safety.
12 He disappointeth the devices of the crafty, so that their hands cannot perform their enterprise.
13 He taketh the wife in her own craftiness: and the counsel of the froward is carried headlong.
14 They meet with darkness in the day-time, and grope in the noon-day as in the night.
15 But he saveth the poor from the sword, from their mouth, and from the hand of the mighty.
16 So the poor hath hope, and iniquity stooppeth her mouth.
17 Behold, happy is the man whom God correcteth: therefore despise not thou the chastening of the Almighty.
18 For he maketh sore, and bindeth up: he woundeth, and his hands make whole.
19 He shall deliver thee in his troubles: yea, in seven there shall be no evil touch thee.
20 In famine he shall redeem thee from death; and in war from the power of the sword.
21 Thou shalt be hid from the scourge of the tongue: neither shalt thou be afraid of destruction when it cometh.
22 At destruction and famine thou shalt laugh: neither shalt thou be afraid of the beasts of the earth.
23 For thou shalt be in leagues with the fowls of the field; and the beasts of the field shall be at peace with thee.
24 And thou shalt know that thy tabernacle shall be in peace; and thou shalt visit thy habitation on, and shalt not find.
25 Thou shalt know also that thy seed shall be great, and thine offspring as the grass of the field.
26 Thou shalt come to thy grave in a full age, like as a shock of corn cometh in, in his season.
27 To this, we have searchéd it, so it is: hear it, and know thou it for thy good.

CHAP. VI.

But Job answered and said,

3 Oh that my grief were throughly weighed, and my calamity laid in the balance together!
4 For now it would be heavier than the sand of the sea: therefore my words are swallowed up.
5 For the arrows of the Almighty are within me, the poisons which I dranketh up my spirit: the terror of God doth set themselves in array again!
6 And the wild ass may bray when he hath grass; or loweth the ox over his fodder?
7 Can that which is unprofitable be eaten without salt? or is there any taste in the white of an egg?
8 The things that my soul refused to touch, are as my sorrowful meat.
9 O that I might have my request; and that God would grant me the thing that I long for!
10 Even that it would please God to destroy me: that he would let loose his hand, and cut me off.
11 Then should I yet have comfort, yea, I would harden myself in sorrow; let him not spare, for I have not concealed the words of the Holy One.
12 What is my strength, that I should hope? and what is mine end, that I should prolong my life?
13 In my strength the strength of mine enemies is not iniquity; yea, return again, my righteousness is in it.
14 Is not my help in me? and is wisdom driven quite from me?
15 To him that is afflicted pity thy friend; should be shewed from his friend;
CHAP. VII.

16 I lothe it, I would not lye alwayes: let me alone, for my days are vanity.

17 What is man, that thou shouldest magnify him? and that thou shouldest set thine heart upon him?

18 And that thou shouldest set thy diuerse thoughts against him, to make him abase himself before thee?

19 How long wilt thou not depart from me, nor let me alone till I swallow down my spittle?

20 I have sinned; what shall I do unto thee, O thou preserver of men? why hast thou set a mark against thee, so that I am a burden to myself?

21 And why dost thou not pardon my transgression? and take away mine iniquity? for now shall I sleep in the dust, and thou shalt seek me in the morning, but I shall not be.

CHAP. VIII.

THEN answered Bildad the Shuhite, and said,

2 How long wilt thou speak these things? and how long shall the words of thy mouth be like a strong wind?

3 Doth God pervert judgment? or doth the Almighty pervert justice?

4 If thy children have sinned against him, and he have said to them, Depart from me: they shall be no more before me.

5 If thou hast not done so, why should I hear thee? and let me hear thy words.

6 If thou wast purer than he that made thee, thou also hadst been his companion.

7 Though thy beginning was small, yet thy latter end should greatly increase.

8 For enquire, I pray thee, of the former age, what they were, which were before thee and were not found; how the preceding generations knew not, that which was not told them.

9 So that my soul chooseth the former age, and prepare thy visions, and thy dreams rather than fell to the search of their fathers.

CHAP. IX.

9 (For we are but of yesterday, thou child of man: a question hast thou made, which I will not answer: for we are but of yesterday, and know nothing, because our days are like a shadow.

4 He is wise in heart, and mighty days upon earth are a shadow.)

5 Which formeth the mountains.

6 Which spreadeth out the sea.

7 Whose hand fitteth upon the cloud; which establisheth the rain upon the earth.

8 Which saith, I have set my throne upon the waters; even as a cart full of ftones.

9 Which spreadeth out the sea, and as a cart full of ftones.

10 Shall they not teach thee, or he teach himself against thee; and tell thee, and utter words that are not:

11 Can the rush grow up with taints, and they know not: which out mire can the flag grow with overturneth them in his anger?

12 Behold, he casteth out the sea, and as a cart full of ftones.

13 Which commandeth the sun:

14 Whole hope shall be cut off the heavens, and treading upon and whose trust shall be a spider's web.

15 He shall lean upon his house, and his branch shoot forth in his garden.

16 He is green before the sun, and his branch shall be cut off in his garden.

17 His roots are wrapped about but I perceive him not.

18 Behold, he taketh away his life, and causeth all his bones to decay.

19 If he destroy him from his way unto him, What doth thou place, then it shall deny him, and it shall withdraw his presence.

20 Behold, this is the joy of his high heels should he touch the high place of the wicked shall come upon him.

21 Till he fill thy mouth with laughing, and thy lips with reproaching.

22 They that hate thee shall be answered me; yet would I not be clothed with shame, and the dweller that he had hearkened unto the place of the wicked shall come upon me.

23 For he breaketh me with a tempest, and multiplieth my wounds without cause.

24 I know it is so of a truth: he will not suffer me to take but how should man be jult with my breath, but fill me with God's bitternefs.

25 If he will contend with him, If I speak of strength, lo, he cannot answer him one of a is strong: and if of judgment, who
who shall set me a time to plead? 

If I justify myself, mine own mouth shall condemn me: if I say, I am perfect, it shall also prove me perverse. 

Though I were perfect, yet would I not know my soul; I would deplore my life. 

This is one thing, therefore I said it, he destroyeth the perfect and the wicked. 

If the scourgé flay suddenly, hands? and thine upon the cords of death, he will laugh at the trial of the soul of the wicked? innocent. 

The earth is given into the hand as thou as man feeth? hand of the wicked: he covereth the faces of the judges thereof; if man? are thy years as man's days, not, where, and who is he? 

Now my days are fubber mine iniquity, and searcheth after than a post: they fée away, thine fay, fin? see no good. 

They are passed away as the wind, and there is none other fhip as the eagle that hath can deliver out of thine hand. 

Thine handsh have made me. 

If I say, I will forget my and fashioned me together round complaint, I will leave off my about; yet thou dost destroy me heavynes, and comfort myself; 

Remember, I befeech thee, though all of my for thou hast made me as the rows, I know that thou wilt not clay, and wilt thou bring me as to doft again? 

If I be wicked, why then labour in vain? 

If I wash myself with snow-water, and make my hands ever to clean: 

Yet shalt thou plunge me in the ditch, and mine own clothes shalt abhor me. 

For he is not a man as I am, that I should answer him, and we should come together in judgment. 

Neither is there any daysman betwixt us, that might lay his hand upon us both. 

Let him take his rod away from me, and let not his fear terrify me. 

Then would I speak, and not lift up my head: I am full of not fear him; but it is not so with affliction: 

For it increafeth then, hunteth.
God, and he answereth him: the just upright man is laughed to scorn.

5 He that is ready to slip with his feet, is as a lamp despised in the thought of him that is at ease.

6 The tabernacles of robbers prosper, and they that provoke God are secure; into whole hand God bringeth abundantly.

7 But ask now the beasts, and they shall teach thee; and the fowls of the air, and they shall tell thee:

8 Or speak to the earth, and it shall teach thee; and the fihes of the sea shall declare unto thee.

9 Who knoweth not in all these, that the hand of the Lord hath wrought this?

10 In whose hand is the soul of every living thing, and the breath of all mankind.

11 Doth not the ear try words, and the mouth taste his meat?

12 With the ancients is wisdom; and in length of days understanding.

13 With him is wisdom and strength, he hath counsel and to understand.

14 Behold, he breaketh down, and it cannot be built again; he shitteth up a man, and there can be no opening.

15 Behold, he withholdeth the waters, and they dry up: also he sendeth them out, and they overturn the earth.

16 With him is strength and wisdom: he Almighty, and I desire to reason with God.

17 Surely I would speak to the Lord, and I desire to reason with God.

18 But ye are forgers of lies, ye are all physicians of no value.

19 O that you would altogether hold your peace, and it should be that the Lord would say one word to me:

20 He moveth away the speech of the truthful, and taketh away the understanding of the aged.

21 He poureth contempt upon princes, and weakeneth the strength of the mighty.

22 He discovereth deep things out of darkness, and bringeth out light out of the shadow of death.

23 He increaseth the nations, and destroyeth them: he enlargeth the nations, and straiteneth them again.

24 He taketh away the heart of the chief of the people of the earth, and causeth them to wander in a wilderness where there is no way.

25 They grope in the dark without light, and he maketh them to stagger like a drunken man.

26 With him are strength and wisdom: he receiveth the pleadings of my soul.

27 Will you speak wickedly for God? and talk deceitfully for God?

28 Will ye accept his person? will ye contend for God?

29 Is it good that he should search you out? or as one man mocketh another, do ye mock me?

30 He will surely reprove you, and your countenance shall not be after him.

31 Shalt thou speak in the fear of him, and instruct thy tongue for God?

32 The Lord shall hear, and rebuke him; and when he shall see, he will be rebuked.

33 And the Lord shall hear, and rebuke him; and when he shall see, he will be rebuked.

34 Then call thou, and I will answer: or let me speak, and answer thou me.

35 How many are mine iniquities and sins? make me to know my transgression and my sin.

36 Wherefore hidest thou thy face, and holdest me for thine enemy?

37 Wilt thou break a leaf driven to and fro? and wilt thou pursue the dry stubble?

38 For thou writest bitter things against me, and maketh me to poise the iniquities of my youth.

39 Thou puttest my feet also in stocks, and lookest narrowly un-
If his head be white, or if his hair be changed, is then his strength removed from him? or if he be covered with the sackcloth, are then the secrets of his speech changed? Is it of man, that he should be born, and the son of woman, that he be pure? He is nearer to the鉴 than one of them, and more holy than one of them. For he knoweth not any thing before him, nor hath he said unto him, What maketh the secret things appear? Or the inward parts of the earth? Or the sea, or the dry land? Which hath not given to thy son his heritage, and to the offspring of thy maidservants inheritance? that he may maintain a man that is weak among the sons of men, and save the spirits of the concumbent with thee, and the souls of the women whom they have begett.
Not for any injustice in mine hands: also my prayer is pure.

O earth, cover not thou my blood, and let my cry have no place.

Also now, behold, my witnesses in heaven, and my record is on high.

My friends scorn me: but mine eye poureth out tears unto God.

O that one might plead for a man with God, as a man pleads for his neighbour!

When a few years are come, then I shall go the way whence I shall not return.

My breath is corrupt, my days are extinct, the graves are ready for me.

Are there not mockers with me, and doth not mine eye continueth in their provocation?

Lay down now, put me in a surety with thee; who is he that will strike hands with me?

For thou hast hid their heart from understanding: therefore shalt thou not exalt them.

He that speaketh flattery to his friends, even the eyes of his children shall fail.

He hath made me also a byword of the people, and a spectacle of the time.

Mine eye also is dim by reason of sorrow, and all my members are as a shadow.

Upright men shall be admonished at this, and the innocent shall stir up himself against the hypocrite.

The righteous also shall hold on his way, and he that hath clean hands shall be stronger and stronger.

But as for you all, do ye return, and come now: for I cannot find one wise man among you.

My days are past, my powers are broken off, even the thoughts of my heart.

They change the night into day: the light is short, because of darkness.

If I wait, the grave is mine house: I have made my bed in the darkness.

I have said to corruption, Thou art my father: to the worm Thou art my mother and my nurse.

And where is now my hope? as for my hope, who shall see it?

They shall go down to the bars of the pit, when our rest together is in the dust.

Then answered Bildad the Shuhite, and said,

1 How long will it be ere ye make an end of words? mark, and afterwards we will speak.

3 Wherefore are we counted as beasts and reputed vile in your sight?

4 He teareth himself in his anger: shall the earth be forgotten for thee? and shall the rock be removed out of his place?

5 Yea, the light of the wicked shall be put out, and the spark of his fire shall not shine.

6 The light shall be dark in his tabernacle, and his candle shall be put out with him.

7 The steps of his strength shall be straitened, and his own counsel shall overthrow him.

8 For he is cast into a net by his own feet, and he walketh upon a snare.

9 The gin shall take him by the heel, and the robber shall prevail against him.

10 The snare is laid for him in the ground, and a trap for him in the way.

11 Terrors shall make him afraid on every side, and shall drive him to his feet.

12 His strength shall be broken off, even the thoughts of my heart.

It shall devour the strength of his flesh: even the first-born of darkness.

13 If I wait, the grave is mine house: I have made my bed in the darkness.

14 I have said to corruption, Thou art my father: to the worm Thou art my mother and my nurse.

15 And where is now my hope? as for my hope, who shall see it?

16 They shall go down to the bars of the pit, when our rest together is in the dust.

Then Job answered and said,

1 How long will it be ere ye vex my soul, and break me in pieces with words?

3 These ten times have ye reproached me: ye are not ashamed either that ye make yourselves strange to me.

4 And be it indeed that I have erred, mine error remaineth with myself.

5 If indeed ye will magnify yourselves against me, and plead against me my reproach:

6 Know now that God hath overthrown me, and hath compassed me with his net.

Behold, I cry out of wrong, my flesh?

Why do ye persecute me as God, and are not satisfied with
OF that my words were now written, oh that they were printed in a book!  
14 That they were graven with an iron pen and lead, in the rock for ever!  
15 If I know that my redeemer liveth, and that he shall stand at the latter day upon the earth,  
16 And though, after my skin worms destroy this body, yet in my flesh shall I see God:  
17 Whom I shall see for myself, and mine eyes shall behold, and not another; though my reins be consumed within me.  
18 But ye should say, Why persecute we him, seeing the root of the matter is found in me?  
19 Be ye afraid of the sword: for wrath bringeth the punishments of the sword, that ye may know there is a judgment.  
20 Then answered Zophar the Naamathite, and said,  
21 Therefore do my thoughts cause me to answer, and for this I make haste.  
22 I have heard the check of my reproach, and the spirit of my understanding causeth me to answer.  
23 Knowest thou not this of old, since man was placed upon earth,  
24 That the triumphing of the wicked is short, and the joy of the hypocrite but for a moment?  
25 Though his excellency mount up to the heavens, and his head reach unto the clouds:  
26 Yet he shall perish for ever, like his own dung: they which have seen him shall say, Where is he?  
27 He shall fly away as a dream and shall not be found: yea, he shall be chased away as a vision of the night.  
28 The eye also which saw him, shall see him no more: neither shall his place any more behold him.  
29 His children shall be cast out of the spoil, and his offspring shall be rooted out of the land.  
30 His bones shall be full of the blood of the poor, and his hand shall restore their goods.  
31 His dust shall be a place for the flock, and a place for the time of every band of every tribe of the house of Israel.  
32 Though wickedness be in the heart of a wicked man, and slumber on his bed,  
33 Though he be got up on the high places, he shall fall suddenly: and he shall not be found.  
34 For the net shall be hid under his feet; and when he thinketh himself secure,  
35 He is in the way which he hath taken; and in the path which he hath thought to tread.  
36 The deep calleth unto the deep, and all the things prepared of God shall answer it.  
37 And the Lord answered Job out of the whirlwind, and said,  
38 Who is this that darkeneth counsel by words without knowledge?  
39 Gird up now thy loins like a man, and gird on thy harness like him that goeth to war;  
40 Pull on thy shoes like shoes of a soldier: I will shew thee what shall be after thee. &amp;C.
27 Behold, I know your thoughts, he had the earth, and the honourable devices which ye wrongable man dwelt in it.
full imagine against me.
29 Thou hast sent widows away, and the empty, and the arms of the son of the prince, and where the feet is been broken, are the dwelling places of the wicked?
30 Have ye not asked them, troublest ye; that go by the way? and do ye know not their tokens?
31 That the wicked is reserved to the day of destruction; they shall be brought forth to the day of wrath.
32 Who shall declare his way to his face? and who shall repay him what he hath done?
33 Yet shall he be brought to the grave, and shall remain in the tomb.
34 How then comfort ye me of time, whose foundation was in vain, seeing in your answers overflown with a flood:
there remaineth fall撬.

C H A P. XXII.

THEN Eliphaz the Temanite answered and said,
2 Can a man be profitable unto God? and be he profitable unto himself?
3 Is it any pleasure to the Almighty, that thou art righteous? them to scorn.
or is it gain to him, that thou makest thy ways perfect?
4 Will he reprove thee for fear of thee? will he enter with thee into judgment?
5 Is not thy wickedness great? and thine iniquities infinite?
and stripped the naked of their clothing.
7 Thou hast not given water to he thirsty to drink, and thou hast from thy tabernacles.
with withheld bread from the hungry.
8 But as for the mighty man, the stones of the brooks.

C H A P. XXIII, XXIV.

25 Yea, the Almighty shall be My foot hath held his steps, thy defence, and thou shalt have his way have I kept, and not plenty of silver.
26 For then shalt thou have Neither have I done back thy delight in the Almighty, and from the commandment of his hand lift up thy face unto God.
27 Thou shalt not be his mouth more than my new unto him, and he shall hear thereby food.
28 Thou shalt pay thy vows. But he is in one mind, and
29 When men are cast down, many rich things are with him, then thou shalt say, There is lifting up: and he shall save the his presence: when I consider, I am afraid of him.
30 He shall deliver the island For God maketh my heart of the innocent; and it is delivered soft, and the Almighty troubleth the pureness of thine hands.
me:

C H A P. XXIII.

17 Because I was not cut off before the darkness, neither hath he covered the darkness from plain bitter: my stroke is heavier than my groaning.
3 O that I knew where I might find him! that I might come even
4 I would order my cause before him, and fill my mouth with arguments.
5 I would know the words and feed thereof, which he would answer me, and
3 They drive away the as of understand what he would say the fatherless, they take the widow's ox for a pledge.
6 Will he plead against me 4 They turn the needy out with his great power? No, but he the way: the poor of the earth would put strength in me, hide themselves together.
7 There the righteous might Behold, as wild ass in the dispute with him; so should I be silent, go they forth to their delivered for ever from my judge. work, rising betimes for a prey:
8 Behold, I go forward, but he the wilderness yieldeth food for is not there; and backward, but I them and for their children.
cannot perceive him:
6 They reap every one his corn
9 On the left hand, where he in the field: and they gather the doth work, but I cannot behold vintage of the wicked.
him; he hideth himself on the
7 They caufed the naked to right hand, that I cannot see him. lodge without clothing, that they take the
8 They are wet with the snow.
me, I shall come forth as gold, coers of the mountains, and embrace.
J O B.

brace the rock for want of a house, and there is no man is sure of life.

9 They pluck the fatherless from the breach, and take a pledge of the poor.

10 They cause him to go naked, without clothing, and they take away the sheaf from the hungry.

11 Which make oil within their way as all other, and cast wine, and tread their wine presses, of the tops of the ears of corn, and suffer thirst.

12 Men groan out of the city, and the soul of the wounded make my speech nothing worth; yet God layeth not folly to them.

13 They are of those that rebel against the light; they know not their ways, nor abide in the paths thereof.

14 The murderer, riseth with the light, killeth the poor and needy, and in the night is as a light ariseth.

15 The eye also of the adulterer waiteth for the twilight, and he said, No eye shall see me: and disguiseth his face.

16 In the dark they dig through houses, which they had marked for themselves in the day-time; they know not the light.

17 For the morning is to them even as the shadow of death: if one know them, they are in the terrors of the shadow of death.

18 He is swift as the waters: his portion is cursed in the earth, he beholdeth not the way of the vineyards.

19 Drought and heat consume the habitation thereof; he hath no fruit of the vine, and the fig is not found in his land.

20 His eye which hath not seen.

21 Hear this, I pray thee, and consider, and take knowledge for my sake.

22 Say, I have sinned; I have done wrong, but what shall I do? turn, I pray thee, unto me, and I will return again.

23 Though it be not right in me to speak; yet hear me, and I will shew wherefore I thus.

24 They are exalted, for a little while, but are gone and away the sheaf from the hungry.

25 And if it be not so, who will make me a liar, and city, and the soul of the wounded make my speech nothing worth; yet God layeth not folly to them.

T H E N answered Bildad the Shuhite, and said,

23 Dominion and fear are with him, he maketh peace in his high places.

24 Is there any number of his light, and it shineth not: yea, the stars are not pure in his light.

25 How much less man that is a worm, and the son of man which is a worm?

C H A P. XXV.

B U T Job answered and said,

2 He that helpeth him shall be as the waters:

3 What hast thou counselled him that he is without power? how hast thou fabricated the arm that hath no power?

4 To whom hast thou uttered, that which was hushed?

5 The womb shall forget him, words? and who is that spirit carned the worm shall feed sweetly on from thee?

6 Hell is nacked before him, that beareth not: and destruction hath no covering.

7 He stretcheth out the north over the empty place, and hangeth over the waters.

9 Will God hear his cry when trouble cometh upon him?

8 He bindeth up the waters in his thick clouds, and the cloud is the Almighty; will he always not rent under them?

10 Will he delight himself in his face, and spreadeth his cloud of God: that which is with the Almighty will I not conceal.

12 Behold, all ye yourselves with burdens, until the day have seen it; why then are ye and night come together vain?

13 This is the portion of a wicked man with God, and the proof.

14 He divideth the sea with his power, and by his understanding he smite through the proud.

15 By his spirit he hath garnished the heavens; his hand hath brake formed the crooked serpent.

16 Who that remain of him? but the thunder of his power who can understand the work? and prepare a root as the clay.

M O R EOVER, Job continued his

2 As God liveth, who hath taken away my judgment, and the

3 He buildeth his house as a Almighty, who hath vexed my

4 All the while my breath is

5 The rich man shall lie down in me, and the spirit of God is in him: shall he not be gathered: he my nostrils;

6 My lips shall not speak wickedness, nor my tongue utter as waters, a tempest steal in deceit.

7 God forbid that I should justify you: till I die, I will not rise up, and as I remove my integrity from me: and as I departeth: and as a burn hurleth him out of his place.

8 My righteousness I holdfast: for God shall cast upon him:

9 Against me, as the unrighteous.

S U R ELY there is a vein for the

2 Iron is taken out of the earth
JOB

3 He fretteth an end to darkness, and searcheth out all perfection: the drosses of darkness and the shadow of death.

6 As for the earth, out of it cometh bread; and under it is turned up as it were fire.

7 There is a path which no fowl knoweth, and which the vulture's eye hath not seen.

8 The lion's whelps have not trodden it, nor the fierce lion passed by it.

9 He putteth forth his hand upon the rock; he upturned the mountains by the roots.

10 He cutteth rivers among the rocks, and his eyes seeth every precious thing.

11 He hideth the floods in secret places: the waters are covered and are stored up in clouds.

12 But solid wisdom shall death find; and the place of understanding shall not be found.

13 Man knoweth not the price thereof; neither is it found in the land of the living.

14 The depthfaith, It is not part, as in the days when God made the earth; it is not preserved with me.

15 It cannot be gotten for gold, nor paid for at the price thereof.

16 It cannot be valued with the gold of Ophir, with the precious onyx, or the sapphire.

17 The gold and the crytall with me, when my children are gathered together.

18 No mention shall be made me out rivers of oil:

7 When I went out to the gate

24 If I laughed on them, they through the city, when I prepared meat in the street.

8 The young men saw me, and hid themselves: and the aged arose, and stood up.

9 The princes refrained talking, and laid their hand on their mouth.

10 The nobles held their peace and their tongue cleaved to the roof of their mouth.

11 When the ear heard me, then it blessed me; and when the eye saw me, it gave witness to me.

12 Because I delivered the poor that cried, and the fatherless, and him that had none to help him.

13 The blessing of him that was solitary: feeding into the wilderness in former time delivered me: and I caused the widow's heart to sing for joy.

14 I put on righteousness, and bese was juniper roots for it clothed me: my judgment was their meat.

15 I was eyes to the blind, and the feet of the fowl.

16 I was a father to the poor: to dwell in the cliffs of the valley, in caves of the earth, and searched out.

17 And I brake the jaws of the wicked, and plucked the bow out of his teeth.

18 Then I said, I shall die in my nest, and I shall multiply my days as the sand.

19 My root was spread out by the waters, and the dew lay all night upon my branch.

20 My glory was fresh in me, far from me, and spare not to-hand.

21 Unto me men gave ear, and kept silence at my counsel.

22 After my words they spake youth, they pulle away my feet: and they ran up against me the ways of their destruction.

23 And they waited for me, THEY mar my path, they for the rain, and they opened set forward my calamity, they their mouth wide, as for the late, have no helper.
JOB

30 My skin is black upon me, and my bones are burnt with heat of mouining, and my soul is wasted away from the voice of them that weep.

I Made a covenant with mine eyes; why then should I think upon a maid?

2 For what portion of God is there above? and what inheritance of the Almighty upon high?

3 Is not destruction to the wicked? and a strange punishment to the workers of iniquity?

4 Dost not he see my ways, and count all my steps?

5 If I have walked with vanity, or if my foot hath slipped, let your hardness and wickedness take hold of me.

6 Let me be weighed in an even balance, that God may know mine integrity.

7 If my step hath turned out of the way, and mine heart walked after mine eyes, and if any blot hath cleaved to my hands:

8 Then let me sow, and let another eat; yea, let my offspring be rooted out.

9 If mine heart have been deceived by a woman, or if I have laid wait at my neighbour's door:

10 Then let my wife put off her apparel, and let another take her, and another arise upon her.

11 For this is an heinous crime; yea, it is an iniquity to be punished by the judges.

12 For it is a fire that consumeth, and no pot can hold it back.

13 If I did despise the counsel of my man-servant, or of my maid-servant, when they contended with me:

14 What then shall I do when God riseth up? and when he nippeth, what shall I answer him?

15 Did not he that made me in the womb make him? and did not he that saw me there ?

31 They came upon me as a wide breaking in of waters: in the defolation they rolled themselves upon me.

32 Terrors are turned upon me; they pursue my soul as the wind, and my welfare passeth away as a cloud.

33 And now my soul is poured out upon me; the days of affliction have taken hold upon me.

34 My bones are pierced in me in the night-season; and my flesh takes no rest.

35 By the great force of my disease is my garment changed; it bindeth me about as the collar of my coat.

36 He hath cast me into the dust, and I am become like dust and ashes.

37 I cry unto thee, and thou dost not hear me: I stand up, and thou regardest me not.

38 Thou hast become cruel to me: with thy strong hand thou opprest thyself against me.

39 Thou liftest me up to the wind: thou causeth me to ride upon it, and dissolveth my substance.

40 For I know that thou wilt bring me to death, and to the house appointed for all living.

41 Howbeit he will not stretch out his hand to the grave, though they cry in his destruction.

42 Did not my soul grieve for him that was in trouble? was not my soul grieved for the poor?

43 When I looked for good, then evil came unto me: and when I waited for light, there came darkness.

44 My bowels did rage and revile not: the days of affliction prevented me.

45 I went mourning without the sun: I stood up, and I cried in the congregation.

46 I am a brother to dragons, and a companion to owls.

CHAP. XXXII.

not one fashion us in the womb? 31 The stranger did not lodge with me.

16 If I have with-held the poor in the street; but I opened my doors to the traveller.

17 Or have eaten my morsels as Adam; by hiding mine own, and the fatherless iniquity in my bosom:

32 Did I fear a great multitude, without honor, or any perishing of clothing, or any poor man beholding, my desire is, that the Almighty would answer me, and that mine adversary had written me, and if he were not warmed a book.

33 With the fleece of my sheep; 34 Surely I would take it upon me.

35 If I have lifted up my hand to my shoulder, and laid it as against the fatherless, when I was crowned to me.

36 Why should not my help be in the gate?

37 Then let mine arm fall from the number of my steps; and mine arm be broken from the bone.

38 For destruction from God, or that the furious would be a terror to me, and by reason of his highness I could not endure.

39 If I have eaten the fruits thereof, or if I have made gold my hope, or have laid hold to the fine gold, then art my confidence a lie.

40 If I rejoiced because my wealth was great, and because mine hand had gotten much:

41 If I beheld the fun when it went down, or the moon walking in brightness:

42 And my heart hath been secretly enticed, or my mouth hath hissed my hand:

43 This also were an iniquity to be punished by the judge: for I should have denied the God that is above.

44 If I rejoiced at the destruction of him that hated me, or lifted up myself when evil found him:

45 Neither have I suffered my mouth to sin, by wilfully a curse to his soul.

46 If the men of my tabernacle were not, O that we had of his flesh! we cannot be satisfied,
JOE.

three men, then his wrath was kindled.

6 And Elihu the son of Barachel the Bazi noted and said, I am young, and ye are very old, whereas I was afraid, and durst not show you mine opinion.

7 I said, Days should speak, and multitude of years should teach wisdom.

8 But there is a spirit in man: and the inspiration of the Almighty giveth them understanding.

9 Great men are not always wise: neither do the aged understand judgment.

10 Therefore I said, Hearken to me, I also will shew mine opinion.

11 Behold, I waited for your words; I gave ear to your reasons whilst you searched out what to say.

12 Yea, I attended unto you: and beheld, there was none of you that convinced Job, or that answered his words:

13 Left ye should say, We have found out wisdom: God hideth him down, not man.

14 Now he hath not directed his words against me: neither will I answer him with your speeches.

15 They were amazed, they answered no more: they left off speaking.

16 When I had waited, (for they spake not, but stood still, and answered no more,) I said, I will answer also my part, I also will shew mine opinion.

17 For I am full of matter, the spirit within me constraineth me.

18 Behold, my belly is as wine which hath no vent, it is ready to burst like new bottles.

19 I will speak that I may be refreshed: I will open my lips and answer.

20 Let me not, I pray you, accept any man's person, neither upon the bed:

21 Then he opened the ears, and they feared their own say, answer me: speak, for I desire to justify thee.

22 For I know not to give flattering titles; in doing my maker would soon take me away.

CHAP. XXXIII.

Therefore, Job, I pray thee, hear my speeches, and hearken to all my words.

2 Behold, now I have opened my mouth, my tongue hath spoken in my mouth.

3 My words shall be of the uprightness of my heart: and my lips shall utter knowledge clearly.

4 The spirit of God hath made me, and the breath of the Almighty hath given me life.

5 If thou canst answer me, set thy words in order before me, that I may stand up.

6 Behold, I am according to thy will in God's stead; I also am formed out of the clay.

7 Behold, my terror shall not make thee afraid, neither shall my hand be heavy upon thee.

8 Surely thou hast spoken in mine hearing, and I have heard the voice of thy words, saying,

9 I am clean without transgression, I am innocent; neither is there iniquity in me.

10 Behold, he findeth occasions against me, he counteth me for his enemy.

11 He putteth my feet in the stocks, he marketh all my paths.

12 Behold, in this thou art not just: I will answer thee, that God is greater than man.

13 Why dost thou strive against him? for he giveth not account of any of his matters.

14 For God speaketh once, yea, twice, yet man perceiveth it not.

15 In a dream, in a vision of the night, when deep sleep falleth upon men, in slumbering and the heat upon the bed:

16 Then

CHAP. XXXIV.

16 Then he opened the ears, and they feared their own say, answer me: speak, for I desire to justify thee.

17 That he may withdraw man from his purpose, and hide pride hold thy peace, and I shall teach thee wisdom.

18 He keepeth back his soul from the pit, and his life from the braised by the sword.

19 He is chastened also with pain upon his bed, and the multitude of his bones with strong that have knowledge.

20 So that his life abhorreth the mouth tasteless meat, and his soul dainty meat.

21 His flesh is consumed away, let us know among ourselves that it cannot be seen, and his what is good.

22 Bones that were not seen flux out.

23 For he hath said, I am a thousand, to shew unto man what man is like Job, who dranketh up scorn like water?

24 Then he is gracious unto 8 Which goeth in company him, and faith, Deliver him from with the workers of iniquity, and going down to the pit, I have walketh with wicked men.

25 His flesh shall be freer a man nothing, that he should than a child's: he shall return to delight himself with God.

26 He shall pray unto God, ye men of understanding: for he shall be favourable unto him from God, that he should do him, and he shall see his face wickedness, and from the Almighty with joy: for he will render unto man his righteousness.

27 He looketh upon men, and he rendeth unto him, and causeth if any of his, I have sinned, and every man to find according to perturbed that which was right, his ways.

28 He will deliver his soul from wickedly, neither will the Almighty give light.

29 Lo, all these things worketh charge over the earth? or who God often times with man, hath disposed the whole world?

30 To bring back his soul from the pit, to be enlightened with man, if he gather unto himself the light of the living.

31 And mark well, O Job, hearken, 15 All flesh shall perish together, I hear, and man shall turn again unto dust.
Opptressions, they make the oppre
so to cry: they cry out by reason
of the arm of the mighty.
9 Then he sheweth them their
work, and their transgressions
that they have exceeded.
10 He openeth also their ear to
discipline, and commandeth that
they return from iniquity.
11 If they obey and serve him,
they shall spend their days in
prosperity, and their years in
pleasures.
12 But if they obey not, they
shall perish by the sword, and
they shall die without knowledge.
13 But the hypocrites in heart
heap up wrath: they cry not
when he bindeth them.
14 They die in youth, and
their life is among the unclean.
15 He delivereth the poor in
his affliction, and openeth their
ears in oppression.
16 Even so would he have re
moved thee out of the strait into
a broad place, where there is no
straitsness, and that which should
be set on thy table, shou'd be full
of fatness.
17 But thou hast fulfilled the
judgment of the wicked: judg
ment and justice take hold on thee.
18 Because there is wrath,
wherefore let he take thee away with
his stroke; then a great ransom
cannot deliver thee.
19 Will he effem thy riches?
o, not gold, nor all the forces of
strength.
20 Defie not the night, when
people are cut off in their place.
21 Take heed, regard not iniquity:
for this hast thou chosen
rather than affliction.
22 Behold, God exalteth by
his power: who teacheth like him?
23 Who hath enjoined him his
way? or who can say, Thou hast
wrought iniquity?
24 Remember that thou mag
nify his work, which men behold.
25 Every man may see it, man
affliction:
26 Behold,
26 Behold, God is great, and we know him not, neither can the number of his years be searched out.
27 For he maketh small the drops of water: they pour down rain, and cold out of the heaven.
28 Which the clouds do drop, and diffil upon man abundantly.
29 Also can any understand the spreadings of the clouds, or the noise of his tabernacle?
30 Behold, he spreadeth his light upon it, and covereth the bottom of the sea.
31 For by them judgest he whether for correction, or for the people; he giveth meat in abundance.
32 With clouds he covereth the light; and commandeth it not to shine by the cloud that cometh betwixt.
33 The noise thereof sheweth concerning it, the catter also concerning the vapour.

CHAP. XXXVII.

A this also my heart trembleth, and is moved out of his place.
2 Hear attentively the noise of his voice, and the sound that goeth out of his mouth.
3 He directeth it under the whole heaven, and his lightenings unto the ends of the earth.
4 After it a voice roareth: he thundereth with the voice of his excellency, and he will not stay them when his voice is heard.
5 God thundereth marvellously with his voice; great things doeth he, which we cannot comprehend.
6 For he faith to the snow, Be eth them.
7 He falleth up the hand of every man that all men may know his work.
8 Then the hail stones go into dens and remain in their places.

CHAP. XXXVIII.

24 Men do therefore fear him: walkéd in the search of the depth?
25 For he respecteth not any that are.
26 Have the gates of death been opened unto thee? or hast thou seen the doors of the shadow of death?
27 Then the Lord answered Job out of the whirlwind, and said,
28 Who is this that darkeneth counsel by words without knowledge?
29 Where is the way where light dwelleth? and as for darkness, where is the place thereof,
30 a man; for I will demand of thee, and answer thou me.
31 Where wast thou when I laid the foundations of the earth? declare if thou knowest it all.
32 Who hath laid the measures thereof fastened, or who hath stretched the line upon it?
33 Whereupon are the foundations thereof fastened? or who hath laid the corner-stone thereof?
34 Which I have reserved as the time of trouble, against that day of battle and war?
35 By what way is the light parted, which scattereth the east wind upon the earth?
36 When I made the cloud the garment thereof, and thick darkness a swelling band for it.
37 And brake for it my decreed place, and set bars and doors.
38 And said, Hitherto shalt thou come, but no further: and here shall thy proud waves be stayed.
39 Haft thou commanded the morning since thy days? and who hast begotten the drops of dew in his place,
40 Out of whose womb came 21st of which life springeth?
J O B.

7 He scorneth the multitude of the city, neither regardeth he the crying of the driver.
8 The range of the mountains is his pasturage, and he searcheth after every green thing.
9 Will the unicorn be willing to serve thee, or abide by thy crib?
10 Canst thou bind the unicorn with his band in the furrow, or will he harrow the valleys after thee?
11 Wilt thou trust him, that his strength is great? or wilt thou leave thy labour to him?
12 Wilt thou believe him when he bringeth home thy seed, and gathereth it into thy barn?
13 Gavest thou the goodly wings unto the peacocks? or wilst thou trust the ostrich?
14 Which leaveth her eggs in the earth, and warmeth them in the dust,
15 And forgotteth that the foot may crush them, or that the wild beast may break them?
16 She is hardened against her young ones, as though they were not hers: her labour is in vain without fear;
17 Because she hath despised her father, neither hath she called her father to her understanding.
18 What time the lifteth up herself upon high, she scorneth the horse and his rider.
19 Hast thou given the horse strength? hast thou clothed his neck with thunder?
20 Canst thou make him afraid as a grasshopper? the glory of his nostrils is terrible.
21 He paweth in the valley, and rejoiceth in his strength: he goeth on to meet the armed man.
22 He mocketh at fear, and a

23 The quiver ratteth against him,
24 The glittering spear and the
25 Deck thyself now with majesty and excellency, and array thyself with glory and beauty.
26 He loveth the ground whereon he walketh with confidence, and he maketh his arm strong.
27 Behold, he calleth to the cloud, and he covereth his face with the thick cloud.
28 He couseth with the east, and he calleth for the west, and lo, there cometh rain from the comers thereof.
29 From the ends of the earth hath he called me, and I will return.
30 Who is this that darkened counsel with wickedness, and made my mouth to err from the path?
31 Shall I not raise up one against thee, and a number of men like thee?
32 Where is he that will condemn thee? or where is he that will accuse thee?
36 Behold, I know thy works: see, I have set before thee an open door, and no man can shut it: for thou art a0.
37 As for thee, if thou be willing and free from evil, take heed that thou decline not from the path of evil.
38 Hear, and I will speak: this thy wickedness shall be the recompense of thy wisdom.
39 But it was none of thy servants that stopped thee from turning aside to follow after Baal Peor, and eat the flesh of the idols of the people of the land; and thou hast slain thy children in the fire of Baal Peor.
40 Do we not all have one father? did not our fathers dwell at Tzurim? and did they not find no place for themselves?
41 If there be among you a poor man, one of thy brethren, within any of thy gates.
42 Keep your father's commandment, which I command you this day, for your own good, and for your life; that it may be well with you in the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee to inherit;
43 And that the Lord thy God may bless thee in all that thou puttest thy hand unto, and be thou prosperous and increased.
44 If there be among you a poor man, one of thy brethren, within any of thy gates, in any of the cities that the Lord thy God giveth thee for a habitation,
45 There he shall be fed, and shall not labor with thee; because the Lord thy God shall bless thee in all that thou puttest thy hand unto, and accomplish the good of his commandments which he commanded thee to do, and to thee, and to thy children, in the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee for a possession.
46 She is harder than a refiner's daughter; she is unspotted as the vessels of fine gold.
47.the wild beast may break them?
16 She is hardened against her young ones, as though they were not hers: her labour is in vain without fear;
17 Because she hath despised her father, neither hath she called her father to her understanding.
18 What time the lifteth up herself upon high, she scorneth the horse and his rider.
19 Hast thou given the horse strength? hast thou clothed his neck with thunder?
20 Canst thou make him afraid as a grasshopper? the glory of his nostrils is terrible.
21 He paweth in the valley, and rejoiceth in his strength: he goeth on to meet the armed man.
22 He mocketh at fear, and a
JOB

2 Canst thou put an hook into his nose? or bore his jaw through with a thorn?
3 Will he make many supplications unto thee? will he speak soft words unto thee?
4 Will he make a covenant with thee? wilt thou take him for a servant for ever?
5 Wilt thou play with him as with a bird? or wilt thou bind him for thy maidsens?
6 Shalt the companions make a banquet of him? shal]l they part him among the merchants?
7 Canst thou fill his skin with barbed irons? or his head with filh-spears?
8 Lay thine hand upon him, remember the battle, do no more.
9 Behold, the hope of his soul is in vain: shall not one cast down even at the sight of him?
10 None is so fierce that dare stir him up; who then is able to stand before me?
11 Who hath prevented me that I should repay him? whatsoever is under the whole heaven is mine.
12 I will not conceal his parts, nor his power, nor his comely proportion.
13 Who can discover the face of his garment? or who can come to him with his double bridle?
14 Who can open the doors of his face? his teeth are terrible round about.
15 His scales are his pride; thou shalt shudder as with a close seal.
16 One is so near to another, that no air can come between them.
17 They are joined one to another, they flick together that they cannot be hindered.
18 By his neesings a light doth shine, and his eyes are like the eyes of a lion.
19 Out of his mouth go burning lamps, and sparks of fire leap out.
20 Out of his nostrils goes smoke, as out of a seething pot on caldron.
21 His breath kindleth coals, and a flame goeth out of his mouth.
22 In his neck remaineth strength, and sorrow is turned into joy before him.
23 The flanks of his flesh are joined together; they are hard as a hewn stone, cannot be moved.
24 His heart is as hard as an anvil; as hard as a piece of the nether millstone.
25 When he raiseth him up himself, the mighty are afraid; by reason of breakings they purify themselves.
26 The word of him that leadeth at him cannot hold: the spear, the dart, nor the habergeon.
27 He esteemeth iron as straw, and brass as rotten wood.
28 The arrow cannot make him flee; flaming stones are turned with him into stubble.
29 Darts are counted stubble; he laugheth at the shaking of a spear.
30 Sharp stones are under him: he spreadeth sharp pointed things upon the mire.
31 He maketh the deep in flood like a pot: he maketh the sea like a pot of ointment.
32 He maketh a path to shine after him; one would think the deep to be hoary.
33 Upon earth there is none like him: who is made without fear.
34 He beholdeth all high places; he is a king over all the children of pride.

CHAP. XLII.

1 Canst thou with knowledge? therefore have I uttered that I understand not, things too wonderful for me, which I knew not.
2 Hear; I hearken thee, and I will speak: I will demand of thee, and declare thou unto me.
3 I have heard thee by the hearing of the ear: but now mine eyes see thee.
4 Wherefore I abhor myself, and repent in dust and ashes.
5 And it was so, that after the Lord had spoken these words unto Job, the Lord said to Eliphaz the Temanite, My wrath is kindled against thee, and against thy two friends: for ye have not spoken of me the thing that is right, as my servant Job hath.
6 Therefore take unto you now seven bullocks, and seven rams, and go to my servant Job, and offer up for yourselves a burnt-offering, and my servant Job shall pray for you, for him will I accept: I left I deal with you after your folly, in that ye have not spoken of me the thing which is right like my servant Job.
7 So Eliphaz the Temanite, and Bildad the Shuhite, and Zaphar the Naamathite went, and did according as the Lord commanded them: the Lord also accepted Job.
8 And the Lord turned the captivity of Job, when he prayed for his friends: also the Lord gave Job twice as much as he had before.
9 Then came there unto him all his brethren, and all his sisters, and all they that had been of his acquaintance before and did eat bread with him in his house; and they bemoaned him, and comforted him over all the evil that the Lord had brought upon him:
10 But every man also gave him a piece of money, and every one an earring of gold.
11 So the Lord blessed the latter end of Job more than his beginning; for he had fourteen thousand sheep, and six thousand camels, and a thousand yoke of oxen, and a thousand she-asses.
12 He had also seven wives and three daughters.
13 And he called the name of the first, Jemima, and the name of the second, Keziah, and the name of the third Keren-happuch.
14 And in all the land were no women found so fair as the daughters of Job: and their father gave them inheritance among their brethren.

The Book of PSALMS.

BLESSED is the man that walketh not in the counsel of the ungodly, nor standeth in the way of sinners, nor sitteth in the seat of the scornful.

2 But his delight is in the law of the Lord; and in his law doth he meditate day and night.
3 And he shall be like a tree planted by the rivers of water,
6 For
For the Lord knoweth the way of the righteous: but the way of the ungodly shall perish.

Why do the heathen rage, and the people imagine a vain thing?

The kings of the earth set themselves, and the rulers take counsel together, against the Lord, and against his anointed, saying,

Let us break their hands afiinder, and cast away their cords from us.

He that sitteth in the heavens shall laugh; the Lord shall have them in derision.

Then shall he speak unto them in his wrath, and vex them in his sore displeasure.

Yet have I set my king upon my holy hill of Zion.

I will declare the decree: the Lord hath said unto me, Thou art my son this day have I begotten thee.

Ask of me, and I shall give thee the heathen for thine inheritance, and the uttermost parts of the earth for thy possession.

Thou shalt break them with a rod of iron, thou shalt dash them in pieces like a potter's vessel.

Be wise now therefore, O ye kings: be instructed, ye judges of the earth.

Serve the Lord with fear, and rejoice with trembling.

Kiss the son lest he be angry, and ye perish from the way, when his wrath is kindled but a little: blessed are all they that put their trust in him.

ORD, how are they increased that trouble me? many are they that rife up against me.

Many are they which say of my soul, There is no help for him in God. Selah.
6 Arise, O Lord, in thine anger, lift up thyself, because of the rage of mine enemies: and awake for me to the judgment that thou hast commanded.

7 So shall the congregation of the people compass thee about; for their sakes therefore return thou on high.

8 The Lord shall judge the people; judge me, O Lord, according to my righteousness, and according to mine integrity that is in me.

9 Oh let the wickedness of the wicked come to an end, but establish the just: for the righteous God trieth the hearts and reins.

10 My defence is of God, which saveth the upright in heart.

11 God judgeth the righteous, and God is angry with the wicked every day.

12 If he turn not, he will whet his sword: he hath bent his bow and made it ready.

13 He hath also prepared for him the instruments of death; he ordaineth his arrows against the persecutors.

14 Behold he travelleth with iniquity, and hath conceived mischief, and brought forth fallhood.

15 He made a pit, and digged it, and is fallen into the ditch which he made.

16 His mischief shall return upon his own head, and his violent dealing shall come down upon his own neck.

17 I will praise the Lord according to his righteousness; and will sing praise to the name of the Lord most high.

P S A L M VIII.

O Lord our Lord, how excellent is thy name in all the earth! who hast set thy glory above the heavens.

2 Out of the mouth of babes and sucklings hast thou ordained strength, because of thine enemies; that thou mightest slay thine enemy and the avenger.

3 When I consider the heavens, the work of thy fingers, the moon and the stars, which thou hast ordained;

4 What is man that thou art mindful of him? or the son of man, that thou visitest him?

5 For thou hast made him a little lower than the angels, and hast crowned him with glory and honour.

6 Thou madest him to have dominion over the works of thy hands; thou hast put all things under his feet:

7 All sheep and oxen, yea, and the beasts of the field:

8 The fowl of the air, and the fish of the sea, and whatsoever passeth through the paths of the seas.

9 O Lord our Lord, how excellent is thy name in all the earth:

P S A L M IX.

I will praise thee, O Lord, with my whole heart, I will shew forth all thy marvellous works.

2 I will be glad and rejoicer in thee: I will sing praise to thy name, O thou most High.

3 When mine enemies are turned back, they shall fall and perish at thy presence.

4 For thou hast maintained my right and my cause, thou hast sat in the throne judging right.

5 Thou hast rebuked the nations, thou hast destroyed the wicked, thou hast put out their name for ever and ever.

6 O thou enemy, destructions are come to a perpetual end, and thou hast destroyed cities, their memorial is perished with them.

7 But the Lord shall endure for ever: he hath prepared his throne for judgment.

8 And he shall judge the world in righteousness, he shall minister judgment to the people in uprightness.

9 The Lord also will be a refuge for the oppressed, a refuge in times of trouble.

10 And they that know thy name will put their trust in thee; for thou, Lord, hast not forsaken them that seek thee.

11 Sing praises to the Lord, which dwelleth in Zion: declare among the people his doings.

12 When he maketh inquisition for blood, he remembereth them: he forgetteth not the cry of the humble.

13 Have mercy upon me, O Lord, consider my trouble which I suffer of them that hate me, thou that liftest me up from the gates of death:

14 That I may shew forth all thy praise in the gates of the daughter of Zion: I will rejoice in thy salvation.

15 The heathen are sunk down in the pit that they made: in the net which they hid is their own foot taken.

16 The Lord is known by the judgment which he executeth: the wicked is shamed in the work of his own hands, Higgalon. Selah.

17 The wicked shall be turned into hell, and all the nations that forget God.

18 For the needy shall not always be forgotten: the expectation of the poor shall not perish for ever.

19 Arise, O Lord, let not man prevail, let the heathen be judged in thy fight.

20 Put them in fear, O Lord: that the nations may know themselves to be but men. Selah.

P S A L M X.

WHY standest thou afar off, O Lord? why hidest thou thyself in times of trouble?

2 The wicked in his pride doth persecute the poor: let them be taken in the devices that they have imagined.

3 For the wicked boasteth of his heart's desire, and blesseth the covetous, whom the Lord abhorreth.

4 The wicked, through the pride of his countenance, will not seek after God: God is not in all his thoughts.

5 His ways are always grievous: thy judgments are far above out of his sight: as for all his enemies, he puffeth at them.

6 He hath said in his heart, I shall not be moved: for I shall never be in adversity.

7 His mouth is full of cursing, and deceit, and fraud; under his tongue is mischief and vanity.

8 He sitteth in the lurking places of the villages: in the secret places doth he murder the innocent: his eyes are privily set against the poor.

9 He lieth in wait secretly as a lion in his den: he lieth in wait to catch the poor: he doth catch the poor when he draweth him into his net.

10 He croucheth, and humbreth himself, that the poor may fall by his strong ones.

11 He hath said in his heart, God hath forgotten: he hideth his face, he will never see it.

12 Arise, O Lord; O God, lift up thine hand: forget not the humble.

13 Wherefore doth the wicked contend against God? he hath said in his heart, Thou wilt not require it.

14 Thou hast seen it, for thou beholdest mischief and spite, to requite it with thy hand: the poor committed himself unto thee, thou art the helper of the fatherless.

15 Break
P S A L M S.

15. Break thou the arm of the wicked, and the evil man: seek out his wickedness till thou find none.

16. The Lord is King for ever and ever: the heathen are perished out of his land.

17. Lord, thou hast heard the desire of the humble: thou wilt prepare their heart, thou wilt cause their ear to hear;

18. To judge the fatherless and the oppressed, that the man of the earth may no more oppress.

P S A L M X I.

In the Lord put I my trust: how say ye to my soul, Flee as a bird to your mountain?

2. For lo, the wicked bend their bow, they make ready their arrow upon the flaming: that they may privily shoot at the upright in heart.

3. If the foundations be destroyed, what can the righteous do?

4. The Lord is in his holy temple, the Lord's throne is in heaven: his eyes behold, his eyelids try the children of men.

5. The Lord trieth the righteous: but the wicked, and him that loveth violence, his soul hateth.

6. Upon the wicked he shall rain snares, fire and brimstone, and an horrible tempest: this shall be the portion of their cup.

7. For the righteous Lord loveth righteousness, his countenance doth behold the upright.

P S A L M X I I.

Help, Lord, for the godly man ceaseth: for the faithful fail from among the children of men.

2. They speak vanity every one with his neighbour: with flattering lips and with a double heart do they speak.

3. The Lord shall cut off all flattering lips, and the tongue that speaketh proud things;

4. Who have said, With our tongue will we prevail, our lips are our own; who is Lord over us?

5. For the oppression of the poor, for the sighing of the needy, now will I arise, (faith the Lord,) I will set him in safety from now that persecuteth him.

6. The words of the Lord are pure words: as silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times.

7. Thou shalt keep them, O Lord, thou shalt preserve them from this generation for ever.

8. The wicked walk on every side, when the vile men are exalted.

P S A L M X I I I.

How long wilt thou forget me, O Lord, for ever? how long wilt thou hide thy face from me?

2. How long shall I take counsel in my soul having sorrow in my heart daily? how long shall mine enemy be exalted over me?

3. Consider and hear me, O Lord my God: lighten mine eyes, lest I sleep the sleep of death;

4. Left mine enemy say I have prevailed against him; and that trouble me rejoice when I am moved.

5. But I have trusted in the Lord, my heart shall rejoice in my salvation.

6. I will sing unto the Lord, because he hath dealt bountifully with me.

P S A L M X I V.

The fool hath said in his heart, There is no God: they are corrupt, they are abominable works, there is none that doeth good.

2. The Lord looked down from heaven upon the children of men, to see if there were any that did understand, and seek God.

3. They are all gone aside, they are flattering works.

4. Who are all together become filthy; will I not offer, nor take upon their shoulders that is none that doeth good, no names into my lips.

5. The Lord is the portion of mine inheritance, and of my cup: thou maintainest my lot.

6. The lines are fallen unto me in pleasant places: yea, I have a goodly heritage.

7. I will bless the Lord, who hath given me counsel: my reins also instruct me in the night seasons.

8. I have set the Lord always before me: because he is at my right hand, I shall not be moved.

9. Therefore my heart is glad, and my glory rejoiceth: my flesh also shall rest in hope.

10. For thou wilt not leave my soul in hell; neither wilt thou suffer thine holy One to see corruption.

11. Thou wilt shew me the path of life; in thy presence is fulness of joy, at thy right hand there are pleasures for evermore.

P S A L M X V I I.

Hear the right, O Lord, attend unto my cry, give ear unto my prayer, that goeth not out of feigned lips.

2. Let my sentence come forth from thy presence: let thine eyes behold the things that are equal.

3. Thou hast proved mine heart; thou hast visited me in the night. Thou hast tried me, and shalt find nothing: I am purposed that my mouth shall not transgress.

4. Concerning the works of men, by the word of thy lips, I have kept me from the paths of the destroyer.

5. My soul hath said unto the Lord, Thou art my Lord: paths, that my footsteps slip not.

6. I have called upon thee, for thou art my help, O Lord; in the earth, and to the excellent, exalt thou my name.

7. Shew thy marvellous loving kindness, and thy truth unto thy servant; it is good for me that I might perceive the righteous path.

8. Their feasts shall be multiplied, that hasten after another kindness, O thou that livest by God: their drink-offerings of blood thy right hand send them which put their
PSALMS.

6 In my distress I called upon the Lord, and cried unto my God; he heard my voice out of his temple, and my cry came before him, even into his ears.

7 Then the earth shook and trembled; the foundations also of the hills moved, and were shaken, because he was wroth.

8 There went up a smoke out of his nostrils, and fire out of his mouth devoured; coals were kindled by it.

9 He bowed the heavens also, and came down; and darkness was under his feet.

10 And he rode upon a cherub, and did fly; yea, he did fly upon the wings of the wind.

11 He made darkness his secret place; his pavilion round about him were dark waters, and thick clouds of the ikes.

12 At the brightness that was before him his thick clouds passed, hailstones and coals of fire.

13 The Lord also thundered in the heavens, and the Highest gave his voice; hailstones and coals of fire.

14 Yea, he sent out his arrows, and scattered them; and he lighted lightnings, and discomfited them.

15 Then the channels of waters were seen, and the foundations of the earth were discovered: as thy rebuke, O Lord, at the head of the breath of thy nostrils.

16 He sent from above; he took me; he drew me out of many waters.

17 He delivered me from my strong enemy, and from them which hated me: for they were too strong for me.

18 They prevented me in the day of my calamity: but the Lord was my stay.

19 He brought me forth also into a large place: he delivered me.

P S A L M S.

1 I will love thee, O Lord, my strength.

2 The Lord is my rock, and my fortress, and my deliverer; my God, my strength, in whom I will trust; my buckler, and the horn of my salvation, and my high tower.

3 I will call upon the Lord, who is worthy to be praised; so shall I be savel from mine enemies.

4 The forrows of death compassed me, and the floods of ungodly men made me afraid.

5 The forrows of hell compassed me about; the snares of death prevented me.
PSALMS.

49 Therefore will I give thanks unto thee, O Lord, among the heathen: and sing praises unto thy strength.
50 Great deliverance giveth he to his king: and sheweth mercy to his anointed, to David, and to his seed for evermore.

P S A L M. XIX.

Therefore was the glory of God: and the firmament of his hand work.

Day unto day uttereth speech, and night unto night sheweth knowledge.

There is no speech, nor language, where their voice is not heard.

Their line is gone out through all the earth, and their words to the end of the world: in them hath he set a tabernacle for the sun.

Which is as a bridegroom coming out of his chamber, and rejoiceth as a strong man to run a race.

His going forth is from the end of the heaven, and his circuit unto the ends of it: and there is nothing hid from the heat thereof.

The law of the Lord is perfect, converting the soul: the testimony of the Lord is sure, making wise the simple.

The statutes of the Lord are right, rejoicing the heart: the commandment of the Lord is pure, enlightening the eyes.

The fear of the Lord is clean, enduring for ever: the judgments of the Lord are true, and righteous altogether.

More to be desired are they than gold, yea, than much fine gold: sweeter also than honey, and the honey-comb.

Moreover, by them is thy servant warned: and in keeping of them there is great reward.

Who can understand his errors? cleanse thou me from secret faults.

Keep back thy servant also from presumptuous sins, let them not have dominion over me: then shall I be upright, and I shall be exorcised from the great transgression.

Let the words of my mouth, and the meditation of my heart be acceptable in thy sight, O Lord, my strength and my redeemer.

P S A L M. XX.

The Lord hear thee in the day of trouble, the name of the God of Jacob defend thee.

Send thee help from the sanctuary: and strengthen thee end of Zion.

Remember all thy offerings, and accept thy burnt-sacrifices, Selah.

Grant theaccording to thine own heart, and fulfill all thy counsel.

We will rejoice in thy salvation, and in the name of our God we will set up our banners: the Lord fulfill all thy petition.

Now know I, that the Lord hath setteth his anointed: he will hear him from his holy heaven, with the saving strength of his right hand.

Some trust in chariots, and some in horses; but we will remember the name of the Lord our God.

They are brought down and fallen, but we are risen, and stand upright.

Save, Lord, let the king hear us when we call.

P S A L M. XXI.

The king shall joy in thy strength, O Lord, and in thy salvation how greatly he rejoiceth!

Thou hast given him his heart's desire, and hast not withholden the request of his lips.

Selah.

3 For thou preventest him with inheritances the praises of Israel: the blessings of goodnes; thou O Lord, among the mountains.
4 Our fathers trusted in thee: settest a crown of pure gold on them they trusted, and thou didst deliver them.
5 He asked life of thee, and thou gavest it him, even length of were delivered; they trusted in thee, and were not confounded.
6 But I am a worm, and no man: a reproach of men and despised upon him.

7 For the Lord, that is his name, shall deliver him: he shall not be moved.

8 Thine hand shall find out all out of the womb: thou didst enemies; thy right hand make me hope, when I was upon shall find out those that hate thee, my mother's breasts.

9 Thou hast made them as a sea, I was cast upon thee from the oven in the time of the womb; thou art my God; the Lord shall swallow from my mother's belly, them up in his wrath, and the Be not far from me, for there is none.

10 Their fruit shalt thou destroy from the earth, and their seed.

11 Many bulls have compassed me from among the children of men: strong bulls of Bashan have surrounded me.

12 For they intended evil against me; they imagined a mischief.

13 They gaped upon me with covetous eyes, which they are their mouths, as a roasting lion.

14 Therefore shalt thou make am pour out like water, when thou shalt turn their back, when thou and all my bones are out of joint; shalt make ready thine arrows upon my heart is like wax, it melteth against the face of ed in the midst of my bowels.

15 My strength is dried up like foam from the earth, and their feed.

16 For dogs have compassed my God, why hast thou the wicked thou forbear? why art thou inclinest me? they pierced thee far from helping me, and my hands and my feet.

17 I may tell all my bones; time, but thou hearst not; and they part my garments in the night season, and am not among them, and cast lots upon silent.

18 They parted my garments, and they were divided among them.

19 But thou art holy, O thou that Great is my vesture.

20 But be not thou far from me
me, O Lord; O my strength, in green pastures: he leadeth me beside the still waters.  
20 Deliver my soul from the sword; my darling from the power of the dog.  
21 Save me from the lion's mouth; for thou hast heard me from the horns of the unicorns.  
22 I will declare thy name unto my brethren; in the midst of the congregation will I praise thee.  
23 Thou preparest a table before me in the presence of mine enemies: thou anointest my head with oil, my cup runneth over.  
24 For he hath not despised nor abhorred the affliction of the afflicted; neither hath he hid his face from him, but when he cried unto him, he heard.  
25 My praise shall be of thee in the great congregation; I will pay my vows before them that fear him; in  
26 The meek shall eat and be satisfied: they shall praise the Lord, and declare his righteousness unto the heathen.  
27 All the ends of the world shall remember, and turn unto the Lord; and all the kindreds of the nations shall worship before thee.  
28 For the kingdom is the Lord's; and he is the governor among the nations.  
29 All they that be fat upon earth shall eat and worship, all they that go down to the dust shall them that seek him, that seek thy bow before him, and none can face, O Jacob. Selah.  
30 A feel shall serve him, it gates, and be ye lift up, ye ever shall be accounted to the Lord for a generation.  
31 They shall come, and shall declare his righteousness unto a the Lord strong and mighty, the people that shall be born, that the Lord mighty in battle, he hath done this.  

PSALMS. XXIII.

THE Lord is my shepherd, I lack nothing.  
2 He maketh me to lie down  
3 He leadeth me in the paths of righteousness for his name's sake.  
4 Yea, though I walk through the valley of the shadow of death, I will fear no evil: for thou art with me; thy rod and thy staff they comfort me.  
5 Thou preparest a table before me in the presence of my enemies: thou anointest my head with oil, my cup runneth over.  
6 Surely goodness and mercy shall follow me all the days of my life: and I will dwell in the house of the Lord forever.  

PSALMS. XXIV.

THE earth is the Lord's and the fulness thereof; the world, and they that dwell therein.  
2 For he hath founded it upon the seas, and established it upon the floods.  
3 Who shall ascend into the hill of the Lord? and who shall stand in his holy place?  
4 He that hath clean hands, and a pure heart: who hath not lifted up his soul unto vanity, nor sworn deceitfully.  
5 He shall receive the blessing from the Lord, and righteousness from the God of his salvation.  
6 This is the generation of them that seek him, that seek thy face, O Jacob. Selah.  
7 Lift up your heads, O ye gates; lift them up, ye everlasting doors;  
8 Who is this King of glory? declare his righteousness unto a the Lord strong and mighty, the people that shall be born, that the Lord mighty in battle, he hath done this.  
9 Lift up your heads, O ye gates; even lift them up, ye everlasting doors;  
10 Who is this King of glory?  
11 The Lord of hosts, he is the King over all.  
12 Lift up your hands, ye gates; and receive the King of glory.  
13 Who is the King of glory?  
14 The Lord of hosts, he is the King over all.
and their right hand is full of bribes.

11 But as for me, I will walk in mine integrity; redeem me, and be merciful unto me.

12 My foot standeth in an even place; in the congregation will I blest the Lord.

P S A L M. XXVII.

T H E L O R D is my light, and my salvation; whom shall I fear? the Lord is the strength of my life, of whom shall I be afraid?

2 When the wicked, even mine enemies and my foes, came upon me to eat up my flesh, they fumbled and fell.

3 Though an hoist should encamp against me, my heart shall not fear; though war should rise against me, in this will I be confident.

4 One thing have I desired of the Lord, that will I seek after, that I may dwell in the house of the Lord all the days of my life, to behold the beauty of the Lord, and to enquire in his temple.

5 For in the time of trouble he shall hide me in his pavilion; in the secret of his tabernacle shall he hide me, he shall set me up upon a rock.

6 And now shall mine head be lifted up above mine enemies round about me; therefore will I offer in his tabernacle sacrifices of joy, in my willing, will I put my trust in the Lord.

7 Hear, O Lord, when I cry, O Lord, be not deaf unto me, let my voice come into thy holy oracle.

8 Draw me not away with the wicked, and with the workers of iniquity: which speak peace to their neighbours, but mischief in their hearts.

9 Give them according to their deserts, and according to the wickedness of their endeavours: give them after the work of their hands, render to them their desert.

10 Because they regard not the works of the Lord, nor the consideration of his hands, shall they be threshed like barley and burnt with the fire.

11 The Lord is my strength; the Lord is my song; he is become my salvation.

12 The Lord is their strength, and he is the saving strength of his anointed.

13 Save thy people, and blest theirs; of mine enemies, and give thanks at thine inheritance; feed them also, the remembrance of his holiness.

14 Wait upon the Lord; be of good courage, and he shall strengthen thine heart: wait, I say, upon the Lord.

P S A L M. XXVIII.

U NTO thee will I cry, O Lord, rock; be not silent to me, lest thou be silent to me, and become like them that go down into the pit.

2 Hear the voice of my supplications, when I cry unto thee: when I lift up my hands toward thy holy oracle.

3 Draw me not away with the wicked, in the secret of his tabernacle shall he hide me, he shall set me up upon a rock.

4 Give them according to their deserts, and according to the wickedness of their endeavours: give them after the work of their hands, render to them their desert.

5 Because they regard not the works of the Lord, nor the consideration of his hands, shall they be threshed like barley and burnt with the fire.

6 The Lord is my strength; the Lord is my song; he is become my salvation.

7 The Lord is their strength, and he is the saving strength of his anointed.

8 Sing unto the Lord, O ye saints; praise the name of the Lord.

9 Give unto the Lord, O ye saints; praise the name of the Lord.

10 Hear, O Lord, when I cry, O Lord, be not deaf unto me, let my voice come into thy holy oracle.

11 Draw me not away with the wicked, in the secret of his tabernacle shall he hide me, he shall set me up upon a rock.

12 Give them according to their deserts, and according to the wickedness of their endeavours: give them after the work of their hands, render to them their desert.

13 Because they regard not the works of the Lord, nor the consideration of his hands, shall they be threshed like barley and burnt with the fire.

14 The Lord is my strength; the Lord is my song; he is become my salvation.

15 The Lord is their strength, and he is the saving strength of his anointed.
P S A L M S.

7 I will be glad and rejoice in thy mercy: for thou hast considered my trouble, thou hast known my soul in adversities:
8 And hast not that me up into the hand of the enemy; thou hast set my feet in a large room.
9 Have mercy upon me, O Lord, for I am in trouble; mine eye is consumed with grief, yea, my soul and my body.
10 For my life is spent with grief, and my years with sighing; my strength faileth because of mine iniquity, and my bones are consumed.
11 I was a reproach among all mine enemies, but especially among my neighbours, and a fear to mine acquaintance; they that did me evil were not afraid from me.
12 I am forgotten as a dead man out of mind: I am like a broken vessel.
13 For I have heard the flander of many; fear was on every side; while they took counsel together against me, they devised to take away my life.
14 But I trusted in thee, O Lord; I said thou art my God.
15 My times are in thy hand; deliver me from the hand of mine enemies, and from them that persecute me.
16 Make thy face to shine upon thy servant; save me for thy mercy's sake.
17 Let me not be ashamed, O Lord, for I have called upon thee; let the wicked be ashamed, and let them be silent in the grave.
18 Let the lying lips be put to silence; which speak grievous things proudly and contemptuously against the righteous.
19 O how great is thy goodness, which thou hast laid up for them that fear thee; which thou hast wrought for them that trust in thee, before the sons of men!

P S A L M S.

20 Thou shalt hide them in the secret of thy presence from the pride of man; thou shalt keep them secretly in a pavilion from the strife of tongues.
21 Blessed be the Lord; for he hath shewed me his marvellous kindness, in a strong city.
22 For I said in my haste, I am cut off from before thine eyes; nevertheless thou hearest the voice of my supplications, when I cried unto thee.
23 O love the Lord, all ye his saints: for the Lord preferreth the faithful, and plentifully rewardeth the proud doer.
24 Be of good courage, and he shall strengthen thy heart; all ye that hope in the Lord.

P S A L M S.

Blessed is he whose transgression is forgiven, whose sin is covered.
2 For I said, and I confess my transgressions unto the Lord; and thou forgavest the iniquity of my sin. Selah.
3 When I kept silence my bones waxed old through my roaring all the day long.
4 For day and night thy hand was heavy upon me; my moisture is turned into the drought of summer.
5 I acknowledged my sin unto thee, and mine iniquity have I not hid; I said, I will confess my transgressions unto the Lord, and thou forgavest the iniquity of my sin. Selah.
6 For this shall every one that is godly pray unto thee, in a time when thou mayest be found; surely in the floods of great waters they shall not come nigh unto him.
7 Thou art my hiding place; thou shalt preserve me from trouble; thou shalt compass me about with songs of deliverance. Selah.
8 I will instruct thee, and teach thee the way which thou shalt go; I will guide thee with mine eye.

P S A L M S.

9 Be ye not as the horse, or as the mule, which have no understanding.
10 Many sorrows shall be to him that trusteth in man; but he that trusteth in the Lord, mercy shall compass him about.
11 Be glad in the Lord, and rejoice: ye righteous: and shout for joy, all ye that are upright in heart.

P S A L M S.

12 Blessed is the nation whose go; I will guide thee with mine eye. God is the Lord; and the people shall be his people, and the house of Israel his house. Be ye not as the horse, or as the mule, which have no understanding; for he looketh from the place of his habitation even from heaven; he beholding all the sons of men.
14 From the place of his habitation he looketh upon all the inhabitants of the earth.
15 He fashioneth their hearts: all their ways shall be to him.
16 There is no king saved by the multitude of an host: a mighty man is not delivered by much strength.

P S A L M S.

17 An horse is a vain thing for safety: neither shall he deliver any by his great strength.
18 Behold, the eye of the Lord is upon them that fear him; upon them that hope in his mercy.
19 To deliver their soul from destruction; and in time of trouble.
20 Our soul waiteth for the Lord: he is our help and our salvation: the earth is full of the goodness of the Lord.
21 For our heart shall rejoice in thee, because we have trusted in the name of our God.
22 Let thy mercy, O Lord, be upon us, according as we hope in thee.

P S A L M S.

25 I will bless the Lord at all times: his praise shall continually be in my mouth.
26 My soul shall make her boast in the Lord: the humble shall hear thereof, and be glad.
27 O magnify the Lord with me, and let us exalt his name.
28 The Lord bringeth the counsel of the heathen to nought: he frustrateth the devices of the people of none effect.
29 The counsel of the Lord standeth for ever, the thoughts were lightened; and their faces of his heart to all generations, were not ashamed.
This poor man cried, and the Lord hearkened; and saved him out of all his troubles.

2 The angel of the Lord encampeth round about them that fear him, and delivereth them.

3 O taste and see that the Lord is good: blessed is the man that trusteth in him.

4 Draw out the spear, and stop the way against them that persecute me; say unto my soul, I am thy salvation.

5 Let them be as chaff before the wind; and let the angel of the Lord chase them.

6 Let their way be dark and slippery; and let the angel of the Lord persecute them.

7 For without cause have they hid for me their net in a pit, which without cause they have digged for my soul.

8 Let destruction come upon him at unawares; and let his nether be that he hath hid catch him, as into very destruction let him fall.

9 And my soul shall be joyful in the Lord; it shall rejoice in his salvation.

10 All my bones shall say, O Lord, who is like unto thee, which deliverest the poor from him that is too strong for him, yea, the poor and the needy from him that spoileth him.

11 False witnesses did rise up; they laid to my charge things that I knew not.

12 They rewarded me evil for good, and spoiling of my flesh;

13 But as for me, when they were sick, my clothing was not taken off me; I humbled my soul with fasting, and my prayer returned into mine own bosom.

14 I beared myself as though he be glad, that favour my rightous because he had been my friend or brother; cauif yea, let them say continuallly, I bowed down heavily, as one that all y, Let the Lord be magnified, mourneth for his mother, which hath pleasure in the provocations of his servant.

15 But in mine adversity they spied of his servant.

16 With hypocritical mockers ed faith within my heart, in feasts; they gnashed upon me that there is no fear of God before their teeth.

17 Lord, how long wilt thou against me, and gather them together, and exalt their voice against me, and the righteouf, and of thy ed themselves together against praise, all the day long.

18 For he shattereth himself in look on? rejoice my soul from his own eyes, until his iniquity their druffurations, my darling be found to be hateful from the heavens.

19 The words of his mouth are as fire, as pots of fire, being quenched not.

20 For they speak not peace, but reacheth unto the clouds.

21 They devise deceitful matters against me, and I am without, Thy righteousness is like the mountains; thy judgments thy judgments, ye are a great deep; O Lord, thou mouth wide against me, and said, How excellently thy loving

Aha, aha, our eye hath not seen it. Kindness, O God! therefore the

22 Thou hast seen, O Lord, children of men put their trust keep not silence; O Lord, be not under the shadow of thy wings, far from me.

23 Stir up thyself, and awake satisfaction of thy to my judgment, even unto my house: and thou shalt make them cauif, my God and my Lord. drink of the river of thy pleasures.

24 Judge me, O Lord my God, 9 For with thee is the fountain according to thy righteousness, of life: in thy light shall we feed and let them not rejoice over me, light.

25 Let them not say in their 10 O continue thy loving kindness, Ah, so would we have it; nefs unto them that know thee, let them not say, We have swalowed thy righteousness to the up

26 Let them be ashamed, and 11 Let not the foot of pride brought to confusion together, come against me, and let not the rejoiced at mine hurt; let hand of the wicked remove me, them be clothed with shame and 12 There are the workers of dishonour, that magnify that map sin: they are cast down, and shall not be able to rise.

27 Let them fall for joy, and
P S A L M S.

P S A L M S.

XXXVII.

Fret not thyself because of evil doers, neither be thou envious against the workers of iniquity.

2 For they shall be cut down like the grass, and wither as the green herb.

3 Trust in the Lord, and do good; so shalt thou dwell in the land, and verily thou shalt be fed.

4 Delight thyself also in the Lord; and he shall give thee the desires of thine heart.

5 Commit thy way unto the Lord; trust also in him; and he shall bring it to pass.

6 And he shall bring forth thy righteousness as the light, and thy judgment as the noon-day.

7 Rest in the Lord, and wait patiently for him; fret not thyself because of him who prospereth in his way, because of the man who bringeth wicked devices to pass.

8 Cease from anger, and forbear wrath; fret not thyself in any wise to do evil.

9 For evildoers shall be cut off; but those that wait upon the Lord, they shall inherit the earth.

10 For yet a little while, and the wicked shall not be: yea, thou shalt diligently consider his place, and it shall not be.

11 But the meek shall inherit the earth; and shall delight themselves in the abundance of peace.

12 The wicked plot against the just, and gnasheth upon him with his teeth.

13 The Lord shall laugh at him, for he seeth that his day is coming.

14 The wicked have drawn out the sword, and have bent their bow to cast down the poor and needy, and to slay such as be of upright conversation.

15 Their sword shall enter into their own heart, and their bows shall be broken.

16 A little that a righteous man hath, is better than the riches of many wicked.

17 For the arms of the wicked shall be broken: but the Lord upholdeth the righteous.

18 The Lord knoweth the days of the upright: and their inheritance shall be for ever.

19 They shall not be ashamed in the evil time; and in the days of famine they shall be satisfied.

20 But the wicked shall perish, and the enemies of the Lord shall be as the fat of lambs; they shall consume; into smoke shall they consume away.

21 The wicked borroweth, and payeth not again; but the righteous sheweth mercy, and giveth.

22 For such as be blessed of him shall inherit the earth; and they that curse him shall be cut off.

23 The steps of a good man are ordered by the Lord; and he shall inherit the inheritance which is for ever.

24 Though he fall, he shall not be utterly cast down; for the Lord upholdeth him with his hand.

25 I have been young, and now am old; yet have I not seen the righteous forsaken, nor his seed begging bread.

26 He is ever merciful, and lendeth; and his seed is blessed.

27 Depart from evil, and do good; and dwell for evermore.

28 For the Lord loveth judgment, and the righteous forsaketh not his soul.

29 They are preferred for ever; but the seed of the wicked shall be cut off.

30 The righteous shall inherit the land, and dwell therein for ever.

31 The mouth of the righteous speaketh wisdom; and his tongue talketh of judgment.

32 The law of his God is in his heart, none of his steps shall slide.

33 The wicked watcheth the snares of many wicked.

34 The Lord will not leave him that is righteous, and his flesh in the days of wickedness.

35 I have seen the wicked in great power; and spreading himself as a green bay-tree.

36 Yet he passed away, and lo, he was not; yea, I sought him, but he could not be found.

37 Mark the perfect man, and behold the upright; for the end of that man is peace.

38 But the transgressors shall be cut off together, the end of the wicked is without light, and he perisheth in a moment.

39 But the salvation of the righteous is of the Lord, he is bountiful in all his ways, and horneth him upon high.

40 And the Lord shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them from the wicked; for I said, Hear me, left and fave them, because they trust otherwise they should rejoice over me; when my foot slippeth, they magnify themselves against me.

P S A L M S.

Lord, rebuke me not in thy wrath; neither chasten me in thy hot displeasure.

2 For thine arrows stick in me, and thy hand presseth me quivy; I will be sore for my sin, before thee.

3 But mine enemies are lively.

4 For mine iniquities are gone over mine head; as an heavy burden because I follow the thing that is right, and it heavy for me.

5 My wound and is sick, and is languishing; and is brought down into the dust of the earth.

6 I am troubled, I am bowed; make haste to help me, O Lord my salvation.
I waited patiently for the Lord, and he inclined unto me, and heard my cry.

He brought me up also out of an horrible pit, out of the miry clay, and set my feet upon a rock, and established my goings.

Blessed is that man that maketh the LORD his trust, and respecteth not the proud, but such as turn aside to lies.

Many, O Lord my God, are thy wonderful works which thou hast done, and thy thoughts which are unto us-ward: they cannot be reckoned up in order unto them, if I would declare and speak of them, they are more than can be numbered.

Sacrifice and offering thou didst not desire; mine ear thou opened; burnt-offering and sin-offering hast thou not required.

I delight to do thy will, O my God; yea, thy law is within my heart.

I have not hid thy righteousness within my heart; I have declared thy faithfulness and thy salvation; I have not concealed thy loving kindness, and thy truth from the great congregation.

O Lord, thou knowest.

I have not hid thy righteousness within my heart; I have declared thy faithfulness and thy salvation; I have not concealed thy loving kindness, and thy truth from the great congregation.

O Lord, thou knowest.

I have not hid thy righteousness within my heart; I have declared thy faithfulness and thy salvation; I have not concealed thy loving kindness, and thy truth from the great congregation.

I have not hallowed my tongue, I have not done evil in the presence of thy saints.

O Lord, thou knowest.

I have not hided thy righteousness within my heart; I have declared thy faithfulness and thy salvation; I have not concealed thy loving kindness, and thy truth from the great congregation.

O Lord, thou knowest.

I have not hid thy righteousness within my heart; I have declared thy faithfulness and thy salvation; I have not concealed thy loving kindness, and thy truth from the great congregation.

O Lord, thou knowest.

I have not hided my tongue, I have not done evil in the presence of thy saints.

O Lord, thou knowest.
thy waves and thy billows are
planted them; bow thou didst
afflict the people, and cast them
out.
  3. For they got not the land in
possession by their own sword;
either did their own arm save
them: but thy right hand, and
thine arm, and the light of thy
countenance, because thou hadst
a favour unto them.
  4. Thou art my King, O God,
command deliverances for Jacob.
  5. Through thee will we push
down our enemies; through thy
name will we tread them under
that rise up against us.
  6. For I will not trust in my
bow, neither shall my sword save
me.
  7. But thou hast saved us from
our enemies, and hast put them
to shame that hated us.
  8. In God we boast all the day
long, and praise thy name for
erelong. Selah.
  9. But thou hast cast off, and
put us to shame; and goest out
forth with our armies.
  10. Thou makest us to turn
back from the enemy: and they
which hate us spoil for themselves.
  11. Thou hast given us like
sheep appinced for meat; and hast
scattered us among the heathen.
  12. Thou seest all the people
for nought, and dost not increase thy
wealth by their price.
  13. Thou makest us a reproach
to our neighbours, a scorn and
derision to them that are round
about us.
  14. Thou makest us a by-word
among the heathen; a shaking of
the head among the people.
  15. My confusion is continually
before me, and the shame of my
face hath covered me;
  16. For the voice of him that
reproacheth and blasphemeth is
reason of the enemy and avenger.
  17. All this is come upon us
}.
and though the mountains be carried into the midst of the sea.
2 Though the waters thereof roar, and he troubled, though the mountains shake with the dwelling thereof. Selah.
3 There is a river, the streams whereof shall make glad the city of God: the holy place of the tabernacles of the most High.
4 God is in the midst of her; she shall not be moved: God shall help her, and that right early.
5 The heathen raged, the kingdoms were moved; he uttered his voice, the earth melted.
6 The Lord of hosts is with us, the God of Jacob is our refuge. Selah.
7 Come, behold the works of the Lord, what desolations he hath made in the earth.
8 He maketh wars to cease unto the end of the earth; he breaketh the bow, and cutteth the spear in funder, he burneth the chariots in the fire.
9 Be still, and know that I am God; I will be exalted among the heathen, I will be exalted in the earth.
10 The Lord of hosts is with us, the God of Jacob is our refuge. Selah.

P S A L M S.

Clap your hands, all ye people, shout unto God with the voice of triumph.
2 For the Lord most High is terrible; he is a great King over all the earth.
3 He shall subdue the people under us, and the nations under our feet.
4 He shall choose our inheritance for us, the excellency of Jacob whom he loved. Selah.
5 God is gone up with a shout, the Lord with the sound of a trumpet.
6 Sing praises to God, sing praises unto our King, sing praises.
7 For God is the King of all the earth, sing ye praises with understanding.
8 God reigneth over the heathen: God sitteth upon the throne of his holiness.
9 The princes of the people are gathered together, even the people of the God of Abraham: for the shields of the earth belong unto God: he is greatly exalted.
10 Our God is in the height; he hath prepared a horn for the house of Jacob.
11 For the Lord is a God of peace; he shall bring thy foot even to the rock, and your goings shall be safe.
12 There is none other rock like our God: O let us love him, yea, let us truly fear him.
13 Nay, the纲s of the earth shall be filled with the riches of the house of God.
14 For he is our God; we have never been cast off from him.
15 How have they hated thee, O my soul, and they have been vsurped together against thee!
16 But God will redeem my soul from the power of the grave; for he shall receive me.

P S A L M S.

HEAR the word of the Lord, and fear his commandments; for this is good, and right.
2 The Lord will preserve all his children, and every soul that is upright in heart.
3 Ye have heard the old saying, All good things come to them that wait; and the Lord is a rewarder of each one of them according to his work.
4 The Lord is kind and merciful, long-suffering, and abundantly good.
5 He will not always chide, nor will he keep his indignation for ever.
6 He hath not said in his heart, I will not do good to them that hate me; neither will he take account of their sin.
7 LORD, thou hast forgiven the iniquity of thy people, and covered all their sin.
8 The Lord is good and gracious, slow to anger, and plenteous in mercy.
9 The Lord is good to all: his tender mercies are over all his works.
10 God is good to all: his tender mercies are over all his works.
11 Lord, thy name is ever holy: thou hast magnified thy name for ever.
12 For great is our Lord, and of great power: his understanding is infinite.
13 The Lord will preserve all his children, and every soul that is upright in heart.
14 The Lord is good and gracious, slow to anger, and plenteous in mercy.
15 The Lord is good in all his works, and knoweth all that he hath done.
16 For great is our Lord, and of great power: his understanding is infinite.
Psalm 51

1 Have mercy upon me, O God, according to thy lovingkindness; and in the multitude of thy tender mercies blot out my transgressions.

2 Wash me throughly from mine iniquity, and cleanse me from my sin.

3 For I acknowledge my transgressions: and my sin is ever before me.

4 Against thee, thee only have I sinned, and done this evil in thy sight: that thou mightest be justified when thou speakest, and be clear when thou judgest.

5 Behold, I was shapen in iniquity; and in sin did my mother conceive me.

6 Behold, thou desirest truth in the inward parts: and in the hidden part thou shalt make me to know wisdom.

7 Purge me with hyssop, and I shall be clean: wash me, and I shall be whiter than snow.

8 Make me to hear joy and gladness: that the bones which thou hast broken may rejoice.

9 Hide thy face from my sins: and blot out all mine iniquities.

10 Create in me a clean heart, O God; and renew a right spirit within me.

11 Cast me not away from thy presence: and take not thy holy spirit from me.

12 Restore unto me the joy of thy salvation: and uphold me with thy free spirit.

13 Then will I teach transgressors thy ways: and sinners shall be converted unto thee.

14 Deliver me from blood-guiltiness, O God, thou God of my salvation: and my tongue shall sing aloud of thy righteousness.
P S A L M S.

P S A L M. LV.

Give ear to my prayer, O God; and hide not thyself from my supplication.

2 Attend unto me, and hear me: I mourn in my complaint, and make a noise.

3 Because of the voice of the enemy, because of the oppression of the wicked: for they call iniquity upon me, and in wrath they hate me.

4 My heart is sore pained within me; and the terrors of death are fallen upon me.

5 Fearfulness and trembling are come upon me, and horror hath overwhelmed me.

6 And I said, O that I had wings like a dove! for then would I fly away, and be at rest.

7 Lo then would I wander far off, and remain in the wilderness.

Selah.

8 I would sailen my escape from the windy storm and tempest.

9 Destroy, O Lord, and divide their tongues: for I have seen violence and strife in the city.

10 Day and night they go about it upon the walls thereof: mischief also and sorrow are in the midst of it.

11 Wickedness is in the midst thereof; deceit and guile depart not from her streets.

12 For it was not an enemy that reproached me; then could I have born it, neither was it he that hated me, that did magnify himself against me; then I would have hid myself from him.

13 But it was thou, O man, mine equal, my guide, and mine acquaintance.

14 We took sweet counsel together, and walked unto the house of God in company.

15 Let death seize upon them, and let them go down quick into hell; for wickedness is in their dwellings, and among them.

16 As for me, I will call upon God; and the Lord shall save me.

17 Evening and morning, and at noon will I pray, and cry aloud; and he shall hear my voice.

18 He hath delivered his soul in peace from the battle that was against me; for there were many with me.

19 God shall hear, and afflict them, even he that abideth of old.

Selah. Because they have no changes, therefore they fear not God.

20 He hath put forth his hands against such as be at peace with him; he hath broken his covenant.

21 The words of his mouth were smoother than butter, but war was in his heart; his words were softer than oil, yet were they drawn swords.

22 Cast thy burden upon the Lord, and he shall sustain thee; he shall never suffer the righteous to be moved.

23 But thou, O God, dwell not thou with falsehood; for I will bring them down into the pit of destruction; bloody and deceitful men shall not live out half their days; but I will dwell in the house of the Lord for ever.

P S A L M. LVI.

Be merciful unto me, O God, for man would swallow me up; he fighting daily oppresseth me.

2 Mine enemies would daily swallow me up; for they be many that fight against me, O thou most High.

3 What time I am afraid, I will trust in thee.

4 In God I will praise his word, in God have I put my trust; I will not fear what flesh can do unto me.

5 Every day they wrest my words; all their thoughts are against me for evil.

6 They gather themselves together, they hide themselves, for my steps, my soul is bowed down; they have digged a pit before me, into the midst whereof they are fallen themselves.

7 Shall they escape by iniquity? in thine anger cast down the people, O God.

8 Thou lovest the truth, and maketh thy soul equal:

9 While I cry unto thee, then shall mine enemies rise up, back: this I know, for God is for me.

10 In God will I praise his word; in the Lord will I praise his word.

11 In God have I put my trust: I will not be afraid what man can do unto me.

12 Thy vows are upon me, O God; I will render praises unto thee.

13 For thou hast delivered my soul from death; wilt not thou deliver my feet from falling, that I may walk before God in the light of the living?

P S A L M. LVII.

Be merciful unto me, O God, for I am of a faint heart; my soul is兮 heavy; I am the contempt of all my enemies.

2 Yea, in heart ye work wickedness; ye weigh the violence of your hands in the earth.

3 The wicked are estranged from me; for I went astray, when I was afraight; I said, My foot slippeth; for thou, O Lord, hast heard my voice.

4 Their poison is like the poison of a serpent; they have a secret malice as the deceit of a fable.

5 Which will not hearken to the voice of charmers, saying never so wisely.

6 Break their teeth, O God, let them draw blood; let them be not in the assembly of the righteous, that they may not see the seat of God.

7 Let them melt away as wax; cast them even into the dust like putty.

8 As a snail which melteth, let every one of them pass away: like a ship of Rehoboth, let them go down into the dust.

9 Before your pots can feel the heat above all the earth.

6 They have prepared a net thorns, he shall take them away as
**PSALM S.**

8 Moab is my wakck-pot; over mischief against a man? ye shall
Edom will I call out my fierce; be slain all of you: as a bowing
Philistia, triumph thou because wall shall ye be, and as a tottering
fence.
9 Who will bring me into the 4 They only consult to cast
strong city? who will lead me his excellency:
into Edom?
10 Wilt not thou, O God, which didn't go out
which hadst cast us off? and then, with our armies.
inwardly. Selah.
11 God, which didn't not go out
upon God; for my expectation is
for rain is the help of man.
12 My soul, wait then only
upon God: for my expectation is
for rain is the help of man.
13 Through God we shall do
salvation: he is my defence; I
vainly: for he is it that shall not be moved.
14 He only is my rock and my
salvation: be it is my defence; I
valiantly: for he it is that shall not be moved.

**PSALM S.**

Hear my cry, O God, attend
unto my prayer.
2 From the end of the earth
I will cry unto thee, when my
heart is overwhelmed: lead me
to the rock that is higher than I.
3 For thou hast been a shelter
for me, and a strong tower from
the enemy.
4 I will abide in thy tabernacle
ever; I will trust in the covert
of thy wings. Selah.
5 For thou, O God, hast heard
my vows: thou hast given me the
heritage of those that fear thy
name.
6 Thou wilt prolong the king's
life: and his years as many
generations.
7 He shall abide before God
ever: O prepare mercy and
truth which may preserve him.
8 So will I sing praise unto thy
name for ever, that I may daily
perform my vows.

**PSALM S.**

God, thou art my God, early
will I seek thee; my soul
thirsteth for thee, my flesh long-
eth for thee in a dry and thirsty
land where no water is;
2 To see thy power and thy
salvation.
3 He only is my rock and my
salvation: be it is my defence; I is better than life: my lips shall
praise thee.
4 Thus will I bless thee, while
I live

as with a whirlwind, both living,
and in his wrath.
10 The righteous shall rejoice
when he seeth the vengeance: he
shall wash his feet in the blood
of the wicked.
11 So that a man shall say,
Verily there is a reward for the
righteous: verily he is a God
that judgeth in the earth.

**PSALM S.**

Deliver me from mine en-
mies, O my God: defend
me from them that rise up against
me.
2 Deliver me from the workers
of iniquity, and save me from
bloody men.
3 For lo, they lie in wait for
my soul; the mighty are gathered
against me; not for my trans-
grissions, nor for my sin, O Lord.
4 They run and prepare them-
seves without my fault: awake
to help me, and behold.
5 Thou therefore, O Lord,
God of hosts, the God of Israel,
awake to visit all the heathen:
be not merciful to any wicked
transgressors. Selah.
6 They return at evening:
they make a noise like a dog,
and go round about the city.
7 Behold, they belch out with
their mouth: words are in their
lips; for who (say they) doth hear
them?
8 But thou, O Lord, shalt
laugh at them: thou shalt have
all the heathen in derision.
9 Because of his strength will I
wait upon thee: for God is my
defence.
10 The God of my mercy shall
prevent me: God shall let me see
my desire upon mine enemies.
11 Slay them not, lest my
people forget: scatter them by
thy power; and bring them
down, O Lord our shield.
12 For the sin of their mouth,
and the words of their lips, let my
law-giver;

13 Confine them in wrath,
confinne them, that they may not
be; and let them know that God
rueth in Jacob, unto the ends of
the earth. Selah.
14 And at evening let them
return, and let them make a noise
like a dog, and go round about
the city.
15 Let them wander up and
down for meat, and grudge if
they he not satisfied.
16 But I will sing of thy power:
yea, I will sing aloud of thy mer-
cy in the morning: for thou hast
been my defence and refuge in the
day of my trouble.
17 Unto thee, O my strength,
will I sing: for God is my de-
defence, and the God of my mercy.

**PSALM S.**

O God, thou hast called us all,
thou hast scattered us, thou
hailest been displeased; O turn thy-
felt to us again.
2 Thou hast made the earth to
tremble: thou hast broken it;
heal the breaches thereof, for it
shall breaketh.
3 Thou hast frownd thy peo-
dle hard things: thou hast made
us to drink the wine of aston-
ishment.
4 Thou hast given a banner to
them that fear thee, that it may
be displayed because of the truth.
5 That thy beloved may be
delivered; save with thy right
hand, and hear me.
6 God hath spoken in his he-
velines, I will rejoice: I will divide
Shechem, and meet out the vale
of Succoth.
7 Gilead is mine, and Manas-
sheth is mine; Ephraim also is the
strength of mine head; Judah is
and the words of their lips, let my
law-giver;

8 Moab
I live; I will lift up my hands in thy name.

5 My soul shall be satisfied as with marrow and fatness; and my mouth shall praise thee with joyful lips.

6 When I remember thee upon my bed, and meditate on thee in the night-watches.

7 Because thou hast been my help; therefore in the shadow of thy wings will I rejoice.

8 My soul followeth hard after thee; thy right hand upholdeth me.

9 But those that seek my soul to destroy it, shall go into the lower parts of the earth.

10 They shall fall by the sword; they shall be a portion for foxes.

11 But the king shall rejoice in God, every one that sweareth by him shall glory: but the mouth of them that speak lies shall be stopped.

PRAISE waiteth for thee, O God, in Zion: and unto thee shall the vow be performed.

2 O thou that hearest prayer, unto thee shall all flesh come.

3 Iniquities prevail against me as for our transgressions, thou shalt purge them away.

4 Blessed is the man whom thou choosest, and causest to approach unto thee, that he may dwell in thy courts: we shall be satisfied with the goodness of thy house, even of thy holy temple.

5 By terrible things in righteousness wilt thou answer us, O God of our salvation; who art the confidence of all the ends of the earth, and of them that are far off upon the sea;

6 Which by his strength setteth fast the mountains; being girded with power;

7 Which filleth the sea with waves; the noise of their waves; and the tumult of the people.

8 They also that dwell in the uttermost parts are afraid at thy tokens; thou makest the outgoings of the morning and evening to rejoice in him.

9 They search out iniquities; they accomplish a diligent search; both the inward thought of every one of them, and the heart is deep.

10 But God shall shoot at them with an arrow; suddenly shall they be wounded.

11 Thou waterest the earth: then the waters thereof shall be filled: thou sendest forth rivers of thy즐

12 Thou dost bring forth all meat abundantly: thou fillest the bowstrings thereof.

13 Thou crownest the year with thy goodness; and thy paths drop fatness.

14 They drop upon the pastures of the wilderness: and the little hills rejoice on every side.

15 The pastures are clothed with flocks; the valleys also are covered with corn, they shew joy, they also sing.

16 Come and hear, all ye that fear God, and will declare what he hath done for my soul.

17 I cried unto him with my mouth, and he was exalted with my tongue.

18 If I regard iniquity in my heart, the Lord will not hear me.

19 But verily God hath heard me; he hath attended to the voice of my prayer.

20 Blessed be God, which hath not turned away my prayer, nor his mercy from me.

GOD be merciful unto us, and bless us; and cause his face to shine upon us. Selah.

3 That thy way may be known upon earth, thy saving health among all nations.

3 Let the people praise thee, O God; let all the people praise thee.

4 Let the nations be glad and sing for joy; for thou shalt judge the people righteously, and govern the nations upon earth. Selah.

5 Let the people praise thee, proved us: thou hast tried us, as silver is tried.

6 Thou broughtst us into the net; thou laidst affliction upon our loins.

7 God shall bless us; and all the ends of the earth shall fear him.
PSALMS.

P S A L M S. LXVIII.

15 The hill of God is as the hill of Bashan; an high hill, as the hill of Bashan.
16 Why leap ye, ye high hills, this is the hill which God desired to dwell in; yea, the Lord will dwell in it for ever.
17 The chariots of God are twenty thousand, even thousands of angels: the Lord is among them in Sinai, in the holy place.
18 Thou hast ascended on high, thou hast led captivity captive; thou hast received gifts for men, yea, for the rebellious also, that the Lord God might dwell among them.
19 Blessed be the Lord, who daily loadeth us with benefits, even the God of our salvation. Selah.
20 He that is my God is the God of salvation; and unto God the Lord belong the issues from death.
21 Put God's hounds upon thine enemies; and let them devour thy foes; for they have dug a pit before thy feet.
22 The Lord said, I will bring again from Bashan, I will bring my people again from the depths of the sea:
23 That thy foot may be dipped in the blood of thine enemies, and the tongue of thy dogs in the fame.
24 They have seen thy going, O God; even the going of thy God, my King, in the sanctuary.
25 The singers went before, the players on instruments followed after; amongst them were the damsels playing with timbrels.
26 Blest ye God in the congregations; even the Lord, from the fountain of Israel.
27 There is little Benjamin among them, and their ruler, the princes of Judah and their companions, the princes of Zebulun, and the princes of Naphtali.
28 Thy God hath commanded, let the nations know: O Lord we will worship thy name. Selah.
29 Because of the king at my right hand, whose right hand is full of righteousness.
30 In right Hand, I will see the kings and the rulers起

P S A L M S. LXIX.

31 The Lord is come out of Sion to them that sing praises to his name; to them that walk in the congregations of the Lord, in the holy place.
32 Sing ye praises with psalms unto the Lord, which dwelleth in Sion. Selah.
33 Let God arise, let his enemies be scattered, and let them that hate him flee before him.
34 Let them be cast into the depths of the sea, that they may not rise up again to the surface, and that they be not of might.
35 Why do ye shout against me, O rock of my fathers? let me be consumed with fire.
36 Shall I not rather be filled with the spirit of jealousy, and with indignation against the enemy? I will not fill my bowels with reproach;
37 Neither will I cause mine adversaries to triumph over me.
38 What shall I require of the Lord, but that he shew me his salvation? and of his Righteousness, and of his Righteousness; yea, and of his Righteousness.
39 I cried unto God with my voice; with my voice unto the Lord made I my supplication.
40 I pour out my complaint upon the Lord, and I declare my cause to him.
41 I said, I beheld the multitudes, and they search not God; yea, all their Posterity shall be rooted out:
42 The sons of them that rebelled against me shall be rooted out; and the posterity of them that make me afraid shall be destroyed.
43 They are rooted out of their land; the Lord hath destroyed them utterly.
44 He made them also to turn back by the way which they had taken: he cast them into confusion, even the memory of them shall be cut off.
45 For they have sinned against the Lord, and against the holy one of Israel; therefore hath the land wept.
46 So I said, I will shew wonders in them; and things that have never been known in the earth, even new, and things never heard of.
47 I said, I will not show mine indignation in a网易. I will also hold my peace, and will vent no more.
48 I said, I will praise mine enemies: for they shall notwithstanding be destroyed.
49 Mine enemy shall not exult in me, and mine enemy shall not wax fat in mine honour.
50 He shall not stand that aggravates me in mine honour: he shall not be exalted that increaseth me in my fear.
51 He that desireth war against me, shall not stand: as for him that helpeth me against him, he shall stand.
52 Let them be cast into confusion and shame, that seek after mine soul: let them be driven out of the land which thou hast made.
53 Let them know that I am the Lord, and that I am he: there is none else besides me, and I will not acknowledging mine alter ego.
54 Thus will I save you, and ye shall be saved: thus will I work for you, and ye shall be saved.
55 I will be unto you as a father, and ye shall be unto me as sons: and I will maintain my covenant with you. Selah.
56 I will shew wonders in the heavens, and signs in the earth; before kings, and before all the nations of the earth.
57 I will break down the gates of brass, and destroy the bars of iron.
58 And I will make thy name great, like as it was at the beginning.
59 And I will cut off the nations from before thee, and drive them out of thy sight: and thou shalt know that I am the Lord.
60 Then they also, which be far off shall fear thee, when they see the things which thou hast done, and the things that are to come, and the light of thy countenance; and thou shalt be glad.
61 And the Lord shall be king over all the earth; in that day shall there be one Lord; and his name shall be one.
62 The Lord shall reign from everlasting to everlasting; and he shall shew himself glorious in the congregation of the nations.
20 Reproof hath broken my heart, and I am full of heaviness;  
and I looked for some to take pity but there was none; and for comforters, but I found none.

21 They gave me also gall for my meat; and in my thirst they gave me vinegar to drink.

22 Let their table become a snare before them: and that which should have been for their welfare, let it become a trap.

23 Let their eyes be darkened that they see not; and make their loins continually to shake.

24 Pour out thine indignation upon them, and let thy wrathful anger take hold of them.

25 Let their habitation be desolate, and let none dwell in their tents.

26 For they persecute him whom thou hast smitten, and they talk to the grief of those whom thou hast wounded.

27 Add iniquity to their iniquity: and let them not come into thy righteousness.

28 Let them be blotted out of the book of the living, and not be written with the righteous.

29 But I am poor and sorrowful: let salvation, O God, set me up on high.

30 I will praise the name of God with a song, and will magnify him with thanksgiving.

31 This also shall please the Lord better than the ox or bullock that hath horns and hoofs.

32 The humble shall see this, and be glad: and your heart shall live that seek God.

33 For the Lord heareth the poor, and despiseth not his prisoners.

34 Let the heaven and earth praise him, the seas, and every thing that moveth therein.

35 For God will give Zion a bow'els: my praise shall be continued, and will build the cities of Judah: nayly of thee.

17 I am as a wonder unto many; but thou art my strong refuge.

18 Let my mouth be filled with thy praise, and with thy honour all the day.

19 Call me not off in the time of old age; forfake me not when my strength faileth.

20 For mine enemies speak against me; and they that lay wait for my soul, take counsel together.

21 Saying, God hath forsoaken him: persecute and take him; for there is none to deliver him.

22 O God, be not far from me, O my God, make haste for my help.

23 Let them be confounded and ashamed that are adversaries to my soul: let them be covered with reproach and dishonour, that seek my hurt.

24 But I will hope continually, and will yet praise thee more and more.

25 My mouth shall shew forth thy righteousness and thy salvation all the day; for I know not the numbers thereof.

26 I will go in the strength of the Lord; I will make mention of thy righteousness even of thine only.

27 O God, thou hast taught me from my youth; and I will declare thy wondrous works.

28 Now also, when I am old and gray-headed, O God, forfake me not; until I have told the strength of this generation, and thy power to every one that is to come.

29 Thy righteousness also, O God, is very high, who hast done great things; O God, who is like unto thee?

30 Thou which hast shewed me of the iles shall bring presents: the kings of Sheba and Seba shall offer gifts.
Ps. 5: They are not in trouble as down before him; all nations other men, neither are they shall serve him.
6 For he shall deliver the Therefore pride compasseth needy when he crieth; the poor them about as a chain; violence also, and him that hath no helper, covereth them as a garment.
7 He shall spare the poor and needy, and shall save the souls of the needy.
8 They are corrupt, and speak from deceit and violence; and wickedly concerning oppression; precious shall their blood be in They shall speak loftily.
9 They set their mouth against the heavens; and their tongue shall walketh through the earth.
10 Therefore his people return hither; and waters of a full are wrung out to them.
11 And they say, How doth God know? and is there knowledge in the most High?
12 Behold, these are the ungodly, who prosper in the world; they increase in riches.
13 Verily I have cleansed my heart in vain, and washed my hands in innocency.
14 For all the day long have I been plagued, and chastened every morning.
15 If I say, I will speak thus; behold, I should offend against the Lord, against the God of Israel, who only doth wondrous things.
16 And blessed be his glorious name for ever; and let the whole earth be filled with his glory.
17 Until I went into the sanctuary of J e h o v a h , and there understood my end.
18 Surely thou didst set them.

Ps. 8: God is good to Israel, in slippery places; thou callest them to such as are of a thou shalt be the children.
19 And blessed be his glorious name for ever; and let the whole earth be filled with his glory.
20 Until I went into the sanctuary of J e h o v a h , and there understood my end.

Ps. 10: Surely thou didst set them.

T

Ruly God is good to Israel, in slippery places; thou callest them to such as are of a thou shalt be the children.
19 And blessed be his glorious name for ever; and let the whole earth be filled with his glory.
20 Until I went into the sanctuary of J e h o v a h , and there understood my end.

Ps. 11: Surely thou didst set them.
UNTO thee, O God, do we give thanks, unto thee do we give thanks; for that thy name is near, thy wondrous works declare.  

When I shall receive the congregation, I will judge uprightly.  

The earth and all the inhabitants thereof are dissolved: I hear up the pillars of it.  

I said unto the fools, Deal not foolishly, and to the wicked, Lift not up the horn.  

Lift not up your horn on high: speak not with a stiff neck.  

For promotion cometh neither from the east, nor from the west, nor from the south.  

But God is the judge: he putteth down one, and setteth up another.  

For in the hand of the Lord there is a cup, and the wine is red; it is full of mixture, and he poureth out of the same; but the dregs thereof, all the wicked of the earth shall wring them out, and drink them.  

But I will declare for ever; I will sing praises to the God of Jacob.  

All the horns of the wicked also will I cut off; but the horns of the righteous shall be exalted.  

In Judah is God known: his name is great in Israel.  

In Salem also is his tabernacle, and his dwelling-place in Zion.  

There brake he the arrows of the bow, the shield, and the sword, and the battle.  

Thou art more glorious and excellent than the mountains of prey.

But his promise fail for ever?  

Hath God forgotten to be gracious? hath he in anger shut up his tender mercies? Selah.  

And I said, This is my inheritance: but I will remember the years of the right hand of the Lord, and his wonderful works that he hath done.  

For he established a testimony in Jacob, and appointed a law in Israel, which he commanded our fathers, that they should make them known to their children:  

That the generation to come might know them, even the children which should be born; who should arise and declare them to their children:  

That they might set their hope in God, and not forget the works of God; but keep his commandments:  

And might not be as their fathers, a stubborn and rebellious generation; a generation that set not their heart aright, and whose spirit was not steadfast with God.  

The children of Ephraim being armed, and carrying bows, turned back in the day of battle.  

They kept not the covenant of God, and refused to walk in his law;  

And forgat his works, and his wonders that he had shewed them.  

He divided the sea, and caused them to pass through, and he made the waters to stand as an heap.  

In the day-time also he led them with a cloud, and all the night with a light of fire.  

He clave the rocks in the wildernefs, and gave them drink as out of the great depths.
17 And they sinned yet more against him, by provoking the High in the wilderness. 18 And they tempted God in their heart, by asking meat for their lust. 19 Yea, they spake against God; they said, Can God furnish a table in the wilderness? 20 Behold, he smote the rock, that the waters gushed out, and the streams overflowed; can he give bread also? can he provide flesh for his people? 21 Therefore the Lord heard this, and was wroth: so a fire was kindled against Jacob; and anger also came up against Israel; 22 Because they believed not in God, and trusted not in his salvation: 23 Though he had commanded the clouds from above, and opened the doors of heaven, 24 And had rained down manna upon them to eat, and had given them of the corn of heaven. 25 Man did eat angels food; he sent them meat to the full. 26 He caused an east-wind to blow in the heaven: and by his power he brought in the south-wind. 27 He rained flesh also upon them as dust, and feathered fowls like as the sand of the sea. 28 And he let it fall in the midst of their camp, round about their habitations. 29 So they did eat, and were well filled: for he gave them their own desire; 30 They were not estranged from their lust: but while their meat was yet in their mouths, 31 The wrath of God came upon them, and slew the fattest of them, and smote down the choosen men of Israel. 32 For all this they sinned yet more, and believed not for his wondrous works.

33 Therefore their days did he confound in vanity, and their years in trouble. 34 When he slew them, then they sought him: and they returned and enquired early after God. 35 And they remembered that God was their rock, and the high God their redeemer. 36 Nevertheles, they did fret him with their mouth, and they lied unto him with their tongues. 37 For their heart was not right with him, neither were they steadfast in his covenant. 38 But he, being full of compassion, forgave their iniquity, and destroyed them not; yea, many a time turned he his anger away, and did not stir up all his wrath. 39 For he remembered that they were but flesh; a wind that paseth away and cometh not again. 40 How oft did they provoke him in the wilderness, and grieve him in the desert? 41 Yea, they turned back and tempted God, and limited the holy One of Israel. 42 They remembered not his hand, nor the day when he delivered them from the enemy. 43 How he had wrought his signs in Egypt, and his wonders in the field of Zaan: 44 And had turned their rivers into blood; and their floods that they could not drink. 45 He sent divers sorts of flies among them, which devoured them; and frogs, which destroy ed them. 46 He gave also his increas unto the caterpillar, and their labour unto the locust. 47 He destroyed their vines with hail, and their sycamore-fig: and believed not for his trees with frost.

48 He gave their cattle also unto the hail, and their flocks to the thunder-bolts. 49 He cast upon them the fierceness of his anger, wrath and indignation and trouble by sending evil angels among them. 50 He made a way to his anger; he spared not their soul from death, but gave their life over to the pestilence; 51 And smote all the first-born in Egypt; the chief of their strength in the tabernacles of Ham: 52 But made his own people go forth like sheep, and guided them in the wilderness like a flock. 53 And he led them on safely, so that they feared not: but the sea overwhelmed their enemies. 54 And he brought them to the border of his sanctuary, even to this mountain, which his right hand had purchased. 55 He cast out the heathen also before them, and divided them an inheritance by line, and made the tribes of Israel to dwell in their tents. 56 Yet they tempted and provoked the most High God, and kept not his testimonies: 57 But turned back, and dealt unfaithfully like their fathers: they were turned aside like a deceitful bow. 58 For they provoked him to anger with their high places, and moved him to jealousy with their graven images. 59 When God heard this, he was wroth, and greatly abhorred Israel: 60 So that he forsook the tabernacle of Shiloh, the tent which he placed among men; 61 Which he placed among men; 62 And delivered his strength into captivity, and his glory into the enemies hand.

63 He gave his people over also unto the sword; and was wroth with his inheritance. 64 Their priests fell by the sword; and their widows made no lamentation. 65 Then the Lord awakened as one out of sleep, and like a mighty man that shouteth by reason of wine. 66 And he smote his enemies in the hinder parts: he put them to a perpetual reproach.

67 Moreover, he refused the tabernacle of Joseph, and chose not the tribe of Ephraim. 68 But chose the tribe of Judah, the mount Zion, which he loved. 69 And he built his sanctuary like high palaces, like the earth which he had established for ever. 70 He chose David also his servant, and took him from the sheep-folds: 71 From following the ewes great with young, he brought him to feed Jacob his people, and Israel his inheritance. 72 So he fed them according to the integrity of his heart: and guided them by the skilfulness of his hands.

O God, the heathen are come into thine inheritance, thy holy temple have they defiled: they have laid Jerusalem on heaps. 2 The dead bodies of thy servants have they given to be meat unto the fowls of the heaven, the flesh of thy saints unto the beasts of the earth. 3 Their blood have they shed like water round about Jerusalem: and there was none to bury them. 4 We are become a reproach to our neighbours, a scorn and derision
P S A L M S.

16 He should have fed them also with the finest of the wheat:
SING aloud unto God our strength; make a joyful noise unto the God of Jacob.
2 Take a psalm, and bring hither the timbrel, the pleasant psaltery.
3 Blow up the trumpet in the new moon, in the time appointed for our solemn feast-day.
4 For this was a statute for Israel, and a law of the God of Jacob.
5 This he ordained in Joseph for a testimony, when he went out through the land of Egypt:
6 He removed his shoulder from the burden: his hands were delivered from the pots.
7 Thou calledst in trouble, and I delivered thee: I answered thee in the secret place of thunders: I proved thee at the waters of Meribah, Selah.
8 Hear, O my people, and I will testify unto thee: O Israel, if thou wilt hearken unto me; thou shalt inherit all nations.
9 There shall no strange god be in thee: neither shalt thou worship any strange god.
10 I am the Lord thy God which brought thee out of the land of Egypt: open thou mouth wide, and I will fill it.
11 But my people would not be satisfied with thee, and hearken to my voice; and Israel consulted against thy hidden ones, would none of them.
12 They have taken crafty counsel against thee, and hearken to my voice; and Israel consulted against thy hidden ones.
13 How long wilt thou be angry against the prayer of thy people?
14 Thou feedest them with the bread of tears; and givest them tears to drink in great measure.
15 Thou makest us a strife unto our neighbours; and our enemies laugh among themselves.
16 Turn us again, O God of holies, and cause thy face to shine, and we shall be saved.
17 Thou hast brought a vine out of Egypt; thou hast cast out the heathen, and planted it.
18 Thou preparedst room before it, and didst cause it to take deep root, and it filled the land.
19 The hills were covered with the shadow of it, and the hedges thereof were like the goodly cedars.
20 She sent out her boughs unto the sea, and her branches unto the river.
21 Why hast thou then broken down her hedges, so that all they which pass by the way do pluck her?
22 The boar out of the wood doth waste it, and the wild beast of the field doth devour it.
23 Return, we beseech thee, O God of holies: look down from heaven, and behold and visit this vine;
24 And the vineyard which thy right hand hath planted, and the branch that thou madest strong for thyself.
25 It is burnt with fire, it is cut down; they perish at the rebuke of thy countenance.
26 Let thy hand be upon the man of thy right hand, upon the son of man whom thou madest strong for thyself.
27 So will not we go back from thee: quicken us, and we will call upon thy name.
28 Turn us again, O Lord, God of holies, cause thy face to shine, and we shall be saved.
29 Help us, O God of our salvation, for the glory of thy name; and deliver us, and purge away our sins for thy name's sake.
30 Remember not against us former iniquities; let thy tender mercies speedily prevent us; for we are brought very low.
31 Wherefore should the heathen say, Where is their God? let him be known among the heathen in our fight, by the revenging of the blood of thy servants which is shed.
32 Let the lighting of the prisoner come before thee; according to the greatness of thy power preserve thou those that are appointed to die.
33 And render unto our neighbours seven-fold into their hofom, their reproach wherewith they have reproached thee, O Lord.
34 So we thy people, and sheep of thy pasture, will give thee thanks for ever; we will shew forth thy praise to all generations.

G I V E ear, O Shepherd of Israel, thou that leadest Joseph like a flock, thou that dwellest between the cherubims thine holy forth.
1 Before Ephraim, and Benjamin, and Manasseh, stir up thy strength, and come and save us.
2 Turn us again, O God, and cause thy face to shine, and we shall be saved.
3 O Lord God of holies, how long wilt thou be angry against the prayer of thy people?
P S A L M S.

8 Assur also is joined with strength in thee, in whose hand are the ways of them; they have holpeth the children of Lot. Selah.
9 Do unto them as unto the Midianites: as to Sisera, as to Jabin, at the brook of Kison; which perished at En- dor; as they became as dung for the earth.
10 Make their nobles like Or, reb, and like Zeeb; yea, all the princes as Zelah, and as Zalmunna.
11 Who said, Let us take to ourselves the houses of God in possession.
12 O my God, make them like a wheel; as the stubble before the wind.
13 As the fire burneth the wood, and as the flame fetth the mountains on fire;
14 So persecute them with thy tempest, and make them afraid with thy storms.
15 Fill their faces with shame; that they may seek thy name, O Lord.
16 Let them be confounded and troubled for ever: yea, let them be put to shame, and perish:
17 That men may know that thou, whose name alone is Jehovah, art the most High over all the earth.

P S A L. LXXXIV:

HOW amiable are thy tabernacles, O Lord of hosts!
2 My soul longeth, yea, even fainteth, for the courts of the Lord: my heart and my flesh crieth out for the living God.
3 Yea, the sparrow hath found an house, and the swallow a nest for herself, where she may lay her young, even thine altars, O Lord of hosts, my King, and my God.
4 Blessed are they that dwell in thy house: they will be still praising thee. Selah.
5 Blessed is the man whose Lord will speak: for he will speak

P S A L. LXXXVI.

Teach me thy way, O Lord; I will walk in thy truth: unite my heart to fear thy name.
2 I will praise thee, O Lord, my God, with all my heart; and I will glorify thy name for every more.
3 For great is thy mercy toward me; and thou hast delivered my soul from the lowest hell.
4 O God, the proud are risen against me, and the assemblies of violent men have fought after my soul; and have not let thee before them.
5 But thou, O Lord, art a God full of compassion, and gracious; long-suffering, and plentiful in mercy and truth.
6 I turn unto thee, and have mercy upon me: give thy strength unto thy servant. and save the son of thine hand maid
7 Shew me a token for good, that they which hate me may see it, and he ashamed: because thou, Lord, hast holpen me, and comforted me.

P S A L. LXXXVII.

His foundation is in the holy mountains.
2 The Lord loveth the gates of Zion more than all the dwellings of Jacob.
3 Glorious things are spoken of thee, O city of God. Selah.
4 I will make mention of Rahab, and Babylon, to them that know me: behold Philistia and Tyre, with Ethiopia; this man was born there.
5 And of Zion it shall be said, This and that man was born in her: and the Highest himself shall establishe her.
6 The Lord shall count, when he writeth up the people, that this man was born there. Selah.
7 As well the singers as the players on instruments shall be there; all my springs are in thee.

P S A L.
PSALMS.

Psalm LXXXVII.

O Lord, God of my salvation, I have cried day and night before thee.

2 Let my prayer come before thee: incline thine ear unto my cry.

3 For my soul is full of troubles, and my life draweth nigh unto the grave.

4 I am counted with them that go down into the pit: I am as a man that hath no strength.

5 Free among the dead, like him that lieth in the grave, be built for ever: thou faithfull, whom thou rememberest no more: nes shalt thou establish in the and they are cut off from thy very heavens.

6 Thou hast laid me in the my chosen, I have sworn unto lowest pit, in darkness, in the David my servant.

7 Thy wrath lieth hard upon ever, and build up thy throne to me, and thou hast afflicted all generations. Selah.

8 Thou hast put away mine thy wonders, O Lord: thy faithfulness so clear throughout the ages.

9 Mine eye morneth by reason to whom the sons of the mighty and strong, O Lord, I have daily been called upon by the Lord, and have stood before thee in the assembly of the saints.

10 With whom thou foundest wonders and to be had in reverence of all the dead: shall the dead arise and them that are about him, praise thee? Selah.

11 Shall they loving kindness be a strong Lord like unto thee declared in the grave? or thy or to thy faithfulness round round about thee?

12 Shall thy wonder be known in the dark? and thy righteousness between the land of forgetfulness? arise, thou scattered them.

13 But unto thee have I cried, O Lord, and in the morning in pieces, as one that is flayed: shall my prayer prevent thee. thou hast scattered thine enemies.

14 Lord, why castest thou off with thy strong arm. my soul? why hidest thou thy face from me?

15 I am afflicted and ready to perish, and the faithfulness thereof is die, from my youth up: while I thou hast founded them. suffer thy terrors, I am distracted.

16 Thy fierce wrath goeth over me, thy terror hath cut me off.

17 They came round about me daily like water, they compassed me after together.

18 Lover and friend have thou put far from me, and mine acquaintance into darkness.

Psalm LXXXIX.

Will sing of the mercies of the Lord for ever: with my mouth will I make known thy faithfulness to all generations.

2 Free among the dead, like the slain that lie in the grave, be built for ever: thy faithful, whom thou rememberst no more: nes shalt thou establish in the and they are cut off from thy very heavens.

3 I have made a covenant with all the heavens.

4 Thy seed will I establish for ever, and build up thy throne to me, and thou hast afflicted all generations. Selah.

5 And the heavens shall praise with all thy waves. Selah.

6 For who in the heaven can come forth be compared unto the Lord?

7 Mine eye morneth by reason of the sons of the mighty and strong, O Lord, I have daily been called upon by the Lord, and have stood before thee in the assembly of the saints.

8 Shall they loving kindness be a strong Lord like unto thee declared in the grave? or thy or to thy faithfulness round round about thee?

9 Shall thy wonder be known in the dark? and thy righteousness between the land of forgetfulness? arise, thou scattered them.

10 With whom thou foundest wonders and to be had in reverence of all the dead: shall the dead arise and them that are about him, praise thee? Selah.

11 Shall thy loving kindness be a strong Lord like unto thee declared in the grave? or thy or to thy faithfulness round round about thee?

12 Shall thy wonder be known in the dark? and thy righteousness between the land of forgetfulness? arise, thou scattered them.

13 But unto thee have I cried, O Lord, and in the morning in pieces, as one that is flayed: shall my prayer prevent thee. thou hast scattered thine enemies.

14 Lord, why castest thou off with thy strong arm. my soul? why hidest thou thy face from me?

15 I am afflicted and ready to perish, and the faithfulness thereof is die, from my youth up: while I thou hast founded them. suffer thy terrors, I am distracted.

16 Thy fierce wrath goeth over me, thy terror hath cut me off.

17 They came round about me daily like water, they compassed me after together.

18 Lover and friend have thou put far from me, and mine acquaintance into darkness.

19 For thou art the glory of my strength: and in thy favour henceforth shall I be exalted.

20 The Lord is our defence: and the holy one of Israel is our King.

21 And the Lord shall be exalted upon the people. I have found David my servant with my holy oil have I anointed him.

22 With whom my hand shall be established: mine arm also shall strengthen him.

23 The enemy shall not exact upon him: nor the son of wickedness afflict him.

24 And I will beat down his face before his face, and plague it to the ground.

25 But my faithfulness and my mercy shall be with him; and in strong holds to ruin.

26 He shall cry unto me, Thou art my father, my God, and the rock of my salvation.

27 Also I will make him my and Hermon shall rejoice in thy first-born, higher than the kings of the earth.

28 My mercy will I keep for ever: and high is for evermore, and my covenant shall stand fast with him.

29 His seed also will I make to inhabit the habitation of thy throne: endure for ever, and his throne mercy and truth shall go before as the days of heaven.

30 If his children forsoke my law, and walk not in my judgments, that know the joyful found: they shall not perish.

31 If they break my statutes, and keep not my commandments:

32 Then will I visit their transgression with the rod, and their iniquity with stripes.

33 Nevertheless, my loving kindness will I not utterly take their strength; and in thy favour henceforth shall I be exalted.

34 My covenant will I not break, nor alter the thing that is gone out of my lips.

35 Once have I sworn by my holy oaths, that I will not lie unto them that are about him, whom thou foundest wonders and to be had in reverence of all the dead: shall the dead arise and them that are about him, praise thee? Selah.
PSALMS.

44 Thou hast made thy glory to cease, and cast his throne down to the ground.
45 The days of his youth hast thou shortened: thou hast covered him with shame. Selah.
46 How long, Lord, wilt thou hide thyself for ever? shall thy wrath burn like fire?
47 Remember how short my time is: wherefore hast thou made all men in vain?
48 What man is he that liveth, and shall not see death? shall he deliver his soul from the hand of the grave? Selah.
49 Lord, where are thy former kindesses, which thou swearest unto David in thy truth?
50 Remember, Lord, the reproach of thy servants; how I do bear in my bosom the reproach of all the mighty people;
51 Wherewith thine enemies have reproached, O Lord; wherewith they have reproached the footsteps of thine anointed.
52 Blessed be the Lord for evermore. Amen, and Amen.

ORD, thou hast been our dwelling-place in all generations.
2 Before the mountains were brought forth, or ever thou hadst formed the earth and the world; even from everlasting to everlasting thou art God.
3 Thou turnest man to destruction; and sayest, Return, ye children of men.
4 For a thousand years in thy sight are but as yesterday, when it is past, and as a watch in the night.
5 Thou carriest them away with a flood, they are as a sleep: in the morning they are like grass which groweth up.
6 In the morning it flourisheth and groweth up; in the evening it is cut down, and withereth.
7 For we are consumed by thine anger, and by thy wrath are we troubled.
8 Thou hast set our iniquity before thee, our secret sins in the light of thy countenance.
9 For all our days are passed away in thy wrath: we spend our years as a tale that is told.
10 The days of our years are three score years and ten; and if by reason of strength they be fourscore years, yet is their strength labour and sorrow: for it is soon cut off, and we fly away.
11 Who knoweth the power of thine anger? even according to thy fear so is thy wrath.
12 So teach us to number our days, that we may give thought to the vanity of our heart.
13 Return, O Lord, how long?
14 Let thy work appear unto thy servants, and thy glory unto their children.
15 Make thy servants glad according to the days wherein thou hast afflicted us, and the years wherein we have seen evil.
16 Let thy work appear unto thy servants, and thy glory unto their children.
17 And let the beauty of the Lord our God be upon us: and establish thou the work of our hands upon us: yea, the work of our hands establish thou it.

HE that dwelleth in the secret place of the most High, shall abide under the shadow of the Almighty.
2 I will say of the Lord, He is my refuge, and my fortress; my God, in him will I trust.
3 Surely he shall deliver thee from the snare of the fowler, and from the noisome pestilence.

4 He shall cover thee with his feathers, and under his wings shalt thou trust: his truth shall be upon the harp with a solemn sound.
5 Thou shalt not be afraid for the terror by night; nor for the arrow that flieth by day:
6 Nor for the pestilence that walketh in darkness; nor for the destruction that wasteth at noon-day.
7 A thousand shall fall at thy side, and ten thousand at thy right hand: but it shall not come to thee.
8 Only with thine eyes shalt thou behold, and see the reward of the wicked.
9 Because thou hast made the Lord, which is my refuge, even the most high, thy habitation:
10 There shall no evil befall thee, neither shall any plague come nigh thee.
11 For he shall give his angels charge over thee, to keep thee in all thy ways.
12 They shall bear thee up in their hands, lest thou dash thy foot against a stone.
13 Thou shalt tread upon the lion and the adder; the young lion and the dragon shalt thou trample under feet.
14 Because he hath set his love upon me, therefore will I deliver him: I will set him on high, because he hath known my name.
15 He shall call upon me, and I will answer him: I will be with him in trouble, I will deliver him, and honour him.
16 With long life will I satisfy him, and shew him my salvation.

IT is a good thing to give thanks unto the Lord, and to sing praises unto thy name, O most High:
2 To shew forth thy loving kindness in the morning, and thy faithfulness every night.

Psalms

2 Thy throne is established of old; thou art from everlasting.

3 The floods have lifted up, O Lord, the floods have lifted up their voice; the floods lift up their waves.

4 The Lord on high is mighty; than the noise of many waters, yea, than the mighty waves of the sea.

5 Thy testimonies are very sure; holiness becometh thine house, O Lord, for ever.

Psalms XCVI.

O Lord God, to whom vengeance belongeth: O God, to whom vengeance belongeth, shew thyself.

2 Lift up thyself, thou judge of the earth: render a reward to the proud.

3 Lord, how long shall the wicked, how long shall the wicked triumph?

4 How long shall they utter and speak hard things? and all the workers of iniquity boast themselves?

5 They break in pieces thy people, O Lord, and afflict thine heritage.

6 They slay the widow and the stranger, and murder the fatherless.

7 Yet they say, the Lord shall not see; neither shall the God of Jacob regard it.

8 Understand, ye brutish among the people: and ye fools, when will ye be wise?

9 He that planted the ear, shall he not hear? he that formed the eye, shall he not see?

10 He that chastiseth the heathen, shall not he correct? he that teacheth man knowledge, shall not he know?

11 The Lord knoweth the thoughts of man, that they are vanity.

12 Blessed is the man whom thou chastenest, O Lord, and teacheth him out of thy law:

13 That thou mayest give him rest from the days of adversity, until the pit be digged for the wicked.

14 For the Lord will not cast off his people, neither will he forsake his inheritance.

15 But judgment shall return unto righteousness: and all the upright in heart shall follow it.

16 Who will rise up for me against the evil doers? or who will stand up for me against the workers of iniquity?

17 Unless the Lord had been my help, my soul had almost dwelt in silence.

18 When I said, My foot slippeth; thy mercy, O Lord, held me up.

19 In the multitude of my thoughts within me, thy comforts delight my soul.

20 Shall the throne of iniquity have fellowship with thee, which frameth mischief by a law?

21 They gather themselves together against the soul of the righteous, and condemn the innocent blood.

22 But the Lord is my defence: and my God is the rock of my refuge.

23 And he shall bring upon them their own iniquity, and shall cut them off in their own wickedness; yea, the Lord our God shall cut them off.

Psalms XCVII.

O sing unto the Lord a new song: sing unto the Lord all the earth.

2 Sing unto the Lord, bless his name; proclaim his salvation from day to day.

3 Declare his glory among the heathen, his wonders among all people.

4 For the Lord is great, and greatly to be praised; he is to be feared above all gods.

5 For all the gods of the nations are idols; but the Lord made the heavens.

6 Honour and majesty are before him; strength and beauty are in his sanctuary.

7 Give unto the Lord, O ye kindreds of the people, give unto the Lord glory and strength.

8 Give unto the Lord the glory due unto his name; bring an offering, and come into his courts.

9 O worship the Lord in the beauty of holiness; fear before him, all the earth.

10 Say among the heathen, that the Lord reigneth; the world also shall be established that it shall not be moved; he shall judge the people righteously.

11 Let the heavens rejoice, and let the earth be glad; let the sea roar, and the fulness thereof.

12 Let the field be joyful, and all that is therein; then shall all the trees of the wood rejoice.

13 Before the Lord; for he cometh, for he cometh to judge the earth; he shall judge the world with righteousness, and the people with his truth.

Psalms XCVIII.

The Lord reigneth, let the earth rejoice: let the multitude of isles be glad thereof.

2 Clouds and darkness are round about him: righteousness and judgment are the habitation of his throne.

3 A fire goeth before him, and burneth up his enemies round about.

4 His lightnings enlighteneth the world: the earth faw and trembled.

5 The hills melted like wax at the presence of the Lord: at the presence of the Lord of the whole earth.

6 The heavens declare his righteousness: and all the people see his glory.

7 Confounded be all they that serve graven images, that boast themselves of idols: worship him, all ye gods.

8 Zion heard, and was glad, and the daughters of Judah rejoiced; because of thy judgments, O Lord.

9 For thou, Lord, art high above
above all the earth: thou art exalted far above all gods.
10 Ye that love the Lord, hate evil; he preserveth the souls of his saints; he delivereth them out of the hands of the wicked.
11 Light is sown for the righteous, and gladness for the up-right in heart.
12 Rejoice in the Lord, ye righteous; and give thanks at the remembrance of his holiness.

P S A L M. XCVIII.

O Sing unto the Lord a new song, for he hath done marvellous things: his right hand, and his holy arm, hath gotten him the victory.
2 The Lord hath made known his salvation: his righteouness hath he openly shewed in the sight of the heathen.
3 He hath remembered his mercy and his truth toward the house of Israel: all the ends of the earth have seen the salvation of our God.
4 Make a joyful noise unto the Lord, all the earth: make a loud noise, and rejoice, and sing praise.
5 Sing unto the Lord with the harp; with the harp, and the voice of a psalm.
6 With trumpets and sound of cornet make a joyful noise before the Lord, the King.
7 Let the sea roar, and the fulness thereof: the world, and they that dwell therein.
8 Let the floods clap their hands: let the hills be joyful together.
9 Before the Lord; for he cometh to judge the earth: with righteousness shall he judge the world, and the people with equity.

P S A L M. XCIX.

THE Lord reigneth, let the people tremble: he sitteth between the cherubims, let the earth be moved.

P S A L M. C.

MAKE a joyful noise unto the Lord, all ye lands.
2 Serve the Lord with gladness: come before his presence with singing.
3 Know ye that the Lord he is God: it is he that hath made us, and not we ourselves: we are his people, and the sheep of his pasture.
4 Enter into his gates with thanksgiving, and into his courts with praise: be thankful unto him, and bless his name.
5 For the Lord is good: his mercy is everlasting; and his truth endureth to all generations.

P S A L M. CLI.

I will sing of mercy and judgment: unto thee, O Lord, will I sing.
2 I will behave myself wisely in a perfect way; O when wilt thou come unto me? I will walk within my house, and mingled my drink with weeping;
3 I will set no wicked thing before mine eyes: I hate the work of them that turn aside: it shall lift me up, and cast me down, not cleave to me.
4 A froward heart shall depart that deceiveth: and I am withershadow wicked person.
5 Whoso privily slandereth his neighbour, will I cut off: him that hath an high look, and a proud heart, will not I suffer.
6 Mine eyes shall be upon the hope of the land, that they may dwell with me; he that walketh in a perfect way, he shall serve me.
7 He that worketh deceit, shall not dwell within my house: he that speaketh falsehood, shall not tarry in my sight.
8 I will early destroy all the wicked of the land; that they may cut off all wicked doers from the city of the Lord.

P S A L M. CII.

HEAR my prayer, O Lord, and let my cry come unto thee.
2 Hide not thy face from me in the day when I am in trouble, incline thine ear unto me; in the day when I call, answer me speedily from the height of his sanctuary.
3 For my days are consumed from heaven did the Lord behke like smoke: and my bones are burnt as an hearth.
4 My heart is smitten, and my days are shortened like a fowler: so that I appointed to death;
5 For the voice of my Lord in Zion, and his praise in the streets.
6 I am like a pelican of the thereof together, and the king doth the desert.
7 I watch, and am as a sparrow in the way; he shortened my days.
8 Mine enemies reproach me not away in the midst of my days: all the day; and they that are mad against me, are sworn against me: nercations.

I 3

25 Of
P S A L M S.
25 Of old hast thou laid the foundation of the earth: and the heavens are the work of thy hands.
26 They shall perish, but thou shalt endure: yea, all of them shall wax old like a garment; as a vesture shalt thou change them, and they shall be changed:
27 But thou art the same, and thy years shall have no end.
28 The children of thy servants shall continue, and their seed shall be established before thee.

P S A L M. CIII.
BLESS the Lord, O my soul; and all that is within me, bles his holy name.
2 Bles the Lord, O my soul; and forget not all his benefits:
3 Who forgiveth all thine iniquities; who healeth all thy diseases:
4 Who redeemeth thy life from destruction; who crowneth thee with loving kindness and tender mercies:
5 Who satisfieth thy mouth with good things; so that thy youth is renewed like the eagles.
6 The Lord executeth righteousness and judgment for all that are oppressed.
7 He made known his ways unto Moses, his acts unto the children of Israel.
8 The Lord is merciful and gracious, slow to anger, and plenteous in mercy.
9 He will not always chide; neither will he keep his anger for ever.
10 He hath not dealt with us after our sins, nor rewarded us according to our iniquities.
11 For as the heaven is high above the earth, so great is his mercy toward them that fear him.
12 As far as the east is from the west, so far hath he removed our transgressions from us.

P S A L M S.
13 Like as a father pitieth his children; so the Lord pitieth them that fear him.
14 For he knoweth our frame; he remembereth that we are dust:
15 As for man, his days are as the grass; as a flower of the field, so he flourisheth.
16 For the wind passeth over it, and it is gone; and the place thereof shall know it no more.
17 But the mercy of the Lord is from everlasting to everlasting upon them that fear him, and his righteousness unto children's children:
18 To such as keep his covenant, and to those that remember his commandments to do them.
19 The Lord hath prepared his throne in the heavens: and his kingdom ruleth over all.
20 Bles the Lord, ye his angels, that excel in strength, that do his commandments, hearkening unto the voice of his word.
21 Bles ye the Lord, all ye his hosts, ye ministers of his that do his pleasure.
22 Bles the Lord, all his works, in all places of his dominion: bles the Lord, O my soul.

P S A L M. CIV.
BLESS the Lord, O my soul; O Lord my God, thou art very great, thou art clothed with honour and majesty:
2 Who coverest thyself with light as with a garment; who stretchest out the heavens like a curtain;
3 Who layeth the beams of his chambers in the waters: who maketh the clouds his chariot; who walketh upon the wings of the wind;
4 Who maketh his angels spirits; his ministers a flaming fire;
5 Who laid the foundations of the earth, that it should not be removed for ever.
6 Thou

P S A L M S.
6 Thou coverest it with the deep, as with a garment; the waters stand above the mountains.
7 At thy rebuke they fly; at the voice of thy thunder they hasteth away.
8 They go up by the mountains; they come down by the valleys unto the place which thou hast founded for them.
9 Thou hast set a bound that they may not pass over; that they may not return again to cover the earth.
10 He sendeth the springs into the valleys, which run among the hills.
11 They give drink to every beast of the field; the wild ass quencheth their thirst.
12 By them shall the fowls of the heaven have their habitation, which sing among the branches.
13 He watereth the hills from his chambers: the earth is filled with the fruit of thy works.
14 He causeth the grass to grow for the cattle, and herb for the service of man: that he may bring forth food out of the earth.
15 And wine that maketh glad the heart of man, and oil to make his face to shine, and bread which strengtheneth man's heart.
16 The trees of the Lord are full of sap; the cedars of Lebanon are his handiwork.
17 Where the birds make their nests: as for the fowls, the fir trees are her house.
18 The high hills are a refuge for wild goats, and the rocks for the conies.
19 He appointeth the moon for seasons; the sun knoweth his going down.
20 Thou makest darkness, and it is night: wherein all the beasts of the forest do creep forth.
21 The young lions roar after their prey, and seek their meat from God.

O Give thanks unto the Lord; call upon his name; make known
PSALMS.

19 Until the time that his word came: the word of the LORD tried him.
20 The king sent and landed him: even the ruler of the people, and let him go free.
21 He made him lord of his house, and ruler of all his substance:
22 To bind his princes at his pleasure; and teach his serjeants wisdom.
23 Israel also came into Egypt; and Jacob sojourned in the land of Ham.
24 And he increased his people greatly: and made them stronger than their enemies.
25 He turned their heart, and they rebelled not against his word.
26 He sent Moses his servant, and Aaron whom he had chosen.
27 They called their names amon the, and wandered in the land of Ham.
28 He sent darkness, and made it dark: and they rebelled not against his word.
29 He turned their waters into blood, and slew their fish.
30 Their land brought forth frogs in abundance, in the chambers of their kings.
31 He spake, and there came divers sorts of flies, and la his all their coasts.
32 He gave them hail for rain, and flaming fire in their land.
33 He smote their vines also and their fig-trees; and brake the trees of their coasts.
34 He spake, and the locust came, and caterpillars, and that without number,
35 And did eat up all the herbs in their land, and devoured the fruit of their ground.
36 He smote also all the firstborn in their land, the chief of all their strength.
37 He brought them forth hither out of the land of Egypt; and among them was not one feeble person in the sea, even at the Red sea.
38 Egypt was glad when they for his name's sake: that he departed; for the fear of them might make his mighty power
fall upon them.
39 He spread a cloud for a covering; and fire to give light in it and it was dried up; so he led them through the depths as
in the dry places like a river.
40 The people asked, and he through the wilderness brought quails and satisfied them
for the fear of them might make his mighty power
fall upon them.
41 He opened the rock, and they ran hand of the enemy.
42 For he remembered his holy
the waters gushed out; they ran hand of the enemy.
43 And he brought forth his people with joy, and his chosen with gladness:
44 And gave them the lands of the heathen: and they inherited the labour of the people:
45 That they might observe his statutes, and keep his laws. Praife ye the LORD.
Praise ye the LORD. O give
46 They envied Moses also in thanks unto the LORD, for the camp, and Aaron the faint of his good, for his mercy endureth forever.
47 The earth opened, and 2 Who can utter the mighty swallowed up Dathan, and cast the LORD? who can fiew the victory of Abraham, forth all his praihe?
48 And a fire was kindled in 3 Blessed are they that keep their company; the flame burned judgment, and he that doeth up the wicked.
49 Remember me, O LORD, reb, and worshipped the molten righteousness of all times.
50 They made a calf in Hos- 8 That I may see the good of that eateth grass,
51 Thy people: O visit me with thy salvation,
52 Thus they changed their thy foes, glory into the similitude of an ox
53 That I may see the good of that eateth grass,
54 Thy chen, that I may rejoice in 21 They forgot God their father the gladness of thy nation, that I viour, which had done great
god, may glory with thin inheritance, things in Egypt;
55 We have smitten with our 22 Wondrous works in the fathers: we have committed ini- land of Ham, and terrible things
32 Thay destroyed them, they did not
115 Moses
Psalms

39 Thus were they defiled with their own works, and went a whoring with their own inventions.
40 Therefore was the wrath of the Lord kindled against his people, insomuch that he abhorred his own inheritance.
41 And he gave them into the hand of the heathen; and they that hated them ruled over them.
42 Their enemies also oppressed them, and were brought into subjection under their hand.
43 Many times did he deliver them, but they provoked him with their counsel, and were brought low for their iniquity.
44 Nevertheless, he regarded their affliction when he heard their cry.
45 And he remembered for them his covenant, and repeated according to the multitude of his mercies.
46 He made them also to be pitied of all those that carried them captives.

47 Save us, O Lord our God, and gather us from among the heathen, to give thanks unto thy holy name, and to triumph in thy praise.
48 Blessed be the Lord God of Israel from everlasting to everlasting; and let all the people say, Amen. Praise ye the Lord.

P S A L M  CVII.

O Give thanks unto the Lord, for he is good; for his mercy endureth for ever.

2 Let the redeemed of the Lord say so, whom he hath redeemed from the hand of the enemy;
3 And gathered them out of the lands, from the east and from the west, from the north and from the south.
4 They wandered in the wilderness in a solitary way, they found no city to dwell in.

5 Hungry and thirsty, their souls faint in them.

6 Then they cried unto the Lord in their trouble, and he delivered them out of their distresses.
7 And he led them forth by the right way, that they might go to a city of habitation.
8 Oh that men would praise the Lord for his goodness, and for his wonderful works to the children of men!
9 For he satisfieth the longing soul, and filleth the hungry soul with goodness.
10 Such as sit in darkness, and in the shadow of death, being bound in affliction and iron;
11 Because they rebelled against the words of God, and contemned the counsel of the most high;
12 Therefore he brought down their heart with labour; they fell down, and there was none to help.
13 Then they cried unto the Lord in their trouble, and he brought them out of their distresses.
14 He maketh the storm a calm, so that the waves thereof are still.
15 Then are they glad, because they be quiet; so he bringeth them unto their desired haven.
16 For he hath broken the gates of brass, and cut the bars of iron in fnder.
17 Let them extol him also in the congregation of the people, and praise him in the assembly of the elders.
18 Their soul abhorreth all wildernefs, and the water-springs near unto the gates of death.
19 Then they cry unto the Lord in their trouble, and he delivereth them out of their distresses.
20 He sent his word, and healed them, and delivered them from their destructions.
21 Oh that men would praise the Lord for his goodness, and prepare a city for habitation;
37 And sow the fields, and plant vineyards, which may yield fruits of increase.
38 He blesteth them also, so that they are multiplied greatly, and suffereth not their cattle to decrease.
39 Again they are diminished and brought low through oppression, affliction and sorrow.
40 He poureth contempt upon princes, and causeth them to wander in the wilderness, where there is no way.
41 Yet setteth he the poor on high from affliction, and maketh him families like a flock.
42 The righteous shall see it, and rejoice: and all iniquity shall stop her mouth.
43 Whoso is wise, and will observe these things, even they shall understand the loving kindness of the Lord.

P S A L M S.

37 Moab is my wash-pot; over Edom will I cast out my hose; over Philistia will I triumph.
38 Who will bring me into the strong city? who will lead me into Edom?
39 Will not thou, O God, who hast cast us off? and wilt thou, O God, go forth with one hoft?
40 Give us help from trouble; for vain is the help of man.
41 Through God we shall do valiantly: for he is that shall tread down our enemies.

P S A L M CIX.

HOLD not thy peace, O God of my praise.
2 For the mouth of the wicked, and the mouth of the deceitful are opened against me: they have spoken against me with a lying tongue.
3 They compassed me about also with words of hatred; and fought against me without a cause.
4 For my love, they are my adversaries; but I give myself avoide prayer.
5 And they have rewarded me evil for good, and hatred for my love.
6 Set thou a wicked man over him: and let Satan stand at his right hand.
7 When he shall be judged, let him be condemned, and let his prayer become sin.
8 Let his days be few, and let another take his office.
9 Let his children be fatherless, and his wife a widow.
10 Let his children be continually vagabonds, and beg: let them seek their bread also out of their defolate places.
11 Let the extortioner catch all that he hath: and let the stranger spoil his labour.
12 Let there be none to contend mercy unto him; neither let there be any to favour his fatherless children.

P S A L M CX.

O save me according to thy mercy: let there be any to favour his fatherless children.
27 That they may know that this is thy hand: that thou, Lord, hast done it.
28 Let them curse, but bless thou: when they arise, let them be ashamed: but let thy servant rejoice.
29 Let mine adversaries be clothed with shame: and let them cover themselves with their own confusion, as with a mantle.
30 I will greatly praise the Lord with my mouth: yea, I will praise him among the multitude.
31 For he shall stand at the right hand of the poor, to save him from thoses that condemn his soul.

T H E L O R D said unto my Lord, Sit thou at my right hand, until I make thine enemies thy footstool.
2 The L ORD shall send the rod of strength out of Zion: rule thou in the midst of thine enemies.
3 Thy people shall be willing in the day of thy power, in the beauties of holiness from the womb of the morning: thou hast the dew of thy youth.
4 The L ORD hath sworn, and will not repent, Thou art a priest for ever after the order of Melchizedek.
5 The L ORD at thy right hand shall strike through kings in the day of his wrath.
6 He shall judge among the heathen, he shall fill the places with the dead bodies: he shall wound the heads over many countries.
7 He shall drink of the brook in the way: and my feet faileth of the way.
8 I became also a reproach unto them: when they looked up and down as the locust.

P R A I S E ye the L ORD. I will praise the L ORD with my whole heart, in the assembly of the
The upright, and in the congregation.
2 The works of the Lord are great, sought out of all them that have pleasure therein.
3 His work is honourable and glorious: and his righteousness endureth for ever.
4 He hath made his wonderful works to be remembered: the Lord is gracious and full of compassion.
5 He hath given meat unto them that fear him: he will ever be mindful of his covenant.
6 He hath shewed his people the power of his works, that he may give them the heritage of the heathen.
7 The works of his hands are verity and judgment; all his commandments are sure.
8 They stand fast for ever and ever, and are done in truth and uprightness.
9 He sent redemption unto his people, he hath commanded his covenant for ever: holy and reverend is his name.
10 The fear of the Lord is the beginning of wisdom: a good understanding have all they that do his commandments: his praise endureth for ever.

P S A L M S.

Surely he shall not be moved for ever: the righteous shall be in everlasting remembrance.
2 He shall not be afraid of evil tidings: his heart is fixed, trusting in the Lord.
3 His heart is established, he shall not be afraid, until he see his desire upon his enemies.
4 He hath suffered, he hath given to the foolish; his righteousness endureth for ever; his horn shall be exalted with honour.
5 The wicked shall see it, and be grieved; he shall go down with his teeth, and melt away: the desire of the wicked shall perish.

P S A L M S.

1 The sea saw it, and fled; Jordan was driven back.
2 The mountains skipped like rams, and the little hills like lambs.
3 What ailed thee, O thou sea, that thou fleddest? thou, Jordan, that thou wast driven back?
4 Ye mountains, that ye skipped like rams; and ye little hills like lambs?
5 Tremble thou earth at the presence of the Lord, at the presence of the God of Jacob:
6 Which turned the rock into a standing water, the flint into a fountain of waters.

NOT unto us, O Lord, not unto us, but unto thy name give glory, for thy mercy, and for thy truth's sake.
2 Wherefore should the heathen say, Where is now their God?
3 But our God is in the heavens, he hath done whatsoever he pleased.
4 Their idols are silver and gold, the work of men's hands.
5 They have mouths, but they speak not; eyes have they, but they see not;
6 They have ears, but they hear not; noses have they, but they smell not;
7 They have hands, but they handle not; feet have they, but they walk not; neither speak they through their throats.
8 They that make them are like unto them: so is every one that trusteth in them.
9 Return unto thy rest, O my soul, for the Lord hath dealt bountifully with thee.
10 O house of Aaron, trust in the Lord; he is their help and their shield.
11 Ye that fear the Lord, trust in the Lord; he is their help and their shield.
12 The Lord hath been mindful of us: he will bless us: he will bless the house of Israel, he will bless the house of Aaron.
13 He will bless them that fear the Lord, both small and great.
14 The Lord shall increase you more and more, and your children.
15 Ye are blessed of the Lord, which made heaven and earth.
16 The heaven, even the heavens are the Lord's: but the earth hath he given to the children of men.
17 The dead praise not the Lord, neither any that go down into silence.
18 But we will bless the Lord from this time forth and for evermore. Praise the Lord.

I Love the Lord, because he hath heard my voice, and my supplications.
2 Because he hath inclined his ear unto me, therefore will I call upon him as long as I live.
3 The sorrows of death compassed me, and the pains of hell gat hold upon me: I found trouble and sorrow.
4 Then called I upon the name of the Lord; O Lord, I beseech thee, deliver my soul.
5 Gracious is the Lord, and righteous: yea, our God is merciful.
6 The Lord preserveth the simple: I was brought, low and like unto them; so is every one that trusteth in them.
7 Return unto thy rest, O my soul, for the Lord hath dealt bountifully with thee.
8 For thou hast delivered my soul from death, mine eyes from the barrenness of the land of living.
9 I will walk before the Lord in the land of the living.
10 I believed, therefore have I spoken; I was greatly afflicted.
11 I said
way of thy precepts: so shall I talk of thy wondrous works. 28 My soul melteth for heaviness: strengthen thou me according unto thy word. 29 Remove from me the way of lying: and grant me thy law graciously. 30 I have chosen the way of truth: thy judgments have I laid before me. 31 I have stuck unto thy testimonies; O Lord, put me not to shame. 32 I will run the way of thy commandments, when thou shalt enlarge my heart. H E. 33 Teach me, O Lord, the way of thy statutes, and I shall keep it unto the end. 34 Give me understanding, and I shall keep thy law; yea, I shall observe it with my whole heart. 35 Make me to go in the path of thy commandments, for therein do I delight. 36 Incline my heart unto thy testimonies, and not to covetousness. 37 Turn away mine eyes from beholding vanity: and quicken thou me in thy way. 38 Stablish thy word unto thy servant, who is devoted to thy fear. 39 Turn away my reproach which I fear: for thy judgments are good. 40 Behold, I have longed after thy precepts: quicken me in thy righteousness. V A U. 41 Let thy mercies come also unto me, O Lord; even thy salvation according to thy word. 42 So shall I have wherewith to answer him that reproacheth me: for I trust in thy word. 43 And take not the word of truth utterly out of my mouth; not to keep thy commandments for I have hoped in thy judgments. 44 So shall I keep thy law continually for ever and ever. 45 And I will walk at liberty: for I seek thy precepts. 46 I will speak of thy testimonies also before kings, and will not be ashamed. 47 And I will delight myself in thy commandments which I have loved. 48 My hands also will I lift up unto thy commandments which I have loved: and I will meditate in thy statutes. Z A I N. 49 Remember the word unto thy servant, upon which thou hast caused me to hope. 50 This is my comfort in my affliction: for thy word hath quickened me. 51 The proud have had me greatly in derision: yet have I not declined from thy law. 52 I remembered thy judgments of old, O Lord; and have comforted myself. 53 Horror hath taken hold upon me, because of the wicked that forfake thy law. 54 Thy statutes have been my songs in the house of my pilgrimage. 55 I have remembered thy name, O Lord, in the night, and have kept thy law. 56 This I had, because I kept thy precepts. C H E T H. 57 Thou art my portion, O Lord: I have said, that I would keep thy words. 58 I intreated thy favour with my whole heart: be merciful unto me according to thy word. 59 I thought on my ways, and turned my feet unto thy testimonies. 60 I made haste, and delayed not to keep thy commandments: for I have hoped in thy judgments. 61 The bands of the wicked have robbled me; but I have not forgotten thy law. 62 At midnight will I rise to give thanks unto thee; because of the righteous judgments. 63 I am a companion of all them that fear thee, and of them that keep thy precepts. 64 The earth, O Lord, is full of thy mercy; teach me thy statutes. T E T H. 65 Thou hast dealt well with thy servant, O Lord, according unto thy word. 66 Teach me good judgment, and knowledge; for I have believed thy commandments. 67 Before I was afflicted, I went astray: but now have I kept thy word. 68 Thou art good and doest good: teach me thy statutes. 69 The proud have forged a lie against me; but I will keep thy precepts with my whole heart. 70 Their heart is as fat as aenuity: but I delight in thy law. 71 It is good for me that I have been afflicted; that I might learn thy statutes. 72 The law of thy mouth is better unto me than thousands of gold and silver. J O D. 73 Thy hands have made me, and fashioned me: give me understanding, that I may learn thy commandments. 74 They that fear thee will be glad when they see me; because I have hoped in thy word. 75 I know, O Lord, that thy judgments are right, and that thou in faithfulness hast afflicted me. 76 Let, I pray thee, thy merciful kindness be for my comfort, according to thy word unto thy servant. 77 Let thy tender mercies come unto me, that I may live; for thy law is my delight. P S A L M S. 78 Let the proud be ashamed, for they dealt perfectly with me without a cause; but I will meditate in thy precepts. 79 Let those that fear thee, turn unto me, and those that have known thy testimonies. 80 Let my heart be found in thy statutes: that I be not ashamed. C A P H. 81 My soul fainteth for thy salvation; but I hope in thy word. 82 Mine eyes fail for thy word, saying, When wilt thou comfort me? 83 For I am become like a bottle in the smoke; yet do I not forget thy statutes. 84 How many are the days of thy servant? when wilt thou execute judgment on them that persecute me? 85 The proud have digged pits for me, which are not after thy law. 86 All thy commandments are faithful: they persecute me wrongfully; help thou me. 87 They had almost consumed me upon earth; but I forsook not thy precepts. 88 Quicken me after thy loving kindness, so shall I keep the testimony of thy mouth. L A M E D. 89 For ever, O Lord, thy word is settled in heaven. 90 Thy faithfulness is unto all generations; thou hast established the earth, and it abideth. 91 They continue this day according to thine ordinances; for all are thy servants. 92 Unto thy law had been my delights, I should then have perceived in mine affliction. 93 I will never forget thy precepts; for with them thou hast quickened me. 94 I am thine, save me; for I have
have fought thy precepts.
95 The wicked have waited for me to destroy me; but I will consider thy testimonies.
96 I have seen an end of all perfection; but thy commandments are exceeding broad.

MEM.
97 O how love I thy law! it is my meditation all the day.
98 Thou, through thy commandments, hast made me wiser than mine enemies; for they are ever with me.
99 I have more understanding than all my teachers; for thy testimonies are my meditation.
100 I understand more than the ancients; because I keep thy precepts.
101 I have refrained my feet from every evil way; that I might keep thy word.
102 I have not departed from thy judgments: for thou hast taught me.
103 How sweet are thy words unto my taste! yea, sweeter than honey to my mouth.
104 Through thy precepts I get understanding; therefore I hate every false way.

NUM.
105 Thy word is a lamp unto my feet, and a light unto my path.
106 I have sworn, and I will perform it, that I will keep thy righteous judgments.
107 I am afflicted very much; quicken me, O Lord, according unto thy word.
108 Accept, I beseech thee, the free-will-offerings of my mouth, O Lord, and teach me thy judgments.
109 My soul is continually in mine hand: yet do I not forget thy law.
110 The wicked have laid a snare for me: yet I erred not from thy precepts.

Thy testimonies have I taken as an heritage for ever: for they are the rejoicing of my heart.
112 I have inclined mine heart to perform thy statutes always, even unto the end.

SAMECH.
113 I hate vain thoughts: but thy law do I love.
114 Thou art my hiding-place, and my shield: I hope in thy word.
115 Depart from me, ye evil doers; for I will keep the commandments of my God.
116 Uphold me according unto thy word, that I may live; and let me not be ashamed of my hope.
117 Hail me up, and I shall be safe; and I will have respect unto thy statutes continually.
118 Thou hast trodden all them that err from thy statutes; for their deceit is falsehood.
119 Thou pourest away all the wicked of the earth like dross; therefore I love thy testimonies.
120 My feet are steadfast in thy testimonies, and I am afraid of thy judgments.

AIN.
121 I have done judgment and justice; leave me not to mine oppressors.
122 Be surety for thy servant for good; let not the proud oppress me.
123 Mine eyes fail for thy salvation, and for the word of thy righteousness.
124 Deal with thy servant according unto thy mercy, and teach me thy statutes.
125 I am thy servant; give me understanding, that I may know thy testimonies.
126 It is time for thee, Lord, to work; for they have made void thy law.

Thy testimonies are my delights.

Therefore I love thy commandments above gold, yea, above fine gold.
128 Therefore I esteem all thy precepts concerning all things to be right; and I hate every false way.

PE.
129 Thy testimonies are wonderful; therefore doth my soul keep them.
130 The entrance of thy words is exceeding full of light; it giveth understanding into the simple.
131 I opened my mouth, and panted; for I longed for thy commandments.
132 Look thou upon me, and be merciful unto me, as thou dost unto them that love thy name.
133 Order my steps in thy word; and let not any iniquity have dominion over me.
134 Deliver me from the oppression of man; so will I keep thy precepts.
135 Make thy face to shine upon thy servant; and teach me thy statutes.
136 Rivers of waters run down mine eyes; because they keep not thy law.

TSADDI.
137 Righteous art thou, O Lord, and upright are thy judgments.
138 Thy testimonies, that thou hast commanded, are righteous, and very faithful.
139 My zeal hath consumed me; because mine enemies have forgotten thy words.
140 Thy word is very pure; therefore thy servant loveth it.
141 I am small and despised; yet do I not forget thy precepts.
142 Thy righteousness is an everlasting righteousness, and thy law is the truth.
143 Trouble and anguish have taken hold on me; yet thy commandments are my delights.
144 The righteousness of thy testimonies is everlasting; give me understanding, and I shall live.

KOPH.
145 I cried with my whole heart, hear me, O Lord; I will keep thy statutes.
146 I cried unto thee, O Lord; and I shall keep thy testimonies.
147 I prevented the dawning of the morning, and cried; I hoped in thy word.
148 Mine eyes prevent the night-watches, that I might meditate in thy word.
149 Hear my voice according unto thy loving kindness; O Lord, quicken me according to thy judgment.
150 They draw nigh that follow after mischief; they are far from thy law.
151 Thou art near, O Lord; and all thy commandments are truth.
152 Concerning thy testimonies, I have known of old that thou hast founded them for ever.

RESH.
153 Consider mine affliction, and deliver me: for I do not forget thy law.
154 Plead my cause, and deliver me: quicken me according to thy word.
155 Salvation is far from the wicked: for they seek not thy statutes.
156 Great are thy tender mercies, O Lord; quicken me according to thy judgments.
157 Many are my persecutors, and mine enemies: yet do I not decline from thy testimonies.
158 Beheld the transgressors, and was grieved: because they kept not thy word.
159 Consider how I love thy precepts: quicken me, O Lord, according to thy loving-kindness.
PSALMS.

160 Thy word is true from the beginning: and every one of thy righteousness endureth for ever.

SCHIN.

161 Princes have persecuted me without a cause: but my heart standeth in awe of thy word.

162 I rejoice at thy word, as one that findeth great spoils.

163 I hate and abhor lying: but thy law do I love.

164 Seven times a day do I praise thee: because of thy righteous judgments.

165 Great peace have they which love thy law: and nothing shall offend them.

166 Lord, I have hoped for thy salvation, and done thy commandments.

167 My soul hath kept thy testimonies: and I love them exceedingly.

168 I have kept thy precepts and thy testimonies: for all my ways are before thee.

TAU.

169 Let my cry come near before thee, O Lord; give me understanding according to thy word.

170 Let my supplication come near before thee: deliver me according to thy word.

171 My lips shall utter praise, when thou hast taught me thy statutes.

172 My tongue shall speak of thy word: for all thy commandments are righteousnes.

173 Let thine hand help me: for I have chosen thy precepts.

174 I have longed for thy salvation, O Lord: and thy law is my delight.

PSALMS.

175 Let my soul live, and it was glad when they said unto me, Let us go into the house of the Lord.

176 I have gone a stray like a lost sheep, seek thy servant: for thy gates, O Jerusalem.

Jerusalem is built as a city

3 Jerusalem is built as a city

5 Then the proud waters had gone over our soul.

6 Blessed be the Lord, who hath not given us as a prey to their teeth.

7 Our soul is escaped as a bird out of the snare of the fowlers; the snare is broken, and we are escaped.

8 Our help is in the name of the Lord, who made heaven and earth.

PSALMS.

UNT0 thee lift I up mine eyes, O thou that dwellest in the heavens.

2 Behold, as the eyes of servants look unto the hand of their masters, and as the eyes of a maiden unto the hand of her mistress: so our eyes wait upon the Lord our God, until that he have mercy upon us.

3 Have mercy upon us, O Lord, have mercy upon us: for we are exceedingly filled with contempt.

4 Our soul is exceedingly filled with the scorning of them that are at ease, and with the contempt of the proud.

PSALMS.

IF it had not been the Lord who was on our side, now may Israel hath done great things for them.

2 Then was our mouth filled with laughter, and our tongue with singing; then said they among the heathen, The Lord hath done great things for us.

3 If it had not been the Lord things for us; whereof we are who was on our side, when men glad.

4 Turn again our captivity, 0 Lord, as the streams in the up quick, when their wrath was kindled against us.

5 They that sow in tears, shall

6 He that goeth forth and weep-
P S A L M S.

Surely I have behaved and provision: I will satisfy her poor
quieted myself as a child that is
weaned of his mother; my soul
is even as a weaned child.
3 Let Israel hope in the Lord,
and have faith salvation: and her
from henceforth and for ever.
P S A L. CXXXII.
4 Let Israel hope in the Lord,
and have faith saluation: and her
from henceforth and for ever.
5 The Lord remember David, and
all his afflictions;
6 His enemies will I clothe
with shame: but upon himself
and vowed unto the mighty God
shall his crown flourish.
P S A L. CXXXIII.
7 Behold, how good and how
pleasent it is, for brethren to
dwell together in unity.
8 It is like the precious oint-
ment upon the head, that ran
down upon the beard, even
Aaron's beard, that went down
to the skirts of his garments.
9 As the dew of Hermon, and
as the dew that descended upon
the mountains of Zion; for there
the Lord commanded the blessing,
even life for evermore.
P S A L. CXXXIV.
10 Arise, O Lord, into thy
self; thou, and the ark of thy
strength.
11 Let thy priests be clothed
with righteousness: and let thy
servants rejoice with joy.
12 For thy servant David's
name sake, turn not away the face
of thine anointed.
13 The Lord hath sworn in
truth unto David, he will not
turn from it, Of the fruit of thy
name of the Lord; praise
body I will set upon thy throne.
14 If the children will keep
my covenant and my testimonies
that I shall teach them, their
children shall also sit upon
the throne for evermore.
15 For the Lord hath chosen
Zion: he hath desired it for his
honor.
16 For I will comfort thee in
the days of thy life.
17 And he shall redeem Israel
from all his iniquities.
P S A L. CXXXI.
18 Lord, my heart is not high;
y, nor mine eyes lofty;
neither do I exalt myself
me from my youth, may
high for me.
2 Surely

Many a time have they afflict-

A M Y a time have they afflict-

This is my rest for ever:

6 What-
Whatsoever the Lord pleased, that did he in heaven, and in earth, in the seas, and all deep places.

7 He causeth the vapours to ascend from the ends of the earth, he maketh lightnings for the rain; he bringeth the wind out of his treasures.

8 Who smote the first-born of Egypt, both of man and beast.

9 Who sent tokens and wonders into the midst of thee, O Egypt, upon Pharaoh, and upon all his servants.

10 Who smote great nations, and slew mighty kings; Sion king of the Amorites, and Og king of Bashan, and all the kingdoms of Canaan.

11 And gave their land for an heritage unto Israel his people.

12 Thy name, O Lord, endureth for ever, and thy memorial, O Lord, throughout all generations.

13 For the Lord will judge his people, and he will repent himself concerning his servants.

14 And brought out Israel from among them; for his mercy endureth for ever.

15 With a strong hand, and a stretched out arm; for his mighty acts; for his mercies; for he is good; for his mercy endureth for ever.

16 They have ears, but they hear not; eyes have they, but they see not.

17 They have mouths, but with a stretched out arm; for his mercy endureth for ever.

18 They that make them are through the midst of it; for his mercy endureth for ever.

19 Bless the Lord, O house of his host in the Red sea; for his mercy endureth for ever.

20 Bless the Lord, O house of Levi; ye that fear the Lord, his mercy endureth for ever.

21 Blessed be the Lord out of kings; his mercy endureth for ever.

22 And give them all thy fear, O Lord; and all thy righteousness.

23 Who rememberest us in our low estate; for his mercy endureth for ever.

24 And hath redeemed us from all our enemies; for his mercy endureth for ever.

25 Who giveth food to all flesh; for his mercy endureth for ever.

26 O Lord be exalted, O our God, and speaketh of the glory of the Lord.

27 For he is good; for his mercy endureth for ever.

28 And let all the peoples praise him; for his mercy endureth for ever.
and before, and laid thine hand upon me. 
6 Such knowledge is too wonderful for me: it is high, I cannot attain unto it.
7 Whither shall I go from thy spirit? or whither shall I flee from thy presence.
8 If I ascend up into heaven, thou art there: if I make my bed in hell, behold, thou art there.
9 If I take the wings of the morning, and dwell in the uttermost parts of the sea.
10 Even there shall thy hand lead me, and thy right hand shall hold me.
11 If I say, Surely the darkness shall cover me; even the night shall be light about me.
12 Yea, the darkness hideth not from thee; but the night shineth as the day: the darkness and the light are both alike to thee.
13 For thou hast possessed my reins: thou hast covered me in my mother's womb.
14 I will praise thee, for I am fearfully and wonderfully made: marvellous are thy works, and that my soul knoweth right well.
15 My substance was not hid from thee, when I was made in secret; and curiously wrought in the lowest parts of the earth.
16 Thine eyes did see my substance, yet being unperfect; and in thy book all my members were written, which in continuance were fashioned, when as yet there was none of them.
17 How precious also are thy thoughts unto me, O God! how great is the sum of them!
18 If I should count them, they are more in number than the sand: when I awake, I am still with thee.
19 Surely thou wilt slay the wicked, O God, depart from me therefore, ye bloody men.
20 For they speak against thee wickedly, and thine enemies take thy name in vain.
21 Do not I hate them, O Lord, that hate thee? and am I not grieved with those that rise up against thee?
22 I hate them with perfect hatred: I count them mine enemies.
23 Search me, O God, and know my heart: try me, and know my thoughts.
24 And see if there be any wicked way in me, and lead me in the way everlasting.

DELIVER me, O Lord, from the evil man; preserve me from the violent man;
2 Which imagine mischief in their heart: continually are they gathered together for war.
3 They have sharpened their tongues like a serpent: adder's poison is under their lips. Selah.
4 Keep me, O Lord, from the hands of the wicked; preserve me from the violent man, who have purposed to overthrow my goings.
5 The proud have hid a snare for me, and cords: they have spread a net by the way-side: they have set gins for me. Selah.
6 I fall into the Lord, Thou art my God: hear the voice of my supplications, O Lord.
7 O God the Lord, the strength of my salvation: thou hast covered my head in the day of battle.
8 Grant not, O Lord, the desires of the wicked; rather let his wicked device, left they come to themselves. Selah.
9 As for the head of those that compass me about, let the murderers of their own lips come before me.
10 Let burning coals fall upon the gins of the workers of iniquity; let them be cast into the fire; into deep pits, that they rise not up again.
11 Let not an evil speaker be established in the earth: evil shall hunt the violent man to overthrow him.
12 I know that the Lord will maintain the cause of the afflicted, and the right of the poor.
13 Surely the righteous shall give thanks unto thy name, the upright shall dwell in thy presence.

LORD, I cry unto thee, make haste unto me; give ear unto my voice, when I cry unto thee.
2 Let my prayer be set forth as incense, and the lifting up of my hands, as the evening sacrifice.
3 Set a watch, O Lord, before my mouth, keep the door of my lips.
4 Incline not my heart to any evil thing, to practice wicked works with men that work iniquity: and let me not eat of their dainties;
5 Let the righteous smite me, it shall be a kindness; and let him reprieve me, it shall be an excellent oil, which shall not break my head: for yet my prayer also shall be in their calamities.
6 When their judges are overthrown in folly places, they shall hear my words, for they are sweet.
7 Our bones are scattered at the grave's mouth, as when one cuteth and cleaveth wood upon the earth.
8 But mine eyes are unto thee, O God the Lord: in thee is my trust; thou hast made me to dwell in darkness, as those that have been forgotten; which they have laid for me, and
9 Keep me from the snare long dead.
10 Therefore is my spirit overwhelmed
PSALMS.

PSALMS.

1. Welmed within me: my heart mountains, and they shall spoake within me is defolate.
2. Cast forth lightning and
3. I remember the days of old, scatter them: shout out thinke I meditate on all thy works: I muse on the work of thy hands.
4. I stretch forth my hands unto thee: my soul thirsteth after thee, as a thirsty land. Selah.
5. Hear me speedily, O Lord, my spirit faileth: hide not thy face from me, lest I be like unto them that go down into the pit.
6. Cause me to hear thy loving kindness in the morning, for in thee do I trust: cause me to know the way wherein I should walk, for I lift up my soul unto thee.
7. Deliver me, O Lord, from mine enemies; I flece unto thee to hide me.
8. Teach me to do thy will, for thou art my God: thy spirit is good, lead me into the land of uprightness.
9. Quick en me, O Lord, for thy name's sake: for thy righteousness sake bring my soul out of trouble.
10. And of thy mercy cut off mine enemies, and destroy all them that afflict my soul: for I am thy servant.

PSALMS. CXLIV.

BLESSED be the Lord my strength, which teacheth my hands to war, and my fingers to fight.
1. My goodness, and my fortress, my high tower, and my deliverer: my shield, and he in whom I trust: who subdueth my people under me.
2. Lord, what is man, that thou takest knowledge of him? or the son of man, that thou makest account of him?
3. Man is like to vanity: his days are as a shadow that passeth and I will praise thy name for ever and ever.
4. Bow thy heavens, O Lord, and come down: touch the
5. Great is the Lord, and greatly
greatly to be praised: and his hear their cry, and will save them.
6. One generation shall praise thy works to another, and shall declare thy mighty acts.
7. I will speak of the glorious honour of thy majesty, and of the wondrous works.
8. And men shall speak of the might of thy terrible acts: and and I will declare thy greatness.
9. They shall abundantly utter the memory of thy great goodness, and shall sing of thy righteousness.
10. The Lord is gracious, and full of compassion: slow to anger, and of great mercy.
11. The Lord is good to all: and his tender mercies are over all his works.
12. All thy works shall praise thee, O Lord, and thy faints shall blest thee.
13. They shall speak of the glory of thy kingdom, and talk of thy power.
14. To make known to the sons of men his mighty acts, and the glorious majesty of his kingdom.
15. Thy kingdom is an everlasting kingdom, and thy dominion endureth throughout all generations.
16. The Lord upholdeth all of the blind: the Lord lifteth up all they that are bowed down: the Lord loveth the righteous.
17. The eyes of all wait upon the Lord: and thou givest their meat in due season.
18. Thou openest thine hand, and satisfieth the desire of every living thing.
19. The Lord is righteous in all his ways, and holy in all his works.
20. The Lord is nigh unto all them that call upon him, to all that call upon him in truth.
21. He will fulfill the desire of God; for it is pleasant, and praise them that fear him: he also will be comely.

K & K 4
P S A L M S.

2 The Lord doth build up Jerusalem: he gathereth together the outcasts of Israel.
3 He healeth the broken in heart, and bindeth up their wounds.
4 He telleth the number of them. Praise ye the Lord.

5 Great is our Lord, and of great power: his understanding is infinite.

6 The Lord lifteth up the meek: he casteth the wicked down to the ground.
7 Sing unto the Lord, and praise him with thanksgiving: sing praise upon the harp unto our God:
8 Who covereth the heaven with clouds, who prepareth rain for the earth, who maketh grass to grow upon the mountains.
9 He giveth to the beast his for ever and ever: he hath made food, and to the young raven a decree which shall not pass, which end.
10 His delighteth not in the strength of the horse: he taketh not pleasure in the legs of a man.
11 The Lord taketh pleasure in them that fear him, in those that hope in his mercy.
12 Praise the Lord, O Jerusalem: praise thy God, O Zion.
13 For he hath strengthened the bars of thy gates: he hath blessed thy children within thee.
14 He maketh peace in thy borders, and filleth thee with the finest of the wheat.
15 He sendeth forth his commandment upon earth: his word runneth very swiftly.
16 He giveth snow like wool: he scattereth the hoar frost like ashes.
17 He calleth forth his ice like mounds: who can stand before him?
18 He sendeth out his word, and melteth them: he causeth his wind to blow, and the waters flow.

PSALMS.

2 Let Israel rejoice in him that made him: let the children of Zion be joyful in their King.
3 Let them praise his name in the dance: let them sing praises unto him with the timbrel and harp.
4 For the Lord taketh pleasure in his people: he will beautify the meek with salvation.
5 Let the saints be joyful in glory: let them sing aloud upon their beds.
6 Let the high praises of God be in their mouth, and a twoedged sword in their hand;
7 To execute vengeance upon the heathen, and punishments upon the people;
8 To bind their kings with chains, and their nobles with fetters of iron:
9 To execute upon them the ye of the Lord. Praise ye the Lord.

P R A I S E ye the Lord. Praise God in his sanctuary: praise him in the firmament of his power.
2 Praise him for his mighty acts: praise him according to his excellent greatness.
3 Praise him with the sound of the trumpet: praise him with the psaltery and harp.

P R A I S E ye the Lord. Praise him upon the loud cymbals: praise him upon the highounding cymbals.
6 Let every thing that hath breath praise the Lord. Praise ye the Lord.

J T H E P R O V E R B S.

8 My son, hear the instruction of thy father, and forsake not the law of David, king of the law of thy mother:

1 For they shall be an orna-
2 To know wisdom and in-
3 To receive the instruc-
4 To give subtlety to the sim-
5 A wise man will hear, and live; and will increase learning: and a man of understanding shall attain unto wise counsels.
6 To understand a proverb, and the interpretation; the words of the wise, and their dark sayings.
7 The fear of the Lord is the way with them; refrain thy tongue, and put away the mouth of fools.
8 My son, keep my judgment: let thy soul keep my testimonies:

and make haste to shed blood.

17 Surely in vain the net is spread in the sight of any bird.

18 And they lay wait for their own blood, they lurk privily for their own lives.

19 So are the ways of every one that is greedy of gain; which taketh away the life of the owners thereof.

20 ¶ Wisdom crieth without, the utterer her voice in the streets.

21 She crieth in the chief place of concourse: in the openings of the gates: in the city she uttereth her words, saying,

22 How long, ye simple ones, will ye love simplicity? and the scorners delight in their scorning, and fools hate knowledge?

23 Turn ye at my reproof: behold, I will pour out my spirit unto wisdom, and apply thine heart to understanding:

24 ¶ Because I have called, and ye refused; I have stretched out my hand, and none regarded:

25 But ye have set at nought all my counsel, and would none of my reproof:

26 I also will laugh at your calamity, I will mock when your fear cometh;

27 When your fear cometh as desolation, and your destruction cometh as a whirlwind: when distress and anguish cometh upon you.

28 Then shall they call upon me, but I will not answer; they shall seek me early, but they shall not find me:

29 For that they hated knowledge, and did not choose the fear of the Lord.

30 They would none of my counsel: they despised all my reproof.

31 Therefore shall they eat of the fruit of their own way, and be filled with their own devices.

32 For the turning away of the simple shall slay them, and the prosperity of fools shall destroy them.

33 But whoso hearkeneth unto me, shall dwell safely, and shall be quiet from fear of evil.

CHAP. II.

MY Son, if thou wilt receive my words, and hide my commandments with thee.

2 So that thou incline thine ear unto wisdom, and apply thine heart to understanding:

3 Yea, if thou inclivest after knowledge, and liftest up thy voice for understanding;

4 If thou seest a thing, speak not before the matter is without, and it appeareth to be folly and madness.

5 Then shalt thou understand the fear of the Lord, and the knowledge of God.

6 For the Lord giveth wisdom: out of his mouth cometh knowledge and understanding.

7 He layeth up words for the righteous: and lest he should fall into the way of the wicked,

8 He keepeth the paths of judgment, and preserveth the way of his saints.

9 Then shalt thou understand righteousness, and judgment, and equity; yea, every good path.

10 ¶ When wisdom entereth into thine heart, and knowledge is pleasant unto thy soul;

11 Difcretion shall preserve thee, understanding shall keep thee.

12 To deliver thee from the way of the evil man, from the man that speaketh froward things;

13 Who leave the paths of uprightness, to walk in the ways of darkness;

14 Who rejoice to do evil, and delight in the frowardness of the speech thereof, and with the wicked.

15 Whose ways are crooked, and they fear not God.

16 To deliver thee from the buffer with new wine,

17 That regardeth not the commandment of God, and is defiled by his word;

18 To apply his hand to a woman, even from his youth;

19 Happy is the man that feareth God, who regardeth his commandments;

20 None that go unto her, regardeth understanding.

21 For the merchandise of it is sweet, and yea, and the gain thereof more than right.

22 She also is a mother of the upright: and she that can find her is as finding things of gold.

23 And her ways shall be as ways of pleasantness, and all her paths shall be peace.

CHAP. III.

MY Son, forget not my law; but let thine heart keep my commandments;

2 For length of days, and long life, and prosperity shall they add unto thee.

3 Let not mercy and truth forsake thee: bind them about thy neck; write them upon the table of thine heart.

4 So shall thou find favour, and good understanding in the sight of God and man.

5 ¶ Trust in the Lord with all thine heart; and lean not unto thine own understanding.

6 In all thy ways acknowledge him, and he shall direct thy paths.

7 ¶ Be not wise in thine own understanding.

8 It shall be health to thy navel, and marrow to thy bones.

9 Honour the Lord with thy wealth, and with the firstfruits of all thy increase.

10 ¶ Whoso keepeth the law is wise: and he that is a good man, findeth favour of the Lord.

11 ¶ Aking judgment is righteousness: and a rebuke is wisdom.

12 It shall be health to thy navel, and marrow to thy bones.

13 Cast the lot for him that is greedy of gain: he shall not eat of the fruit of his own way.

14 It shall be health to thy navel, and marrow to thy bones.

15 Whoso hearkeneth unto me shall dwell safely, and shall be quiet from fear of evil.

16 ¶ Whoso turneth away from the智慧, and lieth in wait for the poor, shall fall suddenly.

17 Behold, the evil of one man worketh evil to himself: the words of a fool destroy his own lips.

18 ¶ Whoso keepeth the law, happy is he:

19 Who understandeth the word of knowledge is the man.

20 ¶ Whoso turneth away from the evil shall preserve his life: he that is righteous shall live in it.

21 ¶ The tongue of the just is as choice honey: but the mouth of the wicked is deceit.

22 ¶ The wise in heart shall rule: and a king shall rule him, for want of knowledge.

23 ¶ Judgments are prepared for the righteous, and rebukes for the wicked.

24 Whoso findeth a wise woman findeth treasure, and favour is gainable for her sake.

25 ¶ The fruit of the wise is a house in the city, and repletion to the feeder.

26 ¶ Whoso keepeth the commandment keepeth his own soul: he that despiseth reproof shall die.
neither of the desolation of the wicked when it cometh.
26 For the Lord shall be thy confidence, and shall keep thy foot from being taken.
27 With-hold not good from them to whom it is due, when it is in the power of thine hand to do it.
28 Say not unto thy neighbour, Go, and come again, and to-morrow I will give, when thou hast lyeth thy hand.
29 Deceit not evil against thy neighbour, saying he dwelleth securely by thee.
30 Strive not with a man without cause, if he have done thee no harm.
31 Envy thou not the oppressor, and choose none of his ways.
32 For the froward is abomination to the Lord; but his secret is with the righteous.
33 The curse of the Lord is in the house of the wicked; but he blesseth the habitation of the just.
34 Surely he scorneth the scorners; but he giveth grace unto the lowly.
35 The wise shall inherit glory, but shame shall be the promotion of fools.

HEAR, ye children, the instruction of a father, and attend to know understanding.
2 For I give you good doctrine, forsake ye not my law.
3 For I was my father’s son, tender and only beloved in the day of his life.
4 He taught me also, and said unto me, Let thine heart retain my words; keep my commandments and live.
5 Get wisdom, get understanding; forget it not neither decline from the words of my mouth.
6 For she shall preserve thee; love her, and she shall keep thee.

Wisdom is the principal thing, therefore get wisdom; and with all thy getting get understanding.
8 Exalt her, and she shall promote thee; she shall bring thee to honour, when thou dost embrace her.
9 She shall give to thine hand an ornament of grace; a crown of glory shall she deliver to thee.
10 Hear, O my son, and receive my sayings; and the years of thy life shall be many.
11 I have taught thee in the way of wisdom; I have led thee in right paths.
12 When thou goest, thy feet shall not be straitened, and when thou runnest, thou shalt not stumble.
13 Take heed to thy goings, keep silence, and let thine mouth be restrained.
14 Enter not into the path of the wicked, and go not in the way of evil men.
15 Avoid it, pas by it, turn from it, and pass away.
16 For they sleep not, except they have done mischief; and their sleep is taken away, unless they cause some to fall.
17 For they eat the bread of wickedness, and drink the wine of violence.
18 But the path of the just is as the shining light, that shineth more and more unto the perfect day.
19 The way of the wicked is as darkness; they know not at what they stumble.

My son, attend unto my wisdom, and let thine ear be attentive to my understanding.
2 That thou mayest regard discretion, and that thy lips may keep knowledge.
3 For the lips of a strange woman drop as an honeycomb, and her mouth is smoother than oil.
4 But her end is bitter as poison, whose teeth are as a two-edged sword.
5 Her feet go down to death; her steps take hold on hell.
6 Let thine iniquities be not in the midst of thy soul; then shalt thou sin not.
7 Hear me now therefore, O ye children, and depart not from the words of my mouth.
8 Remove thy way far from her, and come not nigh the door of her house.
9 Left thou give thine honour unto others, and thy years unto the cruel.
10 Left strangers be filled with thy wealth, and thy labours be in the house of a stranger.
11 And thou mourn at the
2 Do this now, my son, and deliver
PROVERBS.

deliver thyself, when thou art come into the hand of thy friend; go, humble thyself, and make sure thy friend.

Give not sleep to thine eyes, nor slumber to thine eyelids.

Deliver thyself as a roe from the hand of the hunter, and as a bird from the hand of the fowler.

Go to the ant, thou sluggard, consider her ways, and be wise:

Which, having no guide, overseer, or ruler,

Provideth her meat in the summer, and gathereth her food in the harvest.

How long wilt thou sleep, O sluggard? when wilt thou arise out of thy sleep?

Let a little speech, a little sloth, a little folding of the hands to sleep:

So shall thine poverty come as one that travelleth, and thy want as an armed man.

A naughty person, a wicked man walketh with a forward mouth.

He winketh with his eyes, he speaketh with his feet, he teacheth with his fingers.

Frowardness is in his heart, he devietet mischief continually, he foweth discord.

Therefore shall his calamity come suddenly, suddenly shall he be broken without remedy.

These six things doth the Lord hate; yea, seven are an abomination unto him:

A proud look, a lying tongue, and hands that shed innocent blood,

An heart that deviseth wicked imaginations, feet thatswift in running to mischief,

A false witness that speaketh lies, and him that foweth discord among brethren.

My son, keep thy father's commandment, and forsake not the law of thy mother.

Bind them continually upon thine heart; and tie them about thy neck.

When thou goest, it shall lead thee; when thou sleepest, it shall keep thee; and when thou awaketh, it shall talk with thee.

For the commandment is a lamp, and the law is light; and reproofs of instruction are the way of life.

To keep thee from the evil woman, from the flattery of the tongue of the stranger woman.

Lust after not her beauty in thine heart, neither let her take thee with her eyelids.

For by means of a woman, a man is brought to a piece of bread; and the adulterer will hunt for the precious life.

Can a man take fire in his bosom, and his clothes not be burned?

Can one go upon hot coals, and his feet not be burned?

So he that goeth in to his neighbour's wife; whosoever toucheth her shall not be innocent.

Men do not despise a thief, if he steal to satisfy his will when he is hungry;

But if he be found, he shall restore sevenfold, he shall give all the substance of his house.

But whoso committeth adultery with a woman, lacketh understanding; he that doeth it, destroyeth his own soul.

A wound and dishonour shall he get; and his reproach shall not be wiped away.

For jealousy is the rage of a man; therefore he will not depart in the day of vengeance.

He will not regard any ransom; neither will he rest content, though thou givest many gifts.

CHAP. VII.

18 Come, let us take our fill of good.

2 Keep my commandments and live; and my law as the apple of thine eye.

Bind them upon thy fingers, write them upon the table of thine heart.

4 Say unto wisdom, Thou art my mother; and call understanding thy sister.

5 That they may keep thee from the woman, from the flattery which flattereth with her words.

6 For at the window of my house I looked through my chamber window;

7 And beheld among the simple ones, I discerned among the youts, a young man void of understanding.

8 Pashing through the street to her ways, go not astray in her paths.

9 In the twilight, in the even ing, in the black and dark night; men have been slain by her.

10 And beheld, there met him a woman with the attire of an harlot, and subtle of heart.

11 (She is loud and flattering, her feet abide not in her house.

12 Now is she without, now in the streets, and lieth in wait at every corner.)

13 So she caught him and kissed high places, by the way in the street, and with an impudent places of the paths.

14 I have peace-offerings with the entry of the city, at the com mencement; this day have I paid my ing in at thy doors.

15 Therefore came I forth to and my voice is to the sons of men, to meet thee, diligently to seek thy man.

16 I have decked my bed with down; and ye fools, be ye of an covering of tapestry, with carved understanding heart.

17 I have perfumed my bed excellent things; and the opening with myrrh, aloes, and cinnamon. of my lips shall be right things.
P R O V E R B S.

1. For my mouth shall speak truth, and wickedness is an abomination to my lips.
2. All the words of my mouth are in righteousness, there is nothing froward or perverse in them.
3. They are all plain to him that understandeth, and right to them that find knowledge.
4. Receive my instruction, and not silver; and knowledge rather than choice gold.
5. For wisdom is better than rubies; and all the things that may be desired, are not to be compared to it.
6. If wisdom dwell with prudence, and find out knowledge of witty inventions.
7. The fear of the LORD is to hate evil: pride and arrogancy, and the evil way, and the froward mouth do I hate.
8. Counsel is mine, and found wisdom; I am understanding, I have strength.
9. By me kings reign, and princes decree justice.
10. By me princes rule, and nobles, even all the judges of the earth.
11. I love them that love me, and those that seek me early shall find me.
12. Riches and honour are with me; yea, durable riches and righteousness.
13. My fruit is better than gold, yea, than fine gold; and my revenue than choice silver.
14. I lead in the way of righteousness, in the midst of the paths of judgment.
15. That I may cause those that love me to inherit substance; and I will fill their treasures.
16. The LORD possessed me in the beginning of his way, before his works of old.
17. I was set up from everlasting, from the beginning, or ever the earth was.

W I S D O M hath builded her house, she hath hewed out her seven pillars.
2. She hath killed her beast, she hath mingled her wine; she hath also furnished her table.

C H A P. X.

1. The proverbs of Solomon.
2. She hath sent forth her maiden, she crieth upon the highest places of the city.
3. Who is simple, let him turn in hither, as for him that wandereth understanding, the faith to him.
4. Come, eat of my bread, and drink of the wine which I have mingled.
5. Forsake the foolish, and live; and go in the way of understanding.
6. He that reproveth a scorner, geteth unto him shame; and he that rebuketh a wicked man, geteth unto himself a blot.
7. Give instruction to a wise man, and he will love thee.
8. Reprove not a scorner, lest he hate thee: rebuke a wise man, and he will love thee.
9. A fruit of the earth is a wife, and a daughter is a spring of water.
10. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: and the knowledge of the holy is understanding.
11. For by me thy days shall be multiplied, and the years of thy life shall be increased.
12. If thou be wise, thou shalt be wise for thyself; but if thou scornest, thou alone shalt bear it.
13. A foolish woman is loathsome; she is simple, and knoweth nothing.
14. Forsake the fifth at the door of her house, on a feast in the high places of the city.
15. To call passengers who go right on their ways.
16. Who is simple, let him turn in hither: and as for him that wandereth understanding, the faith to him.
17. Stolen waters are sweet, and bread eaten in secret is pleasant.
18. But he knoweth not that the dead are there; and that her guests are in the depths of hell.

T H E proverbs of Solomon.
2. A wife maketh a glad father; but a foolish son is the heaviness of his mother.
3. Treasures of wickedness profit nothing: but righteousness delivereth from death.
4. The Lord will not suffer the soul of the righteous to famish: but he casteth away the substance of the wicked.
5. He becometh poor that dealeth with a froward heart, but the hand of the diligent maketh rich.
6. He that gathereth in summer is a wise son; but he that sleepeth in harvest is a son that causeth shame.
7. Blessings are upon the head of the just, but violence covereth the mouth of the wicked.
8. The memory of the just is blessed; but the name of the wicked shall rot.
9. The wisdom in heart will receive commandments; but a prating fool shall fall.
10. He that walketh uprightly, walketh surely; but he that perverteth his ways shall be known.
11. He that walketh with the eye causeth it to sorrow; but a prating fool shall fall.
12. Hatred stirreth up strife; but love covereth all sins.
13. In the lips of him that hath understanding wisdom is found; but a rod is for the back of him that is void of understanding.
14. Wife maketh knowledge; but the mouth of the foolish is near to destruction.
15. The rich man's wealth is his strong city; the destruction of the poor is their poverty.
16. The labour of the righteous...
CHAP. XII.

people fall: but in the multitude of counsellors there is safety, and the fool shall be servant to the wise of heart.
15 He that is surety for a stranger, shall smart for it; and he that hath lent to a friend, is sure.
16 A gracious woman retaineth honour, and strong men retain riches.
17 The merciful man doth good to his own soul: but he that is cruel troubleth his own flesh.

CHAP. XII.

Woso loveth instruction, loveth knowledge; but he that hateth reproof is brutish.

A good man obtaineth favour of the Lord; but a man of wicked devices will he condemn.

2 A man shall not be established by wickedness; but the root of the righteous shall not be moved.

3 A virtuous woman is a crown to her husband; but she that maketh ashamed, is as rottenness in his bones.

4 The thought of the righteous are right; but the counsels of the wicked are deceit.

5 The words of the wicked are to lie in wait for blood: but the mouth of the upright shall deliver them.

7 The wicked are overthrown and are not; but the house of the righteous shall stand.

8 A man shall be commended according to his wisdom; but he that is of a perverted heart shall be despised.

9 He that is despised, and hath a servant, is better than he that honoureth himself, and lacketh bread.

10 A righteous man regardeth the life of his beast; but the tender mercies of the wicked are cruel.

11 He that tillth his land, shall be satisfied with bread; but he that followeth vain persons, is void of understanding.

12 The wicked defircth the net
of evil men: but the root of the
righteous yieldeth fruit.
13 The wicked is shamed by the
transgression of his lips; but the
just shall come out of trouble.
14 A man shall be satisfied with
good by the fruit of his mouth,
and the recom pense of a man's
dands shall be rendered unto him.
15 The way of a fool is right in
his own eyes: but he that heark-
eth unto counsel is wise.
16 A fool's wrath is presently
known; but a prudent man con-
veareth flame.
17 He that speaketh truth,
sheweth forth righteousness; but
a false witness deceiveth.
18 There is that speaketh like
the piercings of a sword; but the
tongue of the wise is health.
19 The lip of truth shall be
established for ever; but a lying
tongue is but for a moment.
20 Deceit is in the heart of
them that imagine evil; but to
the counsellors of peace is joy.
21 There shall no evil happen
to the just: but the wicked shall
be filled with mischief.
22 Lying lips are abomination
to the Lord; but they that deal
truly are his delight.
23 A prudent man concealeth
knowledge; but the heart of fools
proclaimeth foolishness.
24 The hand of the diligent
shall bear rule; but the slothful
shall be under tribute.
25 Heaviness in the heart of
man maketh it floc; and a good
word maketh it glad.
26 The righteous is more ex-
cellent than his neighbour; but
the way of the wicked seduceth
them.
27 The slothful man roasteuth
not that which he took in hunt-
ing: but the substance of a dil-
gent man is precious.
28 In the way of righteousness
is life, and in the path-way ther-
of there is no death.

C H A P. XIII.
A Wife for heareth his father's
instruction; but a scorner
heareth not rebuke.
2 A man shall eat good by the
fruit of his mouth; but the soul
of the transgressors, shall eat
violence.
3 He that keepeth his mouth
keepeth his life: but he that
openeth wide his lips, shall have
destruction.
4 The soul of the sluggard de-
creeth, and hasteth nothing; but the
soul of the diligent shall be made
fat.
5 A righteous man hateth ly-
ing; but a wicked man is doth
some, and cometh to shame.
6 Righteousness keepeth him
that is upright in the way; but
wickedness overthroweth the
finder.
7 There is that maketh him-
self rich, yet hasteth nothing; there
is that maketh himself poor, yet
hath great riches.
8 The ransom of a man's life
are his riches; but the poor hear-
eth not rebuke.
9 The light of the righteous
rejoiceth; but the lamp of the
wicked shall be put out.
10 Only by pride cometh con-
tention; but with the well-ad-
vised is wisdom.
11 Wealth gotten by vanity
shall be diminished; but he that
gathereth by labour shall increase.
12 Hope deferred maketh the
heart sick; but when the desire
cometh, it is a tree of life.
13 Whoso despiseth the word,
shall be destroyed; but he that
feareth the commandment shall
be rewarded.
14 The law of the wise is a
fountain of life, to depart from
the snares of death.
15 Good

C H A P. XIV.
15 Good understanding giveth
favour: but the way of tran-
gressors is hard.
16 Every prudent man dealteth
with knowledge; but a fool lay-
eth open his folly.
17 A wicked messenger falleth
into mischief; but a faithful am-
basador is health.
18 Poverty and shame shall be
to him that refuseth instruction;
but he that regardeth reproof
shall be honoured.
19 The desire accomplished is
to sweet to the soul: but it is abo-
mition to fools to depart from
evil.
20 He that walketh with wife
men shall be wise; but a compan-
iof fools shall be destroyed.
21 Evil pursueth sinners; but
to the righteous good shall be
repaid.
22 A good man leaveth an in-
eritance to his children's chil-
dren; and the wealth of the
finder is laid up for the just.
23 Much food is in the tillage
of the poor; but there is that is
destroyed for want of judgment.
24 He that spareth his rod,
hateth his son: but he that loveth
him, chasteneth him betimes.
25 The righteous eateth to the
satisfying of his soul; but the
belly of the wicked shall want.
26 A prudent man is known by
the knowledge of his own
blesser.
27 The slothful man said, there
is a tree; but the hand of the
wisdom is to possess it.
28 He that walketh in the up-
rightness of his way, shall not
be abased.
29 By mercy is correction:
and by rebuke is wisdom.
30 An {whom} who hasteth to
depend on his own counsel shall
be made wise.
31 The mouth of the wise is the
fountain of life; but the lips of
the shrewd destroyeth the soul.
32 He that is slow to anger
is better than he that is a
highly esteemed man.
mercy on the poor happy is be, knowledge aright; but the mouth 22. Do they not err that devise of fools poureth out foolishness, evil? but mercy and truth shal 3. The eyes of the Lord are in be to them that devise good. 23. In all labour there is pro- fit: but the talk of the lips tendeth only to penury. 4. A wholesome tongue is a tree of life; but perverteth therein their riches: but the foolishness of fools is folly. 24. The crown of the wife is a crown in the spirit. 25. A true witness delivereth souls, but a deceitful witness speaketh lies. 26. In the fear of the Lord is strong confidence: and his children shall have a place of refuge. 27. The fear of the Lord is a fountain of life, departing from the fear of death. 28. In the multitude of people is the destruction of the prince. 29. He that is slow to wrath is he that loweth all great understanding; but he that speaketh folly, that is a bane of spirit: excelleth folly. 30. A found heart is the life of him that seetheth the way; and the flesh: but envy the rottenness he that hatheth reproof shall die, of the bones. 31. He that oppresseth the poor for the Lord; how much more reproacheth his maker; but he then the hearts of the children that honoureth him, hath mercy of men? on the poor. 32. The wicked is driven away that reproveth him; neither will in his wickedness; but the right- he go unto the wife. 33. Wisdom realeth in the heart cheerful countenance; but by of him that hath understanding: sorrow of heart the spirit is but that which is in the midst of broken fools is made known. 34. Righteousness exalteth a understanding secketh knowledge: but sin is a reproach to ledge; but the mouth of fools any people. 35. The king's favour is towards a servant; but his wrath is evil; but he that is against him causeth flame. 36. Better is answer turneth away wrath; but grievous words stir up anger. 2 The tongue of the wife useth where 37. Better is dinner of herbs where love is, than a stalled ox, on, depleth his own soul; but reproof maketh the bones fat. 38. The ear that heareth the reproof of life, abideth among the wise. 39. Better is that reprofeth instruc-

PROVERBS.

A

CHAP. XV.

where love is, than a stalled ox, on, depleth his own soul; but reproof maketh the bones fat. 38. The ear that heareth the reproof of life, abideth among the wise. 39. Better is that reprofeth instruc-

CHAP. XVI.

THE preparations of the heart in man, and the answer of the tongue is from the Lord. 2. All the ways of a man are clean in his own eyes; but the Lord weigheth the spirits. 3. Commit thy works unto the Lord, and thy thoughts shall be established. 4. The Lord hath made all things for himself: yea, even the wicked for the day of evil. 5. Every one that is proud in heart, is an abomination to the Lord; though hand join in hand, he shall not be unpunished. 6. By mercy and truth iniquity is purged; and by the fear of the Lord men depart from evil. 7. When a man's ways please the Lord, he maketh even his enemies to be at peace with him. 8. Better is a little with righteousness, than great revenues without right. 9. A man's heart deviseth his way: but the Lord directeth his steps. 10. A divine sentence is in the lips of the king; his mouth transgresseth not in judgment. 11. A just weight and balance are the Lord's; all the weights of the bag are his work. 12. It is an abomination to kings to commit wickedness; for the throne is established by righteousness. 13. Righteous lips are the delight of kings; and they love him that speaketh right. 14. The wrath of a king is as messengers of death, but a wife man will pacify it. 15. In
PROVERBS.

15 In the light of the king's countenance is life, and his favour is as a cloud of the latter rain.
16 How much better is it to get wisdom than golden? and to get understanding, rather than silver?
17 The high-way of the upright is to depart from evil: he that keepeth his way, preferveth his soul.
18 Pride goeth before destruction: and a haughty spirit before a fall.
19 Better it is to be of an humble spirit with the lowly, than to divide the spoil with the proud.
20 He that handleth a matter wisely, shall find good: and whofoeverareth in the Lord, happy is he.
21 The wife in her heart shall be called prudent: and the sweetnes of the lips increaseth learning.
22 Understanding is a well spring of life unto him that hath it: but the instruction of fools is folly.
23 The heart of the wife teacheth her mouth, and addeth learning to his lips.
24 Pleased words are as honey-comb, sweet to the soul and health to the bones.
25 There is a way that seemeth right unto a man; but the end thereof are the ways of death.
26 He that laboureth, laboureth for himself; for his mouth craveth of him.
27 An ungodly man diggeth up evil: and in his lips there is as burning fire.
28 A froward man soweth strife, and a whisperer separateth chief friends.
29 A violent man enticeth his neighbour; therefore an cruel man knoweth it: and leadeth him into his way.
30 He flutteth his eyes to deceive froward things: moving his a fool in his folly.
31 The hoary head is a crown of glory, if it be found in the way of righteousness.
32 He that is slow to anger is better than the mighty; and he that ruleth his spirit, than he that taketh a city.
33 The lot is cast into the lap, but the whole disposing thereof of the Lord.

CHAP. XVII.

34 Better is a dry morsel, and quietness therewith, than a house full of sacrifices with strife.
35 A wife servant shall have rule over a son that causeth shame, and shall have part of the inheritance among the brethren.
36 The fining pot is for silver, and the furnace for gold: but the Lord trieth the hearts.
37 A wicked doer giveth heed to false lips: and a liar giveth ear to a naughty tongue.
38 Whoso mocketh the poor, reproacheth his maker; and he that is glad at calamities, shall not be unpunished.
39 Children's children are the crown of old men: and the glory of children are their fathers.
40 Excellent speech becometh not a fool; much less do lying lips a prince.
41 A gift is as a precious stone in the eyes of him that hath it: whithersoever it turneth, it prospereth.
42 He that covereth a transgression, seeketh love: but he that repeateth a matter, separateth very friends.
43 A reproof entereth more in than a thousand blows: and a whisperer separateth chief friends.
44 An evil man seeketh only destruction.
45 A violent man enticeth his rebellion; therefore an cruel man knoweth it, and leadeth him into his way.
46 Let a hearer robe of her.
47 He that hath knowledge spareth his words: and a man of understanding is of an excellent spirit.
48 Even a fool when he holdeth his peace is counted wise.

CHAP. XVIII.

39 Whoso rewardeth evil for and he that shuffeth his lips is good: evil shall not depart from the man of understanding.
40 The beginning of strife is as water: and he that leaveth off contentions, and intermeddlerieth with all wisdom before he be meddled with.
41 He that justifieth the wicked, and he that condemneth the just, even they both are abomination to the Lord.
42 Wherefore is there a price in the hand of a fool to get wisdom, seeing he hath no heart to it?
43 A friend loveth at all times, and a brother is born for adversity.
44 A man void of understanding striveth hands, and becometh surety in the presence of his friend.
45 He loveth transgression, that loveth strife: and he exalteth his gate, seeketh destruction.
46 He that hath a froward heart, findeth no good: and he that hath a perverse tongue, falleth into mischief.
47 He that begetteth a fool, blowth it to his sorrow: and the father of a fool hath no joy.
48 A merry heart doeth good like a medicine: but a broken spirit drieth the bones.
49 A wicked man taketh a gift out of the bosom to pervert the ways of judgment.
50 Wisdom is before him that hath understanding: but the eyes of a fool are in the ends of the earth.
51 A fool's mouth is his destruction, and his lips are the snare of his soul.
52 The words of a tale-bearer are as wounds, and they go down into the innermost parts of the belly.
53 He also that is staid in his work, is brother to him that is a great waster.
54 The name of the Lord is a strong tower: the righteous runneth into it, and is safe.
55 The rich man's wealth is his strong city, and as high wall in his own conceit.
56 Before destruction the heart of man is haughty, and before honour is humility.
57 He that answereth a matter before he beareth it, it is folly and shame unto him.
58 He that hath knowledge spareth his words: and a man of understanding is of an excellent spirit.
59 Even a fool when he holdeth his peace is counted wise.
60 A man's gift maketh room for
for him, and bringeth him before great men.
17 He that is first in his own counsel cometh to nought; but his neighbour cometh and searcheth him.
18 The lot causeth contentions to cease, and parteth between the mighty.
19 A brother offended is harder to be won than a strong city: and their contentions are like the bars of a castle.
20 A man's belly shall be satisfied with the fruit of his mouth; and with the inverte of his lips shall he be filled.
21 Death and life are in the power of the tongue; and they that love it, shall eat the fruit thereof.
22 He that findeth a wise wife, findeth a good thing, and obtaineth favour of the Lord.
23 The poor ufe intreaties, but the rich anfwereth roughly.
24 A man that hath friends, must shew himself friendly: and there is a friend that flieth clothe than a brother.

CHAP. XIX.
23 The fear of the Lord tendeth to life, and he that hath it shall not be moved with evil.
24 A slothful man hideth his hand in his bosom, and will not do much as bring it to his mouth again.
25 Smite a scorner, and the simple will be wise; and reprove one that hath underftanding, and he will underftand knowledge.
26 He that wafeth his father, and chafeth away his mother, is a son that caufeth shame, and bringeth reproach.
27 Crave, my son, to hear the instruction that caufeth to err from the words of knowledge.
28 An ungodly witness fcorneth judgment: and the mouth of the wicked devoureth iniquity.
29 Judgments are prepared for fcorner, and stripes for the back of fools.

WINE is a mocker, strong drink is raging: and whosoever is deceived thereby is not wise.
2 The fear of a king is as the roaring of a lion: who provoketh him to anger, ftriveth against his own soul.
3 It is an honour for a man to cease from trife: but every fool will be medling.
4 The flaggard will not blow by reason of the cold; therefore shall he be in harref, and have nothing.
5 Counsel in the heart of man is like deep waters; but a man of understanding will draw it out.
6 Mhat men will proclaim every one his own goodnes; but a faithful man who can find?
7 The unjust man walketh in his integrity: his children are blessed after him.
8 A king that fitteth in the throne of judgment, scattereth away all evil with his eyes.
9 Who can say, I have made my heart clean, I am pure from my sin?
10 Divers weights, and divers measures, both of them are alike abomination to the Lord.
11 Every child is known by his doings, whether his work be pure, and whether it be right.
12 The hearing ear, and the feeing eye, the Lord hath made even both of them.
13 Love not sleep, lest thou come to poverty; open thine eyes and thou shalt be fatisfied with bread.
14 It is naught, it is naught, the buyer: but when he is gone his way, then he boufeth.
15 There is gold, and a multitude of rubies: but the lips of knowledge are a precious jewel.
16 Take his garment that is surety for a stranger, and taketh pledge of him for a strange woman.
17 Bread of deceit is sweet to a man; but afterwards his mouth shall be filled with gravel.
18 Every purpose is established by counsel: and with good advice make war.
19 He that goeth about as a tale-bearer, revealeth secrets: there are meddles not with him that flattereth with his lips.
20 Whofo causeth his father or his mother, his lamp shall be put out in obscure darkness.
21 An inheritance may be gotten hastily at the beginning; but the end thereof shall not be blessed.
22 Say not thou, I will recom pense evil; but wait on the Lord, and he shall save thee.
23 Divers weights are an abomination unto the Lord: and a false balance is not good.
24 Man's goings are of the Lord; how can a man discern his own way?
PROVERBS.

25 It is a snare to the man who
26 A wife king's heart, and bringeth the wheel
27 The spirit of man is the candle of the Lord, searcheth all the wicked for their wickedness.
28 Mercy and truth preserve the
29 The glory of young men is anger, and a reward in the bosom
30 The blueness of a wound is a wound
31 It is joy to the just to do judgment; but destruction lieth
32 The man that wandereth
33 To do justice and judgment
34 An high look, and a proud heart,
35 The thoughts of the diligent
36 The getting of treasures by
37 The robbery of the wicked shall destroy them; because they
38 The way of man is froward and
39 It is better to dwell in a corner of the house-top, than with
40 The soul of the wicked desireth evil; his neighbour findeth
41 He that loveth pleasure shall
42 The righteous man wisely
43 Whoso keepeth his mouth
44 Proud and haughty
45 The desire of the diligent
46 He coveteth greedily all
47 When the scorner is
48 A wifekest her husband, and when the wife is instructed, he receiveth knowledge.
49 The righteous man wisely
50 A false witness shall perish:
51 There is a lion without, I shall not be
52 A wicked man hardenedeth
53 The foolish man, faith, There is a lion without, I shall not be
54 The rich man is
coveteth life, and will not depart from it.
PROVERBS.

26 Be not thou one of them that striketh hands, or of them that are sureties for debts.
27 If thou hast nothing to pay, why should he take away thy bed from under thee?
28 Remove not the ancient landmark, which thy fathers have set.
29 Seest thou a man diligent in his business; he shall stand before kings; he shall not stand before mean men.

C H A P. XXIII.

WHEN thou sittest to eat with a ruler, consider diligently what is before thee:
2 And put a knife to thine head, if thou be a man given to appetite.
3 Be not desirous of his dainties: for they are deceitful meat.
4 Labour not to be rich: cease from thine own wisdom.
5 Wilt thou set thine eyes upon that which is not? for riches surely make themselves wings; they fly away as an eagle towards heaven.
6 Eat thou not the bread of him that hateth an evil eye, neither desire thou his dainty meats.
7 For as he thinketh in his heart, so is he: Eat and drink, because to thee, but his heart is not with thee.
8 The morrow which thou hast eaten, that shalt thou vomit up, and loe thy sweet words.
9 Speak not in the ears of a fool; for he will despise the wisdom of thy words.
10 Remove not the old landmark; and enter not into the fields of the fatherless.
11 For their Redeemer is mighty; he shall plead their cause with thee.
12 Apply thine heart unto instruction, and thine ears to the words of knowledge.
13 Withhold not correction from the child: for if thou bearest him with the rod, he shall not die.
14 Thou shalt beat him with the rod, and shalt deliver his soul from hell.
15 My son, if thine heart be wise, my heart shall rejoice, even mine.
16 Yea, my reins shall rejoice, when thy lips speak right things.
17 Let not thine heart envy sinners: but be thou in the fear of the LORD all the day long.
18 For surely there is an end, and thine expectation shall not be cut off.
19 Hear thou, my son, and be wise, and guide thine heart in the way.
20 Be not among stiffnecks; amongst riotous eaters of flesh.
21 For the drunkard and the glutton shall come to poverty: and drowsiness shall clothe a man with rags.
22 Hearken unto thy father that begat thee, and despise not thy mother when she is old.
23 Buy the truth, and sell it not: also wisdom, and instruction, and understanding.
24 The father of the righteous shall greatly rejoice: and he that begetteth a wise child, shall have joy of him.
25 Thy father and thy mother shall be glad, and she that bare thee shall rejoice.
26 My son, give me thine heart, and let thine eyes serve my ways.
27 For an whore is a deep pit, and a strange woman is a narrow pit.
28 She also lieth in wait as for a prey, and increaseth the transgressors among men.

C H A P. XXIV.

wounds without cause? who hath Amend, thy strength is small, redness of eyes?
30 They that tarry long at the wine, they go to seek mixed 12 If thou layest, Behold, we and shall not be render to every man according to his works.
31 Look not thou upon the wine when it is red, when it giveth his colour in the cup, when it moveth itself upright.
32 As the snail lieth creeping like a serpent, so goeth he in a silly path.
33 Thine eyes shall behold strange women, and thine heart shall utter perverted things.
34 Yea, thou shalt be as he that lieth down in the midst of the sea; or as he that lieth upon the top of a mast.
35 They have scratched me, shall thou say, and I was not sick; they have beaten me, and I felt it not; when shall I awake? I will seek it yet again.

C H A P. XXIV.

16 For a just man falleth seven times, and riseth up again: but the wicked shall fall into mischief.
17 Rejoice not when thine enemy falleth, and let not thine heart be glad when he stumbleth;
18 When wisdom is an house built, and by understanding it is established:
19 And by knowledge shall the chambers be filled with all precious and pleasant riches.
20 For there shall be no reward to the evil man; the candle of the wicked shall be put out.
21 My son, fear thou the LORD and the king: and meddle not with them that are given to change:
22 For their calamity shall rise suddenly, and who knoweth the ruin of them both?
23 These things also belong to the wife. It is not good to have respect of persons in judgment.
24 He that is faithful unto the wicked, Thou art righteous; him shall the people curse, nations shall abhor him.
25 But
PROVERBS.

25 But to them that rebuke him shall be delight, and a good blessing shall come upon them.
7 For better is it that he be found, than that thou shouldst be put lower than thine eyes have seen.
8 Go not forth hastily to strive; but let there be before thee that set a matter before the king, and it shall be found, and thou shalt displease him not.
9 Debate thy cause with thy neighbour, and let them hear who is afe: and discover not a secret to another:
10 Lift up thy voice to the king, and speak not to him softly;
XI. A word fitly spoken is like apples of gold in pictures of silver.
12 An ear of corn, and an ornament of fine gold, is a wise reprover upon an obedient ear.
13 As the cold of snow in the time of harvest, so is a faithful messenger in the time of want;
14 Whose boatseth himself of a false gift, is like clouds and stormy wind.
15 By long forbearing is a prince peripatized, and a hot tongue breaketh the bone.
16 Haft thou found honey? eat so much as is sufficient for thee; lest thou be filled therewith, and vomit it.
17 Withdraw thy foot from the neighbour's house; lest he be weary of thee, and curse thee.
18 A man that beareth false witness against his neighbour, is a fool;
19 Confidence in an unfaithful man, in time of trouble, is like a broken tooth, and a foot out of joint.
20 As he that taketh away a garment in cold weather, and vinegar upon nitre: so is he that singeth songs to an heavy heart.
21 If thine enemy be hungry, give him bread to eat; and if he be thirsty, give him water to drink; be in the mouth of fools.
22 For thou shalt heap coals of fire upon his head, and the Lord shall reward thy righteousness.
23 The north wind driveth rain; as an angry woman, so a fool returneth to his coun tenance a backbiting tongue.
24 It is better to dwell in a corner of the house-top, than with a brawling woman, in a house of a wicked man.
25 As cold waters to a thirsty soul, is a lion in the way, a lioness: so is good news from a far is in the streets.
26 A righteous man falling his hinges, so doth the foolish man fall before the wicked, is as upon his bed.
27 It is not good to eat much honey; for men search their own honey, is not glory.
28 He that hath no rule over his own spirit, is like a city that is broken down and without walls.
29 He that seeth a thief, and turneth back, and saith not a word, shall even the eyes of the Lord not see him.
30 If thine enemy be hungry, give him bread to eat; and if he be thirsty, give him water to drink; be in the mouth of fools.
31 And do, it was all grown over with thorns, and nettles had covered the face thereof, and the slime wall thereof was broken down.
32 Then I saw, and considered it well; I looked upon it, and received instruction.
33 A little sleep, a little slumber, a little folding of the hands to sleep; so shall thy poverty come as one that travelleth; and thy want as an armed man.

CHAP. XXV.

These are also proverbs of Solomon, which the men of Hezekiah king of Judah copied out.
2 Is the glory of God to conceal a thing? but the honour of kings is to search out a matter.
3 The heavens for height, and the earth for depth, and the heart of kings is unfathomable.
4 Take away the dross from the silver, and there shall come forth a vessel for the finer.
5 Take away the wicked from before the king, and his throne shall be established in righteousness.
6 Put not forth thyself in the presence of the king, and stand not in the place of great men.

CHAP. XXVI.

21 If thine enemy be hungry, give him bread to eat, and if he be thirsty, give him water to drink: be in the mouth of fools.
22 For thou shalt heap coals of fire upon his head, and the Lord shall reward thee.
23 The north wind driveth rain; as an angry woman, so a fool returneth to his coun tenance a backbiting tongue.
24 It is better to dwell in a corner of the house-top, than with a brawling woman, in a house of a wicked man.
25 As cold waters to a thirsty soul, is a lion in the way, a lioness: so is good news from a far is in the streets.
26 A righteous man falling his hinges, so doth the foolish man fall before the wicked, is as upon his bed.
27 It is not good to eat much honey; for men search their own honey, is not glory.
28 He that hath no rule over his own spirit, is like a city that is broken down and without walls.
29 He that seeth a thief, and turneth back, and saith not a word, shall even the eyes of the Lord not see him.
seven abominations in his heart.

25 Where hatred is covered by deceit, he shewed before the whole congregation.

26 Whoso diggeth a pit, shall fall therein: and he that rolleth a stone, it will return upon him.

28 A false tongue hath those that are afflicted by it, and a flattering mouth worketh ruin.

CHAP. XXVII.

BOAST not thyself of to-morrow: for thou knowest not what a day may bring forth.

2 Let another man praise thee, and not thine own mouth: a stranger, and not thine own lips.

3 A stone is heavy, and the sand is weighty: but a fool's wrath is heavier than them both.

4 Wrath is cruel, and anger is outrageous: but who is able to stand before envy?

5 Open rebuke is better than secret love.

6 Faithful are the wounds of a friend: but the kisses of an enemy are deceitful.

7 The full soul loatheth honey-comb; but to the hungry soul every bitter thing is sweet.

8 As a bird that wandereth from her nest: so is a man that wandereth from his place.

9 Ointment and perfume rejoice the heart: so doth the sweetness of a man's friend by hearty counsel.

10 Thine own friend and thy father's friend forsoke not; neither go into thy brother's house in the day of thy calamity: for better is a neighbour that is near, than a brother far off.

11 My son, be wise, and make my heart glad, that I may answer him that reproacheth me.

12 A prudent man forreth the milk enough for thy food, and the goats the price of the field.

13 Take his garment that is surety for a stranger, and pledge of him for a strange woman.

14 He that blesseth his friend with a loud voice, rising early in the morning, it shall be couched for him.

15 A continual dripping, in a very rainy day, and a contentious woman are alike.

16 Whosoever hideth her, hideth the wind, and the outpouring of his right hand which becometh itself.

17 Iron sharpeneth iron: and a man sharpeneth the countenance of his friend.

18 Whoso keepeth the fig-tree shall eat the fruit thereof: also he that watcheth on his master shall be honoured.

19 As in water face answereth to face: so the heart of man to man.

20 Hell and destruction are never full: so the eyes of man are never satisfied.

21 As the fining-pot for silver, and the furnace for gold; so is a man to his praise.

22 Though thou slumberest, thou shalt be awakened: and though thou sleepest, it shall not be so.

23 He that is diligent shall be blessed: and he that maketh evil shall be punished.

24 For riches are not for ever: and doth the crown endure for every generation?

25 The hay appeareth, and the tender green the Heweth itself, and the herbs of the mountains are gathered.

26 The lambs are for thy clothing, and the goats are the price of the field.

27 And thou shalt have goats' milk enough for thy food, and for the evil, and hideth himself: but the food of thy household, and thy simple pats on, and are punished.

CHAP. XXVIII.

CHAP. XXVIII.

C H A P. XXVIII.

THE wicked flee when no man pursueth: but the ranging bear; job is a wicked ruler righteous are hold as a lion.

2 For the transgression of a sin the prince that wanteth land many are the princes there understanding, is also a great opportune of: but by a man of understanding: for he that hateth knowledge shall prolong his days.

3 A man that doth violence to the blood of any person, shall the poor, is like a sweeping rain flee to the pit, let no man stay him, which leaveth no food.

4 They that forsake the law shall be hated: but he that keepeth the law shall be praised.

5 Whoso walketh uprightly and judgment: but that seeketh the face of the earth, which leaveth no food. proffers bread that man will transgress.

6 Better is the poor that walketh in his uprightness, than he with blessings: but he that maketh that is perverted in his ways, though hale to be rich, shall not be in he be rich.

7 Whoso keepeth the law is a com: he is not good: for, for a piece of pan of riotous men, shameth bread that man will transgress.

8 Better is the poor that walketh in his uprightness, than he with blessings:

9 He that hateth to be rich, and considereth gain increaseth his substance, he that not poverty shall come upon him but shall gather it for him that will him.

10 He that rebuketh a man, he that turneth away his after wards shall find more favour ear from hearing the law, even than he that is cursed with the his prayer fail be abomination, tongue.

11 Whoso causeth the righteous to go astray in an evil way, or his mother, and faith, It is no he shall fall himself into his own transgression; the same is the good things in perfection.

12 The rich man is wise in his filth brevity: but he that own conceit: but the poor that puttheth his trust in the Lord, hath understanding searcheth him shall be made fat.

13 When righteous men do reheart is a fool: but whoso walk joy, there is great glory: but when eth wifely, he shall be delivered.

14 He that covereth his sins, shall not lack: but he that considereth and forsaketh them, a curse.

15 Happy is the man that feareth the Lord: he that his law, and that continueth and forsaiketh them, a curse.

16 He that trusteth in his own
PROVERBS.

CHAP. XXIX.

17 Correct thy son, and he shall give thee rest: yea, he shall give delight unto thy soul.
18 Where there is no vision, the people perish: but he that keepeth the law, happy is he.
33 The king by judgment establitheth the land; but he that receiveth gifts, overthrowneth it.
5 A man that flattereth his neighbour, spreadeth a net for his feet.
6 In the transgression of an evil man there is a snare: but the righteous doth sing and rejoice.
7 The righteous considereth the cause of the poor: but the wicked regardeth not to know it.
8 Scornful men bring a city into a snare: but wise men turn away wrath.
9 If a wife man contendeth with a foolish man, whether he rage or laugh, there is no rest.
10 The blood-thirsty hate the upright: but the just feck his soul.
11 A fool uttereth all his mind: but a wise man keepeth it in till afterwards.
12 If a ruler hearken to lies, all his servants are wicked.
13 The poor and the deceitful man meet together: the Lord lighteth both their eyes.
14 The king that faithfully judgeth the poor, his throne shall be establified for ever.
15 The rod and reproof give wisdom: but a child left to himself bringeth his mother to shame.
16 When the wicked are multiplied, transgression increaseth: but the righteous shall see their fall.

CHAP. XXX.

18 There he three things which are too wonderful for me, yea, name, and what is his son's name? four which I know not:
19 The way of an eagle in the air, the way of a serpent upon a rock, the way of a ship in the midst of the sea, and the way of a man with a maid.
20 Such is the way of an adulterous woman; she eateth, and puffeth her mouth, and saith, I have done no wickedness.
21 For three things the earth is disquieted, and for four which it cannot hear:
22 For a servant when he reigneth, and a fool when he is filled with meat;
23 For an odious woman when she is married, and an handmaid that is heir to her mistress.
24 There be four things which are little upon the earth, but they are exceeding wise:
25 The ants are a people not strong, yet they prepare their meat in the summer;
26 The conies are but a feeble folk, yet make they their houses in the rocks;
27 The locusts have no king, yet go they forth all of them by bands;
28 The spider taketh hold with her hands, and is in kings palaces.
29 There be three things which go well, yea, four are comely in going:
30 A lion which is strongest among beasts, and turneth not away for any:
31 A grey-hound; an he goat also; and a king, against whom there is no rising up.
32 If thou hast done foolishly in lifting up thyself, or if thou haft thought evil, lay thine hand upon thy mouth.
33 Surely the churning of milk bringeth forth butter, and the she shall pick it out, and the young winging of the nofe bringeth forth
PROVERBS.

Forth blood; so the forcing of the wrath bringeth forth strife.

CHAP. XXXI.

THE words of king Lemuel, strength, and strengtheneth her prophecy that his mother taught him.

2 What, my son? and what, the son of my womb? and what, goeth not out by night?

3 Give not thy strength unto the spindles, and her hands hold the women, nor thy ways to that which destroyeth kings.

4 If it be for kings, let Lemuel, it is not for kings to drink wine, nor for princes strong drink.

5 Left they drink, and forget the law, and pervert the judgment of all the afflicted.

6 Give strong drink unto him that is ready to perish, and wine to those that be of heavy heart.

7 Let him drink and forget his poverty, and remember his misery no more.

8 Open thy mouth for the dumb in the cause of all such as are appointed to destruction.

9 Open thy mouth, judge righteously, and plead the cause of the poor and needy.

10 Who can find a virtuous woman? for her price is far above rubies.

11 The heart of her husband doth safely trust in her, so that he shall have no need of spoil.

12 She will do him good, and not evil, all the days of her life.

13 She seeketh wool, and flax, and worketh willingly with her hands.

14 She is like the merchant ships, she bringeth her food from afar.

15 She rифeth also while it is yet night, and giveth meat to her household, and a portion to her maidens.

16 She considereth a field, and buyeth it: with the fruit of her hands she planteth a vineyard.

17 She girdeth her loins with strength, and strengtheneth her hands.

18 She perceiveth that her merchandize is good: her candle goeth not out by night.

19 She layeth her hands to the spindle, and her hands hold the women, and her hands make continual learning.

20 She stretcheth out her hand to the poor; yea, she reacheth forth her hands to the needy.

21 She is not afraid of the snow for her household: for all her household are clothed with scarlet.

22 She maketh herself coverings of tapestry, her clothing is silk and purple.

23 Her husband is known in the gates, when he sitteth among the elders of the gate.

24 She maketh fine linen, and selleth it; and delivereth girdles unto the merchant.

25 Strength and honour are her clothing, and she shall rejoice in time to come.

26 She openeth her mouth with wisdom, and in her tongue is the law of kindness.

27 She looketh well to the ways of her household, and eateth not the bread of idleness.

28 Her children arise up, and call her blessed; her husband also, and he praiseth her:

29 Many daughters have done virtuously, but thou excellest them all.

30 Favour is deceitful, and beauty is vain: but a woman that feareth the Lord, she shall be praised.

31 Give her of the fruit of her hand, and let her own works praise her in the gates.

ECCLESIASTES, or the PREACHER.

CHAP. I.

T HE words of the Preacher, the son of David, king of Jerusalem.

1 Vanity of vanities, saith the Preacher, vanity of vanities all is vanity.

2 What profit hath a man of all his labour which he taketh under the sun?

3 What is one generation, that goeth out and another generation cometh, and the earth abideth for ever.

4 One generation passeth away, and another generation cometh; but the earth abideth for ever.

5 The sun also is hot, and the hand is hot toward the少or, and the light is not lightened.

6 The wind goeth toward the south, and turneth about unto the north; it whirleth about continually, and the wind returneth again according to his circuits.

7 All the rivers run into the sea; yet the sea is not full: unto the place from whence the rivers come, thither they return again.

8 All things are full of labour, yet man cannot utter it: the eye is not satisfied with seeing, nor the ear filled with hearing.

9 The thing that hath been, it is that which shall be; and that which is done, is that which shall be done: and there is no new thing under the sun.

10 Is there any thing whereof it may be said, See, this is new? See, this is new? and which was before us.

11 There is no remembrance of former things; neither shall there be any remembrance of things that are to come, with these that shall come after.

12 I the Preacher was king over Israel in Jerusalem.

13 And I gave my heart to seek and search out by wisdom, and I planted me vineyards:

14 I have seen all the works that are done under the sun, and behold, all is vanity and vexation of spirit.

15 That which is crooked cannot be made straight: and that which is wanting cannot be numbered.

16 I communed with mine own heart, saying, Lo, I am come to great estate, and have gotten more wisdom than any that have been before me in Jerusalem: yea, my heart had great experience of wisdom and knowledge.

17 And I gave my heart to know wisdom, and to know madness and folly: I perceived that this also is vexation of spirit.

18 For much wisdom is much grief: and he that increaseth knowledge increaseth sorrow.

CHAP. II.

I said in mine heart, Go to now, I will prove thee with mirth, therefore enjoy pleasure: and behold, this also is vanity.

2 I said of laughter, It is mad: and of mirth, What doeth it?

3 I sought in mine heart to give myself unto wine, (yet accounting mine heart with wisdom,) and to lay hold on folly, that it had been already of old time, which was before us.

4 There is no remembrance of former things; neither shall there be any remembrance of things that are to come, with these that shall come after.

5 I made me great works, I built me houses, I planted me vineyards:

6 I made me gardens and orchards, and I planted trees in vineyards:

7 I got


ECCLESIASTES.

7 I got me servants and maidsens, brance of the wise more than of, and had servants born in the house; also I had great possessions of of great and small cattle, above all that were in Jerusalem before me: 8 Therefore I hated life, because the work that is wrought under the sun is grievous unto me: for all is vanity and vexation of spirit.

18 ¶ And lo and behold, all that are before me in Jerusalem; also my wisdom remained with me. 19 And whatsoever mine eyes desired, I kept not from them: I with-held not my heart from any joy: for my heart rejoiced in all my labour, and this was my portion of all my labour.

21 For there is a man whose labour is in wisdom, and in knowledge, and in equity: yet to a man that hath not laboured there-in, shall he leave it for his portion. This also is vanity and a great evil. 22 For what hath man of all his labour, and of the vexation of his heart, wherein he hath laboured under the sun? 23 For all his days are sorrow, and his travel grief: yea, his heart taketh not rest in the night. This also is vanity.

24 ¶ There is nothing better than to be wise, than that which is before me. 25 For who ever hath eaten more, or if he should eat, or if he was more wise? then I said, that it is a vanity.

26 For there is no remembrance that is good in his sight, without wisdom.

CHAP. III, IV.

14 I know that whatsoever the hands he giveth travel, to God doth, it shall be forever; gather, and to heap up, that he nothing can be put to it, nor any may give to him that is good: thing taken from it; and God fore God. This also is vanity.

15 That which hath been, is now; and that which is to be hath already been, and God requireth that which is past.

16 ¶ And moreover, I saw under the sun the place of judgment, and that which is planted:

17 A time to kill, and a time to heal, a time to break down, and a time to build up: 18 A time to weep, and a time to laugh: a time to mourn, and a time to dance. 19 For that which befalleth the sons of men, befalleth beasts, even one thing befalleth them: as the one dieth so dieth the other; yea, they have all one breath, so that a man hath no pre-eminence of peace. 20 All go unto one place; all worketh in that wherein he laboureth. 21 Who knoweth the spirit of God, and knowledge, and joy: but to

22 Wherefore I perceive that beautiful in his time; also he there is nothing better, than that he should set the world in their heart, a man should rejoice in his own work that God maketh from the for who shall bring him to see beginning to the end. 23 I know that there is no good in them, but for a man to rejoice, and to do good in his life.

24 And also that every man done under the sun: and behold, all the oppressions that are should eat and drink, and enjoy the tears of fuch as were oppressed, the good of all his labour, it is the and they had no comforter; and gift of God.
ECCLESIASTES.

on the side of their oppressors 14 For out of prison he cometh there was power, but they had no to reign; whereas also he that comforter.

2 Wherefore I praised the dead poor, which are already dead, more 15 I considered all the living which are yet alive, which walk under the sun, with their which hath not yet been, up in his head, who hath not seen the evil work 16 There is no end of all the that is done under the sun. people, even of all that have been.

4 ¶ Again I considered all before them: they also that come travel, and every right work after shall not rejoice in him, that for this a man is envied of. Surely this also is vanity and his neighbour. This is also va- vexation of spirit.

5 The fool foldeth his hands together, and eateth his own flesh. KEEP thy foot when thou goest to the house of God, and

6 Better is an handfull with than to be more ready to hear than to quietness, than both the hands give the sacrifice of fools: for full, with travel and vexation of spirit.

7 ¶ Then I returned, and I saw vanity under the sun.

8 There is one alone, and there is not a second; yea, he hath neither child nor brother: yet is upon earth: therefore let thy there no end of all his labour; neither is his eye satisfied with riches, neither faith be, For whom do I labour, and bereave my soul of good? This is also vanity, the multitude of busilnes, and a fool's voice is known by multitude of words. 3 When thou speakest a word unto God, defer not to pay it; because they have a good reward for their labour.

10 For if they fall, the one will lift up his fellow: but wo to that is alone when he falleth; for he hath no another to help him up. 11 Again, if two lie together, then have heat: but how can one 12 And if one prevail against him, two shall withstand him: 7 For in the multitude of the work of thine hands is broken.

13 ¶ Better is a poor and a wife than God. child, than an old and foolish king, who will no more be ad- 8 ¶ If thou feest the oppression of the poor, and violent per- mounished. 

CHAP. VI.

province, marvel not at the man and hath given him power to eat: for he that is higher than the thereof, and to take his portion, highest regardeth, and there be and to rejoice in his labour; this higher than they. is the gift of God.

9 ¶ Moreover, the profit of the earth is for all: the king himself member the days of his life; be is served by the field. because God anwereth in the

10 He that loveth silver shall not be satisfied with silver; nor he that loveth abundance with increase. This is also vanity.

11 When goods increase, they are increased that eat them: and what is there to the owner thereof, saving the beholding of their eyes?

12 The sleep of a labouing man is sweet, whether he eat little or much: but the abundance of the rich will not suffer him to sleep.

13 There is a sore evil which I have seen under the sun, and it is common among men; A man to whom God hath given riches, wealth and honour, that he wanteth nothing for his soul of all that he desireth, and God giveth him power to eat thereof, but a stranger eateth it; this is vanity, and it is an evil to

14 But those riches perish by evil travel; and he begetteth a son, and there is nothing in his hand.

15 As he came forth of his mother's womb, naked shall he be and depart in darkness, and his name shall be covered with the dead. 16 And this also is a sore evil, 6 ¶ Yea, though he live a thousand years twice told, yet shall he go; and what profit hath he seen good? do not all he that hath laboured for the go to one place?

17 All the labour of man is for 18 ¶ Behold that which I have seen; good and comely for poor, that knoweth to walk be cat and to drink, and to fore the living?

19 Every man also to whom 20 That which hath been, is God hath given riches and wealth named already, and it is known that
ECCLESIASTES.

that it is man; neither may he inheritance; and by it there is content with him that is migh-
tier than he.

12 For who knoweth what is good for man in this life, all the days of his vain life which he spendeth as a shadow? for who can tell a man what shall be after him under the sun?

CHAP. VII.

A Good name is better than precious ointment; and the day of death than the day of one's birth.

2 It is better to go to the house of mourning, than to go to the house of feasting; for that is the end of all men, and the living will lay it to his heart.

3 Sorrow is better than laughter; for by the sadness of the countenance the heart is made better.

4 The heart of the wise is in the house of mourning; but the heart of fools is in the house of mirth.

5 It is better to hear the rebuke of the wise, than for a man to hear the song of fools.

6 For as the crackling of thorns under a pot, so is the laughter of the fool; this also is vanity.

7 Surely oppression maketh a wise man mad, and a gift destroyeth the heart.

8 Better is the end of a thing than the beginning thereof; and the patient in spirit is better than the proud in spirit.

9 Be not hasty in thy spirit to be angry; for anger resteth in the bosom of fools.

10 Say not thou, What is the cause that the former days were better than these? for thou dost not enquire wisely concerning this.

11 If Wisdom is good with an out?

CHAP. VIII.

35 I applied mine heart to know, and to search, and to seek out wisdom, and the reason of things, and to know the wickedness of folly, even of foolishness and madness:

36 And I found more bitterness than death the woman whose heart is snares and nets, and her hands as bands: who so pleaseth God shall escape from her, but the sinner shall be taken by her.

37 Behold, this have I found, (faith the Preacher,) counting one by one, to find out the account:

38 Which yet my soul seeketh, but I find not; one man among a thousand have I found, but a woman among all these have I not found.

39 Lo, this only have I found, that God hath made man upright; but they have sought out many inventions.

CHAP. VIII.

W HO is as the wise man? and who knoweth the interpretation of a thing? a man's wisdom maketh his face to shine, and the holdness of his face shall be changed.

1 I counsel thee to keep the king's commandment, and that in regard of the oath of God.

2 Be not hasty to go out of his sight: stand not in an evil thing, for he doeth whatsoever pleaseth him.

3 Where the word of a king is, there is power: and who may stay unto him, What doeth thou?

4 Who so keepeth the commandment shall feel no evil thing: is vanity.

5 Then I commended mirth, because a man hath no better thing under the sun, than to eat, and to drink, and to hear mirth, and to consider that his labour the days of his life, which he shall be: for he knoweth not that which God giveth him under the which shall be: for who can tell what shall be?

16 When
ECCLESIASTES.

16 ¶ When I applied mine heart to know wisdom and to see the business that is done upon the earth; (for there is that neither day nor night seeth sleep with his eyes;) 17 Then I beheld all the work of God, that a man cannot find out the work that is done under the sun: because though a man labour to seek it out, yet he shall not find it; yea, further, though a man think to know it, yet shall he not be able to find it.

CHAP. IX.

For all this I considered in my heart, even to declare all this, that the righteous, and the wise, and their works are in the hand of God: no man knoweth either love or hatred, by all that is before them.

2 All things come alike to all, there is one event to the righteous and to the wicked; to the good and to the clean, and to the unclean; to him that sacrificeth and to him that sacrificeth not; as is the good, so is the sinner; and he that purchaseth, as he that vendeth, that feareth an oath.

3 This is an evil among all things that are done under the sun, that there is one event to all; yea, also the heart of the sons of men is full of evil, and madness is in their heart while they live, and after that they go to the dead.

4 ¶ For to him that is joined to all the living, there is hope; for a living dog is better than a dead lion.

5 For the living know that they shall die; but the dead know not anything, neither have they anymore a reward; for the memory of them is forgotten.

6 Also their love, and their hatred, and their envy is now perished; neither have they any more a portion for ever in any thing that is under the sun.

CHAP. X.

and his words are not heard, and the end of his talk is mew.

17 The words of wise men are as go
ded in quiet, more than the ear 14 A fool also is full of words;
of him that ruleth among fools. A man cannot tell what shall be;
wisdom is better than weapons, and what shall be after him, who
brotheth much good.

CHAP. X.

The labour of the foolish weareth every one of them, because he knoweth not how to go

16 Wo to thee, O land, when thou hast little folly: that is in thy king is a child, and thy prince
reputation for wisdom and honour. eat in the morning.

2 A wise man's heart is at his right hand; but a fool's heart is at his left.

3 Yea also, when he that is a fool walketh by the way, his wisdom failleth him, and he faileth in every one that he is a fool.

4 If the spirit of the ruler rise up against thee, leave not thy place; for yielding pacifieth great
offences.

5 There is an evil which I have seen under the sun, as an error which proceedeth from the ruler.

6 Folly is set in great dignity, and the rich fit in low place.

7 I have seen servants upon horses, and princes walking as servants upon the earth.

8 He that diggeth a pit shall fall into it; and who so breaketh an hedge, a serpent shall bite him.

9 Whoso removeth stones, shall be hurt thereby: and he that looseth cleath wood, shall be endanger
thereby.

10 If the iron be blunt, and he shall not whet the edge, then must they empty themselves upon
the end; and if the tree fall toward wisdom is profitable to direct.

12 Surely, the serpent will bite in the place where the tree falleth, without enchantment, and a ba
bler is no better.

13 The words of a wise man's heart shall not frow; and he that regardeth
a fool will swallow up himself.

14 As thou knowest not what is
the mouth is foolishness; the bones do grow in the womb of her

15 The beginning of the words is the way of the spirit, nor how of
her
ECCLESIASTES.

her that is with child: even so thou knowest not the works of God who maketh all.

6 In the morning low thy seed and in the evening withhold not thine hand: for thou knowest not whether shalt prosper, either this or that, or whether they both shall be alike good.

7 Truly the light is sweet, and a pleasant thing it is for the eyes to behold the sun.

8 But if a man live many years and rejoice in them all; yet let him remember the days of darkness, for they shall be many. All that cometh is vanity.

9 Rejoice, O young man, in thy youth, and let thy heart cheer thee in the days of thy youth, and walk in the ways of thy heart, and in the sight of thine eyes: but know thou, that for all these things God will bring thee into judgment.

10 Therefore remove sorrow from thy heart, and put away evil from thy flesh: for childhood and youth are vanity.

CHAP. XII.

Remember now thy Creator in the days of thy youth, while the evil days come not, nor the years draw nigh, when thou shalt say, I have no pleasure in them; 2 While the sun, or the light, or the moon, or the stars be not darkened, nor the clouds return after the rain:

3 In the day when the keepers of the house shall tremble, and the strong men shall bow themselves, and the grinders cease because they are few, and those that look out of the windows be darkened.

4 And the doors shall be shut in the streets, when the sound of the grinding is low, and he shall

rise up at the voice of the bird, and all the daughters of music shall be brought low.

5 Also when they shall be afraid that which is high, and fears shall be in the way, and the almond-tree shall flourish, and the grasshopper shall be a burden, and desire shall fail; because man goeth to his long-home, and the mourners go about the streets.

6 Or ever the silver cord be loosed, or the golden bowl be broken, or the pitcher be broken at the fountain, or the wheel broken at the cistern.

7 Then shall the dust return to the earth as it was: and the spirit shall return unto God who gave it.

8 Vanity of Vanities, saith the Preacher: all is vanity.

9 And moreover, because the Preacher was wise, he laid up knowledge, and he knew that it is vanity:

10 That the Preacher might find out acceptable words, and that which was written was upright, even words of truth.

11 The words of the wise are as goads, and as nails fastened in the masters of assemblies, which are given from one shepherd.

12 And further, by thee, my son, he admonished: of making many books there is no end, and much study is a weariness of the flesh.

13 Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter, Fear God and keep his commandments; for this is the whole duty of man.

14 For God shall bring every work into judgment, every secret thing, whether it be good, or whether it be evil.

CHAP. I.

The SONG of SOLOMON.

1 A bundle of myrrh is my beloved unto me: he shall lie all night betwixt my breasts.

2 Let him kiss me with the kisses of his mouth: for thy love is better than wine.

3 Because of the favour of thy good ointments, thy name is as ointment poured forth, therefore do the virgins love thee.

4 Draw me, we will run after thee: the king hath brought me into his chambers: we will be glad and rejoice in thee, we will remember thy love more than wine: the upright love thee.

5 I am black, but comely, O ye daughters of Jerusalem, as the tents of Kedar, as the curtains of Solomon.

6 Look upon me, because I am black, because the sun hath looked upon me: my mother's children were angry with me, they made me the keeper of the vineyards, but mine own vineyard bare I not kept.

7 Tell me, O thou whom my soul loveth, where thou feedest, or where thou makest thy flock to rest: for I am at my stand: why should I be as one that turneth aside by the flocks of thy companions?

8 If thou know not, O thou fairest among women, go thy way forth by the footsteps of the sheep, and feed thy kids beside the shepherd's tent.

9 I have compared thee, O my love, to a company of horses in Pharaoh's chariots.

10 Thy cheeks are comely with rows of jewels, thy neck with chains of gold.

11 We will make thee borders of gold, with chains of silver.

12 While the king sitteth at his table, my spikenard sendeth forth the smell thereof.

13 A bundle of myrrh is my beloved unto me: he shall lie all night betwixt my breasts.

14 My beloved is unto me as a cluster of camphire in the vineyards of En-gedi.

15 Behold, thou art fair, my love; behold, thou art fair, thou hast dove's eyes.

16 Behold, thou art fair, my beloved, yea, pleasant: also our bed is green.

17 The beams of our house are cedar, and our rafters of fir.

CHAP. II.

1 I am the rose of Sharon, and the lily of the valleys.

2 As the lily among thorns, so is my love among the daughters.

3 As the apple-tree among the trees of the wood, so is my beloved among the sons.

4 He brought me to the banqueting-house, and his banner over me was love.

5 Stay me with flagons, comfort me, with apples: for I am sick of love.

6 His left hand is under my head, and his right hand doth embrace me.

7 I charge you, O ye daughters of Jerusalem, by the feet of Pharaoh's horses which were in my chamber: 8 Behold, he maketh himself leaping upon the mountains, skipping upon the hills.

9 My beloved is like a roe, or a young hart: behold, he flitteth behind our wall, he looketh forth at the windows, shewing himself through the lattices.

10 My beloved spake, and said unto
SONG.

I with wafting love, whereon the turtle is heard in our land.

12 The flowers appear on the earth, the time of the singing of birds is come, and the voice of the turtle is heard in our land.

13 The fig-tree putteth forth her green figs, and the vines with the tender grape give a good smell.

14 O my dove, that art in the coverts of the rocks, in the secret places of the flairs, let me see thy countenance, let me hear thy voice; for sweet is thy voice, and thy countenance is comely.

15 Take us the foxes, the little foxes that spoil the vines: they spoil the vines; my darling delighteth in my chambers.

16 My beloved is mine, and I am his; he feedeth among the lilies.

17 Until the day break, and the shadows flee away: turn, my beloved, let us go into the garden; let us lodge in the hinds of the field.

Chap. V.

10 How fair is thy love, O my spousle! how much better is thy love than wine! and the smell of thine ointments than all spices!

11 Thy lips, O my spousle, drop as the honeycomb: honey and milk are under thy tongue, and the smell of thy garments is like the smell of Lebanon.

12 A garden inclosed is my spousle; my spousle a spring shut up, a fountain sealed.

13 Thy plants are an orchard of pomegranates, with pleasant fruits, camphire, with spikenard.

14 Spikenard and calamus, and cinnamon, with all trees of frankincense, myrrh and aloes, with all the chief spices.

15 A fountain of gardens, a well of living waters, and streams from Lebanon.

17 I awake, O north-wind, and come, thou south, blow upon my garden, that the spicas thereof may flow out; let my beloved come into his garden, and eat his pleasant fruits.

18 His head is as the most fine gold, his locks are ruddy, and his black as a raven.

19 I am come into my garden, my spousle: I have gathered my myrrh with my spice; I have eaten my honeycomb with my honey; I have drunk my wine with my milk: eat, O friends, drink, yea, drink abundantly, O beloved.

20 Until the day break, and the shadows flee away, I will get me to the hill of myrrh, and to the mountain of frankincence.

21 Thou art all fair, my love, there is no spot in thee.

22 Come with me from Lebanon, my spousle; with me from Lebanon: look from the top of the Amana, from the top of the Shenir, and from the lions dews, from the mountains of the leopards, from the hills of the wild goats.

23 I have put off my coat, how shall I put it on? I have washed my feet, how shall I defile them?

24 My beloved put in his hand by the hole of the door, and my bowels were moved for him.

25 I rose up to open to my beloved, but my beloved had withdrawn himself, and was gone: my soul failed when he spake: I sought him, but I could not find him; I called him, but he gave me no answer.

26 The watchmen that watched about the city found me: they smote me, they wounded me; they kept the gates of the city, they took away my vail from me.

27 How fair is thy love, O my spousle! how much better is thy love than wine! and the smell of thine ointments than all spices!
S O L O M O N S S O N G.

12 His eyes are as the eyes of

doves by the rivers of waters,

washed with milk, and are like

silk.

13 His cheeks are as a bed of

spices, as sweet flowers: his lips

like lilies dropping sweet-smelling

myrrh.

14 His hands are as gold rings

set with the beryl: his belly is as

bright ivory overlaid with sappho-

ries.

15 His legs are as pillars of

marble, set upon sockets of five

gold: his countenance is as Le-

banon, excellent as the cedars.

16 His mouth is most sweet:

yea, he is altogether lovely. This

is my beloved, and this is my

friend, O daughters of Jerusalem.

C H A P. VI.

Whither is thy beloved gone,

O thou fairest among women? whither is thy beloved
turned aside? that we may seek

him with thee.

2 My beloved is gone down

into his garden, to the beds of

spices, to feed in the gardens,

and to gather lilies.

3 I am my beloved's, and my

beloved is mine: he feedeth a-

mong the lilies.

4 Thou art beautiful, O my

love, as Tirzah, comely as Jeru-

salem, terrible as an army with

banners.

5 Turn away thine eyes from

me, for they have overcome me:

thy hair is as a flock of goats that

appear from Gilead.

6 Thy teeth are as a flock of

sheep, which go up from the

walking, whereof every one bear-

eth twins, and there is not one

barren among them.

7 As a piece of pomegranate

are thy temples within thy locks.

8 There are threescore queens,

and fourscore concubines, and

virgins without number.

9 My dove, my undefiled is

but one; she is the only one of

her; she is the choice one of her

that bare her: the daughters

saw her, and blessed her; yea, the

queens and the concubines, and

they praised her.

10 Who is she that looketh

forth as the morning, fair as the

moon, clear as the sun, and terri-

ble as an army with banners?

11 I went down into the gar-

den of nuts, to see the fruits of

the valley, and to see whether the

vine flourished, and the pomegra-

nates budded.

12 Or ever I was aware, my

soul made me like the chariots

of Ammi-nadib.

13 Return, return, O Shulam-

ite; return, return, that we may

look upon thee: what will ye go

in the Shulamite? as it were the

company of two armies.

C H A P. VII.

H O W beautiful are thy feet

with shoes, O princess's daugh-

ter! the joints of thy thighs are

like jewels, the work of the hand

of a cunning workman.

2 Thy navel is like a round

goblet, which wanteth not liquor;

thy belly is like an heap of wheat,

set about with lilies.

3 Thy two breasts are like two

young roes that are twin.

4 Thy neck is like a tower of

ivory, thine eyes like the fishes-

pool in Hesbon, by the gate of

Ballabrim: thy nose it as the tower

of Lebanon, which looketh to-

ward Damascus.

5 Thine head upon thee is like

Carmel, and the hair of thy head

like purple: the king is hold

in the galleries.

6 How fair and how pleasant

art thou, O love, for delights!

7 This thy stature is like a

palm-tree, and thy breasts to

clusters of grapes.

8 I said, I will go up to the

palm-tree, I will take hold of the

boughs thereof: now also thy

breasts shall be as clusters of the

grapes, and the smell of thy nose

like apples.

9 And the roof of thy mouth

like the best wine for my beloved,

that goeth down sweetly, causing

the lips of those that are asleep

to speak.

10 I am my beloved's, and

his desire is towards me.

11 Come, my beloved, let us

go forth into the field; let us

lodge in the villages.

12 Let us get up early to the

vineyards, let us see if the vine

flourish, whether the tender grape

appear, and the pomegranates bud

forth: there will I give thee my

loves.

13 The mandrakes give a smell

and at our gates are all manner

of pleasant fruits, new and old,

which I have laid up for thee, O

my beloved.

C H A P. VIII.

O That thou wert as my bro-

ther that sucked the breasts

of my mother! when I should find

thee without, I would kiss thee;

yea, I should not be despised.

2 I would lead thee, and bring

thee into my mother's house, who

is before me: then, O Solomon,

would I instruct thee: I would cau-

se thee to drink of spiced wine

of that keep the fruit thereof two

hundred.

3 His left hand should be under

my head, and his right hand

should embrace me.

4 I charge you, O daughters of

Jerusalem, that ye stir not up, and

be thou like to a roe, or to a

morning my love, until he please:

young hart upon the mountains

(Who is this that cometh up of

spices from the wilderness, leaning

upon

7 The Book of the Prophet I S A I A H.

C H A P. I. the days of Uzziah, Jotham, A-

the vision of Isaiah the son

of Amoz, which he saw con-

cerning Judah and Jerusalem, in

ear, O earth; for the Lord hath

spoken
spoken, I have nourished and before me, who hath required his brought up children, and they at your hand to tread my court: have rebelled against me. 13 Bring no more vain oaths.

3 The ox knoweth his owner, and the ass his master’s crib; but unto me; the new-moons and sabbaths, the calling of assemblies, I cannot away with; it is iniquity, even the solemn meeting.

4 Ah sinful nation, a people laden with iniquity, a seed of evil doers, children that are corrupters: they have forsaken the Lord, they have provoked the holy One of Israel unto anger, they are gone away backward.

5 Why should ye be stricken any more? ye will revolt more and more: the whole head is sick, and the whole heart faint.

6 From the sole of the foot even unto the head, there is no soundness in it; but wounds, and bruises, and putrifying sores: they have not been closed, neither bound up, neither mollified with ointment.

7 Your country is desolate, your cities are burned with fire: your land strangers devour it in your presence, and it is desolate, as overthrown by strangers.

8 And the daughter of Zion is left as a cottage in a vineyard, as a lodge in a garden of cucumbers, as a besieged city.

9 Except the Lord of hosts have left unto us a very small remnant, we should have been like unto Sodom, and we should have been like unto Gomorrah.

10 Hear the word of the Lord, ye rulers of Sodom: give ear unto the law of our God, ye people of Gomorrah.

11 To what purpose is the multitude of your sacrifices unto me? saith the Lord: I am full of burnt-offerings of rams, of cereal gifts, and fat of fed beasts, and I will hear not the delight not in the blood of bullocks, or of lambs, or of he-goats.

12 When ye come to appear before me, who hath required this, I will cast you off; and I will turn my hand upon thee, and I will purge away thy dross, and take away all thy tin.

13 And I will restore thy judges as at the first, and thy counsellors as at the beginning: afterward thou shalt be called, The city of righteousness, The faithful city.

14 Zion shall be redeemed with judgment, and her converts with righteousness.

15 And the glory of Lebanon shall be given unto it, the excellency of Carmel and Bashan, and all the foreigner’s cedars: and it shall be an honour to the Lord God.

16 The Lord shall make them as a city that is high and lifted up, as a refiner’s vessel that is purified: and all the people of it shall be true worshipers.

17 Judgment shall dwelt in her; and rejoicing shall be found therein, truth shall make her forth to light.

18 Come now, let us reason together, saith the Lord; though your sins be as scarlet, they shall be as white as snow; though they be red like crimson, they shall be as wool.

19 If ye be willing and obedient, ye shall eat the good of the land:

20 But if ye refuse and rebel, ye shall be devoured with the sword: for the mouth of the Lord hath spoken it.

21 How is the faithful city become an harlot! it was full of judgment, righteouness lodged in her; but now murderers.

22 Thy silver is become dross, thy wine mixed with water.

23 Thou princes are rebellious, speech of the Lord; I am full of companions of thieves; every one of the burnt-offerings of rams, one kid and lambs, and fat of fed beasts, and I will hear not the delight not in the blood of bullocks, or of lambs, or of he-goats.

24 Therefore shall the Lord have a feast in mount Zion, and shall be exalted in his holy mountain.

25 And he shall judge among many people, and shall rebuke many nations: and they shall learn war no more.

26 Zion shall be Redeemed with Judgment, and Her Converts with Righteousness.

27 The Lord shall have a feast in mount Zion, and shall be exalted in his holy mountain.
up, and upon all the oaks of Baalham.
14. And upon all the high mountains, and upon all the hills that are lifted up,
15. And upon every high tower and upon every fenced wall,
16. And upon all the ships of Tarshish, and upon all pleasant pictures.
17. And the lothins of man shall be bowed down, and the haughtiness of men shall be made low; and the Lord alone shall be exalted in that day.
18. And the idols he shall utterly abolish.
19. And they shall go into the holes of the rocks, and into the caves of the earth, for fear of the Lord, and for the glory of his majesty, when he ariseth to shake terribly the earth.
20. In that day shall the word of the Lord be perfectly fulfilled, which he hath spoken against the idols of silver, and the idols of gold, which they made; each one for himself to worship, to the moles and to the bats.
21. To go into the clefts of the rocks, and into the tops of the ragged rocks, for fear of the Lord, and for the glory of his majesty, when he ariseth to shake terribly the earth.
22. Cease ye from man, whose breath is in his nostrils: for wherein is he to be accounted of?

FOR behold, the Lord, the Lord of hosts, doth take away from Jerusalem, and from Judah, the stay and the staff, the whole stay of bread, and the whole stay of water,
2. The mighty man, and the man of war, the judge, and the prophet, and the prudent, and the ancient,
3. The captain of fifty, and the honourable man, and the counsellor, and the cunning artificer, and the eloquent orator.

And in that day shall the spoil of the poor be in your houses.
5. What mean ye, that ye beat my people to pieces, and grind them down with the heel? return to him that is wronged, even the Lord.

Moreover the Lord shall be excellent and comely for them that are escaped of Israel, that shall come forth among the living in Jerusalem:
4. When the Lord shall have washed away the filth of the daughters of Zion, and shall have put off the garments of mourning, the daughters of Jerusalem, behold, there shall be a king in the midst thereof, and that remaineth in Jerusalem, shall be called holy, even every one that is written among the living in Jerusalem:
5. And the Lord shall create upon every dwelling-place of mount Zion, and upon her afflictions, a cloud and smoke by day, and the shining of a flaming fire by night: for upon all the glory shall be a defence.
6. And there shall be a tabernacle for a shadow in the day-time from the heat, and for a place of refuge, and for a covert from storm and from rain.

NOW will I sing to my well-beloved, a song of my heart, even of my mouth and my tongue shall be sweet like, and of a song of my mouth, and of my heart, and of my tongue, and of my heart.
2. And he fenced it in, and gathered it up, and planted it within a fruitful hill.
3. And till now, O inhabitants of Jerusalem, and men of Judah, judge,
ISAIAH.

judge, I pray you, betwixt me and my vineyard.

4 What could have been done more to my vineyard, that I have not done it? wherefore, when I looked that it should bring forth grapes, brought it forth wild grapes?

5 And now go to; I will tell you what I will do to my vineyard; I will take away the hedge thereof, and it shall be eaten up: and break down the wall thereof, and it shall be trodden down.

6 And I will lay it waste; it shall not be pruned, nor digged; but there shall come up briers and thorns: I will also command the clouds that they rain no rain upon it.

7 For the vineyard of the LORD is the house of Israel, and the men of Judah his pleasant plant: and he looked for judgment, but behold oppression; for his vineyard he expected righteousness; but behold a cry.

8 Wo unto them that draw iniquity with cords of vanity, and sin as their price; he that is holy, shall be dishonoured.

9 That say, Let him make speed, and hasten his work, that house to house, that lay field to field, till there be no place, that the holy One of Israel draw them may be placed alone in the midst of the earth.

10 Mine ears hath heard a voice of the Lord, Of a truth, many houses shall be defoliated, even great and fair without inhabitant.

11 Yeah, ten acres of vineyard shall yield one bath, and the seed of an homer shall yield an ephah.

12 Wo unto them that rise up early in the morning, that they may follow strong drink, that they may be delectable in their own eyes, and prudent in their own light.

13 And the harp and the viol, for reward, and take away the tabret and pipe, and wine are in their feasts: but they regard not the work of the Lord, neither consider the operation of his hands.

14 Therefore shall wrath be poured out, and fire laid in his place: neither shall there be any repaying the fire kindled against him, full of his glory.

15 Therefore is the anger of the Lord kindled against his full of his glory.

16 But the Lord is holy, shall be sanctified in righteousness.

17 Then shall the lambs eat after their manner, and the waste places of the fat one shall be trodden down.

18 For the vineyard of the Lord is the house of Israel, and the men of Judah his pleasant plant: and he looked for judgment, but behold oppression; for his vineyard he expected righteousness; but behold a cry.

19 That say, Let him make speed, and hasten his work, that house to house, that lay field to field, till there be no place, that the holy One of Israel draw them may be placed alone in the midst of the earth.

20 Wo unto them that set evil good, and good evil; that put darkness for light, and light for darkness; that put bitter for sweet, and sweet for bitter.

21 Wo unto them that are wise in their own eyes, and prudent in their own light.

22 Wo unto them that are mighty to drink wine, and men continue until night, till wine inebriate them.

23 Which justify the wicked for reward, and take away the righteousness of the righteous, that they regard not the work of the Lord, neither consider the operation of his hands.

24 Therefore shall be the vesture of the flame, and the hands be flame; and their foot shall go up to the thigh like a wall of fire, and be gone into captivity, because they shall not understand.

CHAP. VI.

6 And the Lord shall be for ever our guide; and the holy Lord shall be our light.

7 He shall guide the blind of the people; and shall lead them in the paths of justice; that he may tread upon the works of darkness.

8 He shall break the gates of brass in pieces, and the bars of iron in two.

9 And he shall break in pieces thebras and iron, and shall smite down the ships of Tarshish and Elyon, and shall break them in pieces, that they may not rise again.

10 And he shall have the glory of his kingdom; and he shall have the glory of his kingdom for evermore; and there shall be no end.

11 And the Lord shall be for ever our guide; and the holy Lord shall be our light.

12 And he shall guide the blind of the people; and shall lead them in the paths of justice; that he may tread upon the works of darkness.

13 He shall break the gates of brass in pieces, and the bars of iron in two.

14 And he shall break in pieces thebras and iron, and shall smite down the ships of Tarshish and Elyon, and shall break them in pieces, that they may not rise again.

15 And he shall have the glory of his kingdom; and he shall have the glory of his kingdom for evermore; and there shall be no end.

16 And the Lord shall be for ever our guide; and the holy Lord shall be our light.

17 And he shall guide the blind of the people; and shall lead them in the paths of justice; that he may tread upon the works of darkness.

18 He shall break the gates of brass in pieces, and the bars of iron in two.

19 And he shall break in pieces thebras and iron, and shall smite down the ships of Tarshish and Elyon, and shall break them in pieces, that they may not rise again.

20 And he shall have the glory of his kingdom; and he shall have the glory of his kingdom for evermore; and there shall be no end.

21 And the Lord shall be for ever our guide; and the holy Lord shall be our light.

22 And he shall guide the blind of the people; and shall lead them in the paths of justice; that he may tread upon the works of darkness.

23 He shall break the gates of brass in pieces, and the bars of iron in two.

24 And he shall break in pieces thebras and iron, and shall smite down the ships of Tarshish and Elyon, and shall break them in pieces, that they may not rise again.

25 And he shall have the glory of his kingdom; and he shall have the glory of his kingdom for evermore; and there shall be no end.

26 And the Lord shall be for ever our guide; and the holy Lord shall be our light.

27 And he shall guide the blind of the people; and shall lead them in the paths of justice; that he may tread upon the works of darkness.

28 He shall break the gates of brass in pieces, and the bars of iron in two.

29 And he shall break in pieces thebras and iron, and shall smite down the ships of Tarshish and Elyon, and shall break them in pieces, that they may not rise again.

30 And he shall have the glory of his kingdom; and he shall have the glory of his kingdom for evermore; and there shall be no end.
ISAIAH.

shall be eaten; as a teiltree, and Samaria, and the head of Samaria as an oak whose substance is in it. Remaliah's son. If ye will not
them, when they call their leaves: believe, surely ye shall not be
so the holy seed shall be the sub-
established.

CHAP. VII. 10 Moreover, the Lord spake again unto Ahab, saying,

And it came to pass in the days of Ahab the son of Jeoram, king of the
days of Ahab the son of Joram king of Israel, in the height above
of Judah, that Rezin king of Syria, and Pekah the son of Remaliah, king of Israel, went up
12 And he said, Hear ye now, and take counsel; neither will the Lord
choose the good, the good, the good. 14 Therefore the Lord himself
shall be the one that takes the upper pool, in the high-way know to refuse the evil, and
of the fuller's field.
2 And say unto him, Take thou abhorred, shall be forsiaken
people, neither be faint-hearted for the two tails of these smoking fire
upon thee and upon thy people, brands, for the fierce anger of, and upon thy father's house, days
Rezin with Syria, and of the son that have not come, from the day of
Remaliah:
5 Because Syria, Ephraim, and Israel hath decreed upon thee: 16 For before the child shall have
of Remaliah have taken 18 And it shall come to pass
in evil counsel against thee. saying, that day, that the Lord shall his
Let us go up against Judah, for the fly that is in the utter-
and vex it, and let us make a moth part of the rivers of Egypt, breach wherein for us, and let a and for the bee that is in the land
king in the midst of, even the of Alphai
son of Tubal. 19 And they shall come, and
Thus faith the Lord God, It shall rest all of them in the de-
shall not stand, neither shall it late valleys, and in the holes of
come to pass. 8 For the head of Syria is Da-
maeus, and the head of Damascus is Rezin; and within three
Lord have with a razor. that is
above, and five years shall Ephraim hire, namely, by them beyond
be broken, that it be not the river, by the king of Alphai
people.
9 And the head of Ephraim is and it shall also consume the beard.

CHAP. VIII.

And it shall come to pass in that day, that a man shall nourish
a young cow, and two sheep:
22 And it shall come to pass
for the abundance of milk that
they shall give, that he shall eat
butter: for butter and honey shall
every one eat that is left in the
land.
23 And it shall come to pass
that every place shall be
be, where there were a thousand
vines at a thousand silverlings, it
shall even be for briers and thorns.
24 With arrows and with bows
shall men come thither; because
all the land shall become briers
and thorns.
25 And on all hills that shall
be digged with the mattock, there
shall not come thither the fear of
briers and thorns: but it shall he
for the sending forth of oxen, and
for the treading of lesser cattle.

Moreover, the Lord said unto
me, Take thee a great roll,
and write in it with a man's pen,
concerning Mahervhalal-hah-baz.
2 And I took unto me faithful
witnesses to record, Uriah the
priest, and Zechariah the son of
Jeberechiah.
3 And I went unto the pro-
phets, and the conceived and
bare a son; then said the Lord to
me, Call his name Mahershal-
ha-baz.
4 For before the child shall have
knowledge to cry, My father and
my mother, the riches of Da-
maeus, and the spoil of Samaria
shall be taken away before the
king of Alphai.
5 The Lord spake also unto
me again, saying,
6 Forasmuch as this people re-
flceth the waters of Shiloah, that
go softly, and rejoice in Rezin
and Remaliah's son:
7 Now therefore behold, the look for him.

18 Behold,
I S A I A H.

18 Behold, I and the children whom the Lord hath given me are for signs, and for wonders in Israel; from the Lord of hosts, which dwelleth in mount Zion.

19 And when they shall say unto you, Seek unto them that have familiar spirits, and unto wizards, that peep and that mutter: should a people feck unto their God? for the living to the dead?

20 To the law and to the testimony: if they speak not according to this word, it is because there is no light in them.

21 And they shall pass through it, hardly belted and hungry: and it shall come to pass, that when they shall be hungry, they shall feed themselves, and curse their king, and their God, and look upward.

22 And they shall look unto the earth; and behold, trouble and darkness, dimness of anguish; and they shall be driven to darkness.

C H A P. IX.

Nevertheless, the dimness shall not be such as was in her vexation, when at the first he lightly afflicted the land of Zebulun, and the land of Naphtali, and afterward did more grievously afflict her by the way of the sea, beyond Jordan, in Galilee of the nations.

2 The people that walked in darkness, have seen a great light: they that dwell in the land of the shadow of death, upon them hath the light shined.

3 Thou hast multiplied the nation, and not increased the joy: they joy before thee, according to the joy in harvest, and as men rejoice when they deivide the spoil.

4 For thou hast broken the yoke of his burden, and the staff of his shoulder, the rod of his oppressor, as in the day of Midian.

5 For every battle of the warrior is with confused noise, and garments rolled in blood, but this shall be with burning and fuel of fire.

6 For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given, and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counselor, The mighty God, The everlasting Father, The Prince of peace.

7 Of the increase of his government and peace, there shall be no end, upon the throne of David, and upon his kingdom, to order it, with judgment and with justice, from henceforth even for ever; the zeal of the Lord of hosts will perform this.

8 ¶ The Lord sent a word into Jacob, and it hath lighted upon Israel.

9 And all the people shall know, even Ephraim and the inhabitants of Samaria, that is in the north thereof: for they shall return from Assyria, and shall be fed in Galilee.

10 The bricks are fallen down, but we will build with hewn stones: the sycamores are cut down, but we will change them into cedars.

11 Therefore the Lord shall set up the adversaries of Rezin against him, and join his enemies together.

12 The Syrians before and the Philistines behind, and they shall devour Israel with open mouth: for all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand is stretched out still.

13 ¶ For the people turneth not unto him that smiteeth them, neither do they seek the Lord of hosts.

14 Therefore the Lord will cut off from Israel head and tail, branch and root in one day.

15 The ancients are honourable no more, but the youth are mad, and they also that are old arise early, and give me the words I shall speak.

C H A P. X.

W O unto them that decreed unrighteous decrees, and that write grievousnesses which they have prevailed upon;

2 To turn aside the needy from judgment, and to take away the right from the poor of my people, that widows may be their prey, and that they may rob the fatherless.

3 And what will ye do in the day of visitation, and in the desolation which shall come from far? to whom will ye flee for help? and where will ye leave your glory?

4 Without me they shall howl under the囚iners, and they shall fall under the slain: for all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand is stretched out still.

5 ¶ O Affyrion, the rod of mine anger, and the staff in their hand is mine indignation.

6 I will send him against an hypochritical nation; and against the people of my wrath I will give him a charge to take the spoil, and to take the prey, and to tread them down like the mire of the streets.

7 Howbeit he meaneth not so, neither doth his heart think so, but it is in his heart to destroy, and cut off nations not a few.

8 For he saith, Are not my princes altogether kings? 9 Is not Calno, as Carchemish? is not Hamath, as Arpad? is not Samaria, as Damascus?

10 As my hand hath found the kingdoms of the idols, and whose graven images did excel them of Jerusalem and of Samaria:

11 Shall I not, as I have done unto Samaria and her idols, so do to Jerusalem and her idols?

12 Wherefore it shall come to pass, that when the Lord hath performed his whole work upon mount Zion, and on Jerusalem, I will punish the fruit of the stout heart of the king of Assyria, and the glory of his high looks.

13 For he saith, By the strength of my hand I have done it, and by my wisdom; for I am prudent: and I have removed the bounds of the people, and have robbed their treasurers, and I have put down the inhabitants like a valiant man.

14 And
And my hand hath found as a nest the riches of the people: and as one gathereth eggs that are left, have I gathered all the earth, and there was none that moved the wing, or opened the mouth, or peeped.

Shall the ax boast itself against him that beweth therewith? or shall the saw magnify itself against him that shaketh it? as if the rod should shake itself against them that lifted it up or as if the staff should lift up itself, as if it were no wood.

Therefore shall the Lord, the Lord of hosts, send among his fat ones leanness, and under his glory he shall kindle a burning like the burning of a fire.

And the light of Israel shall be for a fire, and his holy one for a flame: and it shall burn and devour his thorns and his briers in one day;

And shall consume the glory of his forest, and of his fruitful field, both fowl and fœtib— and they shall be as when a standard-bearer fainteth.

And the rest of the trees of his forest shall be few, that a child may write them.

And it shall come to pass in that day, that the remnant of Israel, and such as are escaped of the house of Jacob, shall no more stay upon him that smote them; but shall stay upon the Lord, the holy One of Israel, in truth.

The remnant shall return, even the remnant of Jacob, unto the mighty God.

For though thy people Israel be as the sand of the sea, yet a remnant of them shall return: the consumption decreed shall overflow with righteousness.

For the Lord God of hosts shall make a consumption, even determined in the midst of all the land.

Therefore thus saith the Lord God of hosts, O my people that dwellest in Zion, be not afraid of the Assyrian: he shall smite thee with a rod, and shall lift up his staff against thee, after the manner of Egypt.

For yet a very little while, and the indignation shall cease, and mine anger in their destruction.

And the Lord of hosts shall stir up a scourge for him, according to the slaughter of Medo.

And at the rock of Oreb: and his rod was upon the sea, so shall he lift it up after the manner of Egypt.

And it shall come to pass in that day, that his burden shall be taken away from off thy shoul-
der, and his yoke from off thy neck, and the yoke shall be destroyed because of the anointing.

He is come to Aiath, he passed to Migron: at Michmash he hath laid up his carriages.

They are gone over the passage: they have taken up their lodging at Geba; Ramah is afraid, Gibeah of Saul is fled.

Lift up thy voice, O daughter of Gallim: cause it to be heard unto Laish, O poor Anathoth.

Maidmenah is removed, the inhabitants of Gebim gather themselves to flee.

As yet shall he remain at Nob that day: he shall shake his hand against the mount of the daughter of Zion, the hill of Jerusalem.

Mudmenah is removed, the inhabitants of Gebim gather themselves to flee.

As yet shall he remain at Nob that day: he shall shake his hand against the mount of the daughter of Zion, the hill of Jerusalem.

Behold the Lord, the Lord of hosts, shall lop the bough with terror; and the high ones of stature shall be hewn down, and the haughty shall be humbled.

And he shall cut down the thickets of the forests with iron, and

And Lebanon shall fall by a to it shall the Gentiles seek, and his rest shall be glorious.

And there shall come forth a rod out of the stem of Jesse, and shall set his hand again the second time, to recover the remnant of his people which shall be left, from Assyria, and from Egypt, and from Pathros, and from Cush, and from Elam, and from Shinar, and from Hamath, and spirit of knowledge, and of the fear of the Lord;

And shall make him of quick understanding in the fear of the Lord, and he shall not judge after the sight of his eyes, neither reprove after the hearing of his ears:

But with righteousness shall he judge the poor, and reprove with equity, for the meek of the earth: and he shall smite the earth with the rod of his mouth, and with the breath of his lips shall he slay the wicked.

And righteousness shall be the girdle of his loins, and faithfulness the girdle of his reins.

The wolf also shall dwell with the lamb, and the leopard shall lie down with the kid; and the calf, and the young lion, and the fatling together, and a little child shall lead them.

And the cow and the bear shall feed; their young ones shall lie down together; and the lion shall eat straw like the ox.

And the sucking child shall play on the hole of the asp, and the weaned child shall put his hand on the cockatrice's den.

They shall not hurt nor destroy in all my holy mountain: for the earth shall be full of the knowledge of the Lord, as the waters cover the sea.

And in that day there shall be a root of Jesse, which shall stand for an ensign of the people: I will triumph, and not be afraid; for
ISAIAH.

for the Lord JEHOVAH is my Strength and my Song; he also is become my Salvation.

3 Therefore with joy shall ye draw water out of the wells of salvation.

4 And in that day shall ye praise the Lord, call upon his name, declare his doings among the people, make mention that his name is exalted.

5 Sing unto the Lord; for he hath done excellent things: this is known in all the earth.

6 Cry out and shout, thou inhabitant of Zion: for great is the holy One of Israel in the midst of thee.

CHAPTER XIII.

THE burden of Babylon which Jehovah the Son of Amoz did decree.

2 Lift ye up a banner upon the high mountain, exalt the voice unto them, shake the hand, that they may go into the gates of the nobles.

3 I have commanded my sanctified ones, I have also called my mighty ones for mine anger, even them that rejoice in my highnes.

4 The noise of a multitude in the mountains, like as of a great people; a tumultuous noise of the kingdoms of nations gathered together: the Lord of hosts uttereth the haft of the battle.

5 They come from a far country, from the end of heaven, even the Lord, and the weapons of his indignation, to destroy the whole land.

6 How ye, for the day of the Lord is at hand; it shall come as a destruction from the Almighty.

7 Therefore shall all hands be faint, and every man's heart shall melt.

8 And they shall be afraid: pangs and sorrows shall take hold of them, they shall be in pain as a woman that travaileth: they shall be amazed one at another, their faces shall be as flames.

9 Behold, the day of the Lord cometh, cruel both with wrath and fierce anger, to lay the land desolate; and he shall destroy the sinners thereof out of it.

10 For the stars of heaven, and the constellations thereof, shall not give their light; the sun shall be darkenèd in his going forth, and the moon shall not cause her light to shine.

11 And I will punish the world for their evil, and the wicked for their iniquity; and I will cause the arrogancy of the proud to cease, and will lay low the haughtiness of the terrible.

12 I will make a man more precious than fine gold; even a man than the golden wedges of Ophir.

13 Therefore I will shake the heavens, and the earth shall remove out of her place, in the wrath of the Lord of hosts, and in the day of his fierce anger.

14 And it shall be as the chafed roe, and as a sheep that no man taketh up: they shall every man turn to his own people, and flee every one into his own land.

15 Every one that is found shall be thrust through; and every one that is joined unto them shall fall by the sword.

16 Their children also shall be dashed to pieces before their eyes; their houses shall be spoiled, and their wives ravished.

17 Behold, I will stir up the Medes against them, which shall not regard silver; and as for gold they shall not delight in it.

18 Their bows also shall dash the young men to pieces, and they shall have no pity on the fruit of the womb; their eye shall not spare children.

19 ¶ And Babylon, the glory of kingdoms, the beauty of the Chaldees excellency, shall be as when God overthrew Sodom and Gomorrah.

20 It shall never be inhabited, neither shall it be dwelt in from generation to generation: neither shall the Arabian pitch tent there, neither shall the shepherds make their fold there.

21 But wild beasts of the desert shall lie there; and their houses shall be full of doleful creatures, and owls shall dwell there, and fowls shall dance there.

22 And the wild beasts of the islands shall cry in their desolate houses, and dragons in their pleasant palaces: and her time is near to come, and her days shall not be prolonged.

CHAPTER XIV.

For the Lord will have mercy on Jacob, and will yet choose Israel, and set them in their own land; and the strangers shall be joined with them, and they shall cleave to the house of Jacob.

2 And the people shall take them, and bring them to their place: and the house of Israel shall possess them in the land of the Lord, for servants and handmaids; and they shall take them captives, whose captives they were, and they shall rule over their oppressors.

3 ¶ And it shall come to pass in the day that the Lord shall give thee rest from thy sorrow, and from thy fear, and from the hard bondage wherein thou wast made to serve,

4 That thou shalt take up this proverb against the king of Babylon, and say, How hath the oppressor ceased! the golden city ceased!

5 The Lord hath broken the staff of the wicked, and the sceptre of the rulers.
I S A I A H.

18 All the kings of the nations, Palellina, because the rod of him even all of them lie in glory, every one in his own house.

19 But thou art cast out of thy grave, like an abominable branch: and as the raiment of those that are the pit, as a carcase trodden under feet.

20 Thou shalt not be joined with them in burial, because thou haft destroyed thy land, and slain thy people: the seed of evildoers shall never be renowned.

21 Prepare slaughter for his children, for the iniquity of their fathers; that they do not rise, nor posses the land, nor fill the face of the world with cities.

22 For I will rise up against them, saith the Lord of hosts, and cut off from Babylon the name, and remnant, and son, and nephew, faith the Lord.

23 I will also make it a possession for the bittern, and pools of water: and I will wipe it with the besom of destruction, faith the Lord of hosts.

24 The Lord of hosts hath sworn, saying, Surely as I have thought, so shall it come to pass; and as I have purposed, so shall it stand:

25 That I will break the Assyrian in my land, and upon my mountains tread him under foot: howl, weeping abundantly, then shall his yoke depart from thee.

26 This is the purpose that is purposed upon the whole earth: cry out, his life shall be grievous, and this is the hand that is unto him extended upon all the nations.

27 For the Lord of hosts hath purposed, and who shall disannul to Zoor, an heifer of three years old? and his hand is stretched out, old: for by the mounting up of and who shall turn it back? Luhith with weeping shall they go it up: for in the way of Hamzaz did, was this burden.

29 Rejoice not thou, whole of destruction.

C H A P. XV.

6 For the waters of Nimrim for Moab, every one shall howl: shall be defolate: for the hay is for the foundations of Kir-harel, withered away, the grapes faileth, feth shall ye mourn, surely there is no green thing.

7 Therefore the abundance thereof have gotten, and that which they have laid up, shall they carry away to the brook of the willows down the principal plants thereof, they are come even unto Jasper, they wandered through the wilderness: her branches are frenched out, they are gone over the sea.

8 For the cry is gone round about the borders of Moab: the howling thereof unto Eglaim, and the howling thereof unto Beersheba.

9 For the waters of Dimon shall be full of blood: for I will bring more upon Dimon, lions upon him that escaped of Moab, and upon the remnant of the land.

C H A P. XVI.

10 Therefore I will bewail with the weeping of Jasper, the vine of Sibmah: I will water thee with my tears, O Helbon, and Elealeh: for the mourning for thy summer-fruits, and for thy harvest is fallen.

11 Wherefore my bowels shall be as one that is in travail, and pain out of the plentiful field, and in the vineyards there shall be no singing, neither shall there be shouting: the treader shall tread out no wine in their presses; I have made their vintage mourning to cease.

12 And gladness is taken away, and joy out of the plentiful field, and in the vineyards there shall be no singing, neither shall there be shouting: the treader shall tread out no wine in their presses; I have made their vintage mourning to cease.

13 This is the word that the Lord hath spoken concerning Moab since that time.

14 But now the Lord hath spoken, saying, Within three years, as the years of an hireling, and the glory of Moab shall be consumed, with all that great multitude: and the remnant shall be very small and feeble.

C H A P. XVII.

6 We have heard of the pride of Moab, (he is very proud,) even of his haughtiness, and his pride, and his wrath: but his lies shall not be so.

7 Therefore shall Moab howl a ruinous heap.
ISAIAH.

4 The cities of Aroer are forsaken; they shall be for flocks which shall lie down, and none shall make them afraid.

3 The fortresses also shall cease from Ephraim, and the kingdom from Damascus, and the remnant of Syria; they shall be as the glory of the children of Israel, faith the Lord of hosts.

4 And in that day shall it come to pass, that the glory of Jacob shall be made thin, and the fatness of his flesh shall wax lean.

5 And it shall be, as when the harvest man gathereth the corn, and saith the ear with his arm, and it shall be as he that gathereth ears in the valley of Rephaim.

6 Yet gleaning-grapes shall be left in it, as the shaking of an olive tree, two or three in the top of the uppermost bough, four or five in the outmost fruitful branches thereof, saith the Lord God of Israel.

7 At that day shall a man look to his maker, and his eyes shall have respect to the holy One of Israel.

8 And he shall not look to the altars, the work of his hands, neither shall he respect that which his fingers have made, either the groves, or the images.)

9 In that day shall his strong cities be as a forsaken bough, and an uppermost branch which they left, because of the children of Israel; and there shall be desolation.

10 Because thou hast forgotten the God of thy salvation, and hast not been mindful of the rock of thy strength; therefore shall thou plant pleasant plants, and shalt set it with strange slips.

11 In the day that thou make thy plant to grow, and in the morning shalt thou make thy seed to flourish; but the harvest shall be a heap in the day of grief, and of desperate sorrow.

12 Wo to the multitude of many people, which make a noise, like the noise of the seas; and to the rushing of nations, that make a rushing like the rushing of mighty waters.

13 The nations shall rush like the rushing of many waters; but God shall rebuke them, and they shall flee far off, and shall be chased as the chaff of the mountains before the wind, and like a rolling thing before the whirlwind.

14 And behold, at evening-tide trouble, and before the morning he is not; this is the portion of them that spoil us, and the lot of them that rob us.

CHAP. XVIII.

Woes to the land shadowing with wings, which is beyond the rivers of Ethiopia.

2 That sendeth ambassadors by the sea, even in vessels of bulrushes, upon the waters, saying, Go, ye swift messengers, to a nation scattered and peeled, to a people terrible from their beginning hitherto; a nation meted out and trodden under foot, whose land the rivers have spoiled, to the place of the name of the Lord of hosts, the mount Zion.

CHAP. XIX.

The burden of Egypt, Behold, the Lord rideth upon a swift cloud, and shall come into Egypt, and the idols of Egypt shall he moved at his presence, and the heart of Egypt shall melt in the midst of it.

2 And I will set the Egyptians against the Egyptians; and they shall fight every one against his brother, and every one against his neighbour; city against city, and kingdom against kingdom.

3 And the spirit of Egypt shall fail in the midst thereof; and I will destroy the counsel thereof, and they shall see the idols, and to them that have familiar spirits, and to the wizards.

4 And the Egyptians will I give over into the hand of a cruel lord; and a fierce king shall rule over them, faith the Lord, the Lord of hosts.

5 And the waters shall fail from the sea, and the river shall be gathered and dried up.

6 And they shall turn the rivers far away, and the brooks of defence shall be emptied and dried up; the reeds and flags shall wither.

7 The paper-reeds by the brooks, by the mouth of the gainst it.
ISAIAH.

18 In that day shall five cities in the land of Egypt speak the language of Canaan, and swear to the LORD of hosts: one shall be called, The city of destruction.
21 And the LORD shall be known to Egypt, and the Egyptians shall acknowledge the LORD in that day, and shall do sacrifice and oblation; yea, they shall vow a vow unto the LORD, and perform it.
22 And the LORD shall smite Egypt; he shall smite and heal it: and they shall return even to the LORD, and he shall be intreated of them, and he shall heal them.
23 In that day shall the highway out of Egypt to Assyria; and the Assyrian shall come into Egypt; and the Egyptian shall go into Assyria, and the Egyptians shall serve with the Assyrians.
24 In that day shall Israel be the third with Egypt; and with Assyria, even a blessing in the midst of the land.
25 Whom the LORD of hosts shall bless, saying, Blessed be Egypt my people, and Assyria the work of my hands, and Israel mine inheritance.

CHAP. XX.

In the year that Tatten came unto Ahzod (when Sargon the king of Assyria sent him) and fought against Ahzod, and took it:

CHAP. XXII.

17 And the residue of the number of archers, the mighty men of the children of Kedar shall be diminished: for the LORD God of Israel hath spoken it.
18 And the voice of the Lord shall be heard, and the voice of the warriors shall be broken, saying, Go down, Go down: twice.

THE burden of the valley of vision. What aileth thee now, that thou art wholly gone up to the house-tops?
2 Thou that art full of floods, a tumultuous city, a joyous city; thy waters have not been therein, nor have they done anything in the streets of the city.
3 All thy rulers are fled together, they are bound by the archers: all that are found in thee are bound together, which have fled from far.
4 Therefore, said I, Look away from me, I will weep bitterly, labour not to comfort me; because of the spoiling of the daughter of my people.
5 For it is a day of trouble, and of treading down, and of perplexity by the Lord God of hosts in the valley of vision, of breaking down the walls, and of crying to the mountains.
6 And Elam bare the quiver with chariots of men, and horsemen, and Kir uncovered the shield.

The burden upon Arabia.
7 And it shall come to pass, that thy choicest valleys shall be full of chariots, and the horsemen shall set themselves in array at the gate.
8 And he discovered the covering of Judah, and thou didst look in that day to the armour of the house of the forest.
9 Ye have been also the breaches of the city of David, that they were many; and ye gathered together, and the bow, and from the waters of the lower pool.
10 And ye have numbered the houses of Jerusalem, and the houses have ye broken down to according to the years of an hireling, and all the glory of Kedar shall fail.
ISAIAH.

between the two walls, for the water of the old pool: but ye have not looked unto the maker thereof, neither had respect unto him that fashioned it long ago.

12 And in that day did the Lord God of hosts call to weeping, and to mourning, and to baldness, and to girding with sackcloth:

13 And behold, joy and gladness, flowing oxen, and killing sheep, eating fies, and drinking wine: let us eat and drink, for to-morrow we shall die.

14 And it was revealed in mine ears by the Lord of hosts, Surely this iniquity shall not be purged from you, till ye die, faith the Lord God of hosts.

15 That faith the Lord God of hosts, Go, get thee unto this treasurer, even unto Shebna, which is over the house, and say, What half thou here? and whom half thou here? that thou hast hewed thee out a sepulchre here, as he that heweth him out a sepulchre on high? and that graven an habitation for himself in a rock?

16 Behold, the Lord will carry thee away with a mighty captivity, and will surely cover thee.

17 He will surely slay the fat men of Sheba, and turn their hobnaills in the dust, and the head of the house of the nobles?

18 And it shall come to pass in that day, that Tyre shall be forgotten seventy years, according to the days of one king: after the days of Tyre shall Tyre be as an harlot.

19 And it shall come to pass in that day, that I will call to Eliahim the son of Hilkiah, and will clothe him with thy robe, and strengthen him with thy girdle, and I will commit thy government into his hand, and he shall be a father to the inhabitants of Jerusalem, and to the house of Judah.

22 And the key of the house of David will I lay upon his shoulder: so he shall open, and none shall shut, and he shall shut, and none shall open.

23 And I will fasten him as a nail in a sure place; and he shall be for a glorious throne to his father's house.

24 And they shall hang upon him all the glory of his father's house, the offspring and the son, all vessels of small quantity, from the vessels of cups, even to all the vessels of flagons.

25 In that day, faith the Lord of hosts, shall the nail that is fastened in the sure place be removed, and he cut down and fall? and the burden that was upon him shall be cut off: for the Lord hath spoken it.

THE burden of Tyre. Howl, ye ships of Tarshish: for it is laid waste, so that there is no house, no entering in: from the land of Chittim it is revealed to them.

2 He shall, ye inhabitants of the isle, thou whom the merchants of Zidon, that pass over the sea, have replenished.

3 And by great waters the fat of Shishim, the harvest of the sea, is her revenue, and she is a marvell of nations.

4 He that smote thee, O Zidon, for the sea hath spoken, even the strength of the sea, saying, I travailed not, nor bring forth children; neither did I nourish up young men, nor bring up virgins.

5 As at the report concerning Egypt, so shall they be sorely painted at the report of Tyre.

6 Fals, ye over to Tarshish, howl, ye inhabitants of the isle.

7 Is this thy joyous city, where yet antiquity is of ancient days? her own feet shall carry her afar off the kingdoms of the world upon the face of the earth.

8 Who hath taken this counsel against Tyre, the crowning city, whose merchants are princes, whose traffickers are the honourable of the earth?

9 The Lord of hosts hath purposed it, to shew the pride of all glory, and to bring into contempt all the honourable of the earth.

10 Pass through thy land as a river, O daughter of Tarshish: there is no more strength.

11 He stretched out his hand over the sea, he shook the kingdoms: the Lord hath given a commandment against the merchant-city, to destroy the strong thereof.

12 And he said, Thou shalt have no more rejoicing, O thou oppressed virgin, daughter of Zion; art thou come over to Chittim, there also shalt thou have no rest.

13 Behold, the land of the Chaldeans: this people was not till the Assyrian founded it for them that dwell in the wilderness: they set up the towers thereof; they raised up the palaces thereof, and he brought it to ruin.

14 Howl, ye ships of Tarshish: for your strength is laid waste.

15 And it shall come to pass in that day, that Tyre shall be forgotten seventy years, according to the days of one king: after the days of Tyre shall Tyre be as an harlot.

16 Take an harp, go about the city, thou harlot that hast been forgotten, make sweet melody, singing many songs, that thou mayest be remembered.

17 And it shall come to pass in the noise of them that rejoice that the Lord will visit Tyre, ethics, the joy of the harp and the shall turn to her hire, and

9 They shall not drink wine
with a song; strong drink shall be bitter to them that drink it, and it shall not be again.

20 The city of confusion is broken down: every house is shut up, that no man may come in.

21 There is a crying for wine in the streets; all joy is darkened, the mirth of the land is gone.

22 In the city is left desolation, and the gate is smitten with destruction.

23 When thus it shall be in the midst of the land among the people, there shall be the lashing of an olive-tree, and as the gathering of grapes when the vintage is done.

24 They shall lift up their voice, they shall sing for the majesty of the LORD, they shall cry aloud from the sea.

25 Wherefore, glorify ye the LORD in the cities, even the name of the LORD God of Israel in the isles of the sea.

26 From the uttermost part of the earth have we heard songs, even glory to the righteous: but I said, My leanness, my leanness, wo unto me: the treacherous dealers have dealt treacherously, yea, the treacherous dealers have dealt very treacherously.

27 Fear, and the pit, and the snare, are upon thee, O inhabitant of the earth.

28 And it shall come to pass, that he who fleeth from the noise of the fear, shall fall into the pit; and he that cometh up out of the midst of the pit, shall be taken in the snare: for the windows from on high are open, and the foundations of the earth do shake.

29 The earth is utterly broken down, the earth is clean dissolved, the earth is moved exceedingly.

30 The earth shall reel to and fro like a drunkard, and shall be removed like a cottage, and the transgression thereof shall be heavy upon it, and it shall fall, and not rise again.

31 And it shall come to pass in that day, that the LORD shall punish the fruit of the high ones that are on high, and the kings of the earth upon the earth.

32 And they shall be gathered together as prisoners are gathered in the pit, and shall be shut up in the prison, and after many days shall they be visited.

33 Then shall the moon be confounded, and the sun ashamed, when the LORD of hosts shall reign in mount Zion, and in Jerusalem, and before his ancients gloriously.

CHAP. XXV.

O LORD, thou art my God; I will exalt thee, I will praise thy name; for thou hast done wonderful things: thy counsels are faithful and true.

2 For thou hast made of a city, a heap; of a defenced city, a ruin: a palace of strangers to be every glory to the righteous: but I said, My leanness, my leanness, wo unto me: the treacherous dealers have dealt treacherously, yea, the treacherous dealers have dealt very treacherously.

3 Therefore shall the strong people glory thee, the city of the terrible nations shall fear thee.

4 For thou hast been a strength to the poor, a strength to the needy in his distress, a refuge from the storm, a shadow from the heat, when the blash of the terrible ones is as a storm against the wall.

5 Thou shalt bring down the noise of strangers, as the heat in a dry place: even the hot with the shadow of a cloud; the branch of the terrible ones shall be brought low.

6 And in this mountain shall the LORD of hosts make all his people a feast of fat things, a feast of wines on the lees; of wines on the full of marrow, of wines on the

CHAP. XXVI.

CHAP. XXVI.

cast over all people, and the vail even the feet of the poor, and the that is spread over all nations. steps of the needy.

8 He will swallow up death in victory, and the Lord God will righteousness: thou most upright doth wipe away tears from off all faces, weigh the path of the just.

9 And the refuge of his people shall be Yea, in the way of thy judgments, he take away from off all the earth: for the Lord hath spoken through the Lor.

10 And it shall be said in that day, Lo, this is our God, we have waited for him; and he will save him, and he will be glad: for we shall be gathered together in his salvation.

11 For in this mountain shall be the hand of the Lord, and of his sealing.

12 Lift up thy hand to the heavens, and thou shalt pray not; and he shall speak to thee out of the heavens, and thou shalt be gathered together in his salvation.

13 Let favours be flowed to the wicked, yet will he not learn righteousness: in the land of uprightness shall be dealt unrightfully, and will not behold the majesty

14 He will spread forth his hands in the midst of them, as he that swimmeth spreadeth forth his hands to swim: and he shall bring down their pride, together with the spoils of their hands.

15 And the fortress of the high fort of thy walls shall he bring down, lay low, and bring to the ground, even to the dust.

16 Lift up ye the gates, that the righteous nation which keepeth the truth may enter in.

17 Thou wilt keep him in perfect peace, whose mind is stayed on thee: because he trusteth in thee.

18 Trust ye in the Lord for ever: for in the Lord is the everlasting strength.

19 For he bringeth down them that dwell on high, the lofty city he layeth it low; he layeth it low, even to the ground; he bringeth it even to the dust.

20 The foot shall tread it down, upon them.

17 Like
ISAIAH.

17 Like as a woman with child that draweth near the time of her delivery, is in pain, and crieth out in her pangs; so have we been in thy sight, O Lord.

18 We have been in pain, we have as it were been brought forth, we have not brought any deliverance in the earth, neither have the inhabitants of the world fallen.

19 Thy dead men shall live, together with my dead body shall they arise: awake and sing, ye that dwell in dust: for thy dew is as the dew of herbs, and the earth shall call out the dead.

20 Come, my people, enter into thy chambers, and shut thy door about thee: hide thyself as it were for a little moment, until the indignation be overpast.

21 For behold, the Lord cometh out of his place to punish the inhabitants of the earth for their iniquity: the earth also shall disclose her blood, and shall no more cover her slain.

CHAP. XXVII.

In that day the Lord with his sore and great and strong sword shall punish Leviathan the piercing serpent, even Leviathan that crooked serpent, and he shall slay the dragon that is in the sea.

2 In that day dung ye unto her, a vineyard of red wine.

3 I the Lord do keep it, I will water it every moment: lest any hurt it, I will keep it night and day.

4 Fury is not in me: who would set the briers and thorns against me in battle? I would go through them, I would burn them together.

5 Or let him take hold of my strength, that he may make peace with me, and he shall make peace with me.

6 He shall cause them that be of Jacob to take root: Israel shall blossom and bud, and fill the face of the world with fruit.

7 Hath he smitten him, as he smote those that smote him? or is he slain according to the slaughter of them that are slain by him?

8 In measure, when it shooteth forth, thou wilt debate with it: he slayeth his rough wind in the day of the east wind.

9 By this therefore shall the iniquity of Jacob be purged: and this is all the fruit, to take away his sin: when he maketh all the stones of the altar as chalk-stones that are beaten in sunder, the groves and images shall not stand up.

10 Yet the defenced city shall be desolate, and the habitation be taken, and left like a wilderness: there shall fall the calf feed, and there shall he lie down, and consume the branches thereof.

11 When the boughs thereof are withered, they shall be broken off: the women come and set them on fire: for it is a people of no understanding: therefore he that made them shall not have mercy on them, and he that formed them will have them no favour.

12 And it shall come to pass in that day, that the Lord shall beat off from the channel of the river unto the stream of Egypt, and ye shall be gathered one by one, O ye children of Israel.

13 And it shall come to pass in that day, that the great trumpet shall be blown, and they shall come which were ready to perish in the land of Assyria, and the outcasts in the land of Egypt, and shall worship the Lord in the holy mount at Jerusalem.

CHAP. XXVIII.

O to the crown of pride, to the drunkards of Ephraim, whose glorious beauty is a fading flower, which are on the head of the fat valleys of them that are overcome with wine.

2 Behold, the Lord hath a mighty and strong one, which he hath prepared to clothe him with raiment, as a bridegroom doth gird himself with honest apparel; and as the bride doth deck herself with her jewels.

3 The crown of pride, the drunkards of Ephraim, shall be trodden under feet.

4 And the glorious beauty which is on the head of the fat valley shall be a fading flower, and as the hasty fruit before the summer: when he that looketh upon it feeth it, while it is yet in his hand, he eateth it up.

5 In that day shall the Lord of hosts be for a crown of glory, and for a diadem of beauty unto the residue of his people.

6 And for a spirit of judgment to him that sitteth in judgment, and for strength to them that turn the battle to the gate.

7 But they also have erred through wine, and through strong drink are out of the way: they have not taken the paths of wisdom, but perverted themselves, and have gone through strengthdrinking.

8 For all tables are full of vomit and filthiness, so that there is no place for it.

9 Whom shall he teach knowledge? and whom shall he make to understand doctrine? them that be weaned from the milk, and drawn from the breasts.

10 For precept must be upon precept, precept upon precept; line upon line, line upon line; here a little, and there a little.

11 For with flaying lips, and another tongue, will he speak to this people.

12 To whom he said, This is the rest wherewith ye may cause the weary to rest, and this is the refreshing: yet they would not hear.

13 But the word of the Lord was unto them, precept upon precept, precept upon precept; line upon line, line upon line; here a little, and there a little; that they might go and fall backward, and be broken, and snared, and taken.

14 Wherefore hear the word of the Lord, ye scorners that rule this people which is in Jerusalem.

15 Because ye have said, We have made a covenant with death, and with hell are we at agreement: when the overflowing scourge shall pass through, it shall not come unto us; for we have made lies our refuge, and under falsehood have we hid ourselves.

16 Therefore thus saith the Lord God, Behold, I lay in Zion a foundation, a stone, a tried stone, a precious corner-stone, a sure foundation: he that believeth shall not make haste.

17 Judgment also will I lay to the line, and righteousness to the plumb-line, and the hail shall sweep away the refuge of lies, and the waters shall overflow the hiding-place.

18 And your covenant with death shall be disannulled, and your agreement with hell shall not stand: when the overflowing scourge shall pass through, then ye shall be trodden down by it.

19 From the time that it goeth forth, it shall take you: for in the morning by morning shall it be poured upon you, by day and by night; and it shall be a vexation only to understand the report.

20 For the bed is shorter than that a man can stretch himself on it: and the covering narrower than
than that he can wrap himself in it.

21. For the Lord shall rise up as in mount Perazim, he shall be wroth as in the valley of Gibeon, that he may do his work, his strange work; and bring to pass his act, his strange act.

22. Now therefore be ye not mockers, lest your bands be made strong: for I have heard from the Lord God of hosts a consumption even determined upon the whole earth.

23. Give ye ear, and hear my voice; hearken, and hear my speech.

24. Doth the plowman plow all day to sow? doth he open and break the clods of his ground?

25. When he hath made plain the face thereof, doth he not cast abroad the fitches, and scatter the cummin, and cast in the principal wheat, and the appointed barley, and the rie in their place?

26. For his God doth instruct him to discretion, and doth teach him.

27. For the fitches are not threshed with a threshing-instrument, neither is a cart-wheel turned about upon the cummin: but the fitches are beaten out with a flail, and the cummin with a rod.

28. Bread-corn is bruised: because he will not ever be threshing it, nor break it with the wheel of his cart, nor bruise it with his horseman.

29. This also cometh forth from the Lord of hosts, which is wonderful in counsel, and excellent in working.

CHAP. XXIX.

20 For the terrible one is come to you as the words of a brought to nought, and the book that is sealed, which men declare is confirmed, and all that liveth to one that is learned, say, Watch for iniquity are cut off:

21. That make a man an offender for a word, and lay a snare for him that reproves in the gate, and turn aside the just for nothing.

22. Therefore thus saith the Lord, who redeemed Abraham, concerning the house of Jacob, Jacob shall not now be ashamed, neither shall his face now wax pale.

23. But when he speaketh his children, the work of mine hands in the midst of him, they shall sanctify the holy One of Jacob, and shall fear the God of Israel.

24. They also that err in spirit shall come to understanding, and they that murmured shall learn doctrine.

G H A P. XXX.

20 And the vision of all is holy; and the book that is sealed, which men declare is confirmed, and all that liveth to one that is learned, say, Watch for iniquity are cut off:

21. That make a man an offender for a word, and lay a snare for him that reproves in the gate, and turn aside the just for nothing.

22. Therefore thus saith the Lord, who redeemed Abraham, concerning the house of Jacob, Jacob shall not now be ashamed, neither shall his face now wax pale.

23. But when he speaketh his children, the work of mine hands in the midst of him, they shall sanctify the holy One of Jacob, and shall fear the God of Israel.

24. They also that err in spirit shall come to understanding, and they that murmured shall learn doctrine.

W O to the rebellious children that make a proverb against the Lord, that take counsel, but not of me; and that cover with a covering, but not of my spirit, that they may add sin to sin:

2 That walk to go down into Egypt into the potter's house; for Egypt, (and have not asked at all the work of him that made it,) to strengthen them made it, He made me not; or felves in the strength of Pharaoh, shall the thing framed of him and to trust in the shadow of Egypt that framed it, He had no understanding.

3 Therefore shall the strength of Pharaoh be thy shame, and things upside down shall be esteemed as the potter's clay: for Egypt, (and have not asked at all the work of him that made it,) to strengthen them made it, He made me not; or felves in the strength of Pharaoh, shall the thing framed of him and to trust in the shadow of Egypt that framed it, He had no understanding.

4 For his princes were at Zoan, and his ambassadors came to Bethel.

5 And in that day shall the vine of the field yield her fruit, and the fruitful field shall be as the Lord his ambassadors came to a forest.

6 The burden of the beasts of burden.

7 The meek also shall increase the four: into the land of trouble their joy in the Loard, and the file and anguish, from whence poor among men shall rejoice in come the young and old lion, the the holy One of Israel.
ISAIAH.

7 For the Egyptians shall help in vain, and to no purpose: therefore have I cried concerning this. Their strength is to fit full.

8 Now go, write it before them in a table, and note it in a book, that it may be for the time to come forever and ever:

9 That this is a rebellious people, children children that will not hear the law of the Lord; nor will they hear the law of the Lord:

10 Which say to the seers, See not; and to the prophets, Prophecy not unto us right things, prophesy not unto us smoothing things, prophecy deceits:

11 Get you out of the way, turn aside out of the path, cause the holy One of Israel to cease from before us.

12 Wherefore thus saith the holy One of Israel, Because ye despise this word, and trust in oppression and vanity, and walk on every path:

13 Therefore this iniquity shall be to you as a breach ready to fall dwelling out in a high wall, whose breaking cometh suddenly at an infant.

14 And he shall break it as the breaking of the potter's vessel, that is broken in pieces, he shall not spare; so that there shall not be found, in the bussling of it, a shard to take fire from the hearth or to take water withal out of the pit.

15 For thus saith the Lord God, the holy One of Israel, In returning and resting shall ye be saved, in quietness and in confidence shall be your strength; and ye would not.

16 But ye said, No, for we will hate clean providence which hath

CHAP. XXXI.

17 One thousand shall fall at the rebuke of one; at the rebuke of five shall ye flee, till ye be left, as a beacon upon the top of a mountain, and as an ensign on an hill.

18 And therefore will the Lord wait, that he may be gracious unto you, and therefore will he exalt him, that he may have mercy upon you: for the Lord is a God of judgment; blessed are all they that wait for him.

19 For the people shall dwell in Zion at Jerusalem: thou shalt not be afraid of the reproach of the children of men, nor of the reproach of the people, to speak thereof to the Lord to his face:

20 And though the Lord give you the bread of adversity, and the water of affliction, yet shall not thy Teachers be removed into a corner any more, but thine eyes shall see thy Teachers:

21 And thine ears shall hear a word behind thee, saying, This is the way, walk ye in it, when ye turn to the right hand, and when ye turn to the left.

22 Ye shall defile also the covering of thy graven images of silver, and the ornament of thy molten images of gold: thou shalt cast them away as a menstruous cloth; thou shalt lay unto it. Get thee hence.

23 Then shall he give the rain of thy land in thy seed, and shall make it to increase as the water of the sea, and as the dew from the heavens:

24 The oxen likewise and the young cattle that eat the ground, 25 And in every place where the ground shall fail to part, the Lord shall lay upon him, it shall be with tabrets and harps: and in battles of affliction shall he fight with it.

26 But ye said, No, for we will hate clean providence which hath
and his idols of gold, which your own hands have made unto you for a sin.

8 Then shall the Assyrian fall with the sword, not of a mighty man; and the sword, not of a mean man, shall devour him; but he shall flee from the sword, and his young men shall be discomfited.

9 And he shall pass over to his strong hold for fear, and his princes shall be afraid of the enign, faith the Lord, whose fire is in Zion, and his furnace in Jerusalem.

CHAP. XXXII.

Behold, a king shall reign in righteousness, and princes shall rule in judgment.

2 And a man shall be as an hiding-place from the wind, and a covert from the tempest; as rivers of water in a dry place; as the shadow of a great rock in a weary land.

3 And the eyes of them that see shall not be dim; and the ears of them that hear shall hearken.

4 The heart also of the rash shall understand knowledge, and the tongue of the fiammers shall be ready to speak plainly.

5 The vile person shall be no more called liberal, nor the churl said to be beautiful.

6 For the vile person will speak villany, and his heart will work iniquity, to practice hypocrify, and to utter error against the Lord, to make empty the soul of the hungry, and he will cause the drink of the thirsty to fail.

7 The instruments also of the churl are evil: he deviseth wicked devices to destroy the poor with lying words, even when the needy speaketh right.

8 But the liberal deviseth liberal things, and by liberal things shall he stand.

CHAP. XXXIII.

O to thee that spoileth, and thou wilt not be spoiled, and dealt treacherously, and

9 Rise up, ye women that are at ease; hear my voice, ye careless daughters, give ear unto my speech.

10 Many days and years shall ye be troubled, ye careless women: for the vintage shall fail, the gathering shall not come.

11 Tremble, ye women that are at ease: be troubled ye careless ones: strip you and make you bare, and gird sackcloth upon your loins.

12 They shall lament for the treads, for the pleasant fields, for the fruitful vine.

13 Upon the land of my people shall come up thorns and briars, yea, upon all the houses of joy in the joyous city.

14 Because the palaces shall be forsaken, the multitude of the city shall be left, the forts and towers shall be for dens for ever, a joy of wild ass, a pasture of flocks:

15 Until the spirit be poured upon us from on high, and the wilderness be a fruitful field, and the fruitful field be counted for a forest.

16 Then judgment shall dwell in the wilderness, and righteousness remain in the fruitful field.

17 And the work of righteousness shall be peace, and the effect of righteousness quietness and assurance for ever.

18 And my people shall dwell in a peaceable habitation, and in sure dwellings, and in quiet resting-places:

19 When it shall hail, coming down on the forest; and the city shall be low in a low place.

20 Blessed are ye that are on the sides of all waters, that send forth thither the feet of the ox and the ass.

21 Ye shall conceive chaff, ye rivers and streams; wherein shall be brought forth stubble: your go no galley with ears, neither breath as fire shall devour you.

22 And the people shall he as

23 Thy tackleings are loosed; they
ISAIAH.

they could not well strengthen their mast; they could not spread the sail: then is the prey of a great spoil divided; the lame take the prey.

24 And the inhabitant shall not say, I am sick: the people that dwell therein shall be forgiven their iniquity.

CHAP. XXXIV.

COME near, ye nations, to hear; and hearken, ye people: let the earth hear, and all that is therein; the world, and all things that come forth of it.

2 For the indignation of the LORD is upon all nations, and his fury upon all their armies: he hath utterly destroyed them, he hath delivered them to the slaughter.

3 Their slain also shall be cast out, and their stink shall come up out of their carcases, and the mountains shall be melted with their blood.

4 And all the hoar of heaven shall be dissolved, and the heavens shall be rolled together as a scroll, and all their host shall fall down as the leaf falleth off from the vine, and as a falling fig from the fig-tree.

5 But for my sword shall be bathed in heaven: behold, it shall come down upon Idumea, and upon the people of my curse to judgment.

6 The sword of the LORD is filled with blood, it is made fat with fatness, and with the blood of lambs and goats, with the fat of the kidneys of rams: for the LORD hath a sacrifice in Bozrah, and a great slaughter in the land of Idumea.

7 And the unicorn shall come down with them, and the bullocks with the bulls, and their land shall be soaked with blood, and their dust made fat with fatness.

8 For it is the day of the LORD'S dwell therein.

CHAP. XXXV.

THE wilderness and the solitary place shall be glad for them: and the desert shall rejoice, and blossom as the rose.

2 It shall blossom abundantly, and rejoice even with joy and singing; the glory of Lebanon shall be given unto it, the excellency of Carmel and Sharon: they shall see the glory of the LORD, and the excellency of our God.

3 Strengthen ye the weak hands, and confirm the feeble knees.

4 Say to them that are of a fearful heart, Be strong, fear not: behold, your God will come with vengeance, even God with a recompence, he will come and save you.

5 Then the eyes of the blind shall be opened, and the ears of the deaf shall be unstoppered.

6 Then shall the lame man leap as an hart, and the tongue of the dumb sing: for in the wilderness shall waters break out, and streams in the desert.

7 And the parched ground shall become a pool, and the thirsty land springs of water: in the habitations of dragons, where each lay, shall be grass with reeds and rushes.

8 And an high-way shall be there, and a way, and it shall be called, The way of holiness; the unclean shall not pass over it: but it shall be for those: the wayfaring men, though fools, shall not err therein.

9 No lion shall be there, nor any ravenous beast shall go up thereon, I pray thee, to thy master the king of Assyria, and I will give thee two thousand horsemen: and the Lord shall send thine enemies before thee.

10 And the ransomed of the LORD shall return, and come to Zion with songs, and everlasting joy upon their heads; they shall obtain joy and gladness, and favour from the Lord, when they see it.

11 Then shall the captivity of this people, which is from Core, be removed out of Egypt; and the house of their captivity shall be brought out of Assyria: and the LORD shall rule over Egypt, even and over his holy temple.

12 And the LORD shall be known to Egypt, and the Assyrian shall be afraid of his face.

13 When the LORD shall come to Zion, and to them that turn unto him with their hearts.

14 For such as be not Joined unto the LORD shall be as the delight of the bruiser, and the abomination of the beast; to be devoured; even as they that turn unto them that are not God shall be taken with the snare of a fowler, and as the trap of a crafty treacherous man.

15 Then shall the eye of the Lord be upon that place, and the house of prayer shall be established in the midst of it.

16 And it shall come to pass, that he shall be holy in that land: there shall the LORD wash his sanctuary.

17 Yea, he shall take his dwelling in that place, and shall be glorious.

18 Then shall the Lord remove the bruise of his people from off his breaste.

19 And the Lord shall answer and say, I have heard thee, O Jacob, I have seen thee, O Israel: and I, I will do shew mine indignation; mine anger and my fury shall it consume all the flesh of thy sanctuary.

20 Mine eyes shall be upon all them that be defiled; and I will turn again my sword upon my bowels.

21 And it shall come to pass, in that day, that the Lord shall be king over all the earth: in that day shall there be one Lord, and his name shall be one.

22 And it shall come to pass, in that day, that Judah shall be saved, and Jerusalem shall dwell safely: and this is the name thereof, The Lord our righteousness.

23 The Lord will be king over all the earth: in that day shall there be one Lord, and his name shall be one.

24 And it shall come to pass, that from one end of the earth unto the other end of the earth there shall be none that shail say, The ark of the Lord goeth over.

25 But instead of thebronze altar shall be an altar of stone, and a sea of brass.

26 And it shall come to pass in that day, that every one that is left of all the nations that came against Jerusalem shall go up from year to year to worship the king, the LORD of hosts, and to sacrifice feasts to the LORD of hosts, which dwelleth in Jerusalem.

27 For upon mount Zion and upon Jerusalem shall be an altar, and an altar of stone before the LORD of hosts, and he shall make Jerusalem an holy mountain, and every one that feareth the name of the Lord shall dwell therein.

28 And Jerusalem shall be holy, and there shall no foreigner any more go up and dwell therein.

29 But it shall come to pass, that the Lord shall be for a God of all the heart, and we shall look to him, and be saved by him: for he is our God, and we have called upon him, and he will save us.

30 For in that day every one that is left of all the nations that came against Jerusalem shall go up from year to year to worship the king, the Lord of hosts, and to sacrifice feasts to the Lord of hosts, which dwelleth in Jerusalem.

31 In that day shall there be upon every bell of the会
And am I now come up without the Lord against this land to destroy it? the Lord said unto me, Go up against this land, and destroy it.

Then said Eliakim, and Shebna, and Joah, unto Rabshakeh, Speak, I pray thee, unto thy servants in the Syriam language: for we understand it: and speak not to us in the Jews language in the ears of the people that are on the wall.

But Rabshakeh said, Hath my master sent me to thy master and to thee, to speak these words? hath he not sent me to the men that sit upon the wall, that they may eat their own dung, and drink their own piss with you?

Then Rabshakeh stood, and cried with a loud voice in the Jews language, and said, Hear ye the words of the great king, the king of Assyria.

Thus said the king, Let not Hezekiah deceive you, for he shall not be able to deliver you.

Neither let Hezekiah make you trust in the Lord, saying, The Lord will surely deliver us; this city shall not be delivered into the hand of the king of Assyria.

Hearken not to Hezekiah: for thus said the king of Assyria, Make an agreement with me by a present, and come out to me: and eat ye every one of his vine, and every one of his fig-tree, and drink ye every one the waters of his own cistern;

Until I come and take you away to a land like your own land, a land of corn and wine, a land of bread and vineyards.

Beware lest Hezekiah persuade you, saying, The Lord will deliver us. Hath any of the gods of the nations delivered his land out of the hand of the king of Assyria?

Where are the gods of Hamath and Arpad? where are the gods of Sepharvaim? and have they delivered Samaria out of my hand?

Who are they amongst all the gods of these lands, that have delivered their land out of my hand, that the Lord should deliver Jerusalem out of my hand?

But they held his pease, and answered him not a word for the king's commandment was saying, Answer him not.

Then came Eliakim the son of Hilkiah, that was over the household, and Shobna the scribe, and Joah the son of Asaph the recorder, to Hezekiah with their clothes rent, and told him the words of Rabshakeh.

And it came to pass when king Hezekiah heard it, that he rent his clothes, and covered himself with sackcloth, and went into the house of the Lord;

And he sent Eliakim, who was over the household, and Shobna the scribe, and the elders of the priests covered with sackcloth, unto Isaiah the prophet the son of Amoz,

And they said unto him, Thus said Hezekiah, This day is a day of trouble, and of rebuke, and of blasphemy: for the children are come into the holy place, and there is not strength to bring forth.

It may be the Lord thy God will hear the words of Rabshakeh, whom the king of Assyria his master hath sent to reproach the living God, and will reprove the words which the Lord thy God hath heard: wherefore lift up thy prayer for the remnant that is left.

So the servants of king Hezekiah came to Isaiah.

And Isaiah said unto them, Thus shall ye say unto your master, Thus shall ye say unto the head of the princes of the king of Assyria:

And Hezekiah prayed unto the Lord, saying, O Lord of hosts, God of Israel, that dwellest between the cherubims, thou art the God, even thou alone, of all the kingdoms of the earth, thou hast made heaven and earth.

Incline thine ear, O Lord, and hear; open thine eyes, O Lord, and see: and hear all the words of Sennacherib, which hath sent to reproach the living God.

Osa truth, Lord, the kings of Assyria have laid waste all the nations, and their countries.

And have cast their gods into the fire: for they were not gods, but the work of men's hands, wood and stone: therefore they have destroyed them.

Now therefore, O Lord our God, save us from his hand, that all the kingdoms of the earth may know that thou art the Lord, even thou only.

Then Isaiah the son of Amoz sent to Hezekiah, saying, Thus said the Lord, the God of Israel, Whereas thou hast prayed to me against Sennacherib king of Assyria:

This is the word which the Lord hath spoken concerning him, The virgin, the daughter of Zion, hath despised thee, and laughed thee to scorn; the daughter of Jerusalem hath lifted up her head at thee.

Whom hast thou reproached and blasphemed? and against whom hast thou exalted thy voice, and lifted up thine eyes on high?

And Hezekiah received the letter from the hand of the messengers, and read it: and Hezekiah went up unto the house of the Lord, and spread it before the Lord.

And Hezekiah prayed unto the Lord, saying, O Lord of hosts, God of Israel, even thou alone, of all the kingdoms of the earth, thou hast made heaven and earth.

25 I have
I S A I A H.

25 I have digged, and drunk water; and with the sole of my feet have I dried up all the rivers of thebesied places.

26 Halt thou not heard long ago, how I have done it, and of ancient times, that I have formed it? now have I brought it to pass, that thou shouldst be to lay waste defenced cities into ruinous heaps.

27 Therefore their inhabitants were of small power, they were dismayed and confounded: they were at the grails of the field, and as the green herb, at the grails on the house-tops, and as corn blasted before it be grown up.

28 But I know thy abode, and thy going out, and thy coming in, and thy rage against me.

29 Because thy rage against me, and thy tumult is come up into mine ears: therefore will I put my hook in thy nose, and my bridle in thy lips, and I will turn thee back by the way by which thou cam'st.

30 And this shall be a sign unto thee, Ye shall eat this year such as greweth of itself: and the second year that which springeth of the same: and in the third year sow ye and reap, and plant vineyards, and eat the fruit thereof.

31 And the remnant that is escaped of the house of Judah, shall again take root downward, and bear fruit upward.

32 For out of Jerusalem shall go forth a remnant, and they that escape out of mount Zion: the remnant of the Lord of hosts shall do this.

33 Therefore thus saith the Lord concerning the king of Assyria, He shall not come into this city, nor shoot an arrow there, nor come before it with shields, nor call a bank against it.

34 By the way that he came, by the same shall he return, and shall not come into this city.

35 For I will defend this city for mine own sake, and for my servant David's sake.

36 Then the angel of the Lord went forth, and smote in the camp of the Assyrians an hundre and fourscore and five thousand: and when they arose early in the morning, behold, they were all dead carpses.

37 ¶ So Sennacherib king of Assyria departed, and went and returned, and dwelt at Nineveh.

38 And it came to pass as he was worshipping in the house of Nisroch his god, that Adrammelech and Sharezer his sons smote him with the sword: and they fled into the land of Arvania: and Esar-baddon his son reigned in his stead.

C H A P. XXXVIII.

In those days was Hezekiah sick unto death: and Isaiah the prophet, the son of Amoz, came unto him, and said unto him, Thus saith the Lord, Set thine house in order: for thou shalt die, and not live.

2 Then Hezekiah turned his face toward the wall, and prayed unto the Lord.

3 And said, Remember now, O Lord, how I have walked before thee in truth and with a perfect heart, and have done that which is good in thine eyes: and Hezekiah wept sore.

4 ¶ Then came the word of the Lord to Isaiah, saying,

5 Go and say unto Hezekiah, Thus saith the Lord, the God of David thy father, I have heard thy prayer, I have seen thy tears: behold, I will add unto thy days fifteen years.

6 And I will deliver thee and this city, out of the hand of the king of Assyria: and I will defend this city.

7 Behold, for peace I had great bitterness; but thou hast in love to my soul delivered it from the Lord, that the pit of corruption: for thou Lord wilt do this thing: that he had cast all my sins behind thy back.

8 ¶ Behold, I will bring again the shadow of the degrees, which is gone down in the sun-dial of the Lord that go down into the pit Ahaz, ten degrees backward. So I cannot hope for thy truth.

9 ¶ The writing of Hezekiah king of Judah, when he had been sick, and was recovered of his sickness.

10 I said in the cutting off of my days, I shall go to the gates of the grave: I am deprived of the residue of my years.

11 And I said, I shall not see the Lord, even the Lord in the land of living: I shall behold man no more with the inhabitants of the world.

12 Mine age is departed, and is removed from me as a shepherd's tent: I have cut off like a weaver my life: he will cut me off with pining sickness: from day even to night wilt thou make an end of me.

13 I reckoned till morning, that as a lion so will he break all my bones: from day even to night wilt thou make an end of me.

14 Like a crane or a swallow, so did I chatter: I did mourn as a dove: mine eyes fail with looking upward: O Lord, I am oppressed, undertake for me.

15 What shall I say? he hath both spoken unto me, and himself hath done it: I shall go softly all my years in the bitterness of my soul.

16 O Lord, by these things men live, and in all these things is the life of my spirit: so wilt thou recover me, and make me to live.

Babylon.
ISAIAH.

4 Then said he, What have thereof is as the flower of the field? and 7 The grases withereth, the Hezekiah answered, All that is in flower fadeth; because the spire mine house have they seen; there of the Lord bloweth upon it: is nothing among my treasures surely the people is grases.

that I have not showed them. 8 The grases withereth, the

5 Then said Isaiah to Hezekiah, Hear the word of the Lord, our God shall Rand for ever.

6 Behold, the days come, that all that is in thine house, and that which thy fathers have laid up in their store until this day, shall be carried to Babylon: nothing shall be left, faith the Lord.

7 And of thy sons that shall tllie from thee, which thou shalt beget, shall they take away; and they shall be captives in the palaces of the kings of Babylon.

8 Then said Hezekiah to Isaiah, Good is the word of the Lord which thou hast spoken: he said moreover, For there shall be peace and truth in my days.

CHAP. XL.

Comfort ye, comfort ye my people, faith your God.

2 Speak ye comfortably to Jerusalem, and cry unto her, that her warfare is accomplished, her iniquity is pardoned: for the hath received of the Lord's hand double for all her sins.

3 The voice of him that crieth in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make straight in the desert a highway for our God.

4 Every valley shall be exalted, and every mountain and hll shall be made low: and the crooked shall be made straight, and the rough places plain.

5 And the glory of the Lord shall be revealed, and all flesh shall see it together: for the mouth of the Lord hath spoken it.

6 The voice said, Cry. And he said, What shall I cry? All flesh is grases, and all the goodliness as nothing, and they are counted to him less than nothing and naught thou not heard, that the everlasting

CHAP. XLI.

18 To whom then will ye liken God? or what likeness will ye compare unto him?

19 The workman melteth a graven image, and the goldsmith spreadeth it over with gold, and casteth silver chains.

20 He that is too impoverished that he hath no oblation, chooseth a tree that will not rot: he speaketh unto him a cunning workman, to prepare a graven image that shall not be moved.

21 Have ye not known? have ye not heard? hath it not been told you from the beginning? have ye not understood from the foundations of the earth?

22 It is he that lieth upon the circle of the earth, and the inhabitants thereof are as grasshoppers; that stretcheth out the heavens as a curtain, and spreadeth them out as a tent to dwell in:

23 That bringeth the princes to nothing; he maketh the judges of the earth as vanity.

24 Yea, they shall not be planted; yes, they shall not be sown:

3 He pursued them, and passed safely; even by the way that he had not gone with his feet.

4 Who hath wrought and done this, calling the generations from the beginning? I the Lord the likeness me, or shall I be equal? 5 The isles saw it, and feared; the ends of the earth were afraid, and bowed who hath created 6 They helped every one his these things, that bringeth out neighbour, and every one said to his host by number: he calleth his brother, Be of good courage.

7 So the carpenter encouraged none of his might, for that is the goldsmith, and he is strong in power, not one faileth. smootheth with the hammer him

27 Why sayest thou, O Jacob, that smote the anvil, saying, It is and spakest, O Israel, My way is ready for the sodering: and he hid from the Lord, and my judgment fastened it with nails, that it might pass over from my God? should not be moved.

28 Haft thou not known? But thou, Israel, art my ser-
ISAIAH.

10 Sing unto the Lord a new song, and his praise from the ends of the earth; ye that go down to the sea, and all that is therein; the isles, and the inhabitants thereof.

11 Let the wilderness and the cities thereof lift up their voice, the villages that Kedar doth inhabit; let the inhabitants of the rock sing, let them shout from the top of the mountains.

12 Let them give glory unto the Lord, and declare his praise in the islands.

13 The Lord shall go forth as a mighty man, he shall stir up jealousy like a man of war: he shall cry, yea, rore; he shall prevail against his enemies.

14 I have long time held my peace, I have been still, and restrained myself; now will I cry like a travailing woman, I will destroy and devour at once.

15 I will make waste mountains and hills, and dry up all their herbs, and I will make the rivers islands, and I will dry up the pools.

16 And I will bring the blind by a way that they knew not; I will lead them in paths that they have not known: I will make darkness light before them, and crooked things straight. These things will I do unto them, and not forsake them.

17 They shall be turned back, they shall be greatly ashamed that trusted in graven images, that say to the molten images, Ye are our gods.

18 Hear, ye deaf, and look, ye blind, that ye may see.

19 Who is blind, but my servant? or deaf, as my messenger that I sent? who is blind as that blind? or whom I blind as he that is perfect, and blind as the Lord's servant?

20 Seeing many things, but thou
ISAIAH.

I shall hear not: opening the ears, but he heareth not.

21 The Lord is well pleased for his righteousness sake, he will magnify the law and make it honourable.

22 But this is a people robbed and spoiled; they are all of them bow'd in holes, and they are hid in prison-houses; they are for a prey, and none delivereth; for a spoil, and none faith, Reflo're.

23 Who among you will give ear to this? who will hearken, and hear for the time to come?

24 Who gave Jacob for a spoil, and Israel to the robbers? did not the Lord, he against whom we have sinned? for they would not walk in his ways, neither were they obedient unto his law.

25 Therefore he hath poured upon him the fury of his anger, and the strength of battle; and it hath let him on fire round about, yet he knew not; and it burned him, yet he laid it not to heart.

CHAP. XLIII.

BUT now thus saith the Lord that created thee, O Jacob, and he that formed thee, O Israel; Fear not: for I have redeemed thee, I have called thee by thy name: thou art mine.

2 When thou passest through the waters, I will be with thee; and when thou walkest through the fire, thou shalt not be burned; neither shall the flame kindle upon thee.

3 For I am the Lord thy God, the holy One of Israel, thy Saviour: I gave Egypt for thy ransom, Ethiopia and Seba for thee.

4 Since thou wast precious in my sight, thou hast been honourable, and I have loved thee; therefore will I give men for thee, and people for thy life.

5 Fear not, for I am with thee; I will bring thy seed from the east, and gather them from the west; I will say to the north, Give up; and to the south, Keep not back: bring my sons from far, and my daughters from the ends of the earth;

6 Even every one that is called by my name: for I have created him for my glory, I have formed him, yea, I have made him.

7 Bring forth the blind people that have eyes, and the deaf that have ears.

8 Let all the nations be gathered together, and let the people be assembled: who among them can declare this? and show us former things? let them bring forth their witnesses, that they may be justified: or let them hear, and say, It is truth.

9 Ye are my witnesses, saith the Lord, and my servant whom I have chosen, that ye may know and believe me, and understand that I am he; before me there was no God formed, neither shall there be after me.

10 I, even I am the Lord, and beside me there is noaviour.

11 I have declared, and have saved, and have shewed, when there was no strange god among you: therefore ye are my witnesses, faith the Lord, that I am God.

12 Ye are gone out at the latter end, but ye shall be gathered at the beginning: shall I not visit you, saith the Lord?

13 Ye, before the day which I am he; and there is none that can deliver out of my hand; I will work, and who shall let it?

14 Thus saith the Lord your redeemer, the holy One of Israel, For your sake I have sent to Babylon, and have brought down all their nobles, and the Chaldeans, whole cry is in the ships.

15 I am the Lord, your holy One, the creator of Israel, your king.

16 Thus

CHAP. XLIV.

16 Thus faith the Lord, which maketh a way in the sea, and a path in the mighty waters;

17 Which bringeth forth the chariot and horse, the army, and the power; they shall lie down together, they shall not rise: they are extinct, they are quenched as tow.

18 Remember ye not the former things, neither consider the things of old.

19 Behold, I will do a new thing: now it shall spring forth; shall ye not know it? I will even make a way in the wilderness, and rivers in the desert.

20 The beast of the field shall honour me, the dragons and the owls: because I gave waters in the wilderness, and rivers in the desert, to give drink to my people, my chosen.

21 This people have I formed for myself; they shall shew forth my praise.

22 But thou hast not called upon me, O Jacob; but thou hast been weary of me, O Israel.

23 Thou hast not brought me small cattle of thy burnt-offerings, neither hast thou honoured me with thy sacrifices. I have not caused thee to serve with an offering, nor wearied thee with incense.

24 Thou hast brought me no sweet cane with money, neither hast thou filled me with the fat of thy sacrifices; but thou hast made me to serve with thy sins, thou hast wearied me with thine iniquities.

25 I, even I, am he that blotteth out thy transgressions for mine own sake, and will not remember thy sins.

26 Put me in remembrance: let us plead together: declare thou, that thou mayest be justified.

27 Thy first father hath fann'd, and thy teachers have transgressed against me.

28 Therefore I have profaned the princes of the sanctuary, and have given Jacob to the curse, and Israel to reproaches.

CHAP. XLV.

YET now hear, O Jacob my servant, and Israel whom I have chosen.

2 Thus saith the Lord that made thee, and formed thee from the womb, which will help thee, Fear not, O Jacob my servant, and thou Jeshurun whom I have chosen.

3 For I will pour water upon him that is thirsty, and floods upon the dry ground: I will pour my spirit upon thy seed, and my blessing upon thine offspring:

4 And they shall spring up as among the grass, as willows by the water-courses.

5 One shall say, I am the Lord's: and another shall call himself by the name of Jacob: and another shall subscribe with his hand unto the Lord, and surname himself by the name of Israel.

6 Thus saith the Lord the King of Israel, and his redeemer the Lord of holies, I am the first, and I am the last, and beside me there is no God.

7 And who, as I, shall call, and shall declare it, and set it in order for me, since I appointed the ancient people? and the things that are coming, and shall come? let them shew unto them.

8 Fear ye not, neither be afraid: have not I told thee from that time, and have declared it? ye are my witnesses. Is there a God besides me? yea, there is no God; I know not any.

9 They that make a graven image are all of them vanity; and their desirable things shall not profit; and they are their own
ISAIAH.

18 They have not known nor understood: for He hath shut their eyes, that they cannot see; and their hearts, that they cannot understand.

19 And none considereth in his heart, neither is there knowledge nor understanding to say, Is there not a God? it is the Lord; there is none else.

20 He feedeth on ashes: a deluded heart hath turned him aside, that he cannot deliver his soul, nor say, Is there not a lie in my right hand?

21 Remember these, O Jacob and Israel; for thou art my servant: I have formed thee, thou art my servant; O Israel, thou shalt not be forgotten of me.

22 I have blotted out as a cloud their transgressions, and as a cloud their sins: return unto me; for I have redeemed thee.

23 Sing ye heavens, and worketh them, and returneth with him, that he may understand the justice of the Lord, that he may be instructed with his salutations.

24 Thus saith the Lord, the Holy One of Israel, to him whom my spirit hath taught, and that gave him access to the spirits of the heavens, that he might make known to Jacob his righteousness, and to Israel his salvation.

25 They have not known, nor understood; they walk on darkness, and a thick cloud covereth them: they did not know they were naked.

26 That confirmeth the word, and maketh it good, so as to make that which is spoken of the Lord true, and giving his favour to Jacob, and to Israel, his servant.

27 That faith to Jerusalem, Thou shalt be inhabited; and to the cities of Judah, Ye shall be built, and I will raise up the decayed places thereof:

28 That faith to the deep, Be dry, and I will dry up thy rivers:

29 That faith of Cyrus, He is my shepherd, and shall perform all my pleasure, even saying to Jerusalem, Thou shalt he built; and to the temple, Thy foundation shall be laid.

CHAP. XLV.

8 Drop down ye heavens, from above, and let the skies pour down righteousness: let the earth open, and let them bring forth salvation, and let righteousness spring up together: I the Lord have created it.

9 Wo unto him that striveth with his maker; let the potter strive with the potter of the earth: shall the clay say to him that fashioneth it, What makest thou? or thy work, He hath no hands?

10 Wo unto him that faith ununto his Father, What begettest thou? or to the woman, What hast thou brought forth?

11 Thus saith the Lord, the Holy One of Israel, and his maker, Ask me of things to come concerning my sons, and concerning the work of my hands commanded ye me.

12 I have made the earth, and created man upon it: I, even my hands have stretched out the heavens, and all their hosts have I commanded.

13 I have raised him up in righteousness, and I will direct all his ways: he shall build my city, and he shall let go my captives, not for price nor reward, faith the Lord of hosts.

14 Thus saith the Lord, The labour of Egypt, and merchandise of Ethiopia, and of the Egyptians, men of stature, shall come over unto thee, and they shall be thine, they shall come after thee in chains they shall come over: and they shall fall down unto thee, they shall make supplication unto thee, saying, Surely God is in thee, and there is none else, there is no God.

15 Verily thou art a God that hidest thyself, O God of Israel the favour.

16 They shall be ashamed, and
ISAIAH.

25 In the Lord shall all the seed of Israel be justified, and shall glory.

CHAP. XLVI.

Bel boweth down, Nabo boweth down, their idols were upon their hearts, and upon the altar; ye carriages were heavy laden; they are a burden to the weary beast.

2 They bow down, they bow down; yea, they faint and are unable, but their burdens are gone into captivity.

3 Harken unto me, O house of Jacob, and all the remnant of the house of Israel, which are by me from the belly, which are carried from the womb;

4 And even to your old age I am he; and even to hoar hairs will I carry you: I have made, and I will deliver you.

5 To whom will ye liken me, and make me equal, and compare me, that we may be like?

6 They lavish gold out of the bag, and weigh silver in the balance, and hire a goldsmith, and he maketh it a god: they fall down, yea, they worship.

7 They bear him upon the shoulder, they carry him, and let him lie upon his place, and standeth by his place shall he not remove: yea, one shall cry unto him, yet he cannot answer, nor give him out of his trouble.

8 Remember this, and know yourselves men: bring it again to mind, O ye transgressors.

9 Remember the former things of old, for I am God, and there is none else; I am God, and there is none like me:

10 Declaring the end from the beginning, and from ancient times the things that are not yet done, saying, My counsel shall stand, and I will do all my pleasure:

XI Calling a ravenous bird from the eating the eaf, the man that executeth my counsel from a far country: yea, I have spoken it, I will also bring it to pass; I have purposed it, and it will be done.

CHAP. XLVII.

9 But these two things shall come to thee, in a moment in one day; the lofs of children and widowhood: they shall come upon thee in their perfection, for the multitude of thy forgeries, and for the great abundance of thine incantations.

10 For thou hast trusted in thy wickedness: thou hast said, None feeth me: thy wisdom and thy knowledge it hath perverted thee; and thou hast said in thine heart, I am, and none else beside me.

11 Therefore shall evil come upon thee; thou shalt not know from whence it riseth: and milch-chiefl shall fall upon thee, thou shalt not be able to put it off; and desolation shall come upon thee suddenly, which thou shalt not know.

12 Stand now with thine incantations, and with the multitude of thy forgeries, wherein thou hast laboured from thy youth; if so be thou shalt be able to profit, if so be thou mayest prevail.

13 Thou art wearied in the multitude of thy counsels: let now the astrologers, the star gazers, the monthly prognosticators stand up, and save thee from these things that shall come upon thee.

14 Behold, they shall be as stubble: the fire shall burn them: they shall not deliver themselves from the power of the flame: they shall be as stubble that burneth utterly to yoke.

15 And thou shalt say, I shall be a lady for ever: so that thou didst not say these things to thy heart, neither didst remember the latter end of it.

16 Therefore hear now this, thou even thy merchants from thy that art given to pleasures, that youth: they shall wander every dwelleth carelessly, that slayeth in one to his quarter; none shall thine heart, I am, and none else save thee.
CHAP. XLIX.

the earth; for ye, The Lord hath redeemed his servant Jacob.

Hear ye this, O house of Jacob, which are called by the name of Israel, and are come forth out of the waters of Judah; which swear by the name of the Lord, and make mention of the God of Israel, but not in truth, nor in righteousness.

For they call themselves of the holy city, and flay themselves upon the God of Israel; the Lord of hosts is his name.

I have declared the former things from the beginning; and they went forth out of my mouth, and I showed them; and I did they suddenly, and they came to pass.

Because I knew that thou wouldst obdurate, and thy neck is an iron neck, and thy brow brazen.

I have even from the beginning declared it to thee; before it came to pass I showed it thee; I have shewed thee new things from this time, even hidden things, and thou didst not know them.

They are created now, and not from the beginning; even before the day thou heardst them not; before thou shouldst ask, behold, I knew them.

Yea, thou hast heard not, yea, thou knewest not, yea, from that time that thine ear was not opened; for I knew that thou wouldst deal very treacherously, and would call a transgressor from the womb.

For my name's sake will I defer mine anger, and for my praise will I refrain for thee, that I cut thee not off.

Behold, I have refined thee, but not with silver; I have chosen thee in the furnace of affliction.

For mine own sake, even for mine own sake will I do it; for how should my name be polluted? and I will not give my glory to another.

Hearken unto me, O Jacob, and Israel, my called; I am he; I am the first, I am also the last.

Mine hand also hath laid the foundation of the earth, and my right hand hath spanned the heavens; when I call unto them, they stand up together.

All ye assemble yourselves, and hear; who among them hath declared these things? The Lord hath loved him; he will do his pleasure on Babylon, and his estate shall be on the Chaldeans.

I, even I, have spoken; yea, I have called him; I have brought him, and he shall make his way prosperous.

Come ye near unto me, hear ye this; I have not spoken in secret from the beginning of the time that it was, there am I, and now the Lord God, and his spirit hath sent me.

Thus saith the Lord thy redeemer, the holy One of Israel, I am the Lord thy God which teacheth thee to the profit, and leadeth thee by the way that thou shouldst go.

O that thou hadst hearkened to my commandments! that had thy peace been as a river, and thy righteousness as the waves of the sea!

Thy seed also hath been as the sand, and the offspring of thy bowels like the gravel thereof; his name shall not be cut off, nor destroyed from before me.

Go ye forth of Babylon, flee ye from the Chaldeans, with a voice of singing declare ye, tell this, utter it even to the end of the earth.

Thus saith the Lord, the redeemer of Israel, and his holy One, to whom man despiseth, to him whom man abhorreth, to a servant of rulers; Kings shall bow and arise; princes also shall worship; because of the Lord that is faithful, and the holy One of Israel, and he shall choose thee.

And they thirsted not when he led them through the deserts; he caused the waters to flow out of the rock for them; he clave the rock also, and the waters gushed out.

There is no peace, saith the Lord, unto the wicked.

Liken, O lies, unto me; and hearken, ye people. from far: The Lord hath called me from the womb: from the bowels of my mother hath he made mention of my name.

And he hath made my mouth like a sharp sword, in the shadow of his hand hath he hid me, and made me a polished shaft, in his quiver hath he hid me,

And laid unto me, Thou art my servant, O Israel, in whom I will be glorified.

Then I said, I have laboured in vain, I have spent my strength for nought, and in vain: yet surely my judgment is with the Lord, and my work with my God.

And now faith the Lord, that formed me from the womb to be his servant, to bring Jacob again to him, Though Israel be not gathered, yet shall I be glorious in the eyes of the Lord, and my God shall be my strength.

And he said, It is a light thing that thou shouldest be my servant to raise up the tribes of Jacob, and to restore the preferv'd of Israel: I will also give thee for a light to the Gentiles, that thou mayest be my salvation unto the end of the earth.

Thus saith the Lord, the redeemer of Israel, and his holy One, to whom man despiseth, to him whom the nation abhorreth, to a servant of rulers; Kings shall bow and arise; princes also shall worship; because of the Lord that is faithful, and the holy One of Israel, and he shall choose thee.

Can a woman forget her sucking child, that she should not have compassion on the son of her womb? yea, they may forget, yet will I not forget thee.

Behold, I have graven thee upon the palms of my hands: thy walls are continually before me.

Thy children shall make haste; thy destroyers, and they that made thee waste, shall go forth of thee.
Behold, the Lord will help me, who is he that shall condemn me? lo, all flesh shall be as a garment; the moth shall eat them up.

10 Who is among you that feareth the Lord, that obeyeth the voice of his servant, that walketh in darkness, and hath no light? let him trust in the name of the Lord, and stay upon his God.

11 Behold, all ye that kindle a fire, that compass yourselves about with sparks: walk in the light of your fire, and in the sparks that ye have kindled. This shall ye have of mine hand, ye shall lie down in sorrow.

12 Awake, awake, put on strength, O arm of the Lord; awake, as in the ancient days, in the generations of old. Art thou not it that hath cut Rahab, and wounded the dragon?

13 Art thou not it which hast dried the sea, the waters of the great deep, that hast made the depths of the sea a way for the ransomed to pass over.

14 Therefore the redeemed of the Lord shall return, and come with singing unto Zion, and everlasting joy shall be upon their head; they shall obtain gladness and joy, and sorrow and mourning shall flee away.

15 I, even I, am he that comforteth you; who art thou, that shouldst be afraid of a man that shall die, and of the son of man which shall be made as grass?

16 And forgettest the Lord thy maker, that hath stretched forth
J O H N

forth the heavens, and laid the foundations of the earth: and hast feared continually every day, because of the fury of the oppressor: as if he were ready to destroy? and where is the fury of the oppressor?

14 The captive exile hasteth as a man that is ready to go over the pit; lest he be put therein, and thou didst not go over it, where is that pit?

15 But I am the Lord thy God, that divided the sea, whose waves were roared; and the Lord of hosts is his name.

16 And I have put my words in thy mouth, and have covered thee in the shadow of mine hand, that thou mayest plant the heavens, and lay the foundations of the earth, and say unto Zion, Thou art my people.

17 Awake, awake, stand up, O Jerusalem, which hath drunk at the hand of the Lord the cup of his fury; thou hast drunken the dregs of the cup of trembling, and wrung them out.

18 There is none to guide her among all the sons whom she hath brought forth; neither is there any that taketh her by the hand, of all the sons that she hath brought up.

19 These two things are come unto thee; sorrow and destruction, and the voice of the daughter of my people, that crieth in the night, a mourning, a weeping, and a fierce tempest.

20 Thy spoil have fainted; thy harvest is past; what is left of thee, the noise of a great tumult of nations, and the voice of the daughter of a mighty nation, which riseth suddenly.

21 Therefore hear now this, thou afflicted, consumed without a heart, that art weak in thine heart; and let me comfort thee.

22 Thus saith thy Lord the Lord, and thy God that pleaseth him: behold, I have taken out of thee the caufe of thy people, behold, I have taken out of thee the hand of mine oppressor, that goeth forth by the head of the flock.

C H A P. LIII.

Wake, awake; put on thine strength, O Zion; put on the beauty of the Lord's holiness, put on Jerusalem, the holy city: for henceforth there shall no more come into thee the uncircumcised and unclean.

2 Shake thy gladness from the depth of thine heart, and let go by flight; for I will go before thee; and the Lord will be your rearward.

3 For thus saith the Lord God, My people went down into Egypt and found rest in the midst of the nations; and I will not give their restedness unto them, saith the Lord God.

4 For thus saith the Lord God, The voice, with the voice together as it were our faces from him; thyself shall they sing; for they shall see was despised, and we esteemed eye to eye, when the Lord shall him not.

5 Surely he hath born our griefs, and carried our sorrows; yet we did esteem him stricken, smitten of God, and afflicted.

6 But he was wounded for our transgressions, he was bruised for our iniquities: the chastisement of our peace was upon him, and with his stripes we are healed.

7 All we like sheep have gone astray: we have turned every one to his own way; and the Lord hath laid on him the iniquity of us all.

8 He was oppressed, and he was afflicted, yet he opened not his mouth: he was brought as a lamb to the slaughter, and as a sheep before her shearers is dumb, so he opened not his mouth.

9 He was taken from prison and from judgment: and who shall declare his generation? for he was cut off out of the land of the living.

10 And he shall be the firstborn, yet shall he not count among the holy; but he shall be for a sign for the peoples, for a root for the families of the covenant of God.

11 Thus said he, The voice of one crying in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way for the Lord, make straight in the desert a highway for our God.

12 Therefore will I divide him a portion with the great, and he shall divide the spoil with the strong: because he hath poured out his soul unto death, and was
ISAIAH.

was numbered with the transgressors, and he bare the sin of many, and made intercession for the transgressors.

CHAP. LIV.

Sing, O barren, thou that didst not bear; break forth into singing, and cry aloud, thou that didst not travail with child: for more are the children of the desolate, than the children of the married wife, faith the Lord.

Enlarge the place of thy tent, and let them stretch forth the curtains of thine habitations: spare not, lengthen thy cords, and strengthen thy fakes.

For thou shalt break forth on the right hand and on the left; and thy seed shall inherit the Gentiles, and make the desolate cities to be inhabited.

Fear not, for thou shalt not be ashamed; neither be thou confounded, for thou shalt not be put to shame; for thou shalt not be put to shame, in this that the shame of thy youth, and shalt not remember the reproach of thy widowhood any more.

For thy maker is thine husband, (the Lord of hosts is his name,) and thy redeemer the holy One of Israel, the God of the whole earth shall he be called.

For the Lord hath called thee as a woman forlorn and grievous in spirit, and a wife of youth, when thou wast refused, faith thy God.

For a small moment have I forsaken thee, but with great mercies will I gather thee.

In a little wrath I hid my face from thee for a moment; but with everlasting kindness will I have mercy on thee, faith the Lord thy redeemer.

For this is as the waters of Noah unto me; for as I have sworn that the waters of Noah should no more go over the earth, so have I sworn that I would not be wroth with thee, nor rebuke thee.

For the mountains shall depart, and the hills be removed, but my kindness shall not depart from thee, neither shall the covenant of my peace be removed, faith the Lord that hath mercies on thee.

Oh thou afflicted, tossed with tempest, and not comforted, behold, I will lay thy stones with fair colours, and lay thy foundations with sapphires.

And I will make thy windows of agates, and thy gates of carbuncles, and all thy borders of pleasant stones.

And all thy children shall be taught of the Lord, and great shall be the peace of thy children.

In righteousness shalt thou be established; thou shalt be far from oppression, for thou shalt not fear; and from terror, for it shall not come near thee.

Behold, they shall surely gather together, but not by me; whosoever shall gather together against thee shall fall for thee.

Behold, I have created the smith that bloweth the coals in the fire, and that bringeth forth an instrument for his work, and I have created the waster to destroy.

No weapon that is formed against thee shall prosper; and every tongue that is raised against thee in judgment thou shalt condemn. This is the heritage of the servants of the Lord, and their righteousness is of me, faith the Lord.

CHAP. LV.

HO, every one that thirsteth, come ye to the waters, and he that hath no money; come ye, buy and eat; yea, come, buy wine and milk without money, and without price.

Wherefore do ye spend money for that which is not bread? and your labour for that which satieth not? hearken diligently unto me, and eat ye that which is good, and let your soul delight itself in fatness.

Incline your ear, and come unto me; hear, and your soul shall live, and I will make an everlasting covenant with you, even the sure mercies of David.

Behold, I have given him for a witness to the people; a leader and commander to the people.

Behold, thou shalt call a nation that thou knowest not, and nations that knew not thee shall run unto thee, because of the Lord thy God, and for the holy One of Israel; for he hath glorified thee.

Seek ye the Lord while he may be found, call ye upon him, while he is near.

Let the wicked forsake his way, and the unrighteous man his thought; and let him return unto the Lord, and he will have mercy upon him, and to our God, for he will abundantly pardon.

For my thoughts are not your thoughts, neither are your ways my ways, faith the Lord.

For as the heavens are higher than the earth, so are my ways higher than your ways, and my thoughts than your thoughts.

For as the rain cometh down, and the snow, from heaven, and returneth not thither, but watereth the earth, and maketh it bring forth and bud, that it may give seed to the fower, and bread to the eater:

So shall my word be that goeth forth out of my mouth; it shall not return unto me void, but it shall accomplish that which I please, and it shall prosper in the thing whereto I sent it.

For ye shall go out with joy, and be led forth with peace; the mountains and the hills shall break forth before you into singing, and all the trees of the field shall clap their hands.

Instead of the scion shall come up the fir-tree, and instead of the brier shall come up the myrtle-tree; and it shall be to the Lord for a name, for an everlasting sign that shall not be cut off.

Thus faith the Lord, Keep ye judgment, and do justice; for my salvation is near to come, and my righteousness to be revealed.

Blessed is the man that doeth this, and the son of man that layeth hold on it; that keepeth the Sabbath from polluting it, and keepeth his hand from doing any evil.

Neither let the son of the stranger, that hath joined himself to the Lord, spake, saying, The Lord hath utterly separated me from his people; neither let the eunuch say, Behold, I am a dry tree.

For thus faith the Lord unto the eunuchs that keep my Sabbaths, and choose the things that please me, and take hold of my covenant;

Even unto them will I give in mine house, and within my walls, a place and a name better than of sons and of daughters; I will give them an everlasting name that shall not be cut off.

Also the sons of the stranger that join themselves to the Lord, to serve him, and to love the name of the Lord, to be his servants, every one that keepeth the Sabbath from polluting it, and taketh hold of my covenant;

Even them will I bring to my holy mountain, and make them joyful
ISAIAH

joyful in my house of prayer; under the clefts of the rocks:

8 The Lord God, which gathereth the outcasts of Israel, faith, Yet will I gather others to him, besides those that are gathered unto him.

9 All ye beasts of the field, come to devour, yea, all ye beasts in the forest.

10 His watchmen are blind: they are all ignorant, they are all dumb dogs, they cannot bark; sleeping, lying down, loving to slumber.

11 Yea, they are greedy dogs which can never have enough, and they are shepherds that cannot understand: they all look to their own way, every one for his gain, from this quarter.

12 Come ye, say they, I will fetch wine, and we will fill ourselves with strong drink, and tomorrow shall be as this day, and much more abundant.

CHAP. LVII.

The righteous perisheth, and no man layeth it to heart; and merciful men are taken away, none considering that the righteous is taken away from the evil to come.

2 He shall enter into peace: they shall rest in their beds, each one walking in his uprightness.

3 But draw near hither, ye sons of the forcers of the sea, the seed of the adulterer and the whore.

4 Against whom do ye sport yourselves? against whom make ye a wide mouth, and draw out the tongue? are ye not children of transgression, a seed of falsehood?

5 Enflaming yoursefles with idols under every green tree, falling the children in the valleys,

6 Among the smooth stones upon mine altar: for mine house shall be called an house of prayer for all people.

7 Upon a lofty and high mountain hast thou set thy bed; even thither wentest thou up to offer sacrifice.

8 Behind the doors also and the posts hast thou set up thy remembrance: for thou hast disdained thyself to another than me, and art gone up: thou hast enlarged thy bed, and made thee a covenant with them; thou lovest them thy bed where thou satest it.

9 And thou wentest to the king with ointment, and didst create thy perfumes, and didst send thy messengers far off, and didst debate thyself even unto hell.

10 Thou art wearied in the greatness of thy way; yet thou saidst, There is no hope: thou hast found the life of thine hand; therefore thou wast not grieved.

11 And of whom hast thou been afraid or feared, that thou hast lied, and hast not remembered me, nor laid it to thy heart? have not I held my peace even of old, and thou fearest me not?

12 I will declare thy righteousness, and thy works, for they shall not profit thee.

13 When thou criest, let thy companies deliver thee: but the wind shall carry them all away: vanity shall take them: but he that putteth his trust in me shall possess the land, and shall inherit my holy mountain:

14 And shall say, Cast ye up, cast ye up, prepare the way, take up the stumbling-block out of the way of my people.

15 For thus saith the high and lofty One that inhabiteth eternity,
ISAIAH.

For he hath put on righteousness as a breastplate, and an helmet of salvation upon his head; and he hath put on the garments of vengeance for clothing, and was clad with zeal as a cloak.

According to their deeds, accordingly will he repay, fury to his adversaries, recompence to his enemies: to the islands he will pay recompence.

And the redeemer shall come to Zion, and unto them that turn from transgression in Jacob, saith the Lord.

As for me, this is my covenant with them, saith the Lord, My spirit that is upon thee, and my words which I have put in thy mouth, shall not depart out of thy mouth, nor out of the mouth of thy seed, nor out of the mouth of thy seed's seed, saith the Lord, from henceforth and for ever.

C H A P. LX.

A refuge, shine, for thy light is come, and the glory of the Lord is risen upon thee.

For behold, the darkness shall cover the earth, and gross darkness the people; but the Lord shall arise upon thee, and his glory shall be seen upon thee.

And the Gentiles shall come to thy light, and kings to the brightness of thy rising.

Lift up thine eyes round about, and see; all the place of the earth shall be filled with the knowledge of the Lord, as the waters cover the sea.

Then thou shalt see and flow together, and thine heart shall fear, and be enlarged; because the abundance of the sea shall be converted unto thee, the forces of the Gentiles shall come unto thee.

The multitude of camels shall cover thee, the dromedaries of Midian and Ephah; all they from Sheba shall come; they shall bring gold and incense, and they shall shew forth the praises of the Lord.

All the flocks of Kedar shall be gathered together unto thee; the rams of Nebaioth shall minister unto thee; they shall come up with acceptance on mine altar, and I will glorify the house of my glory.

Who are these that fly as a cloud, and as the doves to their windows?

Surely the isles shall wait for me, and the ships of Tarshish shall bring thy sons from far, their silver and their gold with them, unto the name of the Lord thy God, and to the holy One of Israel, because he hath glorified thee.

And the sons of strangers shall build up thy walls, and their kings shall minister unto thee: for in my wrath I smote thee, but in my favour have I had mercy on thee.

Therefore thy gates shall be open continually, they shall not be shut day nor night, that men may bring unto thee the forces of the Gentiles, and that their kings may be brought.

For the nation and kingdom that will not serve thee shall perish: yea, those nations shall be utterly wasted.

The glory of Lebanon shall come unto thee, the fir-tree, the pine-tree, and the box together, to beautify the place of my sanctuary, and I will make the place of my feet glorious.

The sons also of them that were afflicted.
ISAIAH.

CHAP. LXI.

The Spirit of the Lord God is upon me: because the Lord hath anointed me to preach good tidings unto the meek; he hath sent me to bind up the brokenhearted, to proclaim liberty to the captives, and the opening of the prison to them that are bound:

2 To proclaim the acceptable year of the Lord, and the day of vengeance of our God, to comfort all that mourn;

3 To appoint unto them that mourn in Zion, to give unto them beauty for ashes, the oil of joy for mourning, the garment of praise for the spirit of heaviness; that they might be called Trees of righteousness, The planting of the Lord, that he might be glorified.

4 And they shall build the old wastes, they shall raise up the former desolations, and they shall repair the waste cities, the desolations of many generations.

5 And strangers shall stand and feed your flocks, and the sons of the alien shall be your plowmen, and your vine dressers.

6 But ye shall be named the priests of the Lord; men shall call you the ministers of our God: ye shall eat the riches of the Gentiles, and in their glory shall you boast yourselves.

7 For your shame you shall have double; and for confusion they shall rejoice in their portion, therefore in their land they shall posse the double; everlasting joy shall be unto them.

8 For I the Lord love judgment, and hate robbery for offering; and I will direct their work in truth, and I will make an everlasting covenant with them;

9 And their seed shall be known among the Gentiles, and their offspring among the people: all that see them shall acknowledge them.

10 And they shall be of service unto the Lord, and He shall be unto them a name that they may be called in his holy temple.

11 For as the earth bringeth forth her bud, and as the garden causeth the things that are sown in it to spring forth; so the Lord God will cause righteousness and praise to spring forth before all the nations.

CHAP. LXII.

FOR Zion's sake will I not hold my peace, and for Jerusalem's sake I will not rest, until the righteous thereof are restored unto SALVATION, and the salvation thereof be established, as a lamp that burneth.

2 And the Gentiles shall see thy righteousness, and all kings thy glory; and thou shalt be called by a new name, which the mouth of the Lord shall name.

3 Thou shalt also be a crown of glory in the hand of the Lord, and a royal diadem in the hand of thy God.

4 Thou shalt no more be termed, Forsaken, neither shall thy land any more be termed Desolate; but thou shalt be called Hephzibah, and thy land Beulah; for the Lord delighteth in thee, and thy land shall be married.

5 For as a young man marrieth a virgin, so shall thy sons marry thee: and as the bridegroom rejoiceth over the bride, so shall thy God rejoice over thee.

6 I have set watchmen upon thy walls, O Jerusalem, which shall never hold their peace day nor night: ye that make mention of the Lord keep not silence;

7 And give him no rest, till he establish, and till he make Jerusalem a praise in the earth.

8 The Lord hath sworn by his right hand, and by the arm of his strength, Surely I will no more give thy corn to be meat for thine enemies, and the sons of strangers shall not drink thy wine, for which thou hast laboured;

9 But they that have gathered it shall eat it, and praise the Lord; and they that have brought it together shall drink it in the courts of my holiness.

10 Go through, go through the gates; prepare ye the way of the people; call up, call up the high way; gather out the stones, lift up a standard for the people.

II Behold, the Lord hath proclaimed unto the end of the world, Say ye to the daughter of Zion, Behold, thy salvation cometh: behold, his reward is with him, and his work before his face.

12 And they shall call them, The holy people, The redeemed of the Lord: and thou shalt be called, Sought out; a city not forsaken.

CHAP. LXIII.

WHO is this that cometh from Edom, with dyed garments from Bozrah? this is glorious in his apparel, travelling in the midst of the kingdoms of the glory of his strength? I that speak in righteousness, mighty to save.

2 Wherefore art thou red in thine apparel, and thy garments like him that treadeth in the wine-fat?

3 I have trodden the wine-press alone, and of the people there was none with me: for I will tread them in mine anger, and trample them in my fury, and their blood shall be sprinkled on my garments, and I will stain all my raiment.
ISAIAH.

4 For the day of vengeance is nigh, that they should not stumble in mine heart, and the year of my redeemed is come.

5 And I looked, and there was none to help; and I wondered lead thy people, to make thyself that there was none to uphold; a glorious name.

6 And I will tread down the people in mine anger, and make them drunk in my fury, and I will bring down their strength to the earth.

7 I will mention the loving kindnesses of the Lord, and the praises of the Lord, according to all that the Lord hath bestowed on us, and the great goodness towards the house of Israel, which he hath bestowed on them according to his mercies, and according to the multitude of his loving kindnesses.

8 For he said, Surely they are my people, children that will not lie; so he was their favour.

9 In all their affliction he was afflicted, and the angel of his presence saved them; in his love and in his pity he redeemed them and he bare them and carried them all the days of old.

10 But they rebelled, and vexed his holy spirit; therefore he was turned to be their enemy, and he fought against them.

11 Then he remembered the days of old, Moses and his people, forking, Where is he that brought them up out of the sea, with the shepherd of his flock? where is he that put his holy spirit within them?

12 That led them by the right ways which we looked not for, hand of Moses, with his glorious arm, dividing the water before flowed down at thy presence. 5 As when the melting fire burneth, the fire caueth the waters to boil, to make thy name known to thine adversaries, that the nations may tremble at thy name?

13 That led them through the deep, as an horse in the wilderness, that he might save them, O Lord, be fore of them, that he might save them.

CHAP. LXV.

1 Wilt thou refrain thyself for these things, O Lord? wilt thou hold thy peace, and afflict us very fore?

2 Am fought of them that asked not for me; I am fought of them that sought me not; I said, Behold me not, me not, unto a nation that was not called by my name.

3 I have spread out my hands all the day unto a rebellious people, which walketh in a way that was not good, after their own thoughts.

4 A people that provoketh me to anger continually to my face, that sacrificeth in gardens, and burneth incense upon altars of brick;

5 Which remain among the graves, and lodge in the monuments, which eat swine's flesh, and broth of abominable things is in their vessels;

6 Behold, it is written before me, I will not keep silence, but will recompense, even recompense into their bosom.

7 Your iniquities, and the iniquities of your fathers together, faith the Lord, which have burned incense upon the mountains, and blasphemed me upon the hills; therefore will I measure their former work into their bosom.

8 Thus faith the Lord, As the new wine is found in the cluster, and one faith, Defroy it not, for a blessing it is in it: so will I do for my servant's sakes, that I may not destroy them all.

9 And I will bring forth a seed out of Jacob, and out of Judah an inheritor of my mountains: and mine elect shall inherit it, and my servants shall dwell there.

10 And Sharon shall be a fold of flocks, and the valley of Achor a place for the herds to lie down in, for my people that have fought me.

11 But ye are they that forsake the Lord, that forget my holy mountain, that prepare a table for that troop, and that furnish the drink-offering unto that number.

12 Therefore will I number you to the sword, and ye shall all bow down to the slaughter: because when I called, ye did not an-
ISAiah.

When I spake, ye did not hear; but did evil before mine eyes, and did choose that wherein I delighted not.

Therefore thus saith the Lord God, Behold, my servants shall eat, but ye shall be hungry: behold my servants shall drink, but ye shall be thirsty: behold, my servants shall rejoice, but ye shall be ashamed:

Behold, my servants shall sing for joy of heart, but ye shall cry for sorrow of heart, and shall howl for vexation of spirit.

And ye shall leave your name for a curse unto me; for the Lord God shall slay thee, and call his servants by another name:

That he who travaileth himself in the earth, shall bless himself in the God of truth, and he that sweareth in the earth, shall swear by the God of truth; because the former troubles are forgotten, and because they are hid from mine eyes.

For behold, I create new heavens, and a new earth: and the former shall not be remembered, nor come into mind.

But be ye glad and rejoice ever in that which I create: for behold, I create Jerusalem a rejoicing, and her people a joy.

And I will rejoice in Jerusalem, and joy in my people, and the voice of weeping shall be no more heard in her, nor the voice of crying.

There shall be no more chosen own ways, and their thence an infant of days, nor an old man that hath not filled his tions.

I also will choose their delibera hundred years old, but the inner ones, and will bring their tears up again an hundred years old shall on them; because when I called, none did answer; when I spake, they did not hear: but they did evil before mine eyes, and choose plant vineyards, and eat the fruit that in which I delighted not.

Hear ye that tremble at his word, Your brethren that hated you, and cast you out for my name's sake, said, Let the Lord be glorified: but I will appear to your joy, and they shall be ashamed:

A voice of noise from the city, a voice from the temple, a voice of the Lord that rendereth repomence to his enemies:

Before she travailed, she brought forth; before her pain came, she was delivered of a man-child.

Who hath heard such a thing? who hath seen such things? shall the earth be made to bring forth in one day? or shall a nation be born at once? for as soon as Zion travailed, she brought forth her children.

Shall I bring to the birth, and not cause to bring forth? faith the Lord: shall I cause to bring forth, and not that the womb? faith thy God.

Rejoice ye with Jerusalem, and be glad with her, all ye that love her; rejoice for joy with her, all ye that mourn for her:

That ye may be glad, and be satisfied with the breasts of her consolations: that ye may milk out, and be delighted with the abundance of her glory.

For thus saith the Lord, Behold, I will extend peace to her like a river, and the glory of the Gentiles like a flowing stream: then shall ye suck, ye shall be born upon her sides, and he shall be comforted upon her knees.

As one whom his mother comforteth, so will I comfort you; and ye shall be comforted in Jerusalem.

And when ye see this your city, and the house of the Lord shall be known towards his servants, name remain.

And the Lord will come with fire, and with his chariots like a whirlwind, to rendr his anger with fury, and his rebuke with flames of fire.

For by fire, and by his word, will the Lord plead with all flesh, and the slain of the Lord shall be many.

They that noblify themselves, and purify themselves in the gardens, behind one tree in the midst, eating swine's flesh, and the abomination, and the mouse shall be consumed together, faith the Lord.

For I know their works and their thoughts: it shall come, that I will gather all nations and tongues, and they shall come and see my glory.

And I will set a sign among them, and I will send those that escape of them unto the nations, to Tarshish, Pul, and Lud, that draw the bow, to Tubal and Janan, to the isles afar off, that have not heard my name, neither have seen my glory; and they shall declare my glory among the Gentiles.

And they shall bring all your brethren for an offering unto the Lord, out of all nations, upon horses, and in chariots, and in litters, and upon mules, and upon swift beasts, to my holy mountain Jerusalem, faith the Lord, as the children of Israel bring an offering in a clean vessel into the house of the Lord.

And I will also take of them for priests, and for Levites, faith the Lord.

And when ye see this your new heavens and the new earth, which I will make, shall remain before me, faith the Lord, so shall your seed and your
JEREMIAH.

23 And it shall come to pass, that from one new-moon to another, and from one sabbath to another, shall all flesh come to worship before me, faith the Lord.

24 And they shall go forth, and look upon the carcases of the men that have trespassed against me: for their worm shall not die, neither shall their fire be quenched, and they shall be an abhorring unto all flesh.

† The Book of the Prophet JEREMIAH.

CHAP. I.

THE words of Jeremiah the son of Hilkiiah, of the priests that were in Anathoth, in the land of Benjamin:

2 To whom the word of the Lord came in the days of Josiah the son of Amon king of Judah, in the thirtieth year of his reign.

3 It came also in the days of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah king of Judah, unto the end of the eleventh year of Zedekiah the son of Josiah king of Judah, unto the carrying away of Jerusalem captive in the fifth month.

4 Then the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

5 Before I formed thee in the belly I knew thee; and before thou camest forth out of the womb I sanctified thee, and ordained thee a prophet unto the nations.

6 Then said I, Ah, Lord God, behold, I cannot speak, for I am a child.

7 But the Lord said unto me, Say not, I am a child, for thou shalt go to all that I shall send thee, and whatsoever I command thee shalt thou speak.

8 Be not afraid of their faces: for I am with thee to deliver thee, faith the Lord.

9 Then the Lord put forth his hand, and touched my mouth, and the Lord said unto me, Behold, I have put my words in thy mouth.

10 See, I have this day set thee over the nations, and over the kingdoms, to root out, and to pull down, and to destroy, and to throw down, to build, and to plant.

11 Moreover, the word of the Lord came unto me, saying, Jeremiah, what feest thou? and I said, I see a rod of an almond tree.

12 Then said the Lord unto me, Thou hast well seen: for I will hasten my word to perform it.

13 And the word of the Lord came unto me the second time, saying, What feest thou? and I said, I see a seething-pot, and the face thereof is towards the north.

14 Then the Lord said unto me, Out of the north an evil shall break forth upon all the inhabitants of the land.

15 For lo, I will call all the families of the kingdoms of the north, faith the Lord, and they shall come, and they shall set every one his throne at the entering of the gates of Jerusalem, and against all the walls thereof round about, and against all the cities of Judah.

16 And I will utter my judgments against them touching all their wickedness, who have forsaken me, and have burned incense unto other gods, and worshiped the works of their own hands.

17 Thou therefore gird up thy loins, and arise, and speak unto them all that I command thee: be not dismayed at their face, lest I confound thee before them.

18 For behold, I have made thee this day a defended city, and an iron pillar, and a brazen wall against the whole land, against the kings of Judah, against the princes thereof, against the priests thereof, and against the people of the land.

19 And they shall fight against thee, but they shall not prevail against thee: for I am with thee, faith the Lord, to deliver thee.

† CHAP. II.

Moreover, the word of the Lord came to me saying;

2 Go, and cry in the ears of Jerusalem, saying, Thus faith the Lord, I remember thee, the kindnes of thy youth, the love of thine espousals, when thou wentest after me in the wilderness, in a land that was not sown.

3 Israel was holiness unto the Lord, and the first-fruits of his increase: all that devour him shall offend; evil shall come upon them, faith the Lord.

4 Hear ye the word of the Lord, O house of Jacob, and all the families of the house of Israel.

5 Thus faith the Lord, What iniquity have your fathers found in me, that they are gone far from me, and have walked after vanity, and are become vain?

6 Neither said they, Where is the Lord that brought us up out of the land of Egypt, that led us through the wilderness, through a land of deserts and of pits, through a land of drought, and of the shadow of death, through a land that no man passed through, and where no man dwelt?

7 And I brought you into a plentiful country, to eat the fruit thereof, and the goodnes thereof; but when ye entered ye defiled my land, and made mine heritage an abomination.

8 The priests said not, Where is the Lord? and they that handle the law knew me not: the pastors also trespassed against me, and the prophets prophesied by Baal, and walked after things that do not profit.

9 Wherefore I will yet plead with you, faith the Lord, and with your children's children will I plead.

10 For pass over the isles of Chittim, and see; and send unto Kedar, and consider diligently, and see if there be such a thing.

11 Hath a nation changed their gods, which are yet no gods? but my people have changed their glory, for that which doth not profit.

12 Be astonished, O ye heavens, at this, and be horribly afraid, be ye very deolate, faith the Lord.

13 For my people have committed two evils: they have forsaken me the fountain of living waters, and hewed them out cisterns, broken cisterns, that can hold no water.

14 If Israel a servant? is he Lord, O house of Jacob, and all a home-born slave? why is he spoiled?

15 The young lions roared upon him, and yelled, and they made his land waste: his cities are burned without inhabitant.

16 Also the children of Noph and Tahapanes have broken the crown of thy head.

17 Haft thou not procured this unto thyself, in that thou hast forsaken the Lord thy God, when he led thee by the way?

18 And now what haft thou to do in the way of Egypt, to drink the waters of Sihor? or what haft thou to do in the way of Assyria, to drink the waters of the river?

19 Thine own wickednes shall not correct thee, and thy backsliding shall repove thee: know therefore and see, that it is an evil thing and bitter, that thou hast forsaken the Lord thy God, and that my fear is not in thee, faith the Lord God of hosts.
J E R E M I A H.

20 For of old time I have broken thy yoke, and burst thy bands, and thou saidst, I will not transgress; when upon every high hill, and under every green tree thou wanderest, playing the harlot.

21 Yet I had planted thee a noble vine wholly a right seed: how then art thou turned into the degenerate plant of a strange vine unto me?

22 For though thou wast with nitre, and take thee much hope, yet thinkest iniquity is marked before me, faith the Lord God.

23 How canst thou say, I am not polluted, I have not gone after Baalim? see thy way in the valley, know what thou hast done; thou art a swift dromedary traversing her ways.

24 A wild ass used to the wilderness, that sniffeth up the wind at her pleasure, in her occasion who can turn her away? all they that seek her will not weary themselves; in her month they shall find her.

25 With-hold thy foot from being unshod, and thy throat from thirst: but thou saidst, There is no hope. No, for I have loved strangers, and after them will I go.

26 As the thief is ashamed when he is found: so is the house of Israel ashamed: they, their kings, their princes, and their priests, and their prophets.

27 Saying to a flock, thou art my father; and to a flock, Thou hast brought me forth: for they have turned their back unto me and not their face: but in the time of their trouble they will say, Arise, and save us.

28 But where are thy gods that thou hast made thee? let them arise if they can save thee in the time of thy trouble; for according to the number of thy cities, are thy gods, O Judah.

29 Wherefore will ye plead with me? ye all have transgressed against me, faith the Lord.

30 In vain have I smitten my children, they received no correction: your own sword hath destroyed thy prophets like a destroying lion.

31 O generation, see ye the word of the Lord; have I been a wilderness unto Israel? a land of darknes? wherefore say my people, We arc lords, we will come no more unto thee?

32 Can a maid forget her ornaments, or a bride her attire? yet my people have forgotten me days without number.

33 Why trimmeth thou thy way to seek love? therefore hast thou also taught the wicked ones thy ways.

34 Also in thy skirts is found the blood of the fools of the poor innocents: I have not found it by secret search, but upon all these.

35 Yet thou sayest, Because I am innocent, surely his anger shall turn from me: behold, I will plead with thee, because thou sayest, I have not sinned.

36 Why gadding thou about so much to change thy way? thou also shalt be ashamed of Egypt, as thou wast ashamed of Assyria.

37 Yea, thou shalt go forth from him, and thine hands upon thine head: for the Lord hath rejected thy confidences, and thou shalt not prosper in them.

C H A P. III.

1 They say, If a man put away his wife, and she go from him, and become another man's, shall he return unto her again? shall not that land be greatly polluted? but thou hast played the harlot with many lovers; yet return again to me, faith the Lord.

2 Lift up thine eyes unto the high places, and see where thou doest amiss.

3 For thou hast made thy way back and forth like an Arabian in the wilderness; Return thou backsliding Israel, and thou hast polluted the land, faith the Lord, and I will not with thy whoredoms, and with thy wickedness.

4 Therefore thy flowers have been with-held, and there hath been no latter rain, and thou hast polluted a whore's forehead, thou hast profaned against the Lord thy God, and hast scattered thy ways to the strangers under every green tree, and ye have not obeyed my voice, faith the Lord.

5 Will he reserve his anger for ever? will he keep it to the end? Behold, thou hast spoken and done evil things as thou couldst.

6 The Lord said also unto me in the days of Josiah the king, Hast thou seen that which backsliding Israel hath done? she is gone up upon every high mountain, and under every green tree, and there hath played the harlot.

7 And I said, after the Lord had done all these things, Turn thou unto me but she returned not; and her treacherous sister Judah saw it.

8 And I said, when for all the causes whereby backsliding Israel committed adultery, I had put her away, and given her a bill of divorces; yet her treacherous sister Judah feared not, but went and played the harlot also.

9 And it came to pass, through the lightness of her whoredom, that she defiled the land, and committed adultery with stones and with stocks.

10 And yet for all this, her treacherous sister Judah hath not turned unto me with her whole heart, but feignedly, faith the Lord.

11 And the Lord said unto me, The backsliding Israel hath not heard me, The backsliding Israel among the children, and give me P P 2
JEREMIAH.

I

THEE a pleasant land, a goodly inheritance of the hofs of nations; and I said, Thou shalt call me, My father, and shalt not turn away from me.

20 "Surely, as a wife treachery departeth from her husband; so have ye dealt treacherously with me, O house of Israel, faith the Lord.

21 A voice was heard upon the high places, weeping and supplications of the children of Israel: for they have perverted their way, and they have forgotten the Lord their God.

22 Return ye backsliding children, and I will heal your backslidings: behold, we come unto thee, for thou art the Lord our God.

23 Truly in vain is salvation hoped for from the hills, and from the multitude of mountains: truly in the Lord our God is the salvation of Israel.

24 For shame hath devoured the labour of our fathers from our youth; their flocks and their herds, their sons and their daughters.

25 We lie down in our flame, and our confusion covereth us: for we have sinned against the Lord our God, we and our fathers from our youth even unto this day, and have not obeyed the voice of the Lord our God.

C H A P. IV.

IF thou wilt return, O Israel, faith the Lord, return unto me; and if thou wilt put away thine abominations out of my sight, then shalt thou not remove.

2 And thou shalt swear, The Lord liveth, in truth, in judgment, and in righteousness; and the nations shall bless themselves in him, and in him shall they glorify.

3 ¶ For thus saith the Lord to places shall come unto me; now also will I give sentence against them.

CHAP. V.

13 Behold, he shall come up as clouds, and his chariots shall be as a whirlwind: his horses are swifter than eagles: wo unto us, for we are spoiled.

14 O Jerusalem, wash thine heart from wickedness, that thou mayest be saved: how long shall thy vain thoughts lodge within thee?

15 For a voice declareth from Dan, and publisheth affliction from mount Ephraim.

16 Make ye mention to the nations: behold, publish against Jerusalem, that watchers come from a far country, and give out their voice against the cities of Judah.

17 As keepers of a field are they against her round about; they shall not spare her round about, for she hath been rebellious from me, faith the Lord.

18 Thy way and thy doings the noise of the horsemens and have procured these things unto thee: this is thy iniquity, and hast turned away back from us.

19 And it shall come to pass in that day, faith the Lord, that the heart of the king shall perish, and the heart of the princes; and the priests shall be abonished, and the prophets shall wonder.

20 Destruction upon destruction is cried, for the whole land is spoiled: suddenly are my tents spoiled, and my curtains in a moment.

21 How long shall I see the standard, and hear the sound of the trumpet?

22 For my people is foolish, they have not known me, they are forlorn children, and they have none understanding: they are wise to do evil, but to do good they have no knowledge.

23 I beheld the earth, and lo,
JEREMIAH.

and see now and know, and seek in the broad places thereof, if ye can find a man, if there be any that executeth judgment, that seeketh the truth, and I will pardon it.

2 And though they say, The Lorde liveth, surely they swear falsely.

3 O Lorde, are not thine eyes upon the truth ? thou hast stricken them, but they have not grieved; thou hast consumed them, but they have refused to correct; they have made their faces harder than a rock, they have refused to return.

4 Therefore I said, Surely these are poor, they are foolish: for they know not the way of the Lorde, nor the judgment of their God.

5 I will get me unto the great men, and will speak unto them: for they have known the way of the Lorde, and the judgment of their God: but they have altogether broken the yoke, and burst the bonds.

6 Wherefore a lion out of the forest shall fly them, a wolf of the evenings shall spoil them, a leopard shall watch over their cities: every one that goeth out thereof shall be torn in pieces: because their transgressions are multiplied, and their backslidings are increased.

7 How shall I pardon thee for this? thy children have forsaken me, and sworn by them that are no gods: when I had fed them to the full, then they committed adultery, and assembled themselves by troops in the harlots houses.

8 They were as fed horses in the morning: every one neighed after his neighbour's wife.

9 Shall I not visit for these things? saith the Lorde: and shall not my soul be avenged on such a nation as this?

10 Go ye up upon her walls, and destroy; but make not a full end: take away her battlements, for they are not the Lorde's.

11 For the house of Israel and the house of Judah have dealt very treacherously against me, saith the Lorde.

12 They have belied the Lorde and said, It is not he, neither shall evil come upon us, neither shall we see sword nor famine:

13 And the prophets shall become wind, and the word is not in them: thus shall it be done unto them.

14 Wherefore thus saith the Lorde God of hosts, Because ye speak this word, behold, I will make my words in thy mouth fire, and this people wood, and it shall devour them.

15 Lo, I will bring a nation upon you from far, O house of Israel, saith the Lorde: it is a mighty nation, it is an ancient nation, a nation whose language thou knowest not, neither understandest what they say.

16 Their quiver is as an open sepulchre, they are all mighty men.

17 And they shall eat up thine harvest, and thy bread which thou hast laboured for, and thy sons and thy daughters shall eat: they shall eat up thy flocks and thy herds; they shall eat up thy vines and thy fig-trees; they shall devour thy soiled cities, wherein thou trustedst, with the sword.

18 Nevertheless in those days, saith the Lord, I will not make a full end with you.

19 And it shall come to pass when ye shall say, Wherefore doth the Lorde our God all these things unto us? then shalt thou answer them, Like as ye have forsaken me.

CHAP. VI.

me, and served strange gods in your land; so shall ye serve strangers in a land that is not yours.

20 Declare this in the house of Jacob, and publish it in Judah,

21 Hear now this, O foolish people, and without understanding, which have eyes and see not, which have ears and hear not:

22 Fear ye not me? faith the Lorde: will ye not tremble at my presence, which have placed the land for the bound of the sea, by a perpetual decree that it cannot pass it; and though the waves thereof tosse themselves, yet can they not prevail; though they roar yet can they not pass over it?

23 But this people hath a revolting and a rebellious heart; they have revolted and gone.

24 Neither say they in their heart, Let us now fear the Lorde our God that giveth rain, both the former and the latter in his power: he reserveth unto us the appointed weeks of the harvest.

25 Your iniquities have turned away these things, and your sins have with-holden good things from you.

26 For among my people are found wicked men: they lay wait, as he that setteth nines; they set a trap, they catch men.

27 As a cage is full of birds, so are their houses full of deceit: their waters, so the cassetth out her therefore they are become great, and waxen rich.

28 They are waxen fat, they shine: yea, they overpass the saul, and they say, I am like the most high, I sit in the midst of the sea, even in the top of the mountains.

29 They are of pleasant countenance, and they are not abased: they are fat like a horse, they lie down in their beds.

30 A wonderful and horrible thing is committed in the land.

31 The prophets prophesy falsely, and the priests bear rule by their means, and my people love to have it so: and what will ye do in the end thereof?

32 Ye children of Benjamin, gather yourselves to see out of the midst of Jerusalem, and blow the trumpet in Tekoa; and set up a sign of fire in Beth-haccerem: for evil appeareth out of the north, and great destruction.

33 I have likened the daughters of Zion to a comely and delicate woman.

34 The shepherds with their flocks shall come unto her: they shall pitch their tents against her round about: they shall feed every one in his place.

35 Prepare ye war against her: arise, and let us go up at noon: wo unto us, for the day goeth away, for the shadows of the evening are stretched out.

36 Arise, and let us go by night, and let us destroy her palaces.

37 For thus saith the Lorde of hosts, Hew ye down trees, and cast a mount against Jerusalem: this is the city to be visited, the wholly oppression in the midst of her.

38 As a fountain casteth out her waters, so the cassetth out her wickedness: violence and spoil is heard in her, before me continu-ally is grief and wounds.

39 They are waxen fat, they shine: yea, they overpass the Saul, and they say, I am like the most high, I sit in the midst of the sea, even in the top of the mountains.

40 Be thou instructed, O Jerusalem, concerning the judgment of the wicked: they judge me, left my soul depart from not the cause, the cause of the thee: left I make thee desolate, a fatherless, yet they prosper: and the right of the needy do they not judge.

41 Thus saith the Lorde of hosts, They shall thoroughly glean the remnant of Israel as a vine: turn back thine hand as a grape-gatherer into the baskets.

42 To whom shall I speak and give
Jeremiah

19 Hear, O earth, behold, I will bring evil upon this people, even the fruit of their thoughts, because they have not hearkened unto my words, nor to my law, but rejected it.

20 To what purpose cometh there to me incense from Sheba? and the sweet cane from a far country? your burnt-offerings are not acceptable, nor your sacrifices sweet unto me.

21 Therefore thus saith the Lord, Behold, I will lay stumbling-blocks before this people, and the fathers and the sons together shall fall upon them; the neighbour and his friend shall perish.

22 Thus saith the Lord, Behold, a people cometh from the north country, and a great nation shall be railed from the sides of the earth.

23 They shall lay hold on bow and spear; they are cruel, and have no mercy: their voice roareth like the sea, and they ride upon horses; set in array as men for war against thee, O daughter of Zion.

24 We have heard the fame thereof: our hands wax feeble: anguish hath taken hold of us, and pain as of a woman in travail.

25 Go not forth into the field, nor walk by the way; for the sword of the enemy is on every side.

26 O daughter of my people, gird thee with sackcloth, and wallow thyself in ashes: make thee mourning, as for an only son, most bitter lamentation; for the spoiler shall suddenly come upon us.

27 I have set thee for a tower, and a fortress among my people, that thou mayest know and try their way.

28 They are all grievous workers, walking with slanders: they are brazen and iron, they are all corrupters.

29 The bow is broken by the stubble of the fire, the founder melteth in vain; for the wicked are not plucked away.

30 Reprobate silver shall men call them, because the Lord hath rejected them.

Chapter VII

Therefore will I do unto this house which is called by my name, wherein ye tryst, and unto the place which I gave you to dwell in this place.

4 Thou shalt not in lying words, saying, The temple of the Lord, the temple of the Lord, are these.

5 For if ye thoroughly amend your ways, and your doings; if ye thoroughly execute judgment between a man and his neighbour;

6 If ye oppress not the stranger, the fatherless, and the widow, and shed not innocent blood in this place, neither walk after other gods to your hurt:

7 Then will I cause you to dwell in this place, in the land that I gave to your fathers for ever and ever.

8 Behold, ye tryst in lying words, that cannot profit.

9 Will ye steal, murder, and commit adultery, and swear falsely, and burn incense unto Baal, and walk after other gods whom ye know not?

10 And come and stand before me in this house, which is called by my name, and say, We are delivered to do all these abominations?

11 Is this house, which is called by my name, become a den of robbers in your eyes? behold, even I have f. en it, faith the Lord.

12 But go ye now unto my place which was in Shiloh, where I set my name at the first, and see what I did to it, for the wickedness of my people Israel.

13 And now, because ye have done all these works, saith the Lord, and I spake unto you, rising up early and speaking, but ye heard not; and I called you, but ye answered not:

14 Therefore I will do unto this house which is called by my name, wherein ye tryst, and unto the place which I gave you to dwell in, even the whole seed of Ephraim.

15 And I will cast you out of my sight, as I have cast out all your brethren, even the whole seed of Ephraim.

16 Therefore pray not thou for this people, neither lift up cry nor prayer for them, neither make intercession to me; for I will not hear thee.

17 7 Seek thou not what they do in the cities of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem?

18 The children gather wood, and the fathers kindle the fire, and the women knead their dough to make cakes to the queen of heaven, and to pour out drink-offerings unto other gods, that they may provoke me to anger.

19 Do they provoke me to anger? saith the Lord; do they not provoke themselves to the confusion of their own faces?

20 Therefore thus saith the Lord God, Behold, mine anger and my fury shall be poured out upon this place, upon man and upon beast, and upon the trees of the field, and upon the fruit of
And death shall be chosen rather than life, by all the residue of them that remain of this evil family, which remain in all the places whither I have driven them, faith the Lord of hosts.

And they shall raise up the high places of Tophet, which is in the valley of the son of Hinnom, to burn their sons and their daughters in the fire, which I commanded them not, neither came it into my heart.

Therefore behold, the days come, faith the Lord, that it shall no more be called Tophet, nor the valley of the son of Hinnom, but the valley of slaughter; for they shall bury in Tophet, till there be no place.

And the carcases of the people shall be meat for the fowls of the heaven, and for the beasts of the earth; and none shall say them away.

Then will I cause to cease from the cities of Judah, and from the streets of Jerusalem, the voice of mirth, and the voice of gladness, the voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride, for the land shall be desolate.

That time, faith the Lord, they shall bring out the bones of the kings of Judah, and the bones of his princes, and the bones of the priests, and the bones of the prophets, and the bones of the inhabitants of Jerusalem out of their graves;

And they shall spread them before the sun, and the moon, and all the hoof of heaven, whom they have loved, and whom they have served, and after whom they have walked, and whom they have sought, and whom they have worshipped: they shall not be gathered, nor be buried, they shall be for dung upon the face of the earth.

For the children of Judah have done evil in my sight, faith the Lord: they have set their abominations in the house which is called by my name, to pollute it.

And I will hide my face toward this city of Jerusalem for evil, and none shall flee unto it.

For I spake not unto your fathers, nor commanded them in the day that I brought them out of the land of Egypt, concerning burnt-offerings and sacrifices.

But this thing commanded I them, saying, Obey my voice, and I will be your God, and ye shall be my people: and walk ye in all the ways that I have commanded you, that it may be well with you.

But they hearkened not, nor inclined their ear, but hardened their neck, they did worse than their fathers.

Therefore thou shalt speak all these words unto them, but they will not hearken to thee: thou shalt also call unto them, but they will not answer thee.

But thou shalt fay unto them, This is a nation that obeyeth not the voice of the Lord their God, nor receiveth correction: truth is perished, and is cut off from their mouth.

Cut off thine hair, O Jerusalem, and cast it away, and take up a lamentation on high places; for the Lord hath rejected and forsaken the generation of his wrath.

For the children of Judah have done evil in my sight, faith the Lord: they have set their abominations in the house which is called by my name, to pollute it.

And they have built the high places of Tophet, which is in the valley of the son of Hinnom, to burn their sons and their daughters in the fire, which I commanded them not, neither came it into my heart.

Therefore behold, the days come, faith the Lord, that it shall no more be called Tophet, nor the valley of the son of Hinnom, but the valley of slaughter; for they shall bury in Tophet, till there be no place.

And the carcases of the people shall be meat for the fowls of the heaven, and for the beasts of the earth; and none shall say them away.

Then will I cause to cease from the cities of Judah, and from the streets of Jerusalem, the voice of mirth, and the voice of gladness, the voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride, for the land shall be desolate.

That time, faith the Lord, they shall bring out the bones of the kings of Judah, and the bones of his princes, and the bones of the priests, and the bones of the prophets, and the bones of the inhabitants of Jerusalem out of their graves:

And they shall spread them before the sun, and the moon, and all the hoof of heaven, whom they have loved, and whom they have served, and after whom they have walked, and whom they have sought, and whom they have worshipped: they shall not be gathered, nor be buried, they shall be for dung upon the face of the earth.
Is there no balm in Gilead? is there no physician there? why then is not the health of the daughter of my people recovered?

O that my head were waters and mine eyes a fountain of tears, that I might weep day and night for the slain of the daughter of my people.

2 And that I had in the wilderness a lodging-place of wayfaring men, that I might leave my people, and go from them: for they be all adulterers, an assembly of treacherous men.

3 And they bend their tongues like their bow for lies; but they are not valiant for the truth upon the earth: for they proceed from evil to evil, and they know not me, faith the Lord.

4 Take ye heed every one of his neighbour, and trust ye not in any brother: for every brother will utterly supplant, and every neighbour will walk with flanders.

5 And they will deceive every one his neighbour, and will not speak the truth: they have taught their tongue to speak lies, and weary themselves to commit iniquity.

6 Thine habitation is in the midst of deceit, through deceit they refuse to know me, faith the Lord.

7 Therefore thus faith the Lord of hosts, Behold, I will melt them and try them; for how shall I do for the daughter of my people?

8 Their tongue is as an arrow shot out, it speaketh deceit: one speaketh peaceably to his neighbour with his mouth, but in heart he layeth his wait.

9 Shall not I visit them for these things? faith the Lord: shall not my soul avenged on such a nation as this?

10 For a voice of wailing is spoiled! we are greatly confounded, because we have forsoaken the land, because our dwellings have cast us out.

11 And I will make Jerusalem heaps, and a den of dragons, and will make the cities of Judah desolate, without an inhabitant.

12 Who is the husband man that may understand this, and who is he to whom the mouth of the Lord hath spoken, that he may declare it, for what the land perisheth, and is burned up like a wilderness that none passeth through?

13 And the Lord faith, because they have forsoaken my law which I set before them, and have not obeyed my voice, neither walked therein;

14 But have walked after the imagination of their own heart, and after Baalim, which their fathers taught them:

15 Therefore thus faith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel, Behold, I will feed them, even this people, with wormwood, and give them water of gall to drink.

16 I will scatter them among the heathen, whom neither they nor their fathers have known: and I will send a sword after them till I have consumed them.

17 Thus faith the Lord of hosts, Consider ye, and call for the mourning-women, that they may come, and send for mourning women, that they may come.

18 And let them make haste, and take up a wailing for us, that our eyes may run down with tears, and our eyelids with waters.

19 For a voice of wailing is spoiled!

20 Yea hear the word of the Lord, O ye women, and let your car receive the word of his mouth, and teach your daughters wailing, and every one her neighbour lamentation.

21 For death is come up into our windows, and is entered into our palaces, to cut off the children from without, and the young men from the streets.

22 Speak, Thus faith the Lord, Even the carcases of men shall fall as dung upon the open field, and as the handful after the harvestman, and none shall gather them.

23 Thus faith the Lord, Let not the wife man glory in his wisdom, neither let the mighty man glory in his might, let not the rich man glory in his riches:

24 But let him that glorieth, glory in this, that he understandeth and knoweth me, that I am the Lord which exerciseth loving kindness, judgment and righteousness in the earth: for in these things I delight, faith the Lord.

25 Behold, the days come, saith the Lord, that I will punish all which are circumcised, with the uncircumcised:

26 Egypt, and Judah, and Edom, and the children of Ammon and Moab, and all that are in the utmost corners, that dwell in the wilderness; for all these nations are uncircumcised, and all the house of Israel are uncircumcised in the heart.

27 Thus shall ye say unto them, The gods that have not made the heavens and the earth, even they shall perish from the earth, and from under these heavens.

28 Thus faith the Lord, Learn not the way of the heathen, and be not dismayed at the signs of heaven, for the heathen are disdained at them.

29 For the customs of the people are vain: for one cutteth a tree out of the forest (the work of the hands of the workman) with the ax.

30 They deck it with silver and with gold, they fasten it with nails and with hammers, that it move not.

31 They are upright as the palm tree, but speak not: they must needs be borne, because they cannot go: be not afraid of them, for they cannot do evil, neither also is it in them to do good.

32 Forasmuch as there is none like unto thee, O Lord; thou art great, and thy name is great in might.

33 Who would not fear thee, O king of nations? for to thee doth it appertain: forasmuch as among all the wise men of the nations, and in all their kingdoms, there is none like unto thee.

34 But they are altogether brutish and foolish: the flock is a doctrine of vanities.

35 Silver spread into plates is brought from Tarshish, and gold from Uphaz, the word of the workman, and of the hands of the founder: blue and purple is their clothing: they are all the work of cunning men.

36 But the Lord is the true God, he is the living God, and an everlasting King: at his wrath the earth shall tremble, and the nations shall not be able to abide his indignation.

37 Thus shall ye say unto them, The gods that have not made the heavens and the earth, even they shall perish from the earth, and from under these heavens.

38 He hath made the earth by his power, he hath established the world by his wisdom, and hath stretched
When he uttereth his voice there is a multitude of waters in the heavens, and he causeth the vapours to ascend from the ends of the earth: he maketh lightnings with rain, and bringeth forth the wind out of his treasures.

Every man is brutish in his knowledge: every founder is confounded by the graven image: for his molten image is falsehood, and there is no breath in them.

They are vanity, and the work of errors: in the time of their visitation they shall perish.

The portion of Jacob is not like them; for he is the former of all things, and Israel is the rod of his inheritance; the Lord of hosts is his name.

Gather up thy wares out of the land, O inhabitant of the fortress.

For thus saith the Lord, Behold, I will flog out the inhabitants of the land at this once, and will distress them, that they may find it so.

Wo is me for my hurt, my wound is grievous: but I said, Truly this is a grief, and I must bear it.

My tabernacle is spoilt, and all my cords are broken: my children are gone forth of me, and they are not: there is none to stretch forth my tent any more, and to set up my curtains.

For the pastors are become brutish, and have not sought the Lord; therefore they shall not prosper, and all their flocks shall be scattered.

Behold, the noise of the bruith is come, and a great commotion out of the north-country, to make the cities of Judah desolate, and a den of dragons.

O Lord, I know that the way of man is not in himself: it is not in man that walketh to direct his steps.

O Lord, correct me, but with judgment: not in thine anger, lest thou bring me to nothing.

Pour out thy fury upon the heathen that know thee not, and upon the families that call not on thy name: for they have eaten up Jacob, and devoured him, and have made his habitation desolate.

The word that came to Jeremiah from the Lord, saying,

Hear ye the words of this covenant, and speak unto the men of Judah, and to the inhabitants of Jerusalem,

And say thou unto them, Thus saith the Lord God of Israel, Cursed be the man that obeyeth not the words of this covenant,

Which I commanded your fathers in the day that I brought them forth out of the land of Egypt, from the iron furnace, saying, Obey my voice, and do them, according to all which I command you: so shall ye be my people, and I will be your God:

That I may perform the oath which I have sworn unto your fathers, to give them a land flowing with milk and honey, as it is this day. Then answered I, and said, So be it, O Lord.

Then the Lord said unto me, Proclaim all these words in the cities of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem, saying, Hear ye the words of this covenant, and do them.

For I earnestly protested unto your fathers, in the day that I brought them up out of the land of Egypt, even unto this day, rising early and protesting, saying, Obey my voice.

Yet they obeyed not, nor inclined their ear, but walked every one in the imaginations of their evil heart: therefore will I bring upon them all the words of this covenant which I commanded them to do, but they did them not.

And the Lord said unto me, A conspiracy is found among the men of Judah, and among the inhabitants of Jerusalem.

They are turned back to the iniquities of their forefathers, which refused to hear my words; and they went after other gods to serve them: the house of Israel and the house of Judah have broken my covenant which I made with their fathers.

Therefore thus saith the Lord, Behold, I will bring evil upon them which shall not be able to escape; and though they shall cry unto me, I will not hearken unto them.

Then shall the cities of Judah, and inhabitants of Jerusalem, go, and cry unto the gods unto whom they offer incense; but they shall not save them at all in the time of their trouble.

For according to the number of thy cities were thy gods, O Judah, and according to the number of the streets of Jerusalem have ye set up altars to that shameful thing, even altars to burn incense unto Baal.

Therefore pray not thou for this people, neither lift up a cry or prayer for them: for I will not hear them in the time that they cry unto me for their trouble.

What hath my beloved to do in mine house, seeing she hath wrought lewdness with many? and the holy flesh is passed from thee: when thou dost evil, thou rejoicest.

And there shall be no remnant of them, for I will bring evil upon the men of Anathoth, even the year of their visitation.

Righteous art thou, O Lord, when I plead with thee: yet a green olive-tree, fair and of goodly fruit: with the noise of a of the wicked prosper?
They have made it desolate, and being desolate it mourneth unto me; the whole land is made desolate, because no man lays it to heart.

The spoilers are come upon all high places through the wilder-nesses: for the sword of the Lord shall devour from the end of the land even to the other end of the land; no flesh shall have peace.

They have sown wheat, but shall reap thorns; they have put themselves to pain, but shall not profit; and they shall be ashamed of your revenues, because of the fierce anger of the Lord.

Thus faith the Lord against all mine evil neighbors, that touch the inheritance which I have caused my people Israel to inherit, Behold, I will pluck them out of their land; and pluck out the house of Judah from among them.

And it shall come to pass after that I have plucked them out, I will return, and have compassion on them, and will bring them again every man to his heritage, and every man to his land.

And it shall come to pass, if they will diligently learn the ways of my people, to swear by my name, The Lord liveth, (as they taught my people to swear by Baal,) then shall they be hale in the midst of my people.

But if they will not obey, I will utterly pluck up and destroy that nation, faith the Lord.

Thus faith the Lord unto me, Go and get thee a linen girdle, and put it upon thy loins, and put it in water. So I got a girdle, according to the word of the Lord, and put it on my loins.

And the word of the Lord came unto me the second time,
JEREMIAH.

7 O LORD, though our iniquities tell upon us, do thou it for thy name's sake: for our backslidings are many, we have sinned against thee.

8 O the hope of Israel, the glory thereof in time of trouble, why shouldst thou be as a stranger in the land, and as a way-faring man that turneth aside to tarry for a night?

9 Why shouldst thou be as a man appointed, as a mighty man that cannot save? Yet thou, O LORD, art in the midst of us, and we are called by thy name, leave us not.

10 Thus saith the LORD unto this people, Thus have they loved to wander, they have not refrained their feet, therefore the LORD doth not accept them; he will now remember their iniquity and visit their sins.

11 Then said the LORD unto me, Pray not for this people for their good.

12 When they fast, I will not hear their cry, and when they offer burnt-offering and an oblation, I will not accept them; but I will consume them by the sword, and by the famine, and by the pestilence.

13 ¶ Then said I, Ah Lord God, behold, the prophets say unto them, Ye shall not see the sword, neither shall ye have famine: but I will give you assured peace in this place.

14 Then the LORD said unto me, The prophets prophesy lies in my name: I fent them not; neither have I commanded them; neither spake unto them: they prophesy unto you a false vision and divination, and a thing of nought, and the deceit of their heart.

15 Therefore thus saith the LORD concerning the prophets that prophesy in my name, and I fent them not, yet they say, Sword and famine shall not be in this land, By sword and famine shall those prophets be consumed.

16 And the people to whom they prophesy shall be cast out in the streets of Jerusalem, because of the famine, and the sword, and they shall have none to bury them, their wives, nor their sons, nor their daughters: for I will pour their wickedness upon them.

17 ¶ Therefore thou shalt say this word unto them, Let mine eyes run down with tears night and day, and let them not cease: for the virgin daughter of my people is broken with a great breach, with a very grievous wound.

18 If I go forth into the field, then behold the blood with the sword; and if I enter into the city, then behold them that are sick with famine: yea, both the prophet and the priest go about into a land that they know not.

19 Hast thou utterly rejected Judah? hath thy soul loathed Zion? why hast thou smitten us, and there is no healing for us? we looked for peace, and there is no good; and for the time of healing, and behold trouble.

20 We acknowledge, O LORD, our wickedness, and the iniquity of our fathers: for we have sinned against thee.

21 Do not abhor us, for thy name's sake, do not disgrace the throne of thy glory: remember, break not thy covenant with us.

22 Are there among the vanities of the Gentiles that can cause rain? or can the heavens give showers? art not thou, O I have brought upon them, and our God: therefore we will gainst the mother of the young men, a spoiler at noon-day; I made all these things.

23 Can the Ethiopian change his skin, or the leopard his spots? then may ye also do good, that are accustomed to do evil.

24 Therefore will I scatter them as the stubble that passeth away by the wind of the wilderness.

25 This is thy lot, the portion of thy measure from me, faith the LORD; because thou hast forgotten me, and trusted in fallhood.

26 Therefore will I discover thy skirts upon thy face, that thy shame may appear.

27 I have seen thine adulteries and thy neighings, the lewdness of thy whoredom, and thine abominations on the hills in the fields: wo unto thee, O Jerusalem, wilt thou not be made clean? when shall it once be?

CHAP. XIV.

THE word of the LORD that came to Jeremiah concerning the death.

2 Judah mourneth, and the gates thereof languish: they are black unto the ground; and the cry of Jerusalem is gone up.

3 And their nobles have sent their little ones to the waters, they came to the pits, and found no water, they returned with their vessels empty: they were ashamed and confounded, and covered their heads.

4 Because the ground is h parched, for there was no rain in the earth, the plowmen were ashamed, they covered their heads.

5 Yea, the hind also calved in the field, and forsook it, because there was no grass.

6 And the wild ass did stand in the high places, they snuffed up the wind like dragons: their eyes did fail because there was no grass.

CHAP. XV.

Then said the LORD unto me, Though Moses and Samuel stood before me, yet my mind could not be toward this people; call them out of my sight, and let them go forth.

2 And it shall come to pass, if they say unto thee, Whither shall we go forth? then thou shalt tell them, Thus saith the LORD, Such shall be the way of the people that shall dwell in Jerusalem, and in all the countries that are round about them:

3 And I will appoint over them four kinds, faith the LORD: the sword to slay, and the dogs to eate, and the fowls of heaven, and the beasts of the earth, to devour and destroy.

4 And I will cause them to be removed into all kingdoms of the earth: because of Manasseh the son of Hezekiah king of Judah, for that which he did in Jerusalem.

5 For who shall have pittiness upon thee, O Jerusalem? or who shall bemoan thee? or who shall go aside to ask how thou doest? hod thou forsaken the LORD? and then thou art gone backward; therefore will I stretch out my hand against thee, and destroy thee; I am weary with repenting.

6 Thou hast forsaken me, faith the LORD, thou art gone backward; therefore will I stretch out my hand against thee, and destroy thee; I am weary with repenting.

7 And I will fan them with an anger of my face, not as in the days of old; for I will break not thy covenant with us.

8 Their widows are increased as the sand of the sea; give flowers? art not thou, O I have brought upon them, and our God: therefore we will gainst the mother of the young men, a spoiler at noon-day; I made all these things.

9 Suddenly.
suddenly, and terrors upon the city.

9 She that hath born seven children, and hathgiven them in the hand of the enemy: they have taken her that was in the heat of her labors.

19 Therefore thus saith the Lord; If thou return, then will I bring thee again, and thou shalt stand before me: and if thou take forth the precious from the vile, thou shalt be as my mouth: let them return unto thee; but return not thou unto them.

20 And I will make them to pass with thine enemies, into a land which thou knowest not; for a fire is kindled in mine anger, which shall burn upon you.

15 O Lord, thou knowest; remember me, and visit me, and revenge me of my persecutors; take me not away in thy long-suffering: know that for thy sake I have suffered rebuke.

16 Thy words were found, and I did eat them; and thy word was unto me the joy and rejoicing of mine heart: for I am called by thy name, O Lord God of hosts.

17 I sit not in the assembly of the mockers, nor rejoiced: I sat alone because of thy hand: for thou hast filled me with indignation.

18 Why is my pain perpetual, and my wound incurable, which refuseth to be healed? wilt thou be altogether unto me as a lier, and as waters that fail?

21 And I will deliver thee out of the hand of the wicked, and will redeem thee out of the hand of the terrible.

CHAP. XVI.

The word of the Lord came also unto me, saying,

2 Thou shalt not take a wife, neither shalt thou have sons or daughters in this place.

3 For thus saith the Lord concerning the sons, and concerning the daughters that are born in this place, and concerning their mothers that bare them, and concerning their fathers that begat them in this land,

4 They shall die of grievous deaths, they shall not be lamented, neither shall they be buried: but they shall be as dung upon the face of the earth, and they shall be consumed by the sword, and by famine, and their carcasses shall be meat for the fowls of heaven, and for the beasts of the earth.

5 For thus saith the Lord; Enter not into the house of mourning, neither go to lament nor bemoan them: for I have taken away from this people, faith the Lord; even loving kindness and mercies.

6 Both the great and the small shall die in this land: they shall not be buried, neither shall men lament for them, nor cut themselves, nor make themselves bald for them.

7 Neither shall men bear their dead bodies out of the city to bury them: but thou shalt cast them forth in the land of their决不 latter, and all that hear them shall wail over them.

8 Thou shalt not also go into the house of feasting, to eat and to drink.

9 For thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel, Behold, I will cause to cease out of this place, in thy days, and in thy days, the voice of mourning, and the voice of weeping, and the voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride.

10 And it shall come to pass, when thou shalt hear the sound of thee, all these words, and they shall say unto thee, Wherefore hast thou pronounced all this great evil against us? or what is our iniquity? or what is our sin that we have committed against the Lord our God?

11 Then shalt thou say unto them, Because your fathers have transgressed the covenant of the Lord God of their fathers, and have not performed his commandments, and they have served other gods, and have worshipped them, and have forsaken the Lord, and have not kept his law;

12 And ye have done worse than your fathers, (for behold, ye walk every one after the imagination of his evil heart, that they may not hear my voice;) and I will cause them to know mine hand and my might; and they shall know that my name is the Lord.

CHAP. XVII.

The sin of Judah is written with a pen of iron, and with the point of a diamond; it is graven upon the table of their heart, and upon the horns of your altars.

2 Whist their children remember days come, faith the Lord, that ber their altars and their groves by
JEREMIAH.

13 O Lord, the hope of Israel, all that forsoke thee shall be ashamed, and they that depart from me shall be written in the earth, because they have forsaken the Lord, the fountain of living waters.

14 Heal me, O Lord, and I shall be healed; save me, and I shall be saved: for thou art my praise.

15 Behold, they say unto me, Where is the word of the Lord? let it come now.

16 As for me, I have not withheld from being a pastor to follow thee, neither have I defiled the woful day, thou knowest: that which came out of my lips was right before thee.

17 Be not a terror unto me, thou art my hope in the day of evil.

18 Let them be confounded that persecute me, but let not me be confounded: let them be disdained, but let not me be disdained: bring upon them the day of evil, and destroy them with double destruction.

19 Thus said the Lord unto me, Go and stand in the gate of the children of the people, whereby the kings of Judah come in, and by the which they go out, and in all the gates of Jerusalem.

20 And say unto them, Hear ye the word of the Lord, ye kings of Judah, and all Judah, and all the inhabitants of Jerusalem, that enter in by these gates:

21 Thus saith the Lord, Take heed to yourselves, and bear no burden on the Sabbath day, nor bring it in by the gates of Jerusalem.

22 Neither carry forth a burden out of your houses on the Sabbath day, nor do ye any work, but hallow ye the Sabbath-day, as I commanded your fathers.

23 But they obeyed not, neither inclined their ear, but made their neck stiff, that they might not hear nor receive instruction.

24 And it shall come to pass, if ye diligently hearken unto me, saith the Lord, to bring in no burden through the gates of this city the Sabbath-day, but hallow the Sabbath-day, to do no work therein:

25 Then shall there enter into the gates of this city, kings and princes sitting upon the throne of David, riding in chariots and on horses, and they and their princes, the men of Judah, and the inhabitants of Jerusalem, and this city shall remain for ever.

26 And they shall come from the cities of Judah, and from the places about Jerusalem, and from the land of Benjamin, and from the plain, and from the mountains, and from the south, bringing burnt-offerings, and sacrifices and meat-offerings, and incense, and bringing sacrifices of praise unto the house of the Lord.

27 But if ye will not hearken unto me to hallow the Sabbath-day, and not to bear a burden, even entering in at the gates of Jerusalem on the Sabbath-day: then will I kindle a fire in the gates thereof, and it shall devour the palaces of Jerusalem, and it shall not be quenched.

CHAP. XVIII.

3 Then the word of the Lord came to me, saying,

6 O house of Israel, cannot I do with you as this potter? saith the Lord. Behold, as the clay is in the potter's hand, so are ye in mine hand, O house of Israel.

7 At what instant I shall speak concerning a nation, and concerning a kingdom, to pluck up, and to pull down, and to destroy it:

8 If that nation, against whom I have pronounced, turn from their evil, I will repent of the evil that I thought to do unto them.

9 And at what instant I shall speak concerning a nation, and concerning a kingdom, to build and to plant:

10 If it do evil in my sight, that it obey not my voice, then I will repent of the good wherein I said I would benefit them.

11 Now therefore go to, speak to the men of Judah, and to the inhabitants of Jerusalem, saying, Thus saith the Lord, Behold, I frame evil against you, and devise a device against you: return ye now every one from his evil way, and make your ways and your doings good.

12 And they said, There is no hope, but we will walk after our own devices, and we will every one do the imagination of his evil heart.

13 Therefore thus saith the Lord, Ask ye now among the heathen, who hath heard such things; the virgin of Israel hath done a very horrible thing.

14 Will a man leave the snow of Lebanon which cometh from the rock of the field? or shall the cold flowing waters that come from another place be foraken?

15 Because my people hath forgotten me, they have burned incense to vanity, and they have caused them to stumble in their ways.
Thus saith the Lord, Go, and get a potter's earthen bottle, and take of the ancients of the people, and of the ancients of the priests, and go forth into the valley of the son of Hinnom, which is by the entry of the east gate, and proclaim there the words that I shall tell thee:

And say, Hear ye the word of the Lord, O kings of Judah, and inhabitants of Jerusalem; Thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel, Behold, I will bring evil upon this place, the which whosoever heareth, his ears shall tingle.

Because they have forsaken me, and have estranged this place, and have burned incense in it unto other gods, whom neither they nor their fathers have known, nor the kings of Judah, and have filled this place with the blood of innocents;

They have built also the high places of Baal, to burn their sons with fire for burnt-offerings unto Baal, which I commanded not, neither spake it, neither came it into my mind:

Therefore behold, the days come, saith the Lord, that this place shall no more be called Tophet, nor the valley of the son of Hinnom, but the valley of slaughter.

And I will make void the counsel of Judah and Jerusalem in this place, and I will cause them to fall by the sword before their enemies, and by the hands of them that seek their lives: and their carcasses will I give to be meat for the fowls of the heaven, and for the beasts of the earth.

And I will make this city desolate, and an hissing; every one that passeth thereby shall be astonishe

Now Pashur the son of Immer the priest, who was also chief governor in the house of the Lord, heard that Jeremiah prophesied these things.
JEREMIAH.

Chapter XXI.

1. And the word which came unto Jeremiah from the Lord, saying,

2. Behold, I will make thee a terror unto the king of Babylon, and unto the princes of Babylon, saith the Lord; for the foundation of Babylon shall be stricken: and they shall be a astonishment and a hissing among the nations.

3. It shall be as the people and the spoil, and the prey, and the prey of fierce ones.

4. And it shall come to pass, that it shall be reported out of Babylon, and out of Carmania, and out of Pathros, and out of Persia, and out of Ethiopia, and out of the Medes, and out of Hamath, and out of Greece: shall not every one of them say, The armies are perished, and he that remaineth is cut off, grieved, and wasted?

5. And shall they not declare in Babylon the Lord's abominations, and say, What hath this besought thee of thy servants? thou hast set thy captives free from the house of thy servants.

6. And thou also art become base for them, and hast been base in their eyes.

7. Jeremiah was full of the wrath of the Lord against all the people of Jerusalem and against the king of Judah, saying, 

8. Thy sister in Samaria is Samaria, she and her daughters, which are with thee: the least of all the Israelites.

9. And thou, even thou, hast seen all their works, how they are bestowed upon thee:

10. Then the Lord said, Pray unto me, that I may deliver thee out of their hand.

11. When he had consulted with the priests and the ancients, saying, I counsel thee to take unto thee, and to entreat the favour of the Lord for the remnant of the people, that remain, that the city be not given into the hand of the kings of Babylon.

12. And I entreated the Lord for thee, saying, O Lord, the God of hosts, is my strong tower.

13. O Lord, the God of hosts, how will you do with me, given unto thee, and my son, and my cattle? yet hast thou been unto me for good, that out of all my adversities thou mightest deliver me.

14. And the Lord answered me, and said, It shall not be so.

15. And yet they were prophetical.

Chapter XXII.

1. And the word of the Lord came unto Jeremiah, saying,

2. Go down now to the king of Judah, and say unto him, Make thine heart as a stone, and thy forehead as a hard place.

3. For I will make thee into a stone of refuge for the people of Judah, and for the house of Israel, when I come to smite the city, to give it into the hand of the king of Babylon, and they shall smite it, and consume it with the edge of the sword.

4. And I will make thee into a rock for bedewing, and for hiding, and for them that shall be for refuge from the heat of the great battle that shall come upon the land.

5. For behold, the days come, that all that is in thine house shall be carried away to Babylon, into the house of their bondage; and there shall remain none of them that escape the sword of the Chaldeans, saith the Lord.

6. For I know how they think, saith the Lord, saying, Let the youngest of them and of the maidservants go up to Babylon.

7. How should I counsel thee, and wherewithal shouldest thou be comforted, thou slippery son of perdition? wherefore, and for what, doest thou make thee strong against the face of the Lord?

8. The words of the Lord that came to Jeremiah from the Lord, saying,

9. Proclaim in the house of David, saying, Shall they not declare unto thee my words, saith the Lord? But ye say, He profaneth our gods: there is no god in Jacob.

10. Howbeit they have kindled anger against me, my sons have been provoked against me, that I am a man of pain among them that be round about me.

11. Is it me in whom they counsel? no; neither are they in any wise of that sort.

12. Behold, as a woman overlaid with paint cometh the time that she shall be left in the earth; and that which shall come is turned into confusion.

13. Even the word of the Lord came unto Jeremiah, saying,

14. Thus saith the Lord of hosts, Consider, and call upon me, and put your mind upon what I shall say, and turn again to me, that I may enter into a covenant with you, saith the Lord of hosts.

15. For, as the times and the seasons, so is the life of all flesh: and as I have caused the heart of every man to pass from his path, so have I caused every man to go whither I please with the mouth of the most exalted.
JEREMIAH.

24 Art I live, faith the Lord, out wages, and giveth him not though Coniah the son of Jehoiakim the king of Judah were the figs as well as the figs of Eloth; and men bred all round about him, and there shall be no figure of them, and the hand of them that seek thy life, and into the hand of them that desert, who is a sower, and in the midst of them shall be no place. Vermin. 15 Shalt thou reign because whose face thou fearest, even into thine own house, and into that house shall be no place of them that seek thy life, and into the hand of them that desert, who is a sower, and in the midst of them shall be no place. Vermin. 15 Shalt thou reign because whose face thou fearest, even into thine own house, and into that house shall be no place of them that seek thy life, and into the hand of them that desert, who is a sower, and in the midst of them shall be no place. Vermin. 15 Shalt thou reign because whose face thou fearest, even into thine own house, and into that house shall be no place of them that seek thy life, and into the hand of them that desert, who is a sower, and in the midst of them shall be no place. Vermin. 15 Shalt thou reign because whose face thou fearest, even into thine own house, and into that house shall be no place of them that seek thy life, and into the hand of them that desert, who is a sower, and in the midst of them shall be no place. Vermin. 15 Shalt thou reign because whose face thou fearest, even into thine own house, and into that house shall be no place of them that seek thy life, and into the hand of them that desert, who is a sower, and in the midst of them shall be no place. Vermin. 15 Shalt thou reign because whose face thou fearest, even into thine own house, and into that house shall be no place of them that seek thy life, and into the hand of them that desert, who is a sower, and in the midst of them shall be no place. Vermin. 15 Shalt thou reign because whose face thou fearest, even into thine own house, and into that house shall be no place of them that seek thy life, and into the hand of them that desert, who is a sower, and in the midst of them shall be no place. Vermin. 15 Shalt thou reign because whose face thou fearest, even into thine own house, and into that house shall be no place of them that seek thy life, and into the hand of them that desert, who is a sower, and in the midst of them shall be no place. Vermin. 15 Shalt thou reign because whose face thou fearest, even into thine own house, and into that house shall be no place of them that seek thy life, and into the hand of them that desert, who is a sower, and in the midst of them shall be no place. Vermin. 15 Shalt thou reign because whose face thou fearest, even into thine own house, and into that house shall be no place of them that seek thy life, and into the hand of them that desert, who is a sower, and in the midst of them shall be no place. Vermin. 15 Shalt thou reign because whose face thou fearest, even into thine own house, and into that house shall be no place of them that seek thy life, and into the hand of them that desert, who is a sower, and in the midst of them shall be no place. Vermin. 15 Shalt thou reign because whose face thou fearest, even into thine own house, and into that house shall be no place of them that seek thy life, and into the hand of them that desert, who is a sower, and in the midst of them shall be no place. Vermin. 15 Shalt thou reign because whose face thou fearest, even into thine own house, and into that house shall be no place of them that seek thy life, and into the hand of them that desert, who is a sower, and in the midst of them shall be no place. Vermin. 15 Shalt thou reign because whose face thou fearest, even into thine own house, and into that house shall be no place of them that seek thy life, and into the hand of them that desert, who is a sower, and in the midst of them shall be no place. Vermin. 15 Shalt thou reign because whose face thou fearest, even into thine own house, and into that house shall be no place of them that seek thy life, and into the hand of them that desert, who is a sower, and in the midst of them shall be no place. Vermin. 15 Shalt thou reign because whose face thou fearest, even into thine own house, and into that house shall be no place of them that seek thy life, and into the hand of them that desert, who is a sower, and in the midst of them shall be no place. Vermin. 15 Shalt thou reign because whose face thou fearest, even into thine own house, and into that house shall be no place of them that seek thy life, and into the hand of them that desert, who is a sower, and in the midst of them shall be no place. Vermin. 15 Shalt thou reign because whose face thou fearest, even into thine own house, and into that house shall be no place of them that seek thy life, and into the hand of them that desert, who is a sower, and in the midst of them shall be no place. Vermin. 15 Shalt thou reign because whose face thou fearest, even into thine own house, and into that house shall be no place of them that seek thy life, and into the hand of them that desert, who is a sower, and in the midst of them shall be no place. Vermin. 15 Shalt thou reign because whose face thou fearest, even into thine own house, and into that house shall be no place of them that seek thy life, and into the hand of them that desert, who is a sower, and in the midst of them shall be no place. Vermin. 15 Shalt thou reign because whose face thou fearest, even into thine own house, and into that house shall be no place of them that seek thy life, and into the hand of them that desert, who is a sower, and in the midst of them shall be no place. Vermin. 15 Shalt thou reign because whose face thou fearest, even into thine own house, and into that house shall be no place of them that seek thy life, and into the hand of them that desert, who is a sower, and in the midst of them shall be no place. Vermin. 15 Shalt thou reign because whose face thou fearest, even into thine own house, and into that house shall be no place of them that seek thy life, and into the hand of them that desert, who is a sower, and in the midst of them shall be no place. Vermin. 15 Shalt thou reign because whose face thou fearest, even into thine own house, and into that house shall be no place of them that seek thy life, and into the hand of them that desert, who is a sower, and in the midst of them shall be no place. Vermin. 15 Shalt thou reign because whose face thou fearest, even into thine own house, and into that house shall be no place of them that seek thy life, and into the hand of them that desert, who is a sower, and in the midst of them shall be no place. Vermin. 15 Shalt thou reign because whose face thou fearest, even into thine own house, and into that house shall be no place of them that seek thy life, and into the hand of them that desert, who is a sower, and in the midst of them shall be no place. Vermin. 15 Shalt thou reign because whose face thou fearest, even into thine own house, and into that house shall be no place of them that seek thy life, and into the hand of them that desert, who is a sower, and in the midst of them shall be no place. Vermin. 15 Shalt thou reign because whose face thou fearest, even into thine own house, and into that house shall be no place of them that seek thy life, and into the hand of them that desert, who is a sower, and in the midst of them shall be no place. Vermin. 15 Shalt thou reign because whose face thou fearest, even into thine own house, and into that house shall be no place of them that seek thy life, and into the hand of them that desert, who is a sower, and in the midst of them shall be no place. Vermin.
JEREMIAH.

the thoughts of his heart: in the latter days ye shall consider it perfectly.

21 I have not sent these prophets, yet they ran: I have not spoken to them, they prophesied.

22 But if they had stood in my council, and had caused my people to hear my words, then should they have turned from their evil way, and from the evil of their doings.

23 Am I a God at hand, faith the Lord, and not a God afar off?

24 Can any hide himself in secret places, that I shall not see him? faith the Lord: do not I fill heaven and earth? faith the Lord.

25 I have heard what the prophets said, that prophesy lies: in my name, saying, I have dreamed, I have dreamed.

26 How long shall this be in the heart of the prophets that prophesy lies? yes, they are prophets of the deceit of their own heart?

27 Which think to cause my people to forget my name by their dreams which they tell every man to his neighbour, as their fathers have forgotten my name for Baal.

28 The prophet that hath a dream, let him tell a dream; and he that hath my word, let him speak my word faithfully: what is the chaff to the wheat? faith the Lord.

29 Is not my word like as fire? faith the Lord: and like a hammer that breaketh the rock in pieces?

30 Therefore behold, I am against the prophets, faith the Lord, that feed my words every one from his neighbour.

31 Behold, I am against the prophets, faith the Lord, that use their tongues, and say, He faith.

32 Behold, I am against them that prophesy false dreams, faith the Lord, and do tell them, and cause my people to err by their lies, and by their lightness; yet I sent them not, nor commanded them: therefore they shall not profit this people at all, faith the Lord.

33 And when this people, or the prophet, or a priest shall ask thee, saying, What is the burden of the Lord? thou shalt then say unto them, What burden? I will even forsaie you, faith the Lord.

34 And as for the prophet, and the priest, and the people that shall say, The burden of the Lord, I will even punish them and his house.

35 Thus shall ye say every one to his neighbour, and every one to his brother, What hath the Lord answered? and, What hath the Lord spoken?

36 And the burden of the Lord shall ye mention no more; for every man's words shall be his burden: for ye have perverted the words of the living God, of the Lord of hosts our God.

37 Thus shalt thou say to the prophet, What hath the Lord answered thee? and, What hath the Lord spoken?

38 But thus ye say, The burden of the Lord; therefore thus faith the Lord, Because you say this word, The burden of the Lord, and I have sent unto you, saying, Ye shall not say, The burden of the Lord.

39 Therefore behold, I, even I will utterly forget you, and I will forsaie you, and the city that I gave you and your fathers, and cast you out of my presence.

40 And I will bring an ever-

CHAP. XXIV, XXV.

failing reproach upon you, and a Judah, and his princes, and the perpetual flame, which shall not etide of Jerusalem, that remain be forgotten.

CHAP. XXIV.

The Lord showed me, and 9 And I will deliver them to behold, two baskets of figs be removed into all the king- were set before the temple of the doms of the earth for their hurt, Lord, after that Nebuchadrezzar to be a reproach and a proverb, a king of Babylon had carried away taunt and a curse in all places captive Jecamiah the son of Jeho- whither I shall drive them.

ner, king of Judah, and the 10 And I will lend the sword, princes of Judah, with the car- the famine, and the pellicence anders and smiths from Jerufa- among them, till they be con- lem, and had brought them to fomed from off the land that film Babylon.

2 One basket had very good figs, even like the figs that are first ripe: and the other basket had very naughty figs, which could not be eaten, they were so bad.

3 Then said the Lord unto me, What seest thou, Jeremiah? and I said, Figs: the good figs, very good; and the evil, very evil, that cannot be eaten, they are for evil.

4 Again the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

5 Thus faith the Lord the 3 From the thirteenth year of God of Isau, Like these good figs, so will I acknowledge them, Juda, even unto this day (that are carried away captive of is the three and twentieth year,) you, rising early and speaking, for I will set mine eyes upon them for good, and I will bring 4 And the Lord hath sent them again to this land, and I to you all his servants the prod- will build them, and not pull phets, rising early and rending them down; and I will plant them, but ye have not hearkened, nor inclined your ear to hear.

7 And I will give them an 5 They said, Turn ye again heart to know me, that I am the now every one from his evil way, Lord, and they shall be my peo- and from the evil of your doings, ple, and I will be their God; for and dwell in the land that the they shall return unto me with Lord hath given unto you and to their whole heart.

8 And as the evil figs which 6 And go not after other gods cannot be eaten, they are to evil; to serve them, and to worship (surely thus faith the Lord,) So them, and provoke me not to and will I give Zedekiah the king of ger with the works of your hands,
and I will do you no hurt.

7 Yet ye have not hearkened unto me, faith the Lord; that ye might provoke me to anger, with the works of your hands to your own hurt.

8 Therefore thus saith the Lord of hosts, Because ye have not hearkened to my words, 9 Behold, I will send and take all the families of the north, faith the Lord, and Nebuchadrezzar the king of Babylon my servant, and will bring them against this land, and against the inhabitants thereof, and against all these nations round about, and will utterly destroy them, and make them an astonishment, and an hissing, and perpetual desolations.

10 Moreover, I will take from them the voice of mirth, and the voice of gladness, the voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride, the sound of the millstones, and the light of the candle.

11 And this whole land shall be a desolation; and an astonishment; and these nations shall serve the king of Babylon seventy years.

12 And it shall come to pass when seventy years are accomplished, that I will punish the king of Babylon, and that nation, faith the Lord, for their iniquity, and the land of the Chaldeans, and will make it perpetual desolations.

13 And I will bring upon that land all my words which I have pronounced against it, even all the curse that is written in this book, which Jeremiah hath prophesied against all the nations.

14 For many nations and great kings shall serve themselves of them also: and I will recompense them according to their deeds, and the king of the north, far and near, one with another, and all the kingdoms of the world, which are upon the face of the earth: and the king of Sheba shall drink after them their own hands.

15 Therefore thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the Lord of hosts, God of Israel, Drink ye and be drunken, and fall, and rise no more, because of the sword which I will send among you.

16 And they shall fall, and be moved, and be mad, because of the sword which I will send among them.

17 Then took I the cup at the Lord’s hand, and made all the nations to drink unto whom the Lord had sent me:

18 To wit, Jerusalem, and the cities of Judah, and the kings thereof, and the princes thereof, to make them a desolation, an astonishment, an hissing, and a curse, (as it is this day:)

19 Pharaoh king of Egypt, and his servants, and his princes, and all his people,

20 And all the mingled people, and all the kings of the land of Uz, and all the kings of the land of the Philistines, and Ahkelon, and Azzah, and Ekron, and the remnant of Ashdod,

21 Edom, and Moab, and the children of Ammon,

22 And all the kings of Tyre, and all the kings of Zidon, and the kings of the isles which are beyond the sea,

23 Dedan, and Tema, and Buz, and all that are in the utmost corners,

24 And all the kings of Arabia, and all the kings of the mingled people that dwell in the desert,

25 And all the kings of Zimri, and all the kings of Elam, and all the kings of the Medes,

26 And all the kings of the north, far and near, one with another, and all the kingdoms of the world, which are upon the face of the earth: they shall not be lamented, neither gathered nor buried, they shall be dung upon the ground.

27 Therefore thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the Lord, Behold, evil shall go forth from nation to nation, and a great whirlwind shall be raised up from the coasts of the earth.

28 And the slain of the Lord shall be at that day from one end of the earth even unto the other end of the earth: they shall not be lamented, neither gathered nor buried, they shall be dung upon the ground.

29 Howl, ye shepherds, and cry, and wallow yourselves in the dust, ye principal of the flock: for the days of your slaughter, and of your dispersions, are accomplished, and ye shall fall like a pleasant vessel.

30 Therefore shall the prouder shall have no way to flee, nor the principal of the flock to escape.

31 A voice of the cry of the shepherds, and an howling of the principal of the flock shall be heard: for the Lord hath spoiled their pasture.

32 And the peaceable habitations shall be cut down, because of the fierce anger of the Lord.

33 And the cities of Judah, and the inhabitants thereof, shall be like the cities of the South, in the day when Jehovah doth give them up to his enemies, to the hand of all the kingdoms of the earth, to devour and to cut them off.

34 Thus saith the Lord, Behold, I will cause the voice of mirth, and the voice of gladness, the voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride, the sound of the millstones, and the light of the candle, to be cut off from off the earth.

35 And it shall come to pass, that in the place where it was said unto them, Ye are not my people; there shall they be called the sons of the living God: and the Lord himself shall be for king over them in David’s house, and over his offspring for ever.

36 And he shall bring upon him that day seven mourning days, even to Ashdod, and to Ashkelon, and to Ekron; but the inhabitants of Ashdod shall flee unto Caesarea, and they shall go into exile with a sores and an inflamed eye.

37 And the remnant of Ashdod shall go into captivity among the people of Asher, and among the Philistines, unto a land that they know not: and it shall come to pass in the day when Jehovah shall give them up, that it shall come to pass, I said, They shall not be my people; but he shall say, They are my sons, whom Jehovah hath begotten.

38 And he shall say, A fountain opened, and the waters shall go down like rivers, in the mountains of Hazael, in the pits of Jarmuth, in the valleys of Macchanejethe, in the pits of Gebal, which is by the sea, with all her kings: and it shall be inhabited for ever, and be a decision for the people of the Lord, and an everlasting habitation, and they shall dwell safely in it.
J E R E M I A H.

7 So the priests, and the prophets, and all the people, heard Jeremiah speaking these words in the house of the Lord.
8 ¶ Now it came to pass, when Jeremiah had made an end of speaking, all the people that the Lord had commanded him to speak unto all the people, that the priests, and the prophets, and all the people took him, saying, Thou shalt surely die.
9 Why hast thou prophesied in the name of the Lord, saying, This house shall be like Shiloh, and this city shall be desolate without an inhabitant? and all the people were gathered against Jeremiah in the house of the Lord.

10 ¶ Then when the princes of Judah heard these things, then they came up from the king's house unto the house of the Lord, and sat down in the entry of the new gate of the Lord's house.

11 Then spake the priests and the prophets unto the princes, and to all the people, saying, This man is worthy to die, for he hath prophesied against this city, as ye have heard with your ears.

12 ¶ Then spake Jeremiah unto all the princes, and unto all the people, saying, The Lord sent me to prophesy against this house and against this city, all the words that ye have heard.

13 Therefore now amend your ways and your doings, and obey the voice of the Lord your God, and the Lord will repent him of the evil that he hath pronounced against you.

14 As for me, behold, I am in your hand: do with me as seemeth good and meet unto you.

15 But know ye for certain, that if ye put me to death, ye shall surely bring innocent blood upon yourselves, and upon this city, and upon the inhabitants thereof: for of a truth the Lord hath sent me unto you, to speak all these words in your ears.

16 ¶ Then said the princes, and all the people unto the priests, and to the prophets, This man is worthy to die: for he hath spoken to us in the name of the Lord our God.

17 Then rose up certain of the elders of the land, and spake to all the assembly of the people, saying,

18 Micah the Morasthite prophesied in the days of Hezekiah king of Judah, and spake to all the people of Judah, saying, Thus saith the Lord of hosts, Zion shall be plowed like a field, and Jerusalem shall become heaps, and the mountain of the house as the high places of the forest.

19 Did Hezekiah king of Judah, and all Judah, put him at all to death? did he not fear the Lord, and besought the Lord, and the Lord repented him of the evil which he had pronounced against them? Thus might we procure great evil against ourselves.

20 And there was also a man that prophesied in the name of the Lord, Urijah the son of Sheariah of Kirjath-jearim, who prophesied against this city, and against this land, according to all the words of Jeremiah.

21 And when Jehoiakim the king, with all his mighty men, and all the princes heard his words, the king thought to put him to death; but when Urijah heard it, he was afraid, and fled, and went into Egypt.

22 And Jehoiakim the king rent men into Egypt, namely, Elathan, the son of Achbor, and certain men with him into Egypt:

23 And they fetched forth Urijah out of Egypt, and brought him unto Jehoiakim the king, who which will not serve the same.

C H A P. XXVII.

unto Jehoiakim the king, who which will not serve the same, will he cause to die by the sword: and cast Nebuchadnezzar, king of Babylon, into the graves of bylon, and that will not put their necks under the yoke of the king of Babylon, that nation, even though the king of Babylon, that nation, will punish, faith the Lord, with the sword, and with the famine, and with the pestilence, until I have confirmed them by his hand.

24 Nevertheless the hand of the Lord, with Jeremiah, that they should not give him into the hand of the people, to put him to death.

I N the beginning of the reign of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah king of Judah, came this word unto Jeremiah from the Lord, saying,

2 Thus saith the Lord to me, Make thee bonds and yokes, and put them upon thy neck,

3 And send them to the king of Edom, and to the king of the Moab, and to the king of the Ammonites, and to the king of Tyre, and to the king of Zidon, by the hand of the messengers which come to Jeremias unto Zedekiah king of Judah;

4 And command them to say unto their masters, Thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel, Thus shall ye say unto king of Judah according to all these words, saying, Bring your necks under the yoke of the king of Babylon, and serve him, that he may make you and your people, and the king's house, like the nations, which are left to the king of Babylon in Egypt.

5 I have made the earth, the man, and the beast that are upon of Babylon, and serve him and the ground, by my great power, and my people, and live.

6 And now have I given all these lands into the hand of Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon my servant; and the beasts of the field have I given him also to serve him.

7 And all nations shall serve him, and his son, and his son's son, until the very time of his land come: and then many nations and great kings shall serve themselves of him.

8 And it shall come to pass that the nation and kingdom which serveth the king, the king shall be called the king of Babylon; and such shall be the king's name throughout all the earth.

Q. Q. 6 16 Also.
JEREMIAH.

16 Also I spake to the priests, and to all this people, saying, Thus saith the Lord, Hearken not to the words of your prophets, that prophesy unto you, saying, Behold, the vials of the Lord's house shall now shortly be brought again from Babylon; for the vials shall make Jeconiah, the son of Jehoiakim, king of Judah, and the princes of Judah and Jerusalem, to fall by the way of the sword; and all the people of Babylon, and the prophets, and all the people, saying,

17 Hearken not unto them; for they prophesy a lie unto you.

18 But if they be prophets, and if the word of the Lord be with them, let them now make intercession to the Lord of hosts, that the vials which are left in the house of the Lord, and in the house of the king of Judah, and at Jerusalem, go not to Babylon.

19 For thus saith the Lord of hosts concerning the pillars, and concerning the sea, and concerning the bales, and concerning the residue of the vials that remain in this city,

20 Which Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon took not, when he carried away captive Jeconiah, the son of Jehoiakim king of Judah, from Jerusalem to Babylon, and all the nobles of Judah and Jerusalem:

21 Yea, thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel, concerning the vials that remain in the house of the Lord, and in the house of the king of Judah and of Jerusalem:

22 They shall be carried to Babylon, and there shall they be until the day that I visit them, saith the Lord; then will I bring them up, and restore them to this place.

CHAP. XXVIII.

AND it came to pass in the fifth month, that Hilkiah the high priest, and Zephaniah the chief priest, and Zechariah the scribe, came to me, in the house of the Lord's house, saying,"

2 Thus spakest thou of the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel, saying, Thou hast broken the yoke of Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon from the neck of all nations within the space of two full years. And the prophet Jeremiah went his way.

3 Within two full years will I bring again into this place all the vials of the Lord's house, that Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon took away from this place, and carried them to Babylon.

4 And I will bring again to this place Jeconiah the son of Jehoiakim, king of Judah, with all the captives of Judah, that went into Babylon, saith the Lord; for I will break the yoke of the king of Babylon.

5 Then the prophet Jeremiah said unto the prophet Hananiah, in the presence of the priests, and in the presence of all the people, that are within the house of the Lord, that they be broken here, in the presence of all the people, saying, That the Lord hath truly sent him.

6 But the prophet Hananiah spake in the presence of all the people, saying, Thus saith the Lord, Even so will I break the yoke of Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon from the neck of all nations within the space of two full years. And the prophet Jeremiah went his way.

7 And Hananiah spake in the presence of all the people, saying, Thus saith the Lord, Even so will I break the yoke of Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon from the neck of all nations within the space of two full years. And the prophet Jeremiah went his way.

8 Therefore thus saith the Lord, Behold, I will cast thee, and thine idol from off the face of the earth: this year shalt thou die, because thou hast taught rebellion against the Lord.

9 So Hananiah the prophet died the same year, in the seventh month.

CHAP. XXIX.

AND it came to pass in the fifth month, that Hilkiah the high priest, and Zephaniah the chief priest, and Zechariah the scribe, came to me, in the house of the Lord's house, saying,"

2 Thus spakest thou of the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel, saying, Thou hast broken the yoke of Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon from the neck of all nations within the space of two full years. And the prophet Jeremiah went his way.

3 Within two full years will I bring again into this place all the vials of the Lord's house, that Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon took away from this place, and carried them to Babylon.

4 And I will bring again to this place Jeconiah the son of Jehoiakim, king of Judah, with all the captives of Judah, that went into Babylon, saith the Lord; for I will break the yoke of the king of Babylon.

5 Then the prophet Jeremiah said unto the prophet Hananiah, in the presence of the priests, and in the presence of all the people, that are within the house of the Lord, that they be broken here, in the presence of all the people, saying, That the Lord hath truly sent him.

6 But the prophet Hananiah spake in the presence of all the people, saying, Thus saith the Lord, Even so will I break the yoke of Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon from the neck of all nations within the space of two full years. And the prophet Jeremiah went his way.

7 And Hananiah spake in the presence of all the people, saying, Thus saith the Lord, Even so will I break the yoke of Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon from the neck of all nations within the space of two full years. And the prophet Jeremiah went his way.

8 Therefore thus saith the Lord, Behold, I will cast thee, and thine idol from off the face of the earth: this year shalt thou die, because thou hast taught rebellion against the Lord.

9 So Hananiah the prophet died the same year, in the seventh month.

10 Then Hananiah the prophet took the yoke from off the prophet Jeremiah's neck, and brake it.

11 And Hananiah spake in the presence of all the people, saying, Thus saith the Lord, Even so will I break the yoke of Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon from the neck of all nations within the space of two full years. And the prophet Jeremiah went his way.

12 And Hananiah spake in the presence of all the people, saying, Thus saith the Lord, Even so will I break the yoke of Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon from the neck of all nations within the space of two full years. And the prophet Jeremiah went his way.

13 Go, and tell Hananiah, saying, Thus saith the Lord, Thou hast broken the yokes of iron, but thou shalt make for them yokes of iron.

14 For thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel, I have put a yoke of iron upon the neck of all these nations, that they may serve Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon, and they shall serve him; and I have given him the beasts of the field also.

15 Therefore thus saith the Lord, Behold, I will cast thee, and thine idol from off the face of the earth: this year shalt thou die, because thou hast taught rebellion against the Lord.

16 Therefore thus saith the Lord, Behold, I will cast thee, and thine idol from off the face of the earth: this year shalt thou die, because thou hast taught rebellion against the Lord.

17 So Hananiah the prophet died the same year, in the seventh month.

18 And I spake to the priests, and to all this people, saying, Thus saith the Lord, Even so will I break the yoke of Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon from the neck of all nations within the space of two full years. And the prophet Jeremiah went his way.

19 For thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel, I have put a yoke of iron upon the neck of all these nations, that they may serve Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon, and they shall serve him; and I have given him the beasts of the field also.

20 And I spake to the priests, and to all this people, saying, Thus saith the Lord, Even so will I break the yoke of Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon from the neck of all nations within the space of two full years. And the prophet Jeremiah went his way.

21 For thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel, I have put a yoke of iron upon the neck of all these nations, that they may serve Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon, and they shall serve him; and I have given him the beasts of the field also.

22 And I spake to the priests, and to all this people, saying, Thus saith the Lord, Even so will I break the yoke of Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon from the neck of all nations within the space of two full years. And the prophet Jeremiah went his way.

23 For thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel, I have put a yoke of iron upon the neck of all these nations, that they may serve Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon, and they shall serve him; and I have given him the beasts of the field also.

24 And I spake to the priests, and to all this people, saying, Thus saith the Lord, Even so will I break the yoke of Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon from the neck of all nations within the space of two full years. And the prophet Jeremiah went his way.
JEREMIAH.

16 Therefore all that devour thee shall be devoured, and all thine adversaries, every one of them shall be destroyed: and they that spoil thee shall be a spoil, and all that prey upon thee will I give for a prey.

17 Therefore with dwelling 1 as young by Re- fpickled fhall be my people.

18 Thus faith the Lord, Behold, I will bring again the captivity of Jacob's tents, and have mercy on his dwelling places: and the city shall be builded upon her own heap, and the palace shall remain after the manner thereof.

19 And out of them shall proceed thanksgiving, and the voice of them that make merry: and I will multiply them, and they shall not be few; I will also glorify them, and they shall not be small.

20 Their children also shall be as beforetime, and their congregation shall be established before me, and I will punifh all that oppress them.

21 And their nobles shall be of themselves, and their governor shall proceed from the midft of them, and I will cause him to tions; publish ye, praise ye, and draw near, and he shall approach and let us go up to Zion unto the Lord our God.

22 And ye shall be my people, theer from the north-country, and gaz in, and with them the blind, the earth, and with them the blind.

23 Behold, the whirlwind of the Lord goeth forth with fury, and the man that travaileth a continual whirlwind; it shall with child together, a great com- fall with pain upon the head of panye shall return thither. the wicked.

24 They shall come with weep- ing, and with supplications will the Lord not return, until he lead them: and I will cause them to return, and until he have to walk by the rivers of waters, in a straight way wherein they were chalked, as a bullock unac- companyed not humble; for I am a customed to the yoke: turn thou father to Israel, and Ephraim is me, and I shall be turned; for my first born.

25 Hear the word of the Lord O ye nations, and declare it, repented; and after that I will go in the ifles afar off, and say, was instructed, I smote upon my

26 For the Lord hath re- deemed Jacob, and ransomed him is be a pleasant child; for since I was of the hand of him that was stronger than he.

27 Therefore they shall come and sing in the height of Zion, will surely have mercy upon him, and shall flow together to the faith the Lord.

28 Thus faith the Lord, Sing with gladness for Jacob, and shall proceed from the midft of them, and I will cause him to tions; publish ye, praise ye, and draw near.

29 Behold, I will bring them up ZZ. 31. 1. 25. the watch-men upon the mount Ephraim shall cry, Arise ye, and let us go up to Zion unto the Lord our God.

30 For thus faith the Lord, Sing with gladness for Jacob, and shall proceed from the midft of them, and I will cause him to tions; publish ye, praise ye, and draw near, and he shall approach and let us go up to Zion unto the Lord our God.

31 And there shall dwell in Judah itself, and in all the cities thereof together, husbandmen, and they shall go forth with flocks.

32 Upon this I awaked, and beheld: and my sleep was sweet unto me.
JEREMIAH.

28 And it shall come to pass, 
that like as I have watched over them, to pluck up, and to break down, and to throw down, and to destroy, and to afflict; so will I watch over them, to build, and to plant, faith the Lord.

29 In those days shall the Ewhows say no more, The fathers have eaten a frowre grape, and the children's teeth are set on edge.

30 But every one shall die for his own iniquity; every man that eateth the frowre grape, his teeth shall be set on edge.

31 Behold, the days come, faith the Lord, that I will make a new covenant with the house of Israel, and with the house of Judah:

32 Not according to the covenant that I made with their fathers in the day that I took them by the hand, to bring them out of the land of Egypt; (which my covenant they brake, although I was an husband unto them, faith the Lord.)

33 But this shall be the covenant that I will make with the house of Israel, After those days, faith the Lord, I will put my law in their inward parts, and write it in their hearts, and will be their God, and they shall be my people.

34 And they shall teach no more every man his neighbour, and every man his brother, saying, Know the Lord: for they shall all know me, from the leaft of them unto the greatest of them, faith the Lord: for I will forgive their iniquity, and I will remember their sin no more.

35 Thus faith the Lord, which giveth the sun for a light by day, and the ordinances of the moon and of the stars for a light by night, which divideth the sea when the waves thereof roar, the Lord of hovves is his name;

36 If those ordinances depart from before me, faith the Lord, then the feed of Israel also shall cease from being a nation before me for ever.

37 Thus faith the Lord, If heaven above can be measured, and the foundations of the earth searched out beneath, I will also cast off all the feed of Israel, for all that they have done, faith the Lord.

38 Behold, the days come, faith the Lord, that the city shall be built to the Lord, from the tower of Hanameel unto the gate of the corner.

39 And the measuring-line shall yet go forth over against it, upon the hill Garer, and shall compass about to Goath.

40 And the whole valley of the dead bodies, and of the ashes, and all the fields unto the brook of Kidron, unto the corner of the horse-gate towards the east, shall be holy unto the Lord; it shall not be plucked up, nor thrown down any more for ever.

C H A P. XXXII.

The word that came to Jeremiah from the Lord in the tenth year of Zedekiah king of Judah, which was the eighteenth year of Nebuchadrezzar:

2 For then the king of Babylon's army besieged Jerusalem; and Jeremiah the prophet was shut up in the court of the prison, which was in the king of Judah's house.

3 For Zedekiah king of Judah had shut him up, saying, Wherefore dost thou prophesy, and say, Thus faith the Lord, Behold, I will give this city unto the hand of the king of Babylon, and he shall take it.

4 And Zedekiah king of Judah shall not escape out of the hand of the Chaldeans, but shall surely be delivered into the hand of the before them, saying, king of Babylon, and shall speak

14 Thus faith the Lord of

5 And he shall lead Zedekiah the purchase, both which is sealed, to Babylon, and there shall he be; and this evidence which is open, until I visit him, faith the Lord: and put them in an earthen vessel, that they may continue many days

6 And Jeremiah said, The word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

7 Behold, Hanameel the son of Shallum thine uncle shall come unto thee, saying, Buy thee my field that is in Anathoth: for the right of redemption is thine, to buy it.

8 So Hanameel mine uncle's son came to me in the court of the stretched-out arm, and there is nothing too hard for thee.

9 Thou holdest loving kindnesses unto thousands, and recompensest the iniquity of the fathers into the bottom of their children after them; the great, the mighty God, the Lord of hovves of his name,

10 Great in counsel, and mighty in work, (for thine eyes are open upon all the ways of the earth: he is in Anathoth, and weighed the sons of men, to give every one according to his ways, and according to the fruit of his doings):

11 And I bought the field of Hanameel my uncle's son, that was in Anathoth, and weighed him the money, even seventeen shekels of silver

12 And I subscribed the evidence, and sealed it, and took witnesses, and weighed him the money in the balances;

13 So I took the evidence of the purchase, both that which was sealed according to the law and custom, and that which was open.

14 And I gave the evidence of the purchase unto Baruch the son of Neriah, the son of Maachaiah, and with great terror;

15 And I laid it up in the book of the purchase, before flowing with milk and honey; all the Jews that sat in the court of the prison.

16 And I charged Baruch,
voice, neither walked in thy law: they have done nothing of all that thou commandedst them to do; therefore thou hast caused all this evil to come upon them.

24 Behold the mountains, they are come unto the city to take it, and the city is given into the hand of the Chaldeans that fight against it, because of the sword, and of the famine, and of the pestilence; and what thou hast spoken is come to pass, and beheld thou seekest it.

25 And thou hast caused me, O Lord God, to wander in the field for money, and take witnesses; for the city is given into the hand of the Chaldeans.

26 Then came the word of the Lord unto Jeremiah, saying,

27 Behold, I am the Lord, the God of all flesh; is there any thing too hard for me?

28 Therefore thus saith the Lord, Behold, I will give this city into the hand of the Chaldeans, and into the hand of Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon, and he shall take it.

29 And the Chaldeans, that fight against this city, shall come forth and set fire on this city, and burn it with the houses wherein they have offered incense unto Baal, and poured out drink offerings unto other gods, to provoke me to anger.

30 For the children of Israel, and the children of Judah, have only done evil before me from their youth: for the children of Israel have only provoked me to anger with the work of their hands, faith the Lord.

31 For this city hath been to me as a provocation of mine anger, and of my fury, from the day that they built it, even unto this day; that I should remove it from before my face;

32 Because of all the evil of the children of Israel, and of the children of Judah, which they have done to provoke me to anger, they, their kings, their princes, their priests, and their prophets, and the men of Judah, and the inhabitants of Jerusalem:

33 And they have turned unto me the back, and not the face; though I taught them, rising up early and teaching them, yet they have not hearkened to receive instruction:

34 But they set their abominations in the house (which is called by my name) to defile it.

35 And they built the high places of Baal, which are in the valley of the son of Hinnom, to cause their sons and their daughters to pass through the fire unto Molech, which I commanded them not, neither came it into my mind, that they should do this abomination to cause Judah to sin.

36 And now therefore thus saith the Lord, the God of Israel, concerning this city, whereof ye say, It shall be delivered into the hand of the king of Babylon, by the sword, and by the famine, and by the pestilence:

37 Behold, I will gather them out of all countries whither I have driven them in mine anger, and in my fury, and in great wrath; and I will bring them again unto this place, and I will cause them to dwell safely.

38 And they shall be my people, and I will be their God.

39 And I will give them one heart, and one way, that they may fear me for ever, for the good of them, and of their children after them.

40 And I will make an everlasting covenant with them, that I will not turn away from them, that I should remove it from before my face:

41 Ye, I will rejoice over them, and plant them, that I may multiply them; and I will set my habitation among them, and they shall know the Lord.

42 For thus saith the Lord, Like as I have brought all this great evil upon this people, so will I bring upon them all the good that I have promised them.

43 And fields shall be bought in this land, whereof ye say, It is desolate without man or beast; it is given into the hand of the Chaldeans.

44 Men shall buy fields for money, and subscribe evidences, and seal them, and take witnesses; in the land of Benjamin, and in the places about Jerusalem, and in the cities of Judah, and in the cities of the mountains, and in the cities of the valley, and in the cities of the south; for I will cause their captivity to return, saith the Lord.

CHAP. XXXIII.

Moreover, the word of the Lord came unto Jeremiah the second time, (while he was yet shut up in the court of the priors,) saying,

2 Thus saith the Lord, the maker thereof, the Lord that formed it, to establish it, the Lord is his name.

3 Call upon me, and I will answer thee, and shew thee great and mighty things, which thou knowest not.

4 For thus saith the Lord, the God of Israel, concerning the houses of this city, and concerning the houses of the kings of Judah, which are thrown down by the mounts, and by the sword;

5 They come to fight with the Chaldeans, but it is to fill them with the dead bodies of men, whom I have slain in mine anger, and in my fury, and for all whose wickedness I have hid my face from this city.

6 Behold, I will bring it health and cure, and I will cure them, and will reveal unto them the abundance of peace and truth.

7 And I will cause the captivity of Judah, and the captivity of Israel to return, and will build them as at the first.

8 And I will cleanse them from all their iniquity, whereby they have sinned against me, and I will pardon all their iniquities whereby they have sinned, and whereby they have transgressed against me.

9 And it shall be to me a name of joy, a praise and an honour before all the nations of the earth, which shall hear all the good that I do unto them; and they shall fear and tremble for all the goodness, and for all the prosperity that I procure unto it.

10 Thus saith the Lord, Again there shall be heard in this place (which ye say shall be desolate without man and without beast, even in the cities of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem, that are desolate without man, and without inhabitant, and without beast.)

11 The voice of joy, and the voice of gladness, the voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride, the voice of them that shall say, Praise the Lord of hosts; for the Lord is good; for his mercy endureth for ever; and of them that shall bring the sacrifice of praise into the house of the Lord; for I will cause to return the captivity of the land, as at the first, saith the Lord.

12 Thus saith the Lord of hosts, Again in this place, which is desolate without man and without
JEREMIAH.

out beast, and in all the cities thereof, shall be an habitation of shepherds causing their flocks to lie down.

13 In the cities of the mountains, in the cities of the vale, and in the cities of the south, and in the land of Benjamin, and in the places about Jerusalem, and in the cities of Judah shall the flocks pass again under the hands of him that telleth them, faith the LORD.

14 Behold, the days come, faith the LORD, that I will perform that good thing which I have promised unto the house of Israel, and to the house of Judah.

15 ¶ In those days, and at that time will I cause the branch of righteousness to grow up unto David, and he shall execute judgment and righteousness in the land.

16 In those days shall Judah be saved, and Jerusalem shall dwell safely; and this is the name whereby the shall be called, The LORD our righteousness.

17 ¶ For thus faith the LORD, David shall never want a man to sit upon the throne of the house of Israel.

18 Neither shall the priests the Levites want a man before me to offer burnt-offerings, and to kindle meat-offerings, and to sacrifice continually.

19 ¶ And the word of the Lord came unto Jeremiah, saying,

20 Thus saith the LORD, If ye can break my covenant of the day, and my covenant of the night, and that there should not be day and night in their season:

21 Then may also my covenant be broken with David my servant, that he should not have a son to reign upon his throne, and with the Levites the priests, my ministers.

22 As the host of heaven cannot be numbered, neither the sand of the sea measured; so will I multiply the seed of David my servant, and the Levites that minister unto me.

23 Moreover, the word of the Lord came to Jeremiah, saying,

24 Confir'd thou not what this people have spoken, saying, The two families which the Lord hath chosen, he hath even cast them off? thus have they defiled my people, that they should be no more a nation before them.

25 Thus saith the LORD, If my covenant be not with day and night, and if I have not appointed the ordinances of heaven and earth:

26 Then will I cast away the seed of Jacob, and David my servant, so that I will not take any of his seed to be rulers over the seed of Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob: for I will cause their captivity to return, and have mercy on them.

CHAP. XXXIV.

4 Yet hear the word of the Lord, O Zedekiah king of Judah, Thus saith the Lord of the host, Thou shalt not die by the sword; 5 But thou shalt die in peace: and with the burnings of thy fathers the former kings which were before thee, so shall they burn odours for thee, and they shall lament thee, saying, Ah lord! for I have pronounced the word, faith the Lord.

6 Then Jeremiah the prophet spake all these words unto Zedekiah king of Judah and Jerusalem,

7 When the king of Babylon's army fought against Jerusalem, and against all the cities of Judah that were left, against Lachish, and against Azekah: for these defenced cities remained of the cities of Judah.

8 ¶ This is the word that came unto Jeremiah from the Lord, after that the king Zedekiah had made a covenant with all the people which were at Jerusalem, to proclaim liberty unto them;

9 That every man should let his man-servant, and every man his maid-servant, being an Hebrew or an Hebrewess, go free, that none should serve himself of them to wit, of a Jew his brother.

10 Now when all the princes, and all the people which had entered into the covenant, heard that every one should let his man-servant, and every one his maid-servant go free, that none should serve themselves of them any more, then they obeyed, and let them go.

11 But afterwards they turned and caused the servants and the hand-maids, whom they had let go free, to return, and brought them into subjection for servants and for hand-maids.

12 ¶ Therefore the word of the Lord came to Jeremiah from the Lord, saying,

13 Thus saith the Lord the
J E R E M I A H.

21 And Zedekiah king of Judah, and his princes will I give into the hand of their enemies, and into the hand of them that seek their life, and into the hand of the king of Babylon's army, which are gone up from you.

22 Behold, I will command, faith the Lord, and cause them to return to this city, and they shall light against it, and take it, and burn it with fire, and I will make the cities of Judah a desolation without an inhabitant.

C H A P. XXXV.

THE word which came unto Jeremiah from the Lord, in the days of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah, king of Judah, saying,

2 Go unto the house of the Rechabites and speak unto them, and bring them into the house of the Lord, into one of the chambers, and give them wine to drink.

3 Then I took Jaazaniah the son of Jeremiah, the son of Habaziniah, and his brethren, and all his sons, and the whole house of the Rechabites.

4 And I brought them into the house of the Lord, into the chamber of the sons of Hanan the son of Igdaliah a man of God, which was by the chamber of the princes, which was above the chamber of Maaseiah the son of Shallum, the keeper of the door.

5 And I set before the sons of the house of the Rechabites, pots, full of wine, and cups, and I said unto them, Drink ye wine. all my servants the prophets.

6 But they said, We will drink no wine, for God spake by Jeremiah, saying, Return ye now every man, O Rechab; our father commanded us this day, saying, Ye shall drink no wine. But now ye have forsaken your fathers' commandment, and drink wine:

7 Neither shall ye build houses, nor sow seed, nor plant vineyard, nor have any: but all your days shall be for meat unto the fowls of the heaven, and to the beasts of the earth.

8 Thus have we obeyed the voice of Jonadab the son of Rechab our father, in all that he hath charged us, to drink no wine all our days; we, our wives, our sons, nor our daughters.

9 Nor to build houses for us to dwell in; neither have we vineyard, nor field, nor seed.

10 But we have dwelt in tents, and have obeyed, and done according to all that Jonadab our father commanded us.

11 But it came to pass, when Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon came up into the land, that we said, Come, and let us go to Jerusalem for fear of the army of the Chaldeans, and for fear of the army of the Syrians: so we dwell at Jerusalem.

12 And it came to pass, That the word of the Lord unto Jeremiah, saying,

13 Thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel, Thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel, Go and tell the men of Judah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem, Will ye not hear to my words? saith the Lord.

14 The words of Jonadab the son of Rechab that he commanded his sons not to drink wine, are performed; for unto this day they drink none, but obey their father's commandment; notwithstanding I have spoken unto you, rising early and speaking; but ye hearkened not unto me.

15 I have sent also unto you, my servants the prophets:

16 But they said, We will drink no wine, for God spake by Jeremiah, saying, Return ye now every man, O Rechab; our father commanded us this day, saying, Ye shall drink no wine, your doings, and go not after neither ye, nor your sons for ever, other gods, to serve them: and ye

C H A P. XXXVI.

4 Then Jeremiah called Baruch, the son of Neriah; and Baruch wrote from the mouth of Jeremiah all the words of the Lord, which he had spake unto him, upon a roll of a book.

5 And Jeremiah commanded Baruch, saying, I am shut up, I cannot go into the house of the Lord:

6 Therefore go thou and read in the roll, which thou hast written from my mouth, the words of the Lord, in the ears of the people, in the Lord's house, upon the falling-day: and also thou shalt read them in the ears of all Judah that come out of their cities.

7 It may be they will present their supplication before the Lord, and will return every one from his evil way; for great is the anger and the fury that the Lord hath pronounced against this people.

8 And Baruch the son of Neriah did according to all that Jeremiah the prophet commanded him, reading in the book the words of the Lord in the Lord's house.

9 And it came to pass in the fifth year of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah king of Judah, in the ninth month, that they proclaimed a fast before the Lord to all the people in Jerusalem, and to all the people that came from the cities of Judah unto Jerusalem.

10 Then read Baruch in the book, the words of Jeremiah in the house of the Lord, in the chamber of Gemariah the son of Shaphan the scribe, in the higher court, at the entry of the new gate of the Lord's house, in the ears of all the people.

11 Then came Michal the son of Gemariah, the son of Shaphan, and heard out of the book all the words of the Lord,

12 Then he went down into the...
the king's house into the scribe's chamber, and l. all the princes fat there, even Eliahma the scribe and Delia the son of Shemaiah, and Elathan the son of Achbor, and Gemariah the son of Shaphan and Zedekiah the son of Hanani, and all the princes.

23 Then Michiaia declared unto them all the words that he had heard when Baruch read the book in the ears of the people. 14 Therefore all the princes sent Jehudi the son of Nethaniiah, the son of Sheldem, the son of Cuhi, unto Baruch, saying, Take in thine hand the roll wherein thou hast read in the ears of the people, and come. So Baruch the son of Neriah took the roll in his hand, and came unto them. 15 And they said unto him, Sit down now, read it in our ears. And Baruch read it in their ears. 16 No it came to pass when they had heard all the words, that they were afraid both one and other, and said unto Baruch, We will surely tell the king of all these words. 17 And they asked Baruch, saying, Tell us now, How didst thou write all these words at his mouth? 18 Then Baruch answered them, He pronounced all these words unto me with his mouth, and I wrote them with ink in the book. 19 Then said the princes unto Baruch, Go hide thee, thou and Jeremiah, and let no man know where ye be. 20 And they went in to the king into the court, but they laid up the roll in the chamber of Eliahma the scribe, and told all the words in the ears of the king. 21 So the king sent Jehudi to fetch the roll, and he took it out of Eliahma the scribe's chamber, and Jehudi read it in the ears of the king, and in the ears of all the princes which stood before the king.

22 Now the king sat in the winter-house, in the ninth month, and there was a fire on the hearth burning before him. 23 And it came to pass, that when Jehudi had read three or four leaves, he cut it with a penknife and cast it into the fire that was on the hearth, until all the roll was consumed in the fire that was on the hearth. 24 Yet they were not afraid, nor rent their garments, neither the king, nor any of his servants that heard all these words. 25 Nevertheless, El乃至 and Delia, and Gemariah, had made intercession to the king, that he would not burn the roll, but he would not hear them. 26 But the king commanded Jerahmeel the son of Hammelech and Seraiah the son of Azriel, and Shelemiah the son of Abdeel, to take Baruch the scribe, and Jeremiah the prophet; but the Lord hid them. 27 Then the word of the Lord came to Jeremiah, after that the king had burned the roll and the words which Baruch wrote at the mouth of Jeremiah saying, 28 Take thee again another roll, and write in it all the former words that were in the first roll, which Jehoiakim the king of Judah had burned. 29 And thou shalt say to Jehoiakim king of Judah, Thus saith the Lord, Thou hast burned this roll, saying, Why hast thou written therein, saying, The king of Babylon shall certainly come and destroy this land, and shall raze to ealle from this house man and beast? 30 Therefore thus saith the Lord of Jehoiakim king of Judah.
J E R E M I A H.

17 Then Zedekiah the king sent, and took him out: and the king asked him secretly in his house, and said, Is there any word from the Lord? And Jeremiah said, There is: for, said he, Thou shalt be delivered into the hand of the king of Babylon.

18 Moreover, Jeremiah said unto king Zedekiah, What have I offended against thee, or against thy servants, or against this people, that ye have put me in prison?

19 Where are now your prophets which prophesied unto you, saying, The king of Babylon shall not come against you, nor against this land?

20 Therefore hear now, I pray thee, O my lord the king, let my supplication be accepted before thee: give me not death for good.

21 Then Zedekiah the king commanded that they should commit Jeremiah into the court of the prison, and that they should give him daily a piece of bread out of the baker's flour until all the bread in the city were spent. Thus Jeremiah remained in the court of the prison.

C H A P. XXXVIII.

Then Shelemiah the son of Mattan, and Gedaliah the son of Pahur, and Jucal, the son of Shelemiah, and Pahur the son of Maleah, heard the words that Jeremiah had spoken unto all the people, saying,

2 Thus saith the Lord, He that remaineth in this city shall die by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence: but he that goeth forth to the Chaldeans, he shall live: for he shall have his life for a prey, and shall live.

3 Thus saith the Lord, This city shall surely be given into the hand of the king of Babylon's army, which shall take it.

4 Therefore the princes said unto the king, We beseech thee, let this man be put to death: for thus he weakeneth the hands of the men of war that remain in this city, and the hands of all the people, in speaking these words unto them: for this man seeketh not the welfare of this people, but the hurt.

5 Then Zedekiah the king said, Behold, he is in thy hand: for the king is not he that can do anything against thee.

6 Then took they Jeremiah, and cast him into the dungeon of Malchiah the son of Hamelech that was in the court of the prison: and they let down Jeremiah with cords. And in the dungeon there was no water, but mere: so Jeremiah fainted in the midst of the dungeon.

7 ¶ Now when Ebed-melech the Ethiopian, one of the eunuchs which was in the king's house, heard that they had put Jeremiah in the dungeon, (the king then sitting in the gate of Benjamin,) he made him a robe of.o.

8 Ebed-melech went forth out of the king's house, and spake to the king, saying,

9 My Lord the king, these men have done evil in all that they have done to Jeremiah the prophet, whom they have cast into the dungeon; and he is like to die for hunger in the place where he is, for there is no more bread in the city.

10 Then the king commanded that Ebed-melech the Ethiopian, saying, Take hence thirty men with thee, and take up Jeremiah the prophet out of the dungeon before he die.

11 So Ebed-melech took the men with him, and went into the house of the king under the treasury, and took thence old cast clouts, and old rotten rags, and let them down by cords into the dungeon to Jeremiah.

12 And Ebed-melech the Ethiopian said unto Jeremiah, Put now these old cast clouts, and rotten rags under thine arm holes, and under the cords. And Jeremiah did so.

13 So they drew up Jeremiah with cords, and took him up out of the dungeon, and Jeremiah remained in the court of the prison.

14 ¶ Then Zedekiah the king sent, and took Jeremiah the prophet unto him into the third entry that is in the court of the Lord; and the king said unto Jeremiah, I will ask thee a thing: hide nothing from me.

15 Then Jeremiah said unto Zedekiah, If I declare it unto thee, wilt thou not surely put me to death? and if I give thee counsel, wilt thou not hearken unto me?

16 So Zedekiah the king sware secretly unto Jeremiah, saying, If I let thee go forth unto the Ethiopians, to the king of Babylon; shall I not cause thee to die, and all the Jews that are left in this city, which are come unto thee, and shall not escape out of their hand, but shall be taken by the hand of the king of Babylon: and thou shalt cause this city to be burned with fire. 

17 ¶ Then said Zedekiah unto Jeremiah, Thus saith the Lord, Go forth unto the Ethiopians, to the king of Babylon; and come to me again, and speak to me: for wilt thou not come to me? be it so that thou come not to me; but let not thou, nor thou thy comrade, come into the city. 

18 ¶ And Jeremiah came forth out of the court of the prison: and the king said unto him, See thou no man in the streets of this city.

19 And Zedekiah the king said unto Jeremiah, I am afraid of the Jews that are fallen to the Chaldeans, left they deliver me into their hand, and they mock me.

20 But Jeremiah said, They shall not deliver thee: obey, I beseech thee, the voice of the Lord, which I speak unto thee: so it shall be well unto thee, and thy soul shall live.

21 But if thou refuse to go forth, this is the word that the Lord hath shewed me:

22 And behold, all the women that are left in the city of Judah's house shall be brought forth to the king of Babylon's princes, and those women shall say, Thy friends have set thee on, and have prevailed against thee: thy feet are sunk in the mire, and they are turned away back.

23 So they shall bring out all thy wives, and thy children to the Chaldeans, and thou shalt not escape out of their hand, but shalt be taken by the hand of the king of Babylon: and thou shalt cause this city to be burned with fire.

24 ¶ Then said Zedekiah unto Jeremiah, Let no man know of these words, and thou shalt not die.

25 But if the princes hear that I have talked with thee, and they come unto thee, and say unto thee, Declare unto us now what thou hast said unto the king, hide it not from us, and we will not put thee to death; also what the king said unto thee;

26 Then thou shalt say unto them, I preserved mine supplications before the king, that he would not cause me to return to Jonathan's house to die there.

27 Then came all the princes unto Jeremiah, and asked him, and he told them according to all these words that the king had com-
commanded: so they left off speaking with him, for the matter was not perceived.

28 So Jeremiah abode in the court of the prison, until the day that Jerusalem was taken; and he was there when Jerusalem was taken.

CHAP. XXXIX.

IN the ninth year of Zedekiah, king of Judah, in the tenth month, came Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon, and all his army, against Jerusalem, and they beleaguered it.

2 And in the eleventh year of Zedekiah, in the fourth month, the ninth day of the month, the city was broken up.

3 And all the princes of the king of Babylon came in, and sat in the middle gate, even Nergal-sharezer, Samgar-nebo, Sarsechim, Rab-shakeh, Nergal-sharezer, Rab-mag, with all the residue of the princes of the king of Babylon.

4 And it came to pass, that when Zedekiah the king of Judah saw them and all the men of war, then they fled, and went forth out of the city by night, by the way of the king's garden, by the gate betwixt the two walls, and he went out of the way of the plain.

5 But the Chaldeans pursued after them, and overtook Zedekiah in the plains of Jericho: and when they had taken him, they brought him up to Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon to Riblah in the land of Hamath, where he gave judgment upon him.

6 Then the king of Babylon slew the sons of Zedekiah before his eyes: also the king of Babylon slew all the nobles of Judah.

7 Moreover, he put out Zedekiah's eyes, and bound him with chains to carry him to Babylon.

8 And the Chaldeans burned the king's house, and the house of the people with fire, and brake down the walls of Jerusalem.

9 Then Nebuzar-adan the captain of the guard carried captive into Babylon the remnant of the people that remained in the city, and those that fell away, that fell to him, with the rest of the people that remained.

10 But Nebuzar-adan the captain of the guard left of the poor of the people, which had nothing, in the land of Judah, and gave them vineyards and fields at the same time.

11 ¶ Now Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon gave charge concerning Jeremiah to Nebuzar-adan the captain of the guard, saying,

12 Take him, and look well to him, and do him no harm, but do unto him even as he shall say unto thee.

13 So Nebuzar-adan the captain of the guard sent, and Nebuhaiban, Rab-shakeh, and Nergal-sharezer, Rab-mag, with all the residue of the princes of the king of Babylon.

14 ¶ And it came to pass, that when Zedekiah the king of Judah saw them and all the men of war, then they fled, and went forth out of the city by night, by the way of the king's garden, by the gate betwixt the two walls, and he went out of the way of the plain.

15 Now the word of the Lord came unto Jeremiah, while he was shut up in the court of the prison, saying,

16 Go and speak to Ebed-melech the Ethiopian, saying, Thus faith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel, Behold, I will bring my words upon this city for evil, and not for good, and they shall be accomplished in that day before thee.

17 But I will deliver thee in that day, saith the Lord, and thou shalt not be given into the hand of the men of whom thou art afraid.

18 For I will surely deliver thee, and thou shalt not fall by the sword, but thy life shall be for a prey unto thee, because thou hast put thy trust in me, faith the Lord.

CHAP. XL.

The word that came to Jeremiah from the Lord, after Nebuzar-adan the captain of the guard had left him to go to Babylon, and when he had taken him, being bound in chains among all the people that were carried away captive of Jerusalem and Judah, which were carried away captive unto Babylon;

3 And the captain of the guard took Jeremiah and said unto him, The Lord thy God hath pronounced this evil upon this place.

4 Now the Lord hath brought it, and done according as he hath said: because ye have sinned against the Lord, and have not obeyed his voice, therefore this thing is come upon you.

5 And now behold, loest thee this day from the chains which were upon thine hand: if it seem good unto thee to come with me into Babylon, come, and I will look well unto thee: but if it seem ill unto thee to come with me into Babylon, forbear: behold, all the land is before thee: whither it seemeth good and convenient for thee to go, thither go.

6 Now while he was yet not gone back, he said, Go back also to Gedaliah the son of Ahikam, the son of Shaphan, that he may carry home: so he dwelt among the people.

7 ¶ Likewise when all the Jews that were in Moab, and among the Ammonites, and in Edom, heard that the king of Babylon had left a remnant of Judah, and that he had set over them Gedaliah the son of Ahikam, the son of Shaphan;

8 So the captain of the guard gave Zedekiah the men that were thither.

3 Even all the Jews returned out of all places whither they were let him go. 

R 4 Judah,
Judah, to Gedaliah unto Mizpah, and gathered wine and summerfruits, very much.

13 Moreover, Johanan the son of Kareah, and all the captains of the forces that were in the fields, came to Gedaliah to Mizpah,

14 And said unto him, Doft thou certainly know that Baalis the king of the Ammonites hath sent Ishmael the son of Nethaniah to slay thee? but Gedaliah the son of Ahikam believed them not.

15 Then Johanan the son of Kareah spake to Gedaliah in Mizpah secretly, saying, Let me go, I pray thee, and I will slay Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, and no man shall know it: wherefore should he slay thee, that all the Jews which are gathered unto thee should be scattered, and the remnant of Judah perish?

16 But Gedaliah the son of Ahikam said unto Johanan the son of Kareah, Thee shalt not do this thing, for thou speakest falsely of Ishmael.

CHAP. XLII.

Now it came to pass in the seventh month, that Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, the son of Elishama, of the seed royal, and the princes of the king, even ten men with him, came unto Gedaliah the son of Ahikam to Mizpah, and there they did eat bread together in Mizpah.

2 Then arose Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, and the ten men that were with him, and smote Gedaliah the son of Ahikam, the son of Shaphan, with the sword, and slew him whom the king of Babylon had made governor over the land.

3 Ishmael also slew all the Jews that were with him, even with Gedaliah at Mizpah, and the Chaldeans that were found there, and the men of war.

4 And it came to pass the second day after he had slain Gedaliah, and no man knew it.

5 That there came certain men from Shechem, from Shiloh, and from Samaria, even fourscore men, having their beards shaven, and their clothes rent, and having put on sackcloth on their loins, to bring them to the house of the Lord.

6 And Ishmael the son of Nethaniah went forth from Mizpah to meet them, weeping along as he went: and it came to pass as he met them, he said unto them, Come to Gedaliah the son of Ahikam.

7 And it was so, when they came into the midst of the pit, that Ishmael the son of Nethaniah slew them, and cast them into the midst of the pit, he and the men that were with him.

8 But ten men were found among them, that said unto Ishmael, Slay us not: for we have treasures in the field, of wheats, and of barley, and of oil, and of honey. So he forbore, and slew them not among their brethren.

9 Now the pit wherein Ishmael had cast all the dead bodies of the men, (whom he had slain because of Gedaliah,) was it which all the king had made for fear of Baasha king of Israel; and Ishmael the son of Nethaniah filled it with them that were slain.

10 Then Ishmael carried away captive all the residue of the people that were in Mizpah, even the king's daughters, and all the people that remained in Mizpah, whom Nebuzar-adan the captain of the guard had committed to Gedaliah the son of Ahikam, and Ishmael the son of Nethaniah carried away captive, and departed to go over to the Ammonites.

11 But when Johanan the son of Kareah, and all the captains of the forces that were with him, heard of all the evil that Ishmael the son of Nethaniah had done,

12 Then they took all the men, and went to fight with Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, and found him by the great waters that are in Gibeon.

13 Now it came to pass, that when all the people which were with Ishmael saw Johanan the son of Kareah, and all the captains of the forces that were with him, then they were glad.

14 So all the people, that Ishmael had carried away captive from Mizpah, cast about and returned, and went unto Johanan the son of Kareah.

15 But Ishmael the son of Nethaniah escaped from Johanan with eight men, and went to the Ammonites.

16 Then took Johanan the son of Kareah, and all the captains of the forces that were with him, all the remnant of the people whom he had recovered from Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, from Mizpah, (after that he had slain Gedaliah the son of Ahikam,) even mighty men of war, and the women, and the children, and the eunuchs whom he had brought again from Gibeon.

17 And they departed and dwelt in the habitations of Chimham, which is by Bethlehern, to go to enter into Egypt.

18 Because of the Chaldeans: for they were afraid of them, because Ishmael the son of Nethaniah had slain Gedaliah the son of Ahikam, whom the king of Babylon made governor in the land.

CHAP. XLII.

Then all the captains of the forces, and Johanan the son of Kareah, and the men of war of the Lord, the God of Israel, unto whom ye sent me to present your supplication before him,
JEREMIAH.

not pull you down, and I will fury be poured forth upon you, plant you, and not pluck you up: when ye shall enter into Egypt, for I repent me of the evil that I have done unto you.

11 He not afraid of the king of Babylon, of whom ye were afraid: be not afraid of him, faith the Lord: for I am with you to save you, and to deliver you from his hand.

12 And I will shew mercies unto you, that he may have mercy upon you, and cause you to return to your own land.

13 But if ye say, We will not dwell in this land, neither obey the voice of the Lord your God,

14 Saying, No, but we will go to the land of Egypt, where we shall fee no war, nor hear the sound of the trumpet, nor have hunger of bread, and there will we dwell;

15 (And now therefore hear the word of the Lord, ye remnant of Judah, Thus faith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel, If ye wholly set your faces to enter into Egypt, and go to sojourn there,)

16 Then it shall come to pass, that when Jeremiah had made an end of speaking unto all the men, all the words of the Lord their God, for which the Lord their God had sent him to them, even all these words,

2 Then spake Azariah the son of Hofiah, and Johanan the son of Kareah, and all the proud men, saying unto Jeremiah, Thou speakest falsely: the Lord our God hath not sent thee to say, Go not into Egypt to sojourn there:

3 But Baruch the son of Neriah setteth thee on against us, for to deliver us into the hand of the Chaldeans, that they might put us to death, and carry us away captives into Babylon.

4 So Johanan the son of Kareah,
9 In that ye provoke me unto wrath with the works of your hands, burning incense unto other gods in the land of Egypt, whether ye be gone to dwell, that ye might cut yourselves off, and that ye might be a curse, and a reproach among all the nations of the earth?

9 Have ye forgotten the wickedness of your fathers, and the wickedness of the kings of Judah, and the wickedness of their wives, and your own wickedness and the wickedness of your wives which they have committed in the land of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem?

10 They are not humbled, even unto this day, neither have they feared, nor walked in my law, nor in my statutes that I set before you, and before your fathers.

11 Therefore thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel, Behold, I will set my face against you for evil, and to cut off all Judah.

12 And I will take the remnant of Judah, that have set their faces to go into the land of Egypt to sojourn there, and they shall all be consumed, and fall in the land of Egypt: they shall even be consumed by the sword, and by the famine: they shall die, from the least even unto the greatest, by the sword, and by the famine: and they shall be an execration, and an astonishment, and a curse, and a reproach.

13 For I will punish them that dwell in the land of Egypt, as I have punished Jerufalem, by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence.

14 So that none of the remnant of Judah, which are gone into the land of Egypt to sojourn there, shall escape or remain, that they should return into the land of Judah, to the which they have a desire to return to dwell there; for none shall return but such as shall escape.

15 Then all the men which knew that their wives had burned incense unto other gods, and all the women that walked by, a great multitude, even all the people that dwelt in the land of Egypt, in Pathros, answered Jeremiah, saying,

16 As for the word that thou hast spoken unto us in the name of the Lord, we will not hearken unto thee.

17 But we will certainly do whatsoever thing goeth forth out of our mouth, to burn incense unto the queen of heaven, and to pour out drink-offerings unto her, as we have done, we and our fathers, our king and our princes, in the cities of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem: for then had we plenty of victuals, and were well, and saw no evil.

18 But since we left off to burn incense to the queen of heaven, and to pour out drink-offerings unto her, we have wanted all things, and have been consumed by the sword, and by the famine.

19 And when we burned incense to the queen of heaven, and poured out drink-offerings unto her, did we make her cakes to worship her, and pour out drink-offerings unto her without our men?

20 Then Jeremiah saith unto all the people, to the men and to the women, and to all the people which had given him that answer, saying,

21 The incense that ye burned in the cities of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem, ye and your fathers, your kings and your princes, and the people of the land, did not the Lord remember them, and came it not into his mind?

22 So that the Lord could no longer bear, because of the evil of your doings, and because of the abominations which ye have committed; therefore is your land a desolation, and an astonishment, and a curse, without an inhabitant, as at this day:

23 Because ye have burned incense, and because ye have sinned against the Lord, and have not obeyed the voice of the Lord, nor walked in his law, nor in his statutes, nor in his testimonies: therefore this evil is happened unto you, as at this day.

24 Moreover, Jeremiah said unto all the people, and to all the women, Hear the word of the Lord, all Judah that are in the land of Egypt.

25 Thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel, saying, Ye and your wives have both sinned with your mouths, and fulfilled with your hand, saying, We will surely perform our vows that we have vowed, to burn incense to the queen of heaven, and to pour out drink-offerings unto her: ye will surely accomplish your vows, and surely perform your vows.

26 Therefore hearken ye the word of the Lord, all Judah that dwell in the land of Egypt, Behold, I have sworn by my great name, saith the Lord, that my name shall no more be named in the mouth of any man of Judah, in all the land of Egypt, saith the Lord God liveth.

27 Behold, I will watch over them for evil, and not for good, and all the men of Judah, that are in the land of Egypt shall be confounded by the sword, and by the famine, until there be an end of them.
THE word of the Lord which came to Jeremiah the prophet against the Gentiles;

2 Against Egypt, against the army of Pharaoh-nechah king of Egypt, which was by the river Euphrates in Carchemish, which Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon smote in the fourth year of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah king of Judah.

3 Order ye the buckler and shield, and draw near to battle.

4 Harness the horses; and get up, ye horsemen, and stand forth with your helmets: for the sword is round about thee, and the battle is for you; be ye like men of war.

5 Wherefore have I seen them faint, and sorrow for all the nations that have seen their fall? 

6 And the mighty men of the earth are hushed in fear, and have been made to ashamed and confounded; they are as nothing, and as nothing is.

7 Egypt is like a great water: but she shall go forth into captivity, and shall return no more.

8 Assyria is the rod of my anger, and the staff in whose hand I am angering; and I will send him, and he will set in阵, as one that goeth for war against the people, for a battle against the land.

9 Egypt shall be a wilderness, and an dystour for beasts, because of his gods.

10 Egypt shall be ashamed and confounded; for she shall take refuge to her gods, but it will not save her; for her gods are not able to save her.

11 For I have given you prophetic men and seers, who have not seen, and I have given you diviners, which have not divined.

12 But if they will learn wisdom, and hear the voice, and take教训, and turn from their evil behavior, I will cause them to turn in the way wherein they shall turn, and I will make them to fall on their faces before the house of Egypt.

13 Cut down, and cast down the wall, for without help shall Egypt be desolate; for she has said, All nations are mine helpers."
let us cut it off from being a nation; also thou shalt be cut down, O Madmen, the sword shall pursue thee.

3 A voice of crying shall be from Horonaim, spoiling and great destruction.

4 Moab is destroyed, her little ones have caused a cry to be heard.

5 For in the going up of Luitith, continual weeping shall go up; for in the going down of Horonaim the enemies have heard a cry of destruction.

6 Flee, save your lives, and be like the heath in the wilderness.

7 For because thou hast trusted in thy works and in thy treasures, thou shalt also be taken, and Chemosh shall go forth into captivity, with his priests and his princes together.

8 And the spoiler shall come upon every city, and no city shall escape: the valley also shall perish, and the plain shall be destroyed, as the Lord hath spoken.

9 Give wings unto Moab, that it may fly and get away: for the cities thereof shall be desolate, without any to dwell therein.

10 Curshed be he that doeth the work of the Lord deceitfully, and cursed be he that keepeth back his sword from blood.

11 Moab hath been at ease from his youth, and he hath settled on his lees, and hath not been emptied from vessel to vessel, neither hath he gone into captivity: therefore his tale remained in him, and his scent is not changed.

12 Therefore behold, the days come, saith the Lord, that I will send unto him wanderers that shall cause him to wander, and shall empty his vessels, and break their bottles.

13 And Moab shall be ashamed of Chemosh, as the house of Israel was ashamed of Beth-el their confidence.

14 How say ye, We are mighty and strong men for the war?

15 Moab is spoiled, and gone up out of her cities, and his chosen young men are gone down to the slaughter, faith the King of hosts, whose name is the Lord of hosts.

16 The calamity of Moab is near to come, and his affliction hath fallen.

17 All ye that are about him bemoan him, and all ye that know his name, say, How is the strong wall broken, and the beautiful rod!

18 Thou daughter that dost inhabit Dibon, come down from thy glory, and sit in thist; for the spoiler of Moab shall come upon thee, and he shall destroy thy strong holds.

19 O inhabitant of Aroer, stand by the way and cry, the him that fleeth, and her that escapeth, and say, What is done?

20 Moab is confounded, for it is broken down: howl and cry, tell ye it in Arnon, that Moab is spoiled.

21 And judgment is come upon the plain country; upon Horon, and upon Jahazah, and upon Mephaath,

22 And upon Dibon, and upon Nebo, and upon Beth-diblathaim,

23 And upon Kirjathaim, and upon Beth-gamal, and upon Beth-meon,

24 And upon Kerioth, and upon Bozrah, and upon all the cities of the land of Moab, far or near.

25 The horn of Moab is cut off, and his arm is broken, faith the Lord.

26 I Make ye him drunken; for he magnified himself against the Lord: Moab also shall wallow in his vomit, and he also shall be in derision.

27 For
JEREMIAH.

For thy sons are taken captives, and thy daughters captives.

47 Yet will I bring again the captivity of Moab in the latter days, saith the Lord; Thus far is the judgment of Moab.

CHAP. XLIX.

Concerning the Ammonites, thus saith the Lord, Hath Israel no sons? hath he no heir? why then doth his kingdom inherit God, and his people dwell in his cities?

2 Therefore behold, the days come, saith the Lord, that I will cause an alarm of war to be heard in Rabbah of the Ammonites, and it shall be a desolate heap, and her daughters shall be burned with fire; then shall Israel be heir unto them that were his heirs, saith the Lord.

3 Howl, O Heshbon, for Ai is spoiled; cry, ye daughters of Rabbah, gird ye with sackcloth; lament and run to and fro by the hedges, for her king shall go into captivity, and his priests and his princes together.

4 Wherefore gloriest thou in the valleys, O flowing valley, O backsliding daughter? that troubledst in her treasures, saith the Lord, What shall come unto thee?

5 Behold, I will bring upon thee, saith the Lord, the God of hosts, from all them that be about thee: and ye shall be driven out every man right forth; and none shall gather up him that wandereth.

6 And afterward I will bring again the captivity of the children of Ammon, saith the Lord.

7 Concerning Edom, thus saith the Lord of hosts, Is wisdom no more in Teman? is counsel perished from the prudent? is their wisdom vanished?

8 Flee ye, turn back, dwell deep, O inhabitants of Dedan; for I will bring the calamity of Edom upon him, the time they will visit him.

9 If grape-gatherers come thither, would they not leave some gleanings of grapes? if thieves by night, they will destroy till they have enough.

10 But I have made Edom a waste, I have uncovered his secret places, and he shall not be able to hide himself: his feed is spoiled, and his brethren and his neighbors, and he is not.

11 Leave thy fatherless children, I will preserve them alive, and let thy widows trust in me.

12 For thus saith the Lord; Behold, they whose judgment was not to drink of the cup, have already drunken; and are they that shall altogether go unpunished? thou shalt not go unpunished, but thou shalt surely drink of it.

13 For I have sworn by myself, saith the Lord, that Bozrah shall become a desolation, a reproach, a waste, and a curie, and all the cities thereof shall be perpetual wastes.

14 I have heard a rumour from the Lord, and an ambassador is sent unto the heathen, saying, Gather ye together and come against her, and rise up to the battle.

15 For lo, I will make thee small among the heathen, and despised among men.

16 Thy terribleness hast deceived thee, and the pride of thine heart, O thou that dwellest within the clefts of the rock, that holdest the height of the hill, though thou shouldest make thy nest as high as the eagle, I will bring thee down from thence, saith the Lord.

17 Also Edom shall be desolate; every one that gouteth by it shall be astonished, and shall hiss at all the plagues thereof.

18 As in the overthrow of Sodom and Gomorrah, and the neighbour cities thereof, saith the Lord; no man shall abide there, neither shall a son of man dwell in it.

19 Behold, he shall come up like a lion from the swelling of Jordan against the habitation of the strong; but I will suddenly make him run away from her; and who is a chosen man that I may appoint over her? for who is like me? and who will appoint me the time? and who is that shepherd that will stand before me.

20 Therefore hear the counsel of the Lord, that he hath taken against Edom, and his purposes that he hath purposed against the inhabitants of Teman, surely the leaf of the flock shall draw them out; surely he shall make their habitations desolate with them.

21 The earth is moved at the noise of their fall; at the cry, the noise thereof was heard in the Red-sea.

22 Behold, he shall come up and fly as the eagle, and spread his wings over Bozrah: and at that day shall the heart of the mighty men of Edom be as the heart of a woman in travail.

23 Concerning Damascus, Hamath is confounded, and Arpad: for they have heard evil tidings: they are faint-hearted; there is sorrow on the sea; it cannot be quiet.

24 Damascus is waxed feeble, and turned herself to flee, and fear hath fized her; anguish and sorrows have taken her as a woman in travail.

25 How is the city of praise not left, the city of my joy? 26 Therefore her young men shall fall in her streets, and all the men of war shall be cut off in that day, saith the Lord of hosts, the four winds from the four quarters.
quar ters of heaven, and will scatter them towards all those winds; and there shall be no nation whither the outcasts of Elam shall not come.
37 For I will cause Elam to be dismayed before their enemies, and before them that seek their life: and I will bring evil upon them, even my fierce anger, faith the Lord; and I will send the sword after them, till I have consumed them.
38 And I will set my throne in Elam, and I will destroy from thence the king and the princes, faith the Lord.

CHAP. L.

THE word that the Lord spake against Babylon, and against the land of the Chaldeans by Jeremiah the prophet.
2 Declare ye among the nations, and publish and conceal not: say, Babylon is taken, Bel is confounded, Merodach is broken in pieces, her idols are confounded, her images are broken in pieces.
3 For out of the north cometh up a nation against her, which shall make her land desolate, and none shall dwell therein: they shall remove, they shall depart both man and beast.
4 ¶ In those days, and in that time, faith the Lord, the children of Israel shall come, they and the children of Judah together, weeping and weeping: they shall go, and seek the Lord their God.
5 They shall ask the way to Zion with their faces thitherward saying, Come, and let us join ourselves to the Lord in a perpetual covenant that shall not be forgotten.

15 Shout against her round about: the hath given her hand: her foundations are fallen, her walls are thrown down, for it is the vengeance of the Lord: take vengeance upon her: as the hath done, do unto her.
16 Cut off the image from Babylon, and him that handleth the sickle in the time of harvest: for fear of the oppressing sword, they shall turn every one to his people, and they shall flee every one to his own land.
17 ¶ Israel is a scattered sheep: the lions have driven him away: fill the king of Assyria hath devoured him, and left this Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon hath broken his bones.
18 Therefore thus faith the Lord of hosts the God of Israel Behold, I will punish the king of Babylon and his land, as I have punished the king of Assyria.
19 And I will bring Israel again to his habitation, and he shall feed on Carmel and Bashan, and his soul shall be satisfied upon mount Ephraim and Gilead.
20 In those days, and in that time, faith the Lord, the iniquity of Israel shall be sought for, and there shall be none; and the sins of Judah, and they shall not be found: for I will pardon them that are fallen in the streets, and whom I referre.
21 ¶ Go up against the land of Merathaim, ever against it, and against the inhabitants of Oboth most proud, faith the Lord Pekod: waffle and utterly destroy God of hosts: for thy day is after them, faith the Lord, and come, the time that I will visit do according to all that I have thee commanded thee.
22 Aound of battle is in the valley, and none shall stand, and of great destruction, raise him up: and I will kindle
23 How is the hammer of a fire in his cities, and it shall whole earth cut asunder and broken: how is Babylon become a broken? how is Babylon broken among the nations!
24 ¶ Thus faith the Lord of hosts: The children of Israel and the children of Judah were oppressed
JEREMIAH.

pressed together; and all that battle, against thee, O daughter took them captives held them of Babylon.
fall, they refused to let them go.
34 Their redeemer is strong; heard the report of them, and the Lord of hosts is his name; and his hands waxed feeble: ancient he shall throughly plead their cause, that he may give rest to of a woman in travail.
44 Behold, he shall come up like a lion from the dwelling of Jordan, unto the habitation of the strong: but I will make them suddenly run away from her: and who is a chosen man that may appoint over her? for who is like me, and who will appoint me the time? and who is that shepherd upon his mighty men, and they shall be dismayed?
45 Therefore hear ye the coun-

Chap. Li.

Thus saith the Lord, Behold, I will raise up mine enemies, and they shall dwell in the midst of Babylon; and Babylon, and against them that dwell in the midst of them that rise up against me, a destroying wind: and will send unto Babylon fanners that shall fan her, and shall empty her land: for in the day of trouble they shall be against her round about.
Against him that bendeth let the archer bend his bow, and against him that lifteth himself up in his chariots; and spare ye not his young men; destroy ye utterly all her host.
Thus the plain shall fall in and they shall ride upon horses, every man put in array like a man to the

CHAP. LI.

For Israel hath not been for-
JEREMIAH.

33 For thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel, The daughter of Babylon is like a threshing-floor; it is time to thresh her: yet a little while, and the time of her harvest shall come.

34 Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon hath devoured me, he hath crushed me, he hath made me an empty vessel, he hath swallowed me up like a dragon, he hath filled his belly with my delicacies, he hath cast me out.

35 The violence done to me and to my flesh be upon Babylon, shall the inhabitant of Zion say, and my blood upon the inhabitants of Chaldea, shall Jerusalem say.

36 Therefore thus saith the Lord. Behold, I will plead thy cause, and take vengeance for thee, and I will dry up her sea, and make her springs dry.

37 And Babylon shall become heaps, a dwelling-place for dragons, an astonishment and a hissing, without an inhabitant.

38 They shall roar together like lions; they shall yelp as lions whelps.

39 In their heat I will make their feasts, and I will make them drunken, that they may rejoice, and sleep a perpetual sleep, and not wake, saith the LORD.

40 I will bring them down like lambs to the slaughter, like rams with he-goats.

41 How is Shechem taken? how is the prey of the whole earth surprised? how is Babylon become an astonishment among the nations?

42 The sea is come up upon Babylon, she is covered with the multitude of the waves thereof.

43 Her cities are a desolation, a dry land and a wilderness; a land wherein no man dwelleth, neither doth any son of man pass thereby.

CHAP. L.

44 And I will punish Bel in Babylon, and I will bring forth out of Babylon spoilers come unto her, faith the mouth that which he hath swallowed up, and the nations shall not flow together any more unto him: yea, the wall of Babylon shall fall.

45 My people, go ye out of her midst, and deliver ye every man his soul from the fierce anger of the Lord.

46 And let your heart faint, and ye fear for the spoiler that shall be heard in the land: a rumour shall both come one year, and another year shall come, for the Lord God of recompences shall surely require.

47 Therefore behold, the days come that I will do judgment upon the graven images of Babylon, and her whole land shall be confounded, and all her slain shall fall in the midst of her.

48 Then the heaven and the earth, and all that is therein, shall be burnt for Babylon; for the spoiler shall come unto her from the north, saith the Lord.

49 As Babylon hath caused the land of Israel to fall, so at Babylon shall fall the land of all the earth.

50 Ye that have escaped the sword, go away, stand not still; remember the Lord afar off and let Jerusalem come into your mind.

51 We are confounded, because we have heard reproach: flame hath covered our faces: for strangers are come into the sanctuaries of the Lord's house.

52 Wherefore behold, the days come, that I will do judgment upon her graven images, and through all her land the wounded shall groan.

53 Though Babylon should mount up to heaven, and though she should fortify the height of her boasted mountain.
JEREMIAH.

nor beast, but that it shall be desolate for ever.
63 And it shall be when thou hast made an end of reading this book, that thou shalt bind a stone to it, and call it into the midst of Euphrates:
64 And thou shalt say, Thus shall Babylon sink, and shall not rise from the evil that I will bring upon her: and they shall be weary. Thus far are the words of Jeremiah.

CHAP. LIII.

Zedekiah was one and twenty years old when he began to reign, and he reigned eleven years in Jerusalem; and his mother's name was Hamutal the daughter of Jeremiah of Libnah.
2 And he did that which was evil in the eyes of the Lord, according to all that Jehoiakim had done.
3 For through the anger of the Lord it came to pass in Jerusalem and Judah, till he had called them out from his presence, that Zedekiah rebelled against the king of Babylon.
4 And it came to pass in the ninth year of his reign, in the tenth month, in the tenth day of the month, that Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon came to Jerusalem, and pitched against it, and built forts against it round about.
5 So the city was besieged unto the eleventh year of king Zedekiah.
6 And in the fourth month, in the ninth day of the month, the famine was sore in the city, so that there was no bread for the people of the land.
7 Then the city was broken up, and all the men of war fled, and went forth out of the city by night, by the way of the gate between the two walls, which was by the king's garden, (now the Chaldeans were by the city round about,) and they went by the way of the plain.
8 But the army of the Chaldeans pursued after the king, and overtook Zedekiah in the plains of Jericho, and all his army was scattered from him.
9 The king then took the captain, the captain of the guard, and the principal officers of the city, and delivered them into the hand of the Chaldeans, and they carried them away to Babylon.
10 The caldrons also, and the shovels, and the spoons, and the bowls, and all the vessels of brass wherewith they ministered, took they away.
11 And the basins, and the fire-pans, and the caldrons, and the candlesticks, and the spoons, and the cups; that which was of gold in gold, and that which was of silver in silver, took the captain of the guard away.
12 The two pillars, one sea, and twelve brazen bulls that were under the brazen sea, which Solomon had made in the house of the Lord: the brazen of all these vessels was without weight.
13 And concerning the pillars, the height of one pillar was eighteen cubits, and a fillet of twelve cubits did compass it, and the thickness thereof was four fingers: it was hollow.
14 And a chapter of brass was upon it, and the height of one pillar was five cubits, with network and pomegranates upon the chapiters round about, all of brass: the second pillar also and the pomegranates were like unto these.
15 And there were ninety and six pomegranates on a side, and all the pomegranates upon the network were an hundred round about.
16 But Nebuzar-adan the captain of the guard left certain of the poor of the land for vine-dressers, and for husbandmen.
17 Also the pillars of brass that were in the house of the Lord, and the basins, and the brazen sea that was in the house of the Lord, the Chaldeans brake, and carried all the brafs of them to Babylon.
18 The caldrons also, and the shovels, and the spoons, and the bowls, and all the vessels of brass where with they ministered, took they away.
19 And the bacons, and the fire-pans, and the caldrons, and the candlesticks, and the spoons, and the cups; that which was of gold in gold, and that which was of silver in silver, took the captain of the guard away.
20 The two pillars, one sea, and twelve brazen bulls that were under the brazen sea, which Solomon had made in the house of the Lord: the brazen of all these vessels was without weight.
21 And concerning the pillars, the height of one pillar was eighteen cubits, and a fillet of twelve cubits did compass it, and the thickness thereof was four fingers: it was hollow.
22 And a chapter of brass was upon it, and the height of one pillar was five cubits, with network and pomegranates upon the chapiters round about, all of brass: the second pillar also and the pomegranates were like unto these.
23 And there were ninety and six pomegranates on a side, and all the pomegranates upon the network were an hundred round about.
24 And the captain of the guard took Seraiah the chief priest, and Zephaniah the second priest, and the three keepers of the doors, and Nebuzar-adan the captain of the guard took them, and brought them to the king of Babylon to Riblah.
25 So Nebuzar-adan the captain of the guard took them, and brought them to the king of Babylon to Riblah.
26 And the king of Babylon smote them, and put them to death in Riblah, in the land of Hamath. Thus Judah was carried away captive out of his own land.
27 This is the people whom Nebuchadrezzar carried away captive, in the seventh year, three thousand Jews and three and twenty:
28 In the eighteenth year of Nebuchadrezzar he carried away captive from Jerusalem eight hundred thirty and two persons:
29 In the third and twentieth year of Nebuchadrezzar, Nebuzar-adan the captain of the guard carried away captive of the Jews seven hundred forty and five persons: all the persons were four thousand and six hundred.
LAMENTATIONS.

ly eat bread before him all the days of his life.

34 And for his diet, there was a continual diet given him of the king of Babylon, every day a portion, until the day of his death, all the days of his life.

The LAMENTATIONS of JEREMIAH.

CHAP. I.

How saith the city fit solitary, that was full of people! how is she become a widow! she that was great among the nations, and princes among the provinces, how is she become tributary!

2 She weepeth sore in the night, and her tears are on her cheeks: among all her lovers she hath none to comfort her: all her friends have dealt treacherously with her, they are become her enemies.

3 Judah is gone into captivity, because of affliction, and because of great servitude: the dwellers among the heathen, she findeth no rest: all her persecutors overtook her between the straits.

4 The ways of Zion do mourn, because none come to the solemn feasts: all her gates are desolate: her priests sigh, her virgins are afflicted, and the is in bitternes.

5 Her adversaries are the chief, her enemies prosper: for the Lord hath afflicted her; for the multitude of her transgressions her children are gone into captivity before the enemy.

6 And from the daughter of Zion all her beauty is departed: her princes are become like harts that find no pasture, and they are gone without strength before the persuer.

7 Jerusalem remembered in the days of her affliction, and of her miseries, all her pleasant things that she had in the days of old, when her people fell into the hand of the enemy, and none did help her: the adversaries saw her, and did mock at her fountains.

8 Jerusalem hath grievously sinned in the midst of me: she hath called an assembly against me, to crush my young men: the Lord hath troden the virgin, the daughter of Judah, as in a wine-press.

9 Her filthiness is in her skirts, she remembereth not her last end: therefore she came down wonderfully: she had no comforter:

10 The adversary hath spread out his hand upon all her pleasant things: for the hath taken the heathen entered into her sanctuary, whom thou didst command that they should not enter into thy congregation.

11 All her people sigh, they seek bread, they have given their pleasant things for meat to relieve their souls: see, O Lord, and consider, for I become vile.

12 If it is nothing to you, all ye that pass by? behold and consider: is there any like like unto me, wherewith the Lord hath afflicted me in the day of his fierce anger?

13 From before hath he sent fire into my bones, and it prevaleth against me: he hath spread a net for my feet, he hath turned me back: he hath made me desolate, and faint all the day.

14 The yoke of my transgressions is bound by his hand: they are wreathed, and come up upon my neck: he hath made my strength to fall, the Lord hath delivered me into their hands from whom I am not able to rise up.

15 The Lord hath troden under foot all my mighty men in the midst of me: he hath called an assembly against me, to crush my young men: the Lord hath troden the virgin, the daughter of Judah, as in a wine-press.

16 For their things I weep: mine eye, mine eye runneth down with water, because the comforter that should relieve my soul is far from me; my children are desolate, because the enemy prevailed.

17 Zion spreadeth forth her hands, and there is none to comfort her: the Lord hath commanded concerning Jacob, that his adversaries should be round about him: Jerusalem is as a menstruous woman among them.

18 The Lord is righteous; for I have rebelled against his commandment: hear, I pray you, all people, and behold my sorrow: my virgins and my young men are gone into captivity.

19 I called for my lovers, but they deceived me: my priests and mine elders gave up the ghost in the city, while they fough their meat to relieve their souls.

20 Behold, O Lord, for I am in distress: my bowels are troubled; mine heart is turned within me; for I have grievously rebelled: abroad the sword bereaveth, at home there is as death.

21 They have heard that I sigh: there is none to comfort me: all mine enemies have heard of my trouble: they are glad that thou hast done it: thou wilt bring the day that thou hast called, and they shall be like unto me.

22 Let all their wickedness come before thee; and do unto them, as thou hast done unto me for all my transgressions: for my sights are many, and my heart is faint.

CHAP. II.

How hath the Lord covered the daughter of Zion with a cloud in his anger, and cast down from heaven unto the earth the beauty of Israel, and remembered not his footstool in the day of his anger!

2 The Lord hath swallowed up all the habitations of Jacob, and hath not pitied: he hath thrown down in his wrath the strong holds of the daughter of Judah; he hath brought them down to the ground: he hath polluted the kingdom and the princes thereof.

3 He hath cut off in his fierce anger all the horn of Israel: he hath drawn back his right hand from before the enemy, and he burned against Jacob like a flaming fire which devoureth round about.

4 He hath bent his bow like an enemy: he stood with his right hand as an adversary, and flew all that were pleasant to the eye, in the tabernacle of the daughter of Zion: he poured out his fury like fire.

5 The Lord was as an enemy: he hath swallowed up Israel, he hath swallowed up all her palaces: he hath destroyed his strong holds, and hath increased in the daughter of Judah mourning and lamentation.

6 And he hath violently taken away his tabernacle, as if it were of a garden: he hath destroyed his places of the assembly: the Lord hath caused the column fountains and fountains to be forgotten in Zion, and hath defiled in the indignation of his anger the king and the priest.

7 The Lord hath cast off his altar: he hath abhorred his sanctuary: he hath given up into the hand of the enemy the walls of her palaces: they have made a noise in the house of the Lord as in the day of a solemn feast.

8 The Lord hath purposed to destroy
Lamentations.

He hath stretched out a line, he hath not withdrawn his hand from destroying: therefore he made the rampart and the wall to lament; they languished together.

9 Her gates are sunk into the ground; he hath destroyed and broken her bars; her king and her princes are among the Gentiles: the law is no more; her prophets also find no vision from the Lord.

10 The elders of the daughter of Zion sit upon the ground, and keep silence: they have cast up dust upon their heads; they have girded themselves with sackcloth; the virgins of Jerusalem hang down their heads to the ground.

11 Mine eyes do fail with tears; my bowels are troubled; my liver is poured upon the earth, for the destruction of the daughter of my people, because the children and the sicklings frown in the streets of the city.

12 They say to their mothers, Where is corn and wine? when they swooned as the wounded in the streets of the city, when their soul was poured out into their mothers' bosom.

13 What thing shall I take to witnesse for thee? what thing shall I liken to thee, O daughter of Jerusalem? what shall I equal to thee, that I may comfort thee, O virgin daughter of Zion? for thy breach is great like the sea: who can heal thee?

14 Thy prophets have seen vain and foolish things for thee; and they have not discovered thine iniquity, to turn away thy captivity; but have seen for thee false burdens and causes of banishment.

15 All that pass by clap their hands at thee; they hiss and wag their head at the daughter of Jerusalem, saying, Is this the city that men call the perfection of beauty, the joy of the whole earth?

16 All thine enemies have opened their mouth against thee: they hiss and gnash their teeth, they say, We have swallowed her up: certainly this is the day that we looked for: we have found, we have seen it.

17 The Lord hath done that which he had devised: he hath fulfilled his word that he had commanded in the days of old; he hath thrown down and he hath not pitied: and he hath caused thine enemy to rejoice over thee, he hath set up the horn of thine adversaries.

18 Their heart cried unto the Lord, O wall of the daughter of Zion, let tears run down like a river day and night: give thyself no rest, let not the apple of thine eye ceasc.

19 Arise, cry out in the night; in the beginning of the watches: pour out thine heart like water before the face of the Lord: lift up thy hands towards him, for the life of thy young children, that faint for hunger in the top of every street.

20 ¶ Fchold, O Lord, and consider to whom thou hast done this; all the women eat their fruit, and children of a span long; shall the priest and the prophet be slain in the sanctuary of the Lord?

21 The young and the old lie on the ground in the streets: my virgins and my young men are fallen by the sword: thou hast slain them in the day of thy anger, thou hast killed and not pitied.

22 Thou hast called as in a solemn day my terror round about, so that in the day of the Lord's anger none escaped nor remained: those that I have swaddled and brought up hath mine enemy consumed.

CHAP. III.

1 Am the man that hath seen affliction by the rod of his wrath.

2 He hath led me, and brought me into darkness, but not into light.

3 Surely against me is he turned, he turneth his hand against me all the day.

4 My flesh and my skin hath he made old, he hath broken my bones.

5 He hath builded against me faith my soul, therefore will I hope in him.

6 He hath set me in dark places, as they that be dead of old.

7 He hath hedged me about, that I cannot get out: he hath made my chain heavy.

8 Also when I cry and shout, he highteth out my prayer.

9 He hath enclosed my ways with hemmings: he hath made my paths crooked.

10 He was unto me as a bear lying in wait, and as a lion in secret places.

11 He hath turned aside my ways, and pulled me in pieces: he hath made me desolate.

12 He hath bent his bow, and set me as a mark for the arrow.

13 He hath casteth the arrows yet will he have compassion according to the multitude of his mercies.

14 I was a derision to all my people, and their song all the day.

15 He hath filled me with lingly, nor grieveth the children of men.

16 He hath also broken my teeth with gravel-stones, he hath covered me with ashes.

17 And thou hast removed my soul far off from peace: I forget prosperity.

18 And I said, My strength and my hope is perished from the Lord:

19 Remembering mine affliction and my misery, the wormwood and the gall.

20 My soul hath them still in remembrance, and is humbled in me.

21 This I recal to my mind, therefore have I hope.

22 ¶ It is of the Lord's mercies that we are not consumed, because his compassions fail not.

23 They are new every morning: great is thy faithfulness.

24 The Lord is my portion, I having of my soul, therefore will I hope in him.

25 The Lord is good unto them that wait for him, to the soul that seeketh him.

26 It is good that a man should both hope and quietly wait for the salvation of the Lord.

27 It is good for a man that he bear the yoke in his youth.

28 He sitteth alone and keepeth silence, because he hath borne it upon him.

29 He putteth his mouth in the dust, if so be there may he hope.

30 He giveth his cheek to him that smitteth him, he is filled full ways, and pulleth me in pieces: he hath made me desolate.

31 For the Lord will not cast off for ever.

32 But though he cause grief, he will have compassion according to the multitude of his mercies.

33 For he doth not afflict willingly nor grieveth the children of men.

34 To crush under his feet all the prisoners of the earth,

35 To turn the right of a man before the face of the most High.

36 To subvert a man in his cause, the Lord approveth not.

37 ¶ Who is he that faith, and it cometh to pass, when the Lord commandeth it not?

38 Out of the mouth of the most High proceedeth not evil and good?
L A M E N T A T I O N S.

39 Wherefore doth a living man complain, a man for the punishment of his sins?
40 Let us search and try our ways, and turn again to the Lord.
41 Let us lift up our heart with our hands unto God in the heavens.
42 We have transgressed and have rebelled: thou hast not pardoned.
43 Thou hast covered with anger, and persecuted us: thou hast blazed, thou hast not pitied.
44 Thou hast covered thyself with a cloud, that our prayer should not pass through.
45 Thou hast made us as the off-scouring and refuse in the midst of the people.
46 All our enemies have opened their mouths against us.
47 Fear and a snare is come upon us, desolation and destruction.
48 Mine eye trickled down with rivers of water, for the destruction of the daughter of my people.
49 Mine eye trickled down, and did not, without any intimation;
50 Till the Lord look down, and behold from heaven.
51 Mine eye fainted mine heart, because of all the daughters of my city.
52 Mine enemies chaced me as a bird, without cause.
53 They have cut off my life in the dungeon, and cast a stone upon me.
54 Waters flowed over mine head, then I said, I am cut off.
55 I called upon thy name, O Lord, out of the low dungeon.
56 Thou hast heard my voice, hide not thine ear at my breathing, at my cry.
57 Thou drewest near in the day that I called upon thee; thou saidst, Fear not.

58 O Lord, thou hast pleased the caules of my soul, thou hast redeemed my life.
59 O Lord, thou hast seen my wrong, judge thou my cause.
60 Thou hast seen all their vengeance, and all their imaginations against me.
61 Thou hast heard their reproach, O Lord, and all their imaginations against me;
62 The lips of those that rose up against me, and their device against me all the day.
63 Behold, their setting down and their rising up, I am their mocking.
64 Render unto them a recompence, O Lord, according to the work of their hands.
65 Give them sorrow of heart, thy curse unto them.
66 Persecute and destroy them in anger, from under the heavens of the Lord.

CHAP. IV.

IOW is the gold become dim! how is the most fine gold changed! the stones of the sanctuary are poured out in the top of every street.
2 The precious sons of Zion, comparable to fine gold, how are they esteemed as earthen pitchers, the work of the hands of the potter!
3 Even the sea-monsters draw out the breast, they give suck to their young ones: the daughter of my people is become cruel, like the ostriches in the wilderness.
4 The tongue of the drunken child cleaveth to the roof of his mouth for thirst: the young children ask bread, and no man breaketh it unto them.
5 They that did feed delicately, are deplanted in the streets: they that were brought up in scarlet embrace dunghills.
6 For the punishment of the iniquity of the daughter of my people is greater than the punishment of the sin of Sodom, that was overthrown as in a moment, and no hands stayed on her.
7 Her Nazarites were purer than snow, they were whiter than milk, they were more Rudy in body than rubies, their polluting way of sapphire.
8 Their vineyard is blacker than a coal: they are not known in the streets: their skin cleaveth to their bones: it is withered, it is become like a flock.
9 They that be frank with the sword better than they that be slain with hunger for the pine away, stricken through for want of the fruits of the field.
10 The hands of the pitiful women have sodden their own children, they were their meat in the destruction of the daughter of my people.

11 The Lord hath accomplished his fury, he hath poured out his fierce anger, and hath kindled a fire in Zion, and it hath devoured the foundations thereof.
12 The kings of the earth and all the inhabitants of the world would not have believed, that the adversary and the enemy should have entered into the gates of Jerusalem.
13 For the sins of her prophets, and the iniquities of her priests, that have shed the blood of the just in the midst of her;
14 They have wandered as blind men in the streets, they have polluted themselves with blood, so that men could not touch their garments.
15 They cried unto them, Depart ye; it is uncleann: depart, depart, touch not, when they fled away and wandered: they said among the heathen, They shall no more gojourn there.

CHAP. V.

16 The anger of the Lord hath divided them, he will no more regard them: they respect not the persons of the priests, they favoured not the elders.
17 As for us, our eyes as yet failed for our vain help: in our watching we have watched for a nation that could not save us.
18 They hunt our steps that we cannot go in our streets: our end is near, our days are fulfilled; for our end is come.
19 Our persecutors are swifter than the eagles of the heaven: they pursued us upon the mountains, they laid wait for us in the wilderness.
20 The breath of our nostrils, the anointed of the Lord, was taken in their pits, of whom we said, Under his shadow we shall live among the heathen.
21 Rejoice and be glad, O daughter of Edom, that dwellest in the land of Uz: the cup also shall pass through unto thee: thou shalt be drunken, and shalt make thyself naked.
22 The punishment of thine iniquity is accomplished, O daughter of Zion, he will no more carry thee away into captivity: he will visit thine iniquity, O daughter of Edom, he will discover thy sins.

R Emember, O Lord, what is come upon us; consider and behold our reproach.
2 Our inheritance is turned to strangers, our houses to aliens.
3 We are orphans and fatherless, our mothers are as widows.
4 We have drunken our water for money, our wood is sold unto us.
5 Our necks are under persecution: we labour, and have no rest.
6 We have given the hand to the Egyptians, and to the Assyrians, to be satisfied with bread.

S 5 7 Our
EZEKIEL.

The joy of our heart is ceas'd; our dance is turned into mourning.

15 The crown is fallen from our head: we are brought low, that we have sinned.

16 For this our heart is sick, for these things our eyes are dim.

17 Because of the mountain of Zion, which is desolate, the foxes walk upon it.

18 Thou, O Lord, remainest for ever; thy throne from generation to generation.

19 Wherefore dost thou forget us for ever, and forsake us so long time?

20 Turn thou us unto thee, O Lord, and we shall be turned; renew our days as of old.

21 But thou hast utterly rejected us; thou art very wroth against us.

The Book of the Prophet EZEKIEL.

CHAP. I.

Now it came to pass in the thirtieth year, in the fourth month, in the fifth day of the month, (as I was among the captives by the river Chebar:) that the heavens were opened, and I saw visions of God.

2 In the fifth day of the month, (which was the fifth year of King Jehoiachin's captivity.)

3 The word of the Lord came expressly unto Ezekiel the priest, the son of Buzi, in the land of the Chaldeans, by the river Chebar, and the hand of the Lord was there upon him.

4 And I looked, and beheld, a whirlwind came out of the north, a great cloud, and a fire infolding itself, and a brightness was about it, and out of midst thereof as the colour of amber, out of the midst of the fire:

5 Also out of the midst thereof came the likeness of four living creatures. And this was their appearance, they had the likeness of a man.

6 And every one had four faces, and every one had four wings.

7 And their feet were straight feet, and the sole of their feet was like the sole of a calf's foot, and they sparkled like the colour of burnished brass.

8 And they had the hands of a man under their wings on their four sides; and they four had their faces and their wings.

9 Their wings were joined one to another; they turned not when they went, they went every one straight forward.

10 As for the likeness of their faces, they four had the face of a man, and the face of a lion on the right side; and they four had the face of an ox on the left side; they four also had the face of an eagle.

11 Thus were their faces; and their wings were stretched upward; two wings of every one were joined one to another, and two covered their bodies.

12 And they went every one straight forward; whither the spirit was to go, they went: and they turned not when they went.

13 As for the likenesses of the living creatures, their appearance was like burning coals of fire, and like the appearance of lamps: it went up and down among the living creatures, and the fire was bright, and out of the fire went forth lightning.

14 And the living creatures ran, and returned as the appearance of a whirlwind.

15 And the appearance of the wheels and their work, was like unto the colour of a beryl: and they four had one likeness, and their appearance and their work was as it were a wheel in the midst of a wheel.

16 When they went, they went upon their four sides: and they returned not when they went.

17 When they went, they went upon their four sides; and they returned not when they went.

18 As for their rings, they were so high that they were dreadful; and their rings were full of eyes round about them four.

19 And when the living creatures went, the wheels went by them: and when the living creatures were lifted up from the earth, the wheels were lifted up.

20 Whithersoever the spirit was to go, they went, thither was the spirit to go; and the wheels were lifted up over against them: for the spirit of the living creature was in the wheels.

21 When those went, those went: and when those stood, those stood; and when those were lifted up, those were lifted up over against them: for the spirit of the living creature was in the wheels.

And I heard the noise of their wings, like the noise of great waters, as the voice of the Lord, the voice of speech as the noise of an harp:

22 And when they went, I heard the noise of their wheels, like the noise of great waters, as the voice of the Lord, the voice of speech as the noise of an harp:

23 And I saw the likeness of the firmament, when they went, and when they stood, and when the fire went up and down among the living creatures; and the wheels were moved among the living creatures. And the living creatures lifted up their wings: and the wheels lifted up, and stood beside them: for the spirit of the living creature was in the wheels.

And I saw a voice from the firmament, that was over their heads, when they stood, and when they went.

26 And above the firmament, that was over their heads, was the likeness of a throne, as the appearance of a sapphire-stone; and upon the likeness of the throne was the likeness of a man above upon it.

27 And I saw the likeness of the firmament, and of that likeness of which I spake before it was like unto the appearance of a bow in the cloud by the day; and there was brightness round about it.

28 As the appearance of the bow that is in the cloud by the day; so was the appearance of the firmament upon the face of the waters.

29 And I saw, and I heard; and I said, Holy, holy, holy, is the Lord of hosts; the whole earth is full of his glory.

30 The voice of the Lord was heard, and the word of the Lord: and all that were in the house fell upon their faces. And they said, Surely the Lord God is among us, he is one Lord.
CHAP. II.

A ND he said unto me, Son of man, stand upon thy feet, and I will speak unto thee.

2 And the spirit entered into me, when he spake unto me, and set me upon my feet, that I heard him that spake unto me.

3 And he said unto me, Son of man, I send thee to the children of Israel, to a rebellious nation that hath rebelled against me: they and their fathers have transgressed against me, even unto this very day.

4 For they are impudent children and stiff-hearted: I do send thee unto them, and thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God.

5 And they, whether they will hear, or whether they will forbear, (for they are a rebellious house,) yea yet shall know that there hath been a prophet among them.

6 And thou son of man, be not afraid of their words, though brimmed are thorns in thee, and thou dost dwell among scorpions; be not afraid of their words, nor be dismayed at their looks, though they be a rebellious house.

7 And thou shalt speak my words unto them, whether they will hear, or whether they will forbear, for they are most rebellious.

8 But thou, son of man, hear what I say unto thee. Be not rebellious like that rebellious house: open thy mouth, and eat that I give thee.

9 And when I looked, behold an hand was sent unto me, and lo, a roll of a book was therein.

10 And he spread it before me, and it was written within and without, and there was written therein lamentations, and mourning and woe.

CHAP. III.

M OREOVER, he said unto me, Son of man, eat this roll, and go speak unto the house of Israel.

2 So I opened my mouth, and he caused me to eat that roll.

3 And he said unto me, Son of man, cause thy belly to eat, and fill thy bowels, with this roll that I give thee. Then did I eat it, and it was in my mouth as honey for sweetness.

4 And he said unto me, Son of man, go, get thee unto the house of Israel, and speak with my words unto them.

5 For thou art not sent to a people of a strange speech, and of an hard language, but to the house of Israel:

6 Not to many people of a strange speech, and of an hard language, whose words thou canst not understand: surely, but I sent thee to them, they would have hearkened unto thee.

7 But the house of Israel will not hearken unto thee; for they will not hearken unto me: for all the house of Israel are rebellious and hard-hearted.

8 Behold, I have made thy face strong against their faces, and thy forehead strong against their foreheads.

9 As an adamant, harder than flint, have I made thy forehead: fear them not, neither be dismayed at their looks, though they be a rebellious house.

10 Moreover, he said unto me, Son of man, all my words that I shall speak unto thee receive in thine heart, and hear with thine ears.

11 And go get thee to the captivity, unto the children of thy people, and speak unto them, and tell them, Thus saith the Lord God, whether they will hear,
build a fort against it, and cast a mount against it; set the camp also against it, and set battering rams against it round about.

3 Moreover, take thou unto thee an iron pan, and set it for a wall of iron between thee and the city, and set thy face against it, and it shall be besieged, and thou shalt lay siege against it; this shall be a sign to the house of Israel.

4 Lie thou also upon thy left side, and lay the iniquity of the house of Israel upon it: according to the number of the days that thou shalt lie upon it, thou shalt bear their iniquity.

5 For I have laid upon thee the years of their iniquity, according to the number of the days, three hundred and ninety days: I have appointed thee each day for a year.

6 Therefore thou shalt set thy face toward the siege of Jerusalem, and thine arm shall be uncovered, and thou shalt prophesy against it.

7 And I will lay bands upon thee, and thou shalt not turn thee from one side to another, till thou shalt end the day of thy siege.

9 Take thou also unto thee, wheat, and barley, and beans, and lentiles, and millet, and fitches, and put them in one vessel, and make thee bread thereof, according to the number of the days that thou shalt lie upon thy side; three hundred and ninety days shalt thou eat thereof.

10 And the meat which thou shalt eat shall be by weight, twenty shekels a day: from time to time shalt thou eat it.

11 Thou shalt drink also water by measure, the sixth part of an hin; from time to time shalt thou drink.

12 And thou shalt eat it at barley cakes, and shalt take it with dung that cometh out of man in their sight.

13 And the Lord said, Even thus shall the children of Israel eat their defiled bread among the Gentiles, whither I will drive them.

14 Then said I, Ah Lord God, behold, my soul hath not been polluted; for from my youth even till now, I have not eaten of that which dieth of itself, or is torn in pieces; neither came there abominable flesh into my mouth.

15 Then he said unto me, Lo, I have given thee cow's dung for man's dung, and thou shalt prepare thy bread therewith.

16 Moreover, he said unto me, Son of man, behold, I will break the staff of bread in Jerusalem; and they shall eat bread by weight, and with care; and they shall drink water by measure, and with abomination.

17 That they may eat bread and water, and be abominated one with another, and consume away for their iniquity.

CHAP. V.

AND thou, son of man, take thee a sharp knife, take thee a barber's razor, and cause it to pass upon thine head, and upon thy beard; then take thee balances to weigh and divide the hair.

2 Thou shalt burn with fire a third part in the midst of the city, when the days of the siege are fulfilled; and thou shalt take a third part, and smite it with a knife; and a third part shall scatter in the wind; and I will draw out a sword after them.

3 Thou shalt also take thereof a few in number, and bind them in thy skirts.

4 Then take of them again, and cast them into the midst of the fire, and burn them in the fire; for thereof shall a fire come forth into all the house of Israel.

5 Thus saith the Lord God, This is Jerusalem: I have set it in the midst of the nations and countries that are round about her.

6 And she hath changed her judgments into wickedness more than the nations, and my statutes more than the countries that are round about her; for they have refused my judgments, and my statutes, they have not walked in them.

7 Therefore thus saith the Lord God, Because ye multiplied more than the nations that are round about you, and have not walked in my statutes, neither have kept my judgments, neither have done according to the judgments of the nations that are round about you;

8 Therefore thus saith the Lord God, Behold, I, even I am against thee, and will execute judgments in thee, in anger and in fury, and in furious rebukes: I the Lord have spoken it.

9 And I will do in thee that which I have not done, and whereunto I will not do any more the like; because of all thine abominations.

10 Therefore the fathers shall eat the sons in the midst of thee, and the sons shall eat their fathers: and I will execute judgments in thee, and the whole remnant of thee will I scatter into all the winds.

11 Wherefore, as I live, saith the Lord God, Surely because thou hast defiled my sanctuary with all thy detestable things, and with all thine abominations, therefore will I also diminish thee, neither shall mine eye spare, neither will I have any pity.

CHAP. VI.

AND the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, set thy face towards the mountains of Israel, and prophesy against them,

3 And say, Ye mountains of Israel, hear the word of the Lord God, Thus saith the Lord God, to the mountains and to the hills, to the rivers and to the valleys, Behold, I, even I will bring a sword upon
Ezekiel

Upon you, and I will destroy your high places.
4 And your altars shall be defaced, and your images shall be broken; and I will cast down your slain men before your idols.
5 And I will lay the dead carcases of the children of Israel before their idols, and I will scatter your bones round about your altars.
6 In all your dwelling-places the cities shall be laid waste, and the high places shall be defaced; that your altars may be laid waste and made defaced, and your idols may be broken and cease, and your images may be cut down, and your works may be abolished.
7 And the slain men shall fall in the midst of you, and ye shall know that I am the Lord.

CHAP. VII.

Moreover the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,
2 Also thou of man, thus saith the Lord God unto thee, thou art sent only unto the Jews, and not to the Gentiles, to cast upon them my word. 
3 Now is the end come upon thee, and I will send mine anger upon thee, and will judge thee according to thy ways, and will recompense thee for all thine abominations.
4 And mine eye shall not spare, neither will I have pity: I will recompense thee according to thy ways, and thine abominations that are in the midst of thee, and ye shall know that I am the Lord that smite.
5 Behold the day, behold it is come, the morning is gone forth, the rod hath blossomed, pride hath budded.
6 Violence is risen up into a rod of wickedness: none of them shall remain, nor of their multitude, nor of any of theirs; neither shall there be weeping for them.
7 The time is come, the day draweth near, let not the buyer rejoice, nor the seller mourn: for wrath is upon all the multitude thereof.
8 For the sinner shall not return to that which is old, although they were yet alive: for the vision is touching the whole multitude thereof, which shall not return: neither shall any strengthen himself in the iniquity of his life.
9 They have blown the trumpet, even to make all ready; but none goeth to the battle: for my wrath is upon all the multitude thereof.
10 The sword is without, and the pestilence and the famine within: he that is in the field shall die with the sword; and he that is in the city, famine and pestilence shall devour him.
11 Thus saith the Lord God: Smiteth with thine hand, and smiteth with thy foot, and faileth not, for all the evil abominations of the house of Israel: for they shall fall by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence.
12 He that is far off shall die of the pestilence, and he that is near shall fall by the sword, and he that remaineth and is besieged shall die by the famine: thus will I accomplish my fury upon them.
13 Then shall ye know that I am the Lord, when your slain men shall be among your idols round about your altars, upon every high hill, in all the tops of the mountains, and under every green tree, and under every thick oak, the place where they did offer sweet savour to all their idols.
14 So will I stretch out my hand upon them, and make the land desolate; yea, more desolate than the wilderness towards Diblah, in all their habitations, and they shall know that I am the Lord.

CHAP. VIII.

My fury upon thee, and accomplish mine anger upon thee; and I will judge thee according to thy ways, and will recompense thee for all thine abominations.
9 And mine eye shall not spare, neither will I have pity: I will recompense thee according to thy ways, and thine abominations that are in the midst of thee, and ye shall know that I am the Lord that smite.
10 Behold the day, behold it is come, the morning is gone forth, the rod hath blossomed, pride hath budded.
11 Violence is risen up into a rod of wickedness: none of them shall remain, nor of their multitude, nor of any of theirs; neither shall there be weeping for them.
12 The time is come, the day draweth near, let not the buyer rejoice, nor the seller mourn: for wrath is upon all the multitude thereof.
13 For the sinner shall not return to that which is old, although they were yet alive: for the vision is touching the whole multitude thereof, which shall not return: neither shall any strengthen himself in the iniquity of his life.
14 They have blown the trumpet, even to make all ready; but none goeth to the battle: for my wrath is upon all the multitude thereof.
15 The sword is without, and the pestilence and the famine within: he that is in the field shall die with the sword; and he that is in the city, famine and pestilence shall devour him.
16 ¶ But they that escape of them shall be scattered abroad, and shall be on the mountains like doves of the valleys, all of them mourning, every one for his iniquity.
17 All hands shall be feeble, the prince shall be clothed with deblation,
EZEKIEL.

7 ¶ And he brought me to the door of the court; and when I looked, behold, a hole in the wall.

8 Then said he unto me, Son of man, dig now in the wall; and when I had digged in the wall, behold, a door.

9 And he said unto me, Go in, and behold the wicked abominations that they do here.

10 So I went in and saw, and behold, every form of creeping thing, and abominable birds, and all the idols of the house of Israel poured upon the wall round about.

11 And there stood before them seventy men of the ancients of the house of Israel, and in the midst of them stood Jaaziel the son of Shaphan, with every man his censer in his hand, and a thick cloud of incense went up.

12 Then said he unto me, Son of man, hallo thou seen what the ancients of the house of Israel do in the dark, every man in the chambers of his imagery? for they say, The Lord seeth us not; the Lord hath forsaken the earth.

13 ¶ He said also unto me, Turn thee yet again, and thou shalt see greater abominations that they do.

14 Then he brought me to the door of the gate of the Lord's house, which was towards the north, and behold, there sat women weeping for Tammuz.

15 ¶ Then said he unto me, Hast thou seen this, O son of man? is it a light thing to the house of Judah, that they commit the abominations which they commit here? for they have filled the land with violence, and have returned to provoke me to anger; and lo, they put their branch to their nose.

16 Therefore will I also deal in fury: mine eye shall not spare neither will I have pity: and though they cry in mine ears, with a loud voice, yet will I not hear them.

CHAP. IX.

He cried also in mine ears with a loud voice, saying, Cause them that have charge over the city to draw near, even every man with his destroying weapon in his hand.

2 And behold, six men came from the way of the higher gate, which lieth toward the north, and every man a slaughter-weapon in his hand: and one man among them was clothed with linen, with a writer's inkhorn by his side, and they went in, and stood before the brazen altar.

3 And the glory of the God of Israel was there, according to the vision that I saw in the plain.

4 Then I beheld, and beheld the glory of the God of Israel was there, according to the vision that I saw in the Plain.

5 Then said he unto me, Son of man, lift up thine eyes now toward the north: and I lifted up mine eyes toward the north: and behold, the northward gate was smitten in the midst of it.

6 He said furthermore unto me, Son of man, seest thou what they do? even the great abominations that the house of Israel committeeth here, that I should go far from mine eyes? but turn thee yet again, and thou shalt see greater abominations.

CHAP. X.

Then I looked, and behold, in the firmament that was above the head of the cherubims, there appeared over them, as it were a sapphire-stone, as the appearance of the likeness of a throne.

2 And he spake unto the man clothed with linen, and said, Go in between the wheels, even under the cherub, and fill thine hand with
with coals of fire from between the cherubims, and scatter them over the city. And he went in, in my sight.

3 Now the cherubims stood on the right side of the house, when the man went in, and the cloud filled the inner court.

4 Then the glory of the Lord filled the house, and went up from the cherub, and filled the inner court, and the house was filled with the cloud, and the court was full of the brightness of the Lord’s glory.

5 And the sound of the cherubims was heard even to the outer court, as the voice of the almighty God when he speaketh.

6 And it came to pass when he had commanded the man clothed with linen, saying, Take fire from between the wheels from between the cherubims; then he went in, and stood by the wheels.

7 And of one cherub stretched forth his hand from between the cherubims, unto the fire that was between the cherubims, and took thereof, and put it into the hands of him that was clothed with linen; who took it, and went out.

8 And there appeared in the cherubims, the form of a man’s hand under their wings.

9 And when I looked, behold, the four wheels by the cherubims, one wheel by one cherub, and another wheel by another cherub: and the appearance of the wheels was as the colour of a beryl-stone.

10 And as for their appearances, they had one likeness, as if a wheel had been in the midst of a wheel.

11 When they went, they went upon their four sides; they turned not as they went, but to the place whither the head looked; they followed it; they turned not as they went.

**Ezekiel**

12 And their whole body, and their backs, and their hands, and their wings, and the wheels were full of eyes round about, even the wheels that they four had.

13 As for the wheels, it was cried unto them in my hearing, O wheel.

14 And every one had four faces: the first face was the face of a cherub, and the second face was the face of a man, and the third the face of a lion, and the fourth the face of an eagle.

15 And the Cherubims were lifted up; this is the living creature that I saw by the river of Chebar.

16 And when the cherubims went, the wheels went by them: and when the cherubims lifted up their wings, to mount up from the earth, the same wheels also turned not from before them.

17 When they went, they went by them: and when they were lifted up, they lifted up themselves also for the spirit of the living creature was in them.

18 Then the glory of the Lord departed from off the threshold of the house, and stood over the cherubims.

19 And the cherubims lifted up their wings, and mounted up from the earth in my sight; when they went out, the wheels also went with them, and every one stood at the door of the east gate of the Lord’s house, and the glory of the God of Israel was over them above.

20 This is the living creature that I saw under the God of Israel by the river of Chebar, and knew that they were the cherubims.

21 Every one had four faces a piece, and every one four wings; and the likeness of the hands of a man was under their wings.

22 And the likeness of their faces was the same faces which I saw by the river of Chebar, their appearances, and themselves: they went every one straight forward.

**Chapter XI**

1 And ye shall know that I am the Lord: for ye have not walked in my statutes, neither executed my judgments, but have done after the manners of the heathen that are round about you.

2 Therefore the Lord said unto me, Son of man, there are the men that devise mischief, and give wicked counsel in this city.

3 Which say, If it be not so, let us build houses. this city is full of covetousness, and the caldron is ready, and we be the flesh.

4 Therefore prophesy against them, prophesy, O son of man, and say, Thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I will take mine hand upon thee, and execute judgments among you.

5 And the spirit of the Lord came upon me, and said unto me, Thus saith the Lord God, Thus will I be sanctified in the sight of many nations, and they shall know that I am the Lord.

6 Ye have multiplied your sin; yet will I bring sorrow upon you.

7 Therefore thus saith the Lord God, Your sin, whom ye do in the midst of it, they shall know that I am the Lord.

8 Ye have feared the sword, and I will bring a sword upon you, and they shall take away the life of the land of Israel.

9 And I will bring you out of all the abominations thereof into the hands of strangers, and will execute judgments among you.

10 Ye shall fall by the sword; within you, and I will take the sword which ye have feared, and it shall judge you in the border of ffony heart out of their flesh, and those of Israel; and ye shall know that I will give them an heart of flesh; in the midst thereof; but I will judge you in the border of Israel.

12 And ye shall know that I am the Lord, for ye have not passed by my statutes, neither have done after the manner of the heathen that are round about you.

13 And it came to pass when I prophesied, that Pelatiah the son of Beniah died: then fell I down upon my face, and cried with a loud voice, and said, Ah Lord God, wilt thou make a full end of the remnant of Israel?

14 Again the word of the Lord came unto me, saying, Son of man, thou art the man that deviseth mischief, and giveth wicked counsel in this city;

15 Son of man, thy brethren, even thy brethren, are come unto thee, saying, Tell us what is good: wag not thine eye to behold evil, and speak the truth in Israel.

16 Therefore say, Thus saith the Lord God, Although I have set thy face against the sons of Israel, and have opened thy mouth, and said unto them, Hear ye the words of this covenant;

17 And when they take away from thee thy brother, and he goeth, andewasthisland given in possession, fell upon me, and said unto me, This is the place where the Lord’s house shall be.

18 Therefore say, Thus saith the Lord God; Although I have said unto the sons of Israel, Go not after other gods, neither provoke me; and although I gave them the land, when I poured out my spirit upon mine house, to cause Solomon my servant to build the house;

19 Nevertheless they provoked me to wrath with the work of their hands, and went back to their own
cов
EZEKIEL.

Chap. XIII.

16 But I will leave a few men of them from the sword, from the famine, and from the pestilence, that they may declare all their abominations among the heathen whither they come, and they shall know that I am the Lord.

17 Moreover, the word of the Lord came to me, saying,

18 Son of man, eat thou bread with quaking, and drink thy water with trembling and with carelessness,

19 And say unto the people of the land, Thus faith the Lord God; Thus faith the Lord God of the inhabitants of Jerusalem, and of the land of Israel, They shall eat their bread with carelessness, and drink their water with affloration, that her land may be desolate from all that is therein, because of the violence of all that dwell therein.

20 And the cities that are inhabited shall be laid waste, and the land shall be desolate, and ye shall know that I am the Lord.

21 And the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

22 Son of man, what is that proverb, that ye have in the land of Israel, saying, The days are prolonged, and every vision falleth?

23 Tell them therefore, Thus saith the Lord God, I will make this proverb to cease, and they shall no more use it as a proverb in Israel: but say unto them, The days are at hand, and the effect of every vision.

24 For there shall be no more vain vision, nor flattering divination within the house of Israel.

25 For I am the Lord: I will speak, and the word that I shall speak shall come to pass: it shall be no more prolonged: for in your days, O rebellious house, will I speak the word, and will perform it, saith the Lord God.

26 But again the word of the Lord came to me, saying,

27 Son of man, behold, they of the house of Israel, the vision that he feeth is for many days to come, and he prophesieth of the times that are far off.

28 Therefore say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God, There shall none of my words be prolonged any more, but the word which I have spoken shall be done, saith the Lord God.

CHAP. XII.

But as for them whose heart walketh after the heart of their detestable things, and their abominations, I will recompense their way upon their own heads, saith the Lord God.

22 Then did the cherubims lift up their wings, and the wheels beside them; and the glory of the Lord was over them above.

23 And the glory of the Lord went up from the midst of the city, and stood upon the mountain which is on the east side of the city.

24 Afterwards the spirit took me up, and brought me in vision by the spirit of God into Chaldea, to the captivity: so the vision that I had seen went up from me.

25 Then I spake unto them of the captivity, all the things that the Lord had shewed me.

The word of the Lord also came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, thou dwellest in the midst of a rebellious house, which have eyes to see, and see not; they have ears to hear, and hear not: for they are a rebellious house.

3 Therefore thou son of man, prepare thee the stuff for removing, and remove by day in their sight; and thou shalt remove from thy place to another place in their sight: it may be they will consider, though they be a rebellious house.

4 Then shalt thou bring forth thy stuff by day in their sight, as stuff for removing; and thou shalt go forth at even in their sight, as they that go forth into captivity.

5 Dig thou through the wall, and carry out thereby,

6 In their sight shalt thou bear it upon thy shoulders, and carry it forth in the twilight: thou shalt cover thy face, that thou feelest not the ground: for I have set thee for a sign unto the house of Israel.

7 And I did so as I was commanded; I brought forth my staff by day, as staff for captivity; and in the evening I dug through the wall with mine hand; I brought it forth in the twilight, and bare it upon my shoulder in my sight.

8 And in the morning came the word of the Lord unto me, saying,

9 Son of man, hath not the house of Israel, the rebellious house, said unto thee, What doest thou?

10 Say thou unto them, Thus saith the Lord God, This burden concerneth the prince in Jerusalem, and all the house of Israel that are among them.

11 Say, I am thy sign: like as I have done, so shall it be done unto them: they shall remove and go into captivity.

12 And the prince that is among them shall bear upon his shoulder in the twilight, and shall go forth; they shall dig through the wall to carry out thereby; he shall cover his face, that he see not the ground with his eyes.

13 My net also will I spread upon him, and he shall be taken in my snare; and I will bring him to Babylon, to the land of the Chaldeans, yet shall he not see it, though he shall die there.

14 And I will scatter toward every wind all that are about him to help him, and all his bands, and I will draw out the sword after them.

15 And they shall know that I am the Lord, when I scatter them among the nations, and disperse them in the countries.

16 But
that divine lies: they shall not set thy face against the daughters
be in the assembly of my people, of thy people which prophesy;
neither shall they be written in out of their own heart; and pro-
the writing of the house of Israel, phefy thou against them.
18 And say, Thus saith the Lord God, Wo to the women that
few pillows to all arm-holes, and
make kerchiefs upon the head of
every stature to hunt souls, Will
ye hunt the souls of my people,
and will ye save the souls alive
that come unto you?
19 And will ye pollute me am-
ong my people for handfuls of
barley, and for pieces of bread,
to slay the souls that should not die,
and to save the souls alive
that should not live, by your lying to
my people that hear your lies?
20 Wherefore thus saith the
Lord God, Behold, I am against
your pillows whereby ye there
hunt the souls to make them fly,
and I will tear them from your
arms, and will let the souls go,
even the souls that ye hunt to
make them fly.
21 Your kerchiefs also will I
tear, and deliver my people out
of your hand, and they shall be
no more in your hand to be hant
ed, and ye shall know that I am
the Lord.
22 Because with lies ye have
made the heart of the righteous
sad, whom I have not made sad;
and strengthened the hands of
the wicked, that he should not
return from his wicked way, by
promising him life.
23 Therefore ye shall see no
more vanity, nor divine divina-
tions; for I will deliver my peo-
ples out of your hand, and ye shall
know that I am the Lord.
CHAP. XIV.
3 Son of man, these men have
set up their idols in their heart,
and put the stumbling-block of
their iniquity before their face;
should they be enquired of at all by
them?
4 Therefore speak unto them,
and say unto them, Thus saith the
Lord God, Every man of the
house of Israel that setteth up his
idols in his heart, and putteth
the stumbling-block of his iniquity
before his face, and cometh to
the prophet, I the Lord do
answer him that cometh according
to the multitude of his idols,
5 That I may take the house
of Israel in their own heart,
because they are all estranged from
me through their idols.
6 Therefore say unto the
house of Israel, Thus saith the
Lord God, repent, and turn your-
selves from your idols, and turn
away your faces from all your
abominations.
7 For every one of the house
of Israel, or of the stranger that
journeymeth in Israel, which separateth himself from me, and
setteth up his idols in his heart, and
putteth the stumbling-block of
his iniquity before his face, and
cometh to a prophet to enquire of
him concerning me; I the Lord
will answer him by myself:
8 And I will set my face aga
against that man, and will make
him a sign and a proverb, and I
will cut him off from the midst of
my people, and ye shall know that
I am the Lord.
9 And if the prophet be de-
ceived when he hath spoken a
thing, I the Lord have deceived
that prophet, and I will stretch
out my hand upon him, and will
destroy him from the midst of
my people Israel.
10 And they shall bear the
punishment of their iniquity; the
punishment of the prophet shall
be even as the punishment of him
that receiveth unto him;
11 That the house of Israel may
be cut off from me, neither
be polluted any more with
all their transgressions; but that
they may be my people, and I may
be their God, saith the Lord God.
12 The word of the Lord
came again to me, saying,
13 Son of man, when the land
rinmeth against me, by trespassing
grievously, then will I stretch out
mine hand upon it, and will break
the staff of the bread thereof,
and will send famine upon it,
and will cut off man and beast
from it.
14 Though these three men,
Noah, Daniel, and Job were in it,
they should deliver but their
own souls by their righteousness,
faith the Lord God.
15 If I cause noisome beasts
to pass through the land, and
they spoil it, so that it be defo-
late, that no man may pass
through because of the beasts:
16 Though these three men
were in it, as I live, faith the
Lord God, they shall deliver nei-
ther sons nor daughters; they
only shall be delivered, but the
land shall be defolate.
17 Or if I bring a sword
upon that land, and say, Sword,
go through the land; so that I
cut off man and beast from it:
18 Though these three men
were in it, as I live, faith the
Lord God, they shall deliver nei-
ther sons nor daughters, but they
only shall be delivered themselves.
19 Or if I send a pestilence
into that land, and pour out my
fury upon it in blood, to cut off
from it man and beast:
20 Though Noah, Daniel, and
Job were in it, as I live, faith the
Lord God, they shall deliver nei-
ther
EZEKIEL.

7 And I will set my face against them: they shall go out from one fire, and another fire shall devour them: and ye shall know that I am the Lord, when I set my face against them.

8 And I will make the land desolate, because they have committed a trespass, faith the Lord God.

CHAP. XV.

A ND the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, What is the vine-tree more than any tree, or than a branch which is among the trees of the forest?

3 Shall wood be taken thereof to do any work? or will men take a pin of it to hang any vessel thereon?

4 Behold, it is cast into the fire for fuel; the fire devoureth both the ends of it, and the midst of it is burnt; is it meet for any work?

5 Behold, when it was whole it was meet for no work: how much less shall it be meet yet for any work, when the fire hath devoured it, and it is burnt?

6 Therefore thus saith the Lord God, As the vine-tree among the trees of the forest, which I have given to the fire for fuel, so will I give the inhabitants of Jerusalem.

CHAP. XVI.

18 And tookst thy brodered garments, and coveredst them; and thou haft set mine oil and mine incense before them.

19 My meat also which I gave thee, fine flour; and oil, and honey, wherein I fed thee, thou hast even set it before me for a sweet savour: and thus it was, faith the Lord God.

20 Moreover, thou hast taken thy sons and thy daughters, whom thou haft born unto me, and theed haft sacrificed unto them to be devoured; is this of thy whoredoms a small matter,

21 That thou haft slain my children, and delivered them to cause them to pass through the fire for them?

22 And in all thine abominations and thy whoredoms thou hast not remembered the days of thy youth, when thou wast naked and bare, and walt polluted in thy blood.

23 And it came to pass after all thy wickedness, (wo, wo unto thee, faith the Lord God.)

24 That thou haft also built unto thee an eminent place, and haft made thee an high place in every street.

25 Thou haft built thy high place at every head of the way, and hast made thy beauty to be abhorred, and haft opened thy feet to every one that passeth by, and multiplied thy whoredoms.

26 Thou haft also committed fornication with the Egyptians thy neighbours, great of flesh, and haft increafed thy whoredoms, to provoke me to anger.

27 Behold therefore, I have stretched out my hand over thee, and have diminished thine ordinary food, and delivered thee unto the will of them that hate thee the daughters of the Philistines, which are ashamed of thy lewd way.
EZEKIEL.

23 Thou hast played the whore also with the Assyrians, because thou waft unfaftible: yea, thou haft played the harlot with them, and yet couldft not be fafdified.

24 Thou haft moreover multiplied thy fornication in the land of Canaan unto Chaldea, and yet thou waft not fatisfied herewith.

25 How weak is thine heart, faith the Lord God, ceaft thod doft all these things, the work of an impreftrous woman?

26 In that thou buildest thine eminent place in the head of every way, and makeft thine high place in every street, and haft not been as an harlot, (in that thou fonneft hire,)

27 But as a wife that committeth adultery, which taketh strangers in head of her husband.

28 They give gifts to all whores but thou giveth thy gifts to all thy lovers, and hireft them that they may come unto thee on every finger for thy whorehom.

29 And the contrary is in thee from other women in thy whoredoms, whereas none follewh thee to commit whoredoms; and in that thou givest a reward, and no reward is given unto thee; therefore thou art contrary.

30 Wherefore, O harlot, hear the word of the Lord:

31 Thus faith the Lord God, Behold thy filthines was poured out, and thy nakednes discovered through thy whoredoms with thy lovers, and with all the idols of thy abominations, and by the blood of thy children which thou didst give unto them;

32 Behold therefore, I will gather all thy lovers with whom thou haft taken pleaflure, and all them that thou haft loved, with all them that thou haft hated; I will even gather them round about againft thee, and will diffa-

CHAP. XVI.

33 Thou hast given thy nakednes to them that they may see all thy nakednes.

34 And I will judge thee as women that break wedlock, and shed blood, are judged; and I will give thee blood in fury and jealousy.

35 And I will also give thee into their hand, and they shall throw down thine eminent place, and shall break down thy high places: they shall strip thee in of thy clothes, and shall take thy fair jewels, and leave thee naked and bare.

36 They shall also bring up a company against thee, and they shall take thee with stones, and thrust thee through with their swords.

37 And they shall burn thine houses with fire, and execute judgments upon thee in the sight of many women: and I will cause thee to cease from playing the harlot, and thou also shalt give no hire any more.

38 So will I make my fury towards thee to reft, and my jealousy shall depart from thee, and I will be quiet, and will be no more angry.

39 Because thou hast not remembered the days of thy youth, but haft fretted me in all thine things: behold therefore, I also will recompence thee way upon thine head, faith the Lord God; and thou shalt not commit the lewdness above all thine abominations.

40 Behold, every one that speaketh proverbs shall use this proverb againft thee, saying, As the mother, jo is her daughter.

41 Thou art thy mother's daughter, that leaveth her husband and her children; and thou art the filter of thy filters, which leaveth her husband.

42 Thou art the mother's daughter, whom thou hast taken pleasure; and all them that thou haft loved, with all them that thou haft hated; I will even gather them round about againft thee, and will diffa-

43 Behold, every one that speaketh proverbs shall use this proverb againft thee, saying, As the mother, so is her daughter.

44 Thou art thy mother's daughter, and leavest her husband and her children; and thou art the filter of thy filters, which leaveth her husband.

45 Therefore, O harlot, hear the word of the Lord:

46 As I live, faith the Lord God, Sodom and her daughters, and Samaria and her daughters, shall return to their former effale, and Samaria and her daughters, shall return to their abominations; but as if their former effale, then thou that wast a very little thing, thou and thy daughters shalt return to and be corrupted more than they in thy former effale.

47 Yet haft thou not walked in thy former effale, and Samaria and her daughters, nor done after and her daughters shalt return to their abominations; but as if their former effale, then thou and thy daughters shalt return to and be corrupted more than they in thy former effale.

48 And thou mayest hear, and Samaria and her daughters, let the captivity of thy captives in Hittite, and your father an A- the midst of them:

49 That thou mayest hear, and Samaria and her daughters, let the captivity of thy captives in Hittite, and your father an A- the midst of them:

50 That thou mayest hear, and Samaria and her daughters, let the captivity of thy captives in Hittite, and your father an A- the midst of them:

51 And thine elder sister is Sodom and her daughters, and your father an A- the midst of them:

52 And thine elder sister is Sodom and her daughters, and your father an A- the midst of them:

53 And thine elder sister is Sodom and her daughters, and your father an A- the midst of them:

54 That thou mayest hear, and Samaria and her daughters, let the captivity of thy captives in Hittite, and your father an A- the midst of them:

55 When thy sisters, Sodom and her daughters, shall return to their former effale, and Samaria and her daughters, shall return to their abominations; but as if their former effale, then thou and thy daughters shalt return to and be corrupted more than they in thy former effale.

56 For thy sister Sodom was not the day of thy pride, done, nor her daughters, as before the wickedness was thou hast done, thou and thy daughters discovered, as at the time of thy daughters.

57 Behold, this was the iniquity of Sodom and Sodom, Pride, bount her, the daughters of the fulness of bread, and abundance Philistines which despite thee of idleness was in her and in round about.

58 Her daughters, neither did she; thou hast borne thy lewdness, and thy abominations, and made thyself as the Lord.

59 And they were haughty, and committed abomination before the Lord; therefore I took them as thou hast done, which haft away as I slew giud.

60 And they were haughty, and committed abomination before the Lord; therefore I took them as thou hast done, which haft away as I slew giud.

61 Neither hath Samaria committed half of thy sins, but thou haft multiplied thine abominations; and they have done more than they, and haft in the days of thy youth, and I justified thy sisters in all thing will establish unto thee an everlasting covenant which thou haft breaking the

62 Thou also which haft judged thy ways, and been ashamed, when thy sisters, hear thine own thou shalt receive thy sisters, and be ashamed; for thou hast thine elder and thy younger committed more abominable than I and will give them unto thee they are more righteous for daughters, but not by thy thine houseth of your confound- covenant; and thou shalt remember

63 Therefore, I will establish my covenant with thee, and thou shalt know that I am the Lord; their captivity, the captivity of 63 That thou mayest remember, the captivity of 63 That thou mayest remember, and she and her daughters, and her and be confounded, and ne-
cause of thy flame, when I am without great power, or many people to pluck it up by the roots thereof.

10 Yea, behold, being planted, shall it prosper? shall it not utterly wither, when the east wind toucheth it? it shall wither in the furrows where it grew.

11 Moreover the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

12 And say, Thus saith the Lord God, A great eagle with great wings, long-winged, full of feathers, which had divers colours came unto Lebanon, and took the highest branch of the cedar:

13 And hath taken of the king's seed, and made a covenant with him, and hath taken an oath of him: he hath also taken the might of the land:

14 That the kingdom might be bafe, that it might not lift itself up, but that by keeping of his covenant it might stand.

15 But he rebelled against him in sending his ambassadors into Egypt, that they might give him horses, and much people; shall he prosper? shall he escape that death such things? or shall he break the covenant, and he delivered?

16 As I live, saith the Lord God, surely in the place where the king dwelleth that made him king, whose oath he despised, and whose covenant he brake, even with him, in the midst of Babylon he shall die.

17 Neither shall Pharaoh, with his mighty army and great company, make for him in the war by calling up mounts, and building forts, to cut off many persons.

18 Seeing he despised the oath by breaking the covenant, (where lo, he had given his hand,) and hath done all these things he hath done all the land of Israel, saying, The fathers have eaten fowre grapes, and the children's teeth are set on edge?

19 Therefore thus saith the Lord God, As I live, surely mine oath that he hath despised, and mine covenant that he hath broken, even it will I recompence upon his own head.

20 And I will spread my net upon him, and he shall be taken in my snare, and I will bring him to Babylon, and will plead with him there for his trespasses that he hath trespassed against me.

21 And all his fugitives, with all his bands, shall fall by the sword, and they that remain shall be scattered towards all winds: and ye shall know that I the Lord have spoken it.

22 Thus saith the Lord God, I will also take of the highest branch of the high cedar, and will set it, I will crop off from the top of his young twigs a tender one, and will plant it upon an high mountain and eminent.

23 In the mountain of the height of Israel will I plant it, and it shall bring forth boughs, and bear fruit, and be a goodly cedar: and under it shall dwell all fowl of every wing: in the shadow of the branches thereof shall they dwell.

24 And all the trees of the field shall know that I the Lord have brought down the high tree, have exalted the low tree, have dried up the green tree, and have made the dry tree to flourish: I the Lord have spoken and have done it.

CHAP. XVIII.

25 Behold, all souls are mine, as the soul of the father, so also the soul of the son is mine: the soul that sinneth, it shall die.

26 But if a man be just, and do that which is lawful and right,

27 And hath not eaten upon the mountains, neither hath lifted up his eyes to the idols of the house of Israel, neither hath defiled his neighbour's wife, neither hath come near to a menstruous woman,

28 And hath not oppressed any, but hath refraught to the debtor his pledge, hath spoiled none by violence, hath given his bread to the hungry, and covered the naked with a garment,

29 He that hath not given forth upon usury, neither hath taken any increase, that hath withdrawn his hand from iniquity, hath executed true judgment between man and man,

30 Hath walked in my statutes, and hath kept my judgments, to deal truly; he is just, he shall surely live, faith the Lord God.

31 If he beget a son that is a robber, a shedder of blood, and that doeth the like to any one of these things,

32 And that doeth not any of theses duties, but even hath eaten upon the mountains, and defiled his neighbour's wife,

33 Hath oppressed the poor and needy, hath spoiled by violence, hath not refraught the pledge, and hath lifted up his eyes to the idols, hath committed abomination,

34 Hath given forth upon usury, and hath taken increase: shall he then live? he shall not live: he hath done all these abominations, he shall surely die, his blood shall be upon him.

35 Now lo, if he beget a son that seeth all his father's sins which
23 Have I any pleasure at all that the wicked should die? saith the Lord God: and not that he should return from his ways, and live?

24 But when the righteous turneth away from his righteousness, and committh iniquity, and the wicked turneth away from his iniquity, and doeth according to all the abominations that the wicked man doeth, shall he live? all his righteousnesses that he hath done shall not be mentioned: in his trespasses that he hath trespassed, and in his sin that he committed, in them shall he die.

25 Yet say ye, The way of the Lord is not equal. Hear now, O house of Israel, is not my way equal? are not your ways unequal?

26 When a righteous man turneth away from his righteousness, and committh iniquity, and dieth in them; for his iniquity that he hath done, shall he die.

27 Again, when the wicked man turneth away from his wickedness, that he hath committed, and doeth that which is lawful and right; he shall save his soul alive.

28 Because he considereth, and turneth away from all his transgressions that he hath committed, he shall surely live, he shall not die.

29 Yet faith the house of Israel, The way of the Lord is not equal. O house of Israel, are not your ways equal? are not your ways unequal?

30 Therefore I will judge you, O house of Israel, every one according to his ways, faith the Lord God: repent, and turn yourselves from all your transgressions; so iniquity shall not be your ruin.

31 Call away from you all your transgressions, whereby ye have transgressed, and make you a new heart, and a new spirit; for why will ye die, O house of Israel?

32 For I have no pleasure in the death of him that dieth, saith the Lord God; wherefore turn ye, and live ye.

33 And he had strong rods for the sceptres of them that bare rule, and her stature was exalted among the thick branches, and she appeared in her height with the multitude of her branches.

34 But he was plucked up in fury, he was cast down to the ground, and the cait-wind dried up her fruit; her strong rods were broken and withered, the fire consumed them.

35 And now she is planted in the wilderness, in a dry and thirsty ground.

36 And fire is gone out of a rod of her branches, which hath devoured her fruit, so that the hath no strong rod to be a sceptre to rule: this is a lamentation, and shall be for a lamentation.

37 And it came to pass in the seventh year, in the fifth month, the tenth day of the month, that certain of the elders of Israel came to enquire of the Lord, and fast before me.

38 Then came the word of the Lord unto me, saying,

39 Son of man, speak unto the elders of Israel, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God: Are ye come to enquire of me? as I live, saith the Lord God, I will not be enquired of by you.

40 Wilt thou judge them, son of man, wilt thou judge them, because they know the abominations of their fathers:

41 And say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God, In the day when I chose Israel, and lifted up mine hand unto the seed of Jacob, and made myself known unto them in the land of Egypt,

42 I lifted up mine hand unto them, saying, I am the Lord your God.

43 In the day that I lifted up mine hand unto them, to bring the waters, she was fruitful and full of branches by reason of many waters.
EZKIEL.

them forth of the land of Egypt, 

into a land that I had spied for 

them, flowing with milk and ho-

ney, which is the glory of all lands:

7 Then said I unto them, Cast 
ye away every man the abomina-
tions of his eyes, and defile not 
yourselfes with the idols of E-

gypt: I am the Lord your God.

8 But they rebelled against me 
and would not hearken unto me; 
they did not every man cast away 
the abominations of their eyes, 
neither did they forfake the idols 
of Egypt: then said I, I will pour 
out my fury upon them, to ac-
complish my anger against them 
in the midst of the land of Egypt.

9 But I sought for my name's 
fake, that it should not be pollut-
ed before the heathen, among 
whom they were, in whose sight I 
made myself known unto them, 
in bringing them forth out of 
the land of Egypt.

10 Wherefore I caused them 
to go forth out of the land of E-
gypt, and brought them into the 
wilderness.

11 And I gave them my fa-
tutes, and shewed them my judg-
ments, which if a man do, he 
shall even live in them.

12 Moreover also, I gave them 
my fabbaths, to be a sign betwixt 
me and them, that they might 
know that I am the Lord that 
fancify them.

13 But the house of Israel 
rebelled against me in the w提醒:

ness: they walked not in my fa-
tutes, and they despised my judg-
ments, which if a man do, he 
shall even live in them; and my 
fabbaths they greatly polluted:
then I said, I would pour out my 
fury upon them, to accomplish my anger against them 
in the wilderness.

14 Nevertheless I withdrew 
mine hand, and wrought for my 
name's sake, that it should not 
be polluted in the sight of the heathen, in whose sight I brought them forth.

15 But I sought for my name's 
sake, that it should not 
be polluted before the heathen, in 


CHAP. XX.

ed my judgments, but had de-
sired my statues, and had pol-
uted my fabbaths, and their eyes 
were after their fathers idols.

20 Wherefore I gave them also 
statutes that were not good, and 
judgments whereby they should 
not live.

21 And I polluted them in their 
own gifts, in that they caused to 

pass through the fire all that open-
eth the womb, that I might make 
them desolate, to the end that 
they might know that I am the 
Lord.

22 Therefore, son of man, 
speak unto the house of Israel, and 
lay unto them, Thus saith the 
Lord God, Yet in this your fa-
thers have blasphemed me, in that 
they have committed a trespass 
against me.

23 For when I had brought 
them into the land, for which I 
lifted up mine hand to give it to 
them, then they faw every high 

hill, and all the thick trees, and 

they offered there their sacrifies, 
and there they presented the pro-

vocation of their offering: there 
also they made their sweet savour, 
and poured out there their drink-
offerring.

24 And I said unto them, 
What is the high place whereunto 
ye go? and the name thereof is 
called Ramah unto this day.

25 Wherefore say unto the 
house of Israel, Thus saith the 
Lord God, Are ye polluted after 
the manner of your fathers? and 
commit ye whoredom after their 
abominations.

26 For when ye offer your 
gifts, when ye make your sons to 

pass through the fire, ye pollute 
yourselves with all your idols even 
unto this day: and shall I be en-
quired of by you, O house of Is-
rael? As I live, saith the Lord 
God, I will not be enquired of 
by you.

30 I will
And the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,  

**EZEKIEL.**

1 And the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,  
2 Son of man, set thy face toward Jerusalem, and drop thy word toward the holy places, and prophesy against the land of Israel.  
3 And say to the land of Israel, Thus saith the Lord, Behold, I am against thee, and will draw forth my sword out of his sheath, and will cut off from thee the righteous and the wicked.  
4 Seeing then that I will cut off from thee the righteous and the wicked, therefore shall my sword go forth out of his sheath: and all flesh from the south to the north;  
5 That all flesh may know that I the Lord have drawn forth my sword out of his sheath: it shall not return any more.  
6 Sigh therefore, thou son of man, with the breaking of thy loins; and with bitterness of heart before their eyes.  
7 And it shall be, when they say unto thee, Wherefore fliest thou? then shalt thou answer, For the tidings; because it cometh: and every heart shall melt, and all hands shall be feeble, and every spirit shall fail, and all knees shall be weak as water: Behold, it cometh, and shall be brought to pass, saith the Lord God.  
8 ¶ And the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,  
9 Son of man, prophesy, and say, Thus saith the Lord, Say, A sword, a sword is sharpened, and also furbished;  
10 It is sharpened to make a sore slaughter, it is furbished that it may glitter: should we then make mirth? it continueth the rod of my son, at every tree.  
11 And he hath given it to be furbished, that it may be handled: the sword is sharpened, and it is furbished to give it into the hand of the flayer.  

12 **Cry and howl, son of man, for it shall be upon my people, it shall be upon all the princes of Israel: terrors, by reason of the sword, shall be upon my people: I will smite therefore upon thy thigh.**  
13 And it shall be unto them as a false divination in their sight, to them that have sworn oaths; but he will call to remembrance the iniquity, that they may be taken.  
14 Therefore thus saith the Lord God, For because ye have made your iniquity to be remembered, in that your transgressions are discovered, so that in all your doings your sins do appear, because, I say that ye are come to remembrance, ye shall be taken with the hand.  
15 ¶ And thou profane wicked prince of Israel, whole day is come, when iniquity shall have an end,  
16 Thus saith the Lord God, Remove the diadem, and take off the crown: this shall not be the fame: exalt him that is low, and abase him that is high.  
17 I will overturn, overturn, overturn it: and it shall be no more, until he come, whose right it is: and I will give it him.  
18 ¶ And thou, son of man, prophesy, and say, Thus saith the Lord God concerning the Ammonites, and concerning their reproach: even so say thou, The sword, the sword is drawn: for the slaughter it is furbished, to consume because of the glittering:  
19 Whiles they see vanity unto thee, whiles they divine a lie unto thee, to bring thee upon the necks of them that are slain, of the wicked whole day is come, when their iniquity shall have an end.  
20 Shall I cause it to return into his sheath? I will judge thee in the place where thou walst created, in the land of thy nativity.  
21 And I will pour out mine indignation upon thee, I will blow against...
agains thee in the fire of my wrath, and deliver thee into the hand of brutish men, and skilful to destroy. 32. Thou shalt be for fuel to the fire; thy blood shall be in the midst of the land: thou shalt be no more remembered: for I the Lord have spoken it.

CHAP. XXII.

Moreover the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,
2. Now thou son of man, wilt thou judge, wilt thou judge the bloody city? yea, thou shalt shew her all her abominations.
3. Then say thou, Thus saith the Lord God, The city shedeth blood in the midst of it, that her time may come, and maketh idols against herself, to defile herself.
4. Thou art become guilty in thy blood that thou hast shed, and hast defiled thyself in thine idols which thou hast made, and thou hast caused thy days to draw near, and art come even unto thy years: therefore have I made thee a reproach unto the heathen, and a mocking to all countries.
5. Those that be near, and those that be far from thee, shall mock thee, which art infamous and much vexed.
6. Behold, the princes of Israel, every one were in thee to their power to shed blood.
7. In thee have they set light by father and mother: in the midst of thee have they dealt by oppression with the stranger: in thee have they vexed the fatherless and the widow.
8. Thou hast despised mine holy things, and hast profaned my Sabbaths.
9. In thee are men that carry tales to shed blood: and in thee they eat upon the mountains; in the midst of thee they commit lewdness.
10. In thee have they discovered their fathers nakedness: in thee have they humbled her that was set apart for pollution.
11. And one hath committed abomination with his neighbour's wife, and another hath lewdly defiled his daughter-in-law, and another in thee hast humbled his sister, his father's daughter.
12. In thee have they taken gifts to shed blood: thou hast taken usury and increase, and thou hast greedily gained of thy neighbours by extortion, and hast forgotten me, saith the Lord God.
13. Behold therefore, I have smitten mine hand at thy dishonest gain which thou hast made and at thy blood which hast been in the midst of thee.
14. Can thinke heart endure, or can thinke hands be strong in the days that I shall deal with thee? I the Lord have spoken it, and will do it.
15. And I will scatter thee among the heathen, and disperse thee in the countries, and will confound thy spheric and out of thee.
16. And thou shalt take thine inheritance in thy hand in the midst of the heathen, and thou shalt know that I am the Lord.
17. And the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,
18. Son of man, the house of Israel is to me become dross, all they are brass, and tin, and iron, and lead, in the midst of the furnace, they are even the dross of silver.
19. Therefore thus saith the Lord God, Because ye are all become dross, behold therefore, I will gather you into the midst of Jerusalem.
20. As they gather silver, and brass, and iron, and lead, and tin into the midst of the furnace, to blow the fire upon it, to melt it; so will I gather you in mine anger, and in my fury, and I will leave you there, and melt you.
21. Yea, I will gather you, and blow upon you in the fire of my wrath, and ye shall be melted in the midst thereof.
22. As silver is melted in the midst of the furnace, so shall ye be melted in the midst thereof: and ye shall know that I the Lord have poured out my fury upon you.
23. And the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,
24. Son of man, say unto her, Thou art the land that is not cleansed, nor rained upon in the day of indignation.
25. There is a conspiracy of her prophets in the midst thereof, like a roaring lion ravening the prey: they have devoured souls; they have taken the treasuries and precious things: they have made her many widows in the midst thereof.
26. Her priests have violated my law, and have profaned mine holy things; they have put no difference between the holy and profane, neither have they shewed difference between the unclean and the clean, and have hid their eyes from my Sabbaths, and I am profaned among them.
27. Her princes in the midst thereof are like wolves ravening the prey, to shed blood, and to destroy souls, to get dishonest gain.
28. And her prophets have daubed them with untempered mortar, seeing vanity, and divining lies unto them, saying, Thus saith the Lord God, when the Lord hath not spoken.
29. Therefore the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,
30. And I sought for a man among them, that should make up the hedge, and stand in the gap for me the land that I should not destroy it: but I found none.
31. Therefore have I poured out mine indignation upon them, I have consumed them with the fire of my wrath: their own way have I recompensed upon their heads, saith the Lord God.

CHAP. XXIII.

The word of the Lord came again unto me, saying,
2. Son of man, there were two women the daughters of one mother:
3. And they committed whoredoms in Egypt; they committed whoredoms in their youth: there were their breasts pressed, and there they bruised the teats of their virginity.
4. And the names of them were Aholah the elder, and Aholibah her sister: and they were mine, and they bare sons and daughters: thus were their names, Samaria is Aholah, and Jerusalem Aholibah.
5. And Aholibah played the harlot when she was mine, and she doted on her lovers, on the Assyrians her neighbours.
6. Which were clothed with blue, captains and rulers, all of them desirous young men, horsemen riding upon horses.
7. Thus she committed her whoredoms with them, with all them that were the chosen men of Asshur, and with all on whom she doted: with all their idols did she defile herself.
8. Neither left she her whoredoms brought from Egypt: for in her lust she used oppression, and exercised her youth they lay with her, and robbery, and have vexed the poor they bruised the breasts of her virginity,
19 Yet she multiplied her whoredoms, in calling to remembrance the days of her youth, wherein she had played the harlot in the land of Egypt.

20 For she doted upon her whoredoms, whose flesh is as the flesh of asphodel, and whose flower as the flower of the field; for they were doted with her whoredoms.

21 Thus thou art called for to remembrance the lewdness of thy youth, in bringing thy tears by the Egyptians, for the paps of thy youth.

22 Therefore, O Aholibah, thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I will raise up thy lovers against thee, from whom thy mind is alienated, and I will bring them against thee on every side.

23 The Babylonians and all the Chaldeans, Pekod and Seraiah, and Koah, and all the Assyrians with them; all of them defirable young men, captains and rulers, great lords, and renowned, all of them riding upon horses.

24 And they shall come against thee with chariots, and camels, and with an assembly of people which shall set thee against thee buckler, and shield, and helmet round about: and I will set judgment before them, and they shall judge thee according to their judgments.

25 And I will set my jealousies against thee, and they shall deal furiously with thee: they shall take away thy nose, and thine ears, and thy remnant shall fall by the sword; they shall take thy sons and thy daughters, and thine residue shall be devoured by the fire.

26 They shall also strip thee out of thy clothes, and take away thy fair jewels.

27 Thus will I make thy lewdness to cease from thee, and thy whoredom brought from the land of Egypt; so that thou shalt not lift up thine eyes unto them, nor remember Egypt any more.

28 For thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I will deliver thee into the hand of them whom thou hatedst, into the hand of them from whom thy mind is alienated.

29 And they shall deal with thee hateful, and shall take away all thy labour, and shall leave thee naked and bare, and the nakedness of thy whoredoms shall be discovered, both thy lewdness and thy whoredoms.

30 I will do these things unto thee, because thou hast gone a whoring after the heathen, and because thou art polluted with their idols.

31 Thou hast walked in the way of thy sister, therefore will I give her cup into thine hand.

32 Thus saith the Lord God, thou shalt drink of thy sister's cup deep and large: thou shalt be laughed to scorn, and had in derision; it containeth much.

33 Thou shalt be filled with drunkenness and sorrow, with the cup of astonishment and desolation, with the cup of thy sister Samaria.

34 Thou shalt even drink it, and suck it out, and thou shalt break the heads thereof, and pluck off thine own breasts; for I have spoken it, saith the Lord God.

35 Therefore thus saith the Lord God, Because thou hast forgotten me, and art gone back, therefore bear thou also thy lewdness, and thy whoredoms.

36 I The Lord said moreover unto me, Son of man, wilt thou judge Aholah and Aholibah? therefore declare unto them their abominations;

37 That they have committed adultery, and blood is in their hands, and with their idols have they committed adultery, and have also caused their sons, whom they bare unto me, to pass for them through the fire to devour them.

38 Moreover, this they have done unto me; they have defiled my sanctuary in the same day, and have profaned my sabbaths.

39 For when they had given their children to their idols, then they came the same day into my sanctuary to profane it, and so thus have they done in the midst of mine house.

40 And furthermore, that ye have sent for men to come from far unto whom a messenger was sent; and lo, they came: for whom thou didst wash thyself, paintedst thy eyes, and deckedst thyself with ornaments,

41 And sattest upon a seat of ivory, and a table prepared before it, whereupon thou hast set mine incense and mine oil.

42 And a voice of a multitude being at ease was with her: and with the men of the common sort were brought Sabean women from the wilderness, which put bracelets upon their hands, and beautiful crowns upon their heads.

43 Then said I unto her that was old in adulteries, Will they now commit whoredoms with her and with thee?

44 Yet they went in unto her, as they go in unto a woman that playeth the harlot: so went they in unto Aholah and unto Aholibah the low women.

45 And the righteous men shall judge them after the manner of adulteresses, and after the manner of women that shed blood; because they are adulteresses, and blood is in their hands.

46 For thus saith the Lord God,
EZEKIEL.

God, I will bring up a company upon them, and will give them to be removed and spoiled.

47 And the company shall stone them with stones, and dispatch them with their swords, they shall slay their sons and their daughters, and burn up their houses with fire.

48 Thus will I cause lewdness to cease out of the land, that all women may be taught not to do after your lewdness.

49 And they shall recompense your lewdness upon you, and ye shall bear the sins of your idols: and ye shall know that I am the Lord God.

CHAP. XXIV.

A

AGain in the ninth year, in the tenth month, in the tenth day of the month, the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, Write thee the name of the day, even of this faire day: the king of Babylon set himself against Jerusalem this faire day.

3 And utter a parable unto the rebellious house, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God, Set on a pot, set it on, and also pour water into it.

4 Gather the pieces thereof into it, even every good piece, the thigh, and the shoulder: fill it with the choice bones.

5 Take the choice of the flock, and burn also the bones under it, and make it boil well, and let them seethe the bones of it therein.

6 Wherefore thus saith the Lord God, Wo to the bloody city, to the pot whose scum is therein, and whose scum is not gone out of it; bring it out piece by piece, let no lot fall upon it.

7 For her blood is in the midst of her: she set it upon the top of a rock, that it should not be covered.

8 Therefore thus saith the Lord God, Wo to the bloody city: I will even make the pile for fire great.

10 Heap on wood, kindle the fire, consume the flesh, and space it well, and let the bones be burned.

11 Then set it empty upon the coals thereof, that the brass of it may be hot, and may burn, and that the filthiness of it may be molten in it, that the scum of it may be consumed.

12 She hath wearied herself with lies, and her great scum went not forth out of her; her scum shall be in the fire.

13 In thy filthiness is lewdness; because I have purged thee, and thou wast not purged, thou shalt not be purged from thy filthiness any more, till I have caused my fury to rest upon thee.

14 I the Lord have spoken it, it shall come to pass, and I will do it, I will not go back, neither will I spaire, neither will I repent, according to thy ways, and according to thy doings, shall they judge thee, saith the Lord God.

15 Thus saith the Lord God, the word came unto me, saying,

16 Son of man, behold, I take away from thee the desire of thine eyes with a stroke: yet neither shalt thou mourn nor weep, neither shalt thy tears run down.

17 Forbear to cry, make no mourning for the dead, bind the tire of thine head upon thee, and put on thy shoes upon thy feet, and cover not thy lips, and eat not the bread of men.

18 So I spake unto the people in the morning, and at even my wife died; and I did in the morning as I was commanded.

19 And the people said unto me, Wilt thou not tell us what it is? Hear the word of the Lord these things are to us, that thou God, Thus saith the Lord God, I do it.

20 Then I answered them, gainst my sanctuary, when it was profaned, and against the house of Judah, when it was desolate, and against the house of Israel, when it was defolate, and against the house of Judah, when it was desolate.

21 Speak unto the house of Judah, and unto the house of Israel, Behold, I will profane my sanctuary, and will defile the stately place for a possession, and they shall fell that which their soul pitieth; and their palaces in thee, and make their dwellings therein; they shall eat thy fruit, and they shall drink thy milk.

22 And ye shall do as I have done: ye shall not cover your lips, nor eat the bread of men.

23 And your tires shall be upon your heads, and your shoes upon your feet; ye shall not mourn nor weep: but ye shall also that thou hast clapped thine hands and stamped with the feet, and rejoiced in heart with all thy songs.

24 Thus Ezekiel is unto you a sign: according to all that he did, according to what he set, so shall ye do: and when ye shall stretch out mine hand upon thee, this cometh, ye shall know that I am the Lord God.

25 Also thou son of man, shall be off from the people, and shall not be in the day when I take cause thee to perish out of the land of Israel; but I will deliver thee for a spoil to all the heathen, and I will cut thee off from among the people.

26 That he that escapeth in that day shall come unto thee, to cause thee to hear with thine ears: to which the ears of the heathen shall be like unto all the heathen;

27 And in that day shall thy mouth be opened to him which is escaped from thee, and thou shalt speak, and be no more dumb, and thou shalt be a sign unto them, and they shall know that I am the Lord.

CHAP. XXV.

THE word of the Lord came again unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, set thy face against the Ammonites, and prophesy against them:

3 And say unto the Ammonites, Wilt thou not tell us what it is? Hear the word of the Lord which saith to us, That thou art profaned, Thus saith the Lord God, I do it.

4 Behold therefore, I will deliver thee to the king of Babylon, and will cause him to take thee into captivity:

5 And he shall deal against thee for a possession: and it shall come to pass, when I have removed thee out of the land of Israel, that I will causes the cities wherein thou wast a reproach, to be inhabited, and will set the desolate in their houses:

6 And I will set my tabernacle in the midst of thee, and my presence shall be among thee: and thou shalt know that I am the Lord God.

7 And it shall come to pass, when I have brought thee into the land of Israel, into the city thereof, and given thee an inheritance in it, and I set my tabernacle in the midst of thee; that thou mayest know that I am the Lord, and that my sanctuary shall be in the midst of thee.

8 And thou shalt remember that I am the Lord: for it shall come to pass, for the glory of my sanctuary which is in the midst of thee, that thou shalt know that I am the Lord.

9 And I will give thee an inheritance in the land of Israel, and thou shalt cause to pass into thine hand;

10 And it shall come to pass, when I shall cause the cities wherein thou wast a reproach to be inhabited, and will set the desolate in their houses, and I will no more smite any of the children of Israel; neither shall the Ammonites any more be a reproach to the house of Israel, but I will execute judgments upon the Ammonites for their whole iniquity.
Thus faith the Lord God, Because that Edom hath dealt against the house of Judah, by taking vengeance, and hath greatly offended, and revenged himself upon them; Therefore the Lord God, I will also stretch out mine hand upon Edom, and will cut off man and beast from it, and will make it desolate from Teman, and they of Dedan shall fall by the sword. And I will lay my vengeance upon Edom by the hand of my people Israel, and they shall do in Edom according to mine anger and according to my fury, and they shall know my vengeance, saith the Lord God. Thus faith the Lord God, Behold, I will stretch out mine hand upon the Philistines and I will cut off the Cnaanites, and destroy the remnant of the sea coast. And I will execute great vengeance upon them with furious rebukes; and they shall know that I am the Lord, when I shall lay my vengeance upon them.

And it came to pass in the eleventh year, in the first day of the month, that the word of the Lord came unto me saying, A Son of man, because that Tyrus hath dealt against Jerusalem, Aha, she is broken that was the gates of the people: she is turned unto me: I shall be replenished, now she is laid waste; Therefore thus saith the Lord God, Behold, I am against thee, O Tyrus, and will cast many nations to come up against thee, as the sea causeth his waves to come up. And they shall destroy the walls of Tyrus, and break down her towers: I will also scrape her dust from her, and make her like the top of a rock. It shall be a place for the spreading of nets in the midst of the sea: for I have spoken it, saith the Lord God, it shall become a spoil to the nations. And her daughters which are in the field shall be slain by the sword, and they shall know that I am the Lord. For thus saith the Lord God, Behold, I will bring upon Tyrus Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon, a king of kings, from the north, with horses, and with chariots, and with horsemen, and companies, and much people. He shall lay by with the sword thy daughters in the field, and he shall make a fort against thee, and cast a mount against thee, and lift up the buckler against thee. And he shall set engines of war against thy walls, and with his axes he shall break down thy towers. By reason of the abundance of his horses, their dust shall cover thee, thy walls shall be broken in the noise of the horsemen, and of the wheels, and of the chariots, when he shall enter into thy gates as men enter into a city wherein is made a breach.

With the hoofs of his horses shall he tread down all thy fortresses, he shall slay thy people by the sword, and thy strong fortresses shall go down to the ground. And they shall make a spoil of thy riches, and make a prey of thy merchandise, and they shall break down thy walls, and they shall lay thy stones, and thy timber, and thy dust in the midst of the water. And I will cause the noise of thy songs to cease, and the sound of thy harps shall be no more heard.

And I will make thee like the top of a rock: thou shalt be a place to spread nets upon: thou shalt be built no more: for I the Lord have spoken it, saith the Lord God. Thus faith the Lord God to Tyrus, Shall not the isles shake at the sound of thy fall, when the wounded cry, when the slaughter is made in the midst of thee? Then all the princes of the sea shall come down from their thrones, and lay away their robes and put off their bro克cded garments: they shall clothe themselves with trembling, they shall sit upon the ground, and they shall tremble at every moment, and be afraid at thee. And they shall take up a lamentation for thee, and say to thee, How art thou destroyed that wast inhabited of sea-faring men, the renowned city which was strong in the sea, she and her inhabitants, which caused their terror to be on all that passed by her? Now shall the isles tremble in the day of thy fall; yea, the isles that are in the sea shall be troubled at thy departure.

For thus saith the Lord God, When I shall make thee a desolate city, like the cities that are not inhabited, when I shall put thee among the heathen, and give thee to the beasts of the field, and to the fowls of the heaven, I will destroy thee, that they shall see and know that there was a land of Carmel. The inhabitants of Zidon and Arvad were thy mariners: thine husband men, O Tyrus, that were in them, were thy pilots. The ancients of Gebal and the Philistines that were in them were merchants that trafficked in thy merchandise. When I shall bring thee down, with them that despise thee to occupy thy merchandise, into the pit, with the people of Persia and of Lud, old time, and shall set thee in the midst of the waters: then shall the

Therefore faith the Lord God, Behold, I am against thee, O Tyrus, and will cast many nations to come up against thee, as the sea causeth his waves to come up. And they shall destroy the walls of Tyrus, and break down her towers: I will also scrape her dust from her, and make her like the top of a rock. It shall be a place for the spreading of nets in the midst of the sea: for I have spoken it, saith the Lord God, it shall become a spoil to the nations. And her daughters which are in the field shall be slain by the sword, and they shall know that I am the Lord. For thus faith the Lord God, Behold, I will bring upon Tyrus Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon, a king of kings, from the north, with horses, and with chariots, and with horsemen, and companies, and much people.

He shall lay by with the sword thy daughters in the field, and he shall make a fort against thee, and cast a mount against thee, and lift up the buckler against thee. And he shall set engines of war against thy walls, and with his axes he shall break down thy towers. By reason of the abundance of his horses, their dust shall cover thee, thy walls shall be broken in the noise of the horsemen, and of the wheels, and of the chariots, when he shall enter into thy gates as men enter into a city wherein is made a breach.

With the hoofs of his horses shall he tread down all thy fortresses, he shall slay thy people by the sword, and thy strong fortresses shall go down to the ground. And they shall make a spoil of thy riches, and make a prey of thy merchandise, and they shall break down thy walls, and they shall lay thy stones, and thy timber, and thy dust in the midst of the water. And I will cause the noise of thy songs to cease, and the sound of thy harps shall be no more heard.

And I will make thee like the top of a rock: thou shalt be a place to spread nets upon: thou shalt be built no more: for I the Lord have spoken it, saith the Lord God.

Thus faith the Lord God to Tyrus, Shall not the isles shake at the sound of thy fall, when the wounded cry, when the slaughter is made in the midst of thee? Then all the princes of the sea shall come down from their thrones, and lay away their robes and put off their brockeded garments: they shall clothe themselves with trembling, they shall sit upon the ground, and they shall tremble at every moment, and be afraid at thee. And they shall take up a lamentation for thee, and say to thee, How art thou destroyed that wast inhabited of sea-faring men, the renowned city which was strong in the sea, she and her inhabitants, which caused their terror to be on all that passed by her?

Now shall the isles tremble in the day of thy fall; yea, the isles that are in the sea shall be troubled at thy departure.

For thus saith the Lord God, When I shall make thee a desolate city, like the cities that are not inhabited, when I shall put thee among the heathen, and give thee to the beasts of the field, and to the fowls of the heaven, I will destroy thee, that they shall see and know that there was a land of Carmel. The inhabitants of Zidon and Arvad were thy mariners: thine husband men, O Tyrus, that were in them, were thy pilots. The ancients of Gebal and the Philistines that were in them were merchants that trafficked in thy merchandise. When I shall bring thee down, with them that despise thee to occupy thy merchandise, into the pit, with the people of Persia and of Lud, old time, and shall set thee in the midst of the waters: then shall the
The shield and helmet in these were they thy merchants.

12 The merchants of Sheba were thy merchants, who dealt in fables with chief of all spices, and gold, and precious stones, and gold, and frankincense, and golde, and precious stones, and gold, and spices.

13 Javan, Tubal, and Melidech, they were thy merchants, who traded the fum of men, and wafle of brass, in thy market.

14 They of the house of Togarmah traded in thy fairs with horses, and fhoftemen, and mules.

15 The men of Dedan were thy merchants: many were the merchandise of thine hand: they brought thee, for a present horns of ivory and ebony.

16 Syria was thy merchant by reafon of the multitude of the wares of thy making: they occupied in thy fairs with emeralds, purple, and brodered work, and fine linen, and coral, and agate.

17 Judah and the land of Israel they were thy merchants: they traded in thy market wheat of Minnith, and Pannag, and honey, and oil, and balm.

18 Damas cus was thy merchant in the multitude of thy making, for the multitude of all riches; in the wine of Helbon, and white wool.

19 Dan also and Javan, going to and fro, occupied in thy fairs: bright iron, and fefia and calamus were in thy market.

20 Dedan was thy merchant in precious clothes for chariots.

21 Arabia, and all the princes of Kedar, they occupied with thee in lambs, and rams, and goats; terrors of heart, and bitter walking.

22 The merchants of Sheba and Raamah, they were thy merchants, who dealt in fables with chief of all spices, and gold, and precious stones, and gold, and frankincense, and golde, and precious stones, and gold, and spices.

23 Haran, and Canneh, and Eden, the merchants of Sheba, Ashur, and Chilmaid were thy merchants.

24 These were thy merchants: they dealt in fables with chief of all riches; with silver, iron, in all sorts of things, in tin, and lead they traded in thy fairs.

25 The ships of Tarshih did fing of thee in thy market, and thou waft replenihed, and made very glorious in the midst of the seas.

26 Thy rowers have brought thee into great waters: the even wind hath broken thee in the midst of the seas.

27 Thy riches and thy fairs, thy merchandise, thy mariners, and thy pilots, thy cafters, and the occupiers of thy merchandise, and all thy men of war that are in thee, and in all thy company, which is in the midst of thee, shall fall into the midst of the seas, in the day of thy ruin.

28 The suburbs shall make thee at the sound of the cry of thy pilots.

29 And all that handle the oar, the mariners, and all the inhabitants of the sea, shall come down from their ships, they shall stand upon the land.

30 And all the inhabitants of the sea shall cry bitterly, and shall cast up dust upon their heads, they shall waft themselves in the midst of the seas.

31 And they shall make themselves utterly bald for thee, and gird them with sackcloth, and they shall weep for thee with bitter wailing.

32 And in their wailing they shall take up a lamentation for thee, and lament over thee, saying: What city is like Tyre, like the destroyed in the midst of the sea?

33 When the wares went forth out of the seas, thou filledft many people; thou didft enrich the kings of the earth with the multitude of thy riches, and of thy merchandise.

34 In the time when thou shalt be broken by the fables in the depths of the waters, thy merchandise and all thy company in the midst of thee shall fall.

35 All the inhabitants of the seas shall be affhamed at thee, and their kings shall be fore afraid, they shall be troubled in their countenance.

36 The merchants among the people shall hiss at thee: thou shalt be a terror, and never shalt be any more.

CHAP. XXVIII.

The word of the Lord came again unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, lay unto the prince of Tyrus, Thus saith the Lord God, Because thine heart is lifted up, and thou asfalt high, I am a man, and not God, though thou fayest that thou art wiser than Daniel; there is no secret that they can hide from thee;

3 Behold, thou art wiser than Daniel; there is no secret that they can hide from thee;

4 With thy wisdom, and with thine understanding thou hast gotten riches, and haft taken gold and silver into thy treasures;

5 By thy great wisdom, and thy traffick hast thou increased thy riches, and thine heart is lifted up because of thy riches:

6 Therefore thus faith the Lord God, Because thou hast set thine heart as the heart of God:

7 Behold therefore, I will bring strangers upon thee, the terrible of the nations: and they shall draw their fwords against the beauty of thy wifdom, and they shall defile thy brightness.

8 They shall bring thee down to the pit, and thou shalt die the deaths of them that are slain in the midst of the seas.

9 Wilt thou yet say before me that thou art high, I am God? but thou shalt be a man and no God in the hand of him that fafhyeth thee.

10 Thou shalt die the deaths of the uncircumcifed, by the hand of strangers: for I have spoken saith the Lord God.

11 Moreover, the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

12 Son of man, take up a lamentation upon the king of Tyrus, and say unto him, Thus faith the Lord God, Thou seatedst up the fum, full of wisdom, and perfect in beauty.

13 Thou haft been in Eden the garden of God; every precious stone was thy covering, the fardius, topaz, and the diamond, the beryl, the onyx, and the jasper, the faphire, the emerald, and the carvanple, and gold: the workmanship of thy tabrets and of thy pipes was prepared in thee in the day that thou waft created.

14 Thou art the anointed cherub that covereth; and I have fet thee so; thou waft upon the holy mountain of God; thou haft walked up and down in the midst of the fones of fire.

15 Thou wert perfect in thy ways, from the day that thou waft created, till iniquity was found in thee.

16 By the multitude of thy merchandise they have filled the
midst of thee with violence, and thou hast sinned: therefore will I cast thee as profane out of the mountain of God: and I will destroy thee, O covering cherub, from the midst of the flames of fire.

17 Thine heart was lifted up because of thy beauty, thou hast corrupted thy wisdom by reason of thy brightness: I will cast thee from the ground, I will lay thee before kings, that they may behold thee.

18 Thou hast defiled thy sanctuary by the multitude of thine iniquities, by the iniquity of thy traffic; therefore will I bring forth a fire from the midst of thee, it shall devour thee, and I will bring thee to ashes upon the earth, in the sight of all them that behold thee.

19 All they that know thee among the people shall be astonisht at thee; thou shalt be a terror, and never shalt thou be any more.

20 ¶ Again the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

21 Son of man, let thy face against Zidon, and prophesy against it,

22 And say, Thus saith the Lord God, Behold, I am against thee, O Zidon, and I will be glorified in the midst of thee: and they shall know that I am the Lord, when I shall have executed judgments in her, and shall be sanctified in her.

23 For I will send into her pestilence, and blood into her streets, and the wounded shall be judged in the midst of her by the sword upon her on every side; and they shall know that I am the Lord.

24 ¶ And there shall be no more a pricking brier unto the house of Israel, nor any grieving thorn of all that are round about them that despised them: and they shall know that I am the Lord God.

25 Thus saith the Lord God, When I shall have gathered the house of Israel from the people among whom they are scattered, and shall be sanctified in them in the sight of the heathen, then shall they dwell in their land, that I have given to my servant Jacob.

26 And they shall dwell safely therein, and shall build houses, and plant vineyards; yea, they shall dwell with confidence, when I have executed judgments upon all those that despise them round about them, and they shall know that I am the Lord their God.

CHAP. XXIX.

In the tenth year, in the tenth month, in the twelfth day of the month, the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, let thy face against Pharaoh king of Egypt, and prophesy against him, and against all Egypt.

3 Speak and say, Thus saith the Lord God, Behold, I am against thee, Pharaoh king of Egypt, the great dragon that lieth in the midst of his rivers, which hath said, My river is mine own, and I have made it for myself.

4 But I will put hooks in thy jaws, and I will cause the fish of thy rivers to stick unto thy scales, and I will bring thee up out of the midst of thy rivers, and all the fish of thy rivers shall stick unto thy scales.

5 And I will leave thee into the wilderness, thee and all the fish of thy rivers: thou shalt fall upon the open fields; thou shalt not be brought together nor gathered: I have given thee for meat to the beasts of the field, and to the fowls of the heaven.

6 And all the inhabitants of Egypt shall know that I am the Lord, because they have been a flail of reed to the house of Israel.

7 When they took hold of thee by thy hand, thou didst break, and rend all their shoulders: and when they leaned upon thee, thou brakest, and madest all their loins to be a stain.

8 ¶ Therefore thus saith the Lord God, Behold, I will bring a sword upon thee, and cut off man and beast out of thee.

9 And the land of Egypt shall he defolate and waste, and they shall know that I am the Lord; because he hath said, The river is mine, and I have made it.

10 ¶ Therefore thus saith the Lord God, Behold, I will bring a sword upon thee, and cut off man and beast out of thee.

11 And the land of Egypt shall he defolate and waste, and they shall know that I am the Lord; because he hath said, The river is mine, and I have made it.

12 ¶ Therefore thus saith the Lord God, Behold, I will give the land of Egypt unto Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon, and he shall take her multitude, and take her spoil, and take her prey, and it shall be for the wages for his army.

13 ¶ I have given him the land of Egypt for his labour wherewith he served against it, because they wrought for me, saith the Lord God.

14 ¶ And I will make the land of Egypt desolate, in the midst of the countries that are desolate, and her cities, among the cities that are laid waste, shall be desolate forty years: and I will scatter the Egyptians among the nations, and will disperse them through the countries.

15 ¶ Yet thus saith the Lord God, At the end of forty years will I gather the Egyptians from the people whither they were scattered.

16 ¶ And I will bring again the captivity of Egypt, and will cause them to return into the land of Pathros, into the land of their habitation, and they shall be there a base kingdom.

CHAP. XXX.

The word of the Lord came again unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, prophesy and say, Thus saith the Lord God, How ye, wo worth the day.

3 For the day is near, even the day of the Lord is near, a cloudy day,
EZEKIEL.

Day, it shall be the time of the heathen.

4 And the sword shall come upon Egypt, and great pain shall be in Ethiopia, when the flood shall come in Egypt, and they shall take away her multitude, and her foundations shall be broken down.

5 Ethiopia, and Lybia, and all the mingled people, and Chab, and the men of the land that is in league, shall fall with them by the sword.

6 Thus saith the Lord, They also that uphold Egypt shall fall, and the pride of her power shall come down; from the tower of Syene shall they fall in it by the sword, saith the Lord God.

7 And they shall be defolate in the midst of the countries that are defolated, and her cities shall be in the midst of the cities that are wasted.

8 And they shall know that I am the Lord, when I have set a fire in Egypt, and when all her helpers shall be destroyed.

9 In that day shall messengers go forth from me in ships, to make the carless Ethiopians afraid, and great pain shall come upon them as in the day of Egypt: for lo, it cometh.

10 Thus saith the Lord God, I will also make the multitude of Egypt to cease by the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon.

11 He and his people with him, the terrible of the nations, shall be brought to destroy the land; and they shall draw their swords against Egypt, and fill the land with the slain.

12 And I will make the rivers dry, and the land into the hand of the wicked; and I will make the land waste, and all that is therein, by the hand of strangers: I the Lord have spoken it.

13 Thus saith the Lord God, I will also destroy the idols, and I will cause their images to cease out of Noph: and there shall be no more a prince of the land of Egypt, and I will put a fear in the land of Egypt.

14 And I will make Pathros desolate, and will set fire in Zoan, and will execute judgments in No.

15 And I will pour my fury upon Sin the strength of Egypt; and I will cut off the multitude of No.

16 And I will set fire in Egypt, Sin shall have great pain, and No shall be rent asunder, and Noph shall have distresses daily.

17 The young men of Aven, and of Phileseth, shall fall by the sword: and these cities shall go into captivity.

18 At Tehaphnehes also the day shall be darkened, when I shall break there the yokes of Egypt; and the pomp of her strength shall cease in her; as for her, a cloud shall cover her, and her daughters shall go into captivity.

19 Thus will I execute judgments in Egypt: and they shall know that I am the Lord.

20 And it came to pass in the eleventh year, in the third month, in the first day of the month, that the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

21 Son of man, speak unto Pharaoh king of Egypt, and to his multitude, Whom art thou like in thy greatness?

22 Behold, the Assyrian was a cedar in Lebanon, with fair branches, and with a shadowing shroud, and of an high stature, and his top was among the thick boughs.

23 The waters made him great; the deep set him up on high with the rivers running round about his plants, and sent out her little rivers unto all the trees of the field.

24 Therefore his height was exalted above all the trees of the field, and his boughs were multiplied, and his branches became long, because of the multitude of water, when he shot forth.

25 And I will strengthen the arms of the king of Babylon, and put my sword in his hand: but I will break Pharaoh's arms, and he shall groan before him with the groanings of a deadly wounded man.

26 And I will scatter the Egyptians, among the nations, and disperse them among the countries: and they shall know that I am the Lord.

CHAP. XXXI.

And it came to pass in the eleventh year, in the third month, in the first day of the month, that the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, speak unto Pharaoh king of Egypt, and to his multitude, Whom art thou like in thy greatness?

3 Behold, the Assyrian was a cedar in Lebanon, with fair branches, and with a shadowing shroud, and of an high stature, and his top was among the thick boughs.

4 The waters made him great; the deep set him up on high with the rivers running round about his plants, and sent out her little rivers unto all the trees of the field.

5 Therefore his height was exalted above all the trees of the field, and his boughs were multiplied, and his branches became long, because of the multitude of water, when he shot forth.

6 All the fowls of heaven made their nests in his boughs, and under his branches did all the beasts of the field bring forth their young, and under his shadow dwelt all great nations.

7 Thus was he fair in his greatness, in the length of his branches: for his root was by great waters.

8 The cedars in the garden of God could not hide him: the fir-trees were not like his boughs, and the cypress-trees were not like his branches; not any tree in the garden of God was like unto him in his beauty.

9 I have made him fair by the multitude of his branches: so that all the trees of Eden, that were in the garden of God, envied him.

10 Therefore thus saith the Lord God, Because thou hast lifted up thyself in height, and he hath shot up his top among the thick boughs, and his heart is lifted up in his height:

11 I have therefore delivered him into the hand of the mighty one of the heathen: he shall surely deal with him: I have driven him out for his wickedness.

12 And strangers, the terrible of the nations, have cut him off, and have left him: upon the mountains and in all the valleys his branches are fallen, and his boughs are broken by all the rivers of the land, and all the people of the earth are gone down from his shadow, and have left him.

13 Upon his ruin shall all the fowls of the heaven remain, and all the beasts of the field shall be upon his branches:

14 To the end that none of all the trees by the waters exalt themselves for their height, neither shoot up their top among the thick boughs, neither their trees stand up in their height, all that drink water:
EZEKIEL.

water: for they are all delivered unto death to the nether parts of the earth in the midst of the children of men, with them that go down to the pit.

15 Thus saith the Lord God, In the day when he went down to the grave, I caused a mourning, I covered the deep for him, and I restrained the floods thereof; and the great waters were stayed; and I caused Lebanon to mourn for him, and all the trees of the field fainted for him.

16 I made the nations to shake at the sound of his fall, when I cast him down to hell with them that descended into the pit: and all the trees of Eden, the choice and belt of Lebanon, all that drink water, shall be comforted in the nether parts of the earth.

17 They also went down into hell with him unto them that he flain with the sword; and they that were his arm, that dwelt under his shadow in the midst of the heathen.

18 To whom art thou thus like in glory and in greatness among the trees of Eden? yet shalt thou be brought down with the trees of Eden unto the nether parts of the earth: thou shalt lie in the midst of the uncircumcised with them that be flain by the sword: this is Pharaoh and all his multitude, saith the Lord God.

CHAP. XXXII.

AND it came to pass in the twelfth year, in the twelfth month, in the first day of the month, that the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, take up a lamentation for Pharaoh king of Egypt, and say unto him, Thou art like a young lion of the nations, and thou art as a whale in the seas: and thou camest forth with thy rivers, and troubledst the waters with thy feet, and fouledst their rivers.

3 Thus saith the Lord God, I will therefore spread out my net over thee, with a company of many people, and they shall bring thee up in my net.

4 Then will I leave thee upon the land, I will cast thee forth upon the open field, and will cause all the fowls of the heaven to remain upon thee, and I will fill the beasts of the whole earth with thee.

5 And I will lay thy flesh upon the mountains, and fill the valleys with thy bones.

6 I will also water with thy blood the land wherein thou dweltst, even to the mountains; and the rivers shall be full of thee.

7 And when I shall put thee out, I will cover the heaven, and make the stars thereof dark: I will cover the sun with a cloud, and the moon shall not give her light.

8 All the bright lights of heaven will I make dark over thee, and set darkness upon thy land, saith the Lord God.

9 I will also vex the hearts of many people, when I shall bring thy destruction among the nations, into the countries which thou hadst not known.

10 Yea, I will make many people amazed at thee, and their kings shall be horribly afraid for thee, when I shall brandish my sword before them, and they shall tremble at every moment; every man for his own life in the day of thy fall.

11 For thus saith the Lord God, The sword of the king of Babylon shall come upon thee.

12 By the swords of the mighty will I cause thy multitude to fall; the terrible of the nations shall all of them; and they shall spoil the pomp of Egypt, and all the multitude thereof shall be destroyed.

13 I will destroy also all the beasts thereof from beside the great waters, neither shall the foot of man trouble them any more, nor the hoofs of beasts trouble them.

14 Then will I make their waters deep, and cause their rivers to run like oil, saith the Lord God.

15 When I shall make the land of Egypt desolate, and the country shall be desolate unto that wherof it was full, when I shall smite all them that dwell therein, then shall they know that I am the Lord.

16 This is the lamentation wherewith they shall lament her: the daughters of the nations shall lament her: they shall lament for her, even for Egypt, and for all her multitude, saith the Lord God.

17 It came to pass also in the twelfth year, in the fifteenth day of the month, that the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

18 Son of man, it is the word of the Lord. Say, The grave is thy sister, and the land of the Philistines thy sister: be ye mourning and howling with her; for she is conquered by the sword:

19 Whom dost thou pafs in beauty? go down, and be thou laid with the uncircumcised.

20 They shall fall in the midst of them that are flain by the sword: she is delivered to the sword: she draweth and all her multitudes.

21 The strong among the mighty shall speak to him out of the midst of hell with them that help him: they are gone down, they lie uncircumcised, slain by the sword.

22 As for thee, Pharaoh king of Egypt, the son of an overseer in the midst of the sea; thou art like a monster in the sea:

23 Whose graves are set in the sides of the pit, and her company is round about her grave; all of them slain, fallen by the sword, which caused terror in the land of the living.

24 There is Edom, her kings, and all her princes, which with their might are laid by them that were slain by the sword; they shall
EZEKIEL.

shall lie with the uncircumcised, and with them that go down to the pit.
30. There be the princes of the north all of them, and all the Zidonians, which are gone down with the flain, with their terror they are ashamed of their might, and they lie uncircumcised with them that be flain by the sword, and hear their shame with them that go down to the pit.
31. Pharaoh shall see them, and shall be comforted over all his multitude, even Pharaoh and all his army slain by the sword, faith the Lord God.
32. For I have caused my terror in the land of the living: and he shall be laid in the midst of the uncircumcised with them that are slain with the sword, even Pharaoh and all his multitude, faith the Lord God.

CHAP. XXXIII.

A

Gain the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,
2 Son of man, speak to the children of thy people, and say unto them, When I bring the sword upon a land, if the people of the land take a man of their coasts, and set him for their watchman:
3 If when he seeth the sword come upon the land, he blow the trumpet, and warn the people;
4 Then whosoever heareth the sound of the trumpet, and taketh not warning; if the sword come and take him away, his blood shall be upon his own head.
5 He heard the sound of the trumpet, and took not warning, his blood shall be upon him: but he that taketh warning shall deliver his soul.
6 But if the watchman see the sword come, and blow not the trumpet, and the people be not warned: if the sword come and

righteousness shall not be remembered; but for his iniquity that he hath committed he shall die for it.
14 Again, when I say unto the wicked, Thou shalt surely die; if he turn from his sin, and do that which is lawful and right;
15 If the wicked restore the pledge, give again that he had robbed, walk in the statutes of life, without committing iniquity; he shall surely live, he shall not die.
16 None of his sins that he hath committed shall be mentioned unto him: he hath done that which is lawful and right; he shall surely live.
17 Yet the children of thy people say, The way of the Lord is not equal: but as for them, their way is not equal.
18 When the righteous turneth from his righteousness, and commiteth iniquity, he shall die thereby.
19 But if the wicked turn from his wickedness, and do that which is lawful and right, he shall live thereby.
20 Yet ye say, The way of the Lord is not equal: O ye house of Israel, I will judge you every one after his ways.
21 And it came to pass in the twelfth year of our captivity, in the tenth month, in the fifth day of the month, that one that had escaped out of Jerusalem came unto me, saying, The city is smitten.
22 Now the hand of the Lord was upon me in the evening, after he that was escaped came, and had opened my mouth until he came to me in the morning; and my mouth was opened, and I was no more dumb.
23 Then the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,
24 Son of man, they that in-
EZEKIEL.

32 And lo, thou art unto them as a very lovely song of one that hath a pleasant voice, and can play well on an instrument: for they hear thy words, but they do them not.

33 And when this cometh to pass, (lo, it will come,) then shall they know that a prophet hath been among them.

CHAP. XXXIV.

And the word of the Lord came unto me saying,

2 Son of man, prophesy against the shepherds of Israel, prophesy and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God unto the shepherds, Wo be to the shepherds of Israel that do feed themselves: should not the shepherds feed the flock?

3 Ye eat the fat, and ye clothe you with the wool ye kill them that are fed: but ye feed not the flock.

4 The diseased have ye not strengthened, neither have ye healed that which was sick, neither have ye bound up that which was broken, neither have ye brought again that which was driven away, neither have ye sought that which was lost; but with force and with cruelty have ye ruled them.

5 And they were scattered, because there is no shepherd: and they became meat to all the beasts of the field, when they were scattered.

6 My sheep wandereth through all the mountains, and upon every high hill: yea, my flock was scattered upon all the face of the earth, and none did search or seek after them.

7 Therefore, ye shepherds, hear the word of the Lord;

8 As I live, saith the Lord God, surely because my flock became a prey, and my flock became meat to every beast of the field, because there was no shepherd, neither did my shepherds seek for my flock, but the shepherds fed themselves, and fed not my flock:

9 Therefore, saith the Lord God, hear the word of the Lord:

10 Thus saith the Lord God, Behold, I am against the shepherds, and will require my flock at their hand, and cause them to cease from feeding the flock, neither shall the shepherds feed themselves any more; for I will deliver my flock from their mouth that they may not be meat for them.

11 For thus saith the Lord God, Behold, I, even I will both feed my sheep, and feed them out.

12 As a shepherd seeketh out his flock in the day that he is among his sheep that are scattered, so will I seek out my sheep, and will deliver them out of all places, where they have been scattered in the cloudy and dark day.

13 And I will bring them out from the people, and will gather them from the countries, and will bring them to their own land, and feed them upon the mountains of Israel by the rivers, and in all the inhabited places of the country.

14 I will feed them in a good pasture, and upon the high mountains of Israel shall they fold; for there shall they lie in a good fold and in a fat pasture shall they feed, upon the mountains of Israel.

15 I will feed my flock, and I will cause them to lie down, saith the Lord God.

16 I will seek that which was lost, and bring again that which was driven away, and will bind up that which was broken, and will strengthen that which was sick: but I will destroy and

CHAP. XXXV.

And the strong; I will feed them with judgment.

17 And as for you, O my flock, thus saith the Lord God, Behold, I judge between cattle and cattle, between the rams and the he-goats.

18 Seemeth it a small thing unto you, to have eaten up the good pasture, but ye must tread down your pastures? and to have drunk of the deep waters, but ye must foul the refpite with your feet?

19 And as for my flock, they eat that which ye have trodden with your feet: and they drink that which ye have fouled with your feet.

20 Therefore thus saith the Lord God unto them, Behold, I even I will judge between the fat cattle, and between the lean cattle.

21 Because ye have threshed with scythe and with shoulder, and pushed all the diseased with your horns, I will scatter them abroad.

22 Therefore will I save my flock, and they shall no more be a prey, and I will judge between cattle and cattle.

23 And I will set up one shepherd over them, and he shall feed them, even my servant David: he shall feed them, and he shall be their shepherd.

24 And I the Lord will be their God, and my servant David a prince among them: I the Lord have spoken it.

25 And I will make with them a covenant of peace, and will cause the evil beasts to cease out of the land: and they shall dwell safely in the wilderness, and sleep in the woods.

26 And I will make them, and the places round about my hill, a blessing; and I will cause the shower to come down in his season; there shall be showers of blessing.

27 And the tree of the field shall yield her fruit, and the earth shall yield her increase, and they shall be fat in their land, and shall know that I am the Lord, when I have broken the bands of their yoke, and delivered them out of the hand of those that are cruel to them.

28 And they shall no more be a prey to the heathen, neither shall the beasts of the land devour them; but they shall dwell safely, and none shall make them afraid.

29 And I will raise up for them a plant of renown, and they shall be no more confounded with hunger in the land, neither shall the name of the heathen any more.

30 Thus shall they know that I the Lord their God am with them, and that they, even the house of Israel, are my people, saith the Lord God.

31 And ye my flock, the flock of my pasture, are men, and I am your God, saith the Lord God.

M. Another, the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

3 Son of man, set thy face against mount Seir, and prophesy against it.

3 And say unto it, Thus saith the Lord God, Behold, O mount Seir, I am against thee, and I will stretch out mine hand against thee, and I will make thee molt desolate.

4 I will lay thy cities waste, and thou shalt be desolate, and thou shalt know that I am the Lord.

5 Because thou hast had a perpetual hatred, and hast feared the blood of the children of Israel by the force of the sword, in the time
time of their calamity, in the time that their iniquity had an end.

6 Therefore, as I live, saith the Lord God, I will prepare thee unto blood, and blood shall pursuing thee: both thou hast not hated blood, even blood shall pursue thee.

7 Thus will I make mount Seir most desolate, and cut off from it him that passeth out, and him that returneth.

8 And I will fill his mountains with his slain men: in thy hills, and in thy valleys, and in all thy rivers, shall they fall that are slain with the sword.

9 I will make thee perpetual desolations, and thy cities shall not return, and ye shall know that I am the Lord.

10 Because thou hast said, These two nations, and these two countries shall be mine, and we will possess it, whereas the Lord was there:

11 Therefore, as I live, saith the Lord God, I will even do according to thine anger, and according to thine envy which thou hast used of thy hatred against them, and I will make myself known among them, when I have judged thee.

12 And thou shalt know that I am the Lord, and that I have heard all thy blasphemies which thou hast spoken against the mountains of Israel, saying, They are laid desolate, they are given us to consume.

13 Thus with thy mouth ye have boasted against me, and have multiplied thy words against me: I have heard them.

14 Thus saith the Lord God, When the whole earth rejoiceth, I will make thee desolate.

15 As thou didst rejoice at the inheritance of the house of Israel, because it was desolate, so will I

E Z E K I E L.

16 I will cause men to walk upon you, even my people Israel, and they shall possess thee, and thou shalt be their inheritance, and thou shalt no more henceforth bereave them of men.

17 Thus saith the Lord God, because they say unto you, Thou land devourest up men, and hast bereaved thy nations:

18 Therefore thou shalt devour men no more, neither bereave thy nations any more, saith the Lord God.

19 Neither will I cause men to hear in thee the shame of the heathen any more, neither shalt thou hear the reproach of the people any more, neither shall thou cause thy nations to fall any more, saith the Lord God.

20 Moreover, the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

21 Son of man, when the house of Israel dwelt in their own land, they defiled it by their own way;

C H A P. XXXVI.

Lord God, I have lifted up mine hand and by their doings: their way was before me as the uncleannesses are about thee, they shall bear of a removed woman.

8 ¶ But ye, O mountains of Israel, ye shall shoot forth your branches, and yield your fruit to my people Israel, for they are as hard to come.

9 For behold, I am for you, and I will turn unto you, and ye shall be tilled and sown.

10 And I will multiply men upon you, all the house of Israel, even all of it, and the cities shall be inhabited, and the wastes shall be built.

11 And I will multiply upon you man and beast, and they shall increase and bring fruit; and I will settle you after your old estates, and will do better unto you than at your beginnings: and ye shall know that I am the Lord.

12 Yes, I will cause men to walk upon you, even my people Israel, and they shall possess thee, and thou shalt be their inheritance, and thou shalt no more henceforth bereave them of men.

13 Thus saith the Lord God, because they say unto you, Thou land devourest up men, and hast bereaved thy nations:

14 Therefore thou shalt devour men no more, neither bereave thy nations any more, saith the Lord God.

15 Neither will I cause men to hear in thee the shame of the heathen any more, neither shalt thou hear the reproach of the people any more, neither shall thou cause thy nations to fall any more, saith the Lord God.

16 ¶ Moreover, the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

17 Son of man, when the house of Israel dwelt in their own land, they defiled it by their own way;
EZEKIEL.

and I will give you an heart of flesh.

37 Thus saith the Lord, Behold, I will put my spirit within you, and cause you to walk in my statutes, and ye shall keep my judgments, and do them.

38 As the holy flock, the flock of Jerusalem in her solemn feasts; so shall the waste cities be filled with flocks of men; and they shall know that I am the Lord.

CHAP. XXXVII.

Then shall they know that I am the Lord, when I have caused you to dwell in the cities, which ye made waste; and in the houses, which ye built for yourselves, which ye defiled; and in the places, whereof ye were afraid; and in all their dwellings, and in all their cities.

Thus saith the Lord; Behold, I will take the children of Israel from among the heathen, and will bring them into their own land; and they shall no more be two nations, neither shall they be divided into two kingdoms any more at all:

Neither shall they defile themselves with their idols, and with their detestable things, nor with any of their transgressions: but I will save them out of all their dwelling-places, wherein they have sinned, and will cleanse them; so shall they be my people and I will be their God.

And David my servant shall be king over them; and they all shall be one shepherd: they shall also walk in my judgments, and observe my statutes, and do them.

And they shall dwell in the land that I have given unto Jacob my servant, wherein your fathers have dwelt; and they shall dwell therein; even they and their children, and their children's children for ever, and my servant David shall be their prince for ever.

Moreover, I will make a covenant of peace with them; and it shall be an everlasting covenant with them.
EZEKIEL.

with them: and I will place them and multiply them, and will set my sanctuary in the midst of them for evermore.
27 My tabernacle also shall be with them: yea, I will be their God, and they shall be my people.
28 And the heathen shall know that I the Lord do sanctify Israel, when my sanctuary shall be in the midst of them for evermore.

CHAP. XXXVIII.

AND the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,
2 Son of man, set thy face against Gog, the land of Magog, the chief prince of Meshech and Tubal, and prophesy against him.
3 And say, Thus saith the Lord God, Behold, I am against thee, O Gog, the chief prince of Meshech and Tubal.
4 And I will turn thee back, and put hooks into thy jaws, and I will bring thee forth, and all thine army, horses and horsemen, all of them clothed with all sorts of armour, even a great company with bucklers and shields, all of them handling swords.
5 Persia, Ethiopia, and Lybia with them; all of them with shield and helmet:
6 Gomer, and all his bands, the house of Togarmah of the north-quarters, and all his bands, and many people with thee.
7 Be thou prepared, and prepare for thyself, thou and all thy company that are assembled unto thee, and be thou a guard unto them.
8 After many days thou shalt come into the land that is not inhabited, a land which is not visited: in the latter years thou shalt come into the land that is a waste, brought back from the sword and gathered out of many people, a great company, and a mighty shaft is come into the land that is not inhabited.
10 Thus saith the Lord God, It shall also come to pass, that at the same time shall things come into thy mind, and thou shalt think an evil thought.
11 And thou shalt say, I will go up to the land of unwalled villages; I will go to them that are at ease, that dwell safely, all of them dwelling without walls, having neither bars nor gates.
12 To take a spoil, and take a prey; to turn thine hand upon the desolate places that are now inhabited, and upon the people that are gathered out of the nations, which have gotten cattle and goods, that dwell in the midst of the land.
13 Sheba and Dedan, and the merchants of Tarshish, with all the young lions thereof, shall come unto thee, Art thou come to take a spoil? hast thou gathered thy company to take a prey? to carry away silver and gold to take away cattle and goods, to take a great spoil?
14 Therefore, son of man, prophesy and say unto Gog, Thus saith the Lord God: In that day when my people of Israel dwell safely, shalt thou not know it?
15 And thou shalt come from thy place out of the north-lands, thou and many people with thee, all of them riding upon horses, a great company, and a mighty shaft is come into the land that is not inhabited.
16 And thou shalt come up, and be in the latter days, and I will bring thee against my land, that it may be theembali

CHAP. XXXIX.

I shall be sanctified in thee, O Gog, before their eyes.
17 Thus saith the Lord God, Art thou he of whom I have spoken in old time by my servants the prophets of Israel, which prophesied in those days many years, that I would bring thee against them?
18 And it shall come to pass at the same time, when Gog shall come against the land of Israel, that the Lord God, my fury shall come up in my face.
19 For in my jealousy, and in the fire of my wrath have I spoken: surely in that day shall there be a great shaking in the land of Israel:
20 So that the fishes of the seas, and the fowls of the heaven, and the beasts of the field, and all creeping things that creep upon the earth, and all the men that are upon the face of the earth, shall shake at my presence; and the mountains shall be thrown down, and the steep places shall fall, and every wall shall fall to the ground.
21 And I will call for a sword against him with pefulness and with blood, and I will rain upon him, and upon his bands, and upon the many people that are with him, an overflowing rain, and great hailstones, fire and brimstone.
22 Thus will I magnify myself, and sanctify myself; and I will be known in the eyes of many nations, and they shall know that I am the Lord.

HEREFORE, thou son of man, prophesy against Gog, and say, Thus saith the Lord God, Behold, I am against thee, O Gog, the chief prince of Meshech and Tubal.
2 And I will turn thee back, and leave but the sixth part of thee, and will cause thee to come up from the north-lands, and will bring thee upon the mountains of Israel:
3 And I will smite thy bow out of thy hand, and will cause thine arrows to fall out of thy right hand.
4 Thou shalt fall upon the mountains of Israel, thou and all thy bands, and the people that is with thee: I will give thee unto the ravenous birds of every sort, and to the beasts of the field to be devoured.
5 Thou shalt fall upon the open field, for I have spoken it, saith the Lord God.
6 And I will send a fire on Magog, and among them that dwell carelessly in the isles, and they shall know that I am the Lord.
7 So will I make my holy name known in the midst of my people Israel, and I will not let them pollute my holy name any more; and the heathen shall know that I am the Lord, the holy One in Israel.
8 Behold, it is come, and it is done, saith the Lord God; this is the day wherein I have spoken.
9 And they that dwell in the cities of Israel shall go forth, and shall set on fire and burn the weapons, both the shields and the bucklers, the bows and the arrows, and the hand-flaves and the spears, and they shall burn them with fire seven years:
10 So that they shall take no wood out of the field, neither cut down any out of the foresets: for they shall burn the weapons with fire, and they shall spoil those that spoiled
EZEKIEL.

spoiled them, and rob those that robbed them, faith the Lord God.
11 And it shall come to pass in that day, that I will give unto Gog a place there of graves in Israel, the valley of the passengers on the east of the sea; and it shall stop the noes of the passengers: and there shall they bury Gog, and all his multitude, and they shall call it, The valley of Hamon-gog.
12 And seven months shall the house of Israel be burying of them that they may cleanse the land.
13 Yea, all the people of the land shall bury them; and it shall be to them a renown, the day that I shall be glorified, faith the Lord God.
14 And they shall sever out men of continual employment, passing through the land to bury with the passengers those that remain upon the face of the earth to cleanse it: after the end of seven months shall they search.
15 And the passengers that pass through the land, when any seeth a man's bone, then shall he set up a sign by it, till the buriers have buried it in the valley of Hamon-gog.
16 And also the name of the city shall be Hamonah; thus shall they cleanse the land.
17 And thou son of man, thus faith the Lord God, Speak unto every heathered fowl, and to every beast of the field, Assemble yourselves, and come, gather yourselves on every side to my sacrifice that I do sacrifice for you, even a great sacrifice upon the mountains of Israel, that ye may eat flesh, and drink blood.
18 Ye shall eat the flesh of the mighty, and drink the blood of the princes of the earth, of rams, caused them to be led into captivity of lambs, and of goats, of bullocks, all of them fatlings of have gathered them unto their Baithan.

CHAP. XL.

7 And every little chamber was one reed long and one reed broad, and between the little chambers were five cubits, and the threshold of the gate, by the porch of the gate within was one reed.
8 He measured also the porch of the gate within, one reed.
9 Then he measured the porch of the gate eastward, were three on this side, and three on that side: they three were of one measure: and the porches had one measure on this side and on that side.
10 And the little chambers of the gate eastward, were three on this side, and three on that side; they three were of one measure: and the porches had one measure on this side and on that side.
11 And he measured the breadth of the entry of the gate, ten cubits; and the length of the gate, fifteen cubits.
12 The space also before the little chambers was one cubit on this side, and the space was one cubit on that side: and the little chambers were six cubits on this side, and fix cubits on that side.
13 He measured then the gate from the roof of one little chamber to the roof of another: the breadth was five and twenty cubits, door against door.
14 He made also porches, of three-score cubits, even about the porch of the court round about the gate.
15 And from the face of the gate of the entrance, unto the face of the porch of the inner gate, were fifty cubits.
16 And there were narrow windows to the little chambers, and to their porches within the gate round about, and likewise to the arches: and windows were round about inward: and upon each post were palm-trees.
17 Then brought he me into the gate which looketh toward the east, and went up the stairs thereof, and measured the threshold of the gate, which was one reed broad, and the other threshold of the outward court, and lo, there was a gate, which was one reed broad, were chambers, and a pavement made
made for the court round about: 
30 And the court was thirty chambers were upon the pavement.
18 And the pavement by the side of the gates over against the length of the gates, was the lower pavement.
19 Then he measured the breadth from the forefront of the lower gate, unto the forefront of the inner court without, an hundred cubits eastward and northward.
20 And the gate of the outward court that looked toward the north, he measured the length thereof, and the breadth thereof.
21 And the little chambers thereof were three on this side, and three on that side: and the posts thereof, and the arches thereof, were after the measure of the first gate: the length thereof was fifty cubits, and the breadth five and twenty cubits.
22 And their windows, and their arches, and their palm-trees were after the measure of the gate that looketh toward the east, and they went up unto it by seven steps, and the arches thereof were before them.
23 And the gate of the inner court was over against the gate toward the north, and toward the eait; and he measured from gate to gate an hundred cubits.
24 After that he brought me toward the south, and behold, a gate toward the south: and he measured the posts thereof, and the arches thereof, according to these measures.
25 And there were windows in it, and in the arches thereof round about, like those windows: the length was fifty cubits, and the breadth five and twenty cubits.
26 And there were seven steps to go up to it, and the arches thereof were before them; and it had palm-trees, one on this side, and another on that side, upon the posts thereof.
27 And there was a gate in the inner court toward the south; and he measured from gate to gate toward the south an hundred cubits.
28 And he brought me to the inner court by the south-gate: and he measured the south gate according to these measures.
29 And the little chambers thereof, and the posts thereof, and the arches thereof, were after the measure of the first gate: the length thereof was fifty cubits, and five and twenty cubits broad.
30 And the arches round about were five and twenty cubits long, and five cubits broad.
31 And the arches thereof were toward the outer court; and palm-trees were upon the posts thereof: and the going up to it had eight steps.
32 And he brought me into the inner court toward the east: and he measured the gate according to these measures.
33 And the little chambers thereof, and the posts thereof, and the arches thereof, were according to these measures: and there were windows therein, and in the arches thereof round about: it was fifty cubits long, and five and twenty cubits broad.
34 And the arches were toward the outward court; and palm-trees were upon the posts thereof, on this side and on that side: and the going up to it had eight steps.
35 And he brought me to the north-gate: and he measured it according to these measures.
36 The little chambers thereof, the posts thereof, and the arches thereof, and the windows to it round about: the length was fifty cubits, and the breadth five and twenty cubits.
37 And the posts thereof were toward the outer court; and palm-trees were upon the posts thereof on this side, and on that side: and the going up to it had eight steps.
38 And the chambers and the entries thereof, were by the posts of the gates, where they walked the burnt-offering.
39 And in the porch of the gate were two tables on this side, and two tables on that side, to slay thereon the burnt-offering, and the sin-offering, and the trespass offering.
40 And at the side without, as one goeth up to the entry of the north-gate, were two tables: and on the other side, which was at the porch of the gate, were two tables.
41 Four tables were on this side, and four tables on that side, by the side of the gate: eight tables, whereupon they slew their sacrifices.
42 And the four tables were of hewn stone for the burnt-offering of a cubit and an half long, and a cubit and an half broad, and a cubit high: wherein also they laid the instruments whereby they slew the burnt-offering and the sacrifice.
43 And within were hooks, an hand broad, fastened round about: and upon the tables was the flesh of the offering.
44 And without the inner gate were the chambers of the priests in the inner court, which was at the side of the north-gate, and their prospect was toward the south, and their going up to it had eight steps.
45 And he said unto me, This chamber, whose prospect is toward the south, is for the priests the keepers of the charge of the house:
46 And the chamber whose prospect is toward the north, is for the priests the keepers of the charge of the altar: these are the sons of Zadok among the sons of Levi, which come near to the Lord to minister unto him.
47 So he measured the court, an hundred cubits long, and an hundred cubits broad, four square, and the altar was before the house.
48 And he brought me to the porch of the house, and measured each post of the porch, five cubits on this side, and five cubits on that side, and the breadth of the gate was three cubits on this side, and three cubits on that side.
49 The length of the porch was twenty cubits, and the breadth eleven cubits: and he brought me by the steps whereby they went up to it; and there were pillars by the posts, one on this side, and another on that side.

A Afterward he brought me to the temple, and measured the posts, six cubits broad on the one side, and six cubits broad on the other side, which was the breadth of the tabernacle.
2 And the breadth of the door was ten cubits, and the sides of the door were five cubits on the one side, and five cubits on the other side: and he measured the length thereof forty cubits, and the breadth twenty cubits.
3 Then went he inward, and measured the post of the door two cubits, and the door six cubits, and the breadth of the door seven cubits.
4 So
EZEKIEL.

4 So he measured the length thereof twenty cubits, and the breadth twenty cubits before the temple; and he said unto me, This is the most holy place.

5 After he measured the wall of the house six cubits, and the breadth of every side-chamber four cubits round about the house on every side.

6 And the side-chambers were three, one over another, and thirty in order: and they entered into the wall which was of the house for the side-chambers round about that they might have hold, but they had not hold in the wall of the house.

7 And there was an enlarging and a winding about full upward to the side-chambers; for the winding about of the house went full upward round about the house: therefore the breadth of the house was full upward, and so increased from the lowest chamber to the highest by the middle.

8 I saw also the height of the house round about: the foundations of the side-chambers were a full reed of six cubits.

9 The thickness of the wall which was for the side chamber without, was five cubits: and that which was left was the place of the side-chambers that were within.

10 And between the chambers was the wideness of twenty cubits round about the house on every side.

11 And the doors of the side-chambers were toward the place that was left, one door toward the north, and another door toward the south: and the breadth of the place that was left was five cubits round about.

12 Now the building that was before the separate place, at the end toward the west, was thirty cubits broad, and the wall of the building was five cubits thick round about, and the length thereof ninety cubits.

13 So he measured the house an hundred cubits long, and the separate place, and the building, with the walls thereof, an hundred cubits long.

14 Also the breadth of the face of the house, and of the separate place toward the east, an hundred cubits.

15 And he measured the length of the building over against the separate place which was behind it, and the galleries thereof, on the one side, and on the other side, an hundred cubits, with the inner temple, and the porches of the court.

16 The door-posts, and the narrow windows, and the galleries round about on their three stories, over against the door, clefted with wood round about, and from the ground up to the windows, and the windows were covered;

17 To that above the door, even unto the inner house and without, and by all the wall round about, within and without by measure.

18 And it was made with cherubim and palm-trees, so that the palm-tree was between a cherub and a cherub; and every cherub had two faces:

19 So that the face of a man was toward the palm-tree on the one side, and the face of a young lion toward the palm-tree on the other side; it was made through all the house round about.

20 From the ground unto above the door were cherubim and palm-trees made, and on the wall of the temple.

21 The posts of the temple were squared, and the face of the

CHAP. XLII.

Sanctuary: the appearance of the were higher than these, than the one as the appearance of the other, lower, and than the middlemost.

22 The altar of wood was of the building.

3 cubits high, and the length.

6 For they were in three stories thereof two cubits; and the corners thereof, and the length of the court: therefore the building thereof, and the walls thereof, was straitened more than the were of wood: and he laid unto lowest and the middlemost from me. This is the table that is before the Lord.

7 And the wall that was without over against the chambers, towards the outer court on the forepart of the chambers, the length thereof was fifty cubits.

8 For the length of the chambers that were in the outer court and two leaves for the other door.

9 And there were made on them, on the doors of the temple, the temple were an hundred cubits.

10 And there were thick planks upon the walls; and from under these chambers was the entry on the east side, as one goeth in from the outer court.

11 And the chambers were in the thickness of the wall of the court toward the east, over against the side-chambers of the house, and thick planks.

12 And the way before them was like the appearance of the chambers which were toward the north, as long as they, and as broad as they, and all their goings out were both according to their fashions, and according to their doors.

13 And according to the doors of the chambers that were toward the south, was a door in the head of the way, even the way directly before the wall toward the east, as one entereth into them.

14 Then said he unto me, The north-chambers and the south-chambers, which are before the separate place, they be holy chambers, where the priests that approach unto the Lord shall eat the most holy things: these shall they lay the most holy things,
EZEKIEL.

fin-offering, and the trefpafs-offering: for the place is holy.

14 When the priests enter therein, then shall they not go out of the holy place into the outer court, but there they shall lay their garments wherein they minister: for they are holy; and shall put on other garments, and shall approach to those things, which are for the people.

15 Now when he had made an end of measuring the inner house, he brought me forth toward the gate whose prospect is toward the east, and measured it round about.

16 He measured the east side with the measuring-rod, five hundred reeds, with the measuring-rod round about.

17 He measured the north side five hundred reeds, with the measuring-rod round about.

18 He measured the south side five hundred reeds, with the measuring-rod.

19 ¶ He turned about to the west side, and measured five hundred reeds, with the measuring-rod.

20 He measured it by the four sides: it had a wall round about, five hundred reeds long, and five hundred broad, to make a separation between the sanctuary and the profane place.

C H A P. XLIII.

Afterward he brought me to the gate, even the gate that looketh toward the east.

2 And behold, the glory of the God of Israel came from the way of the east: and his voice was like a noise of many waters: and the earth shined with his glory.

3 And it was according to the appearance of the vision which I saw, even according to the vision of the visions that I saw when I came to destroy the city: and the visions were like all the laws thereof: and wrote the vision that I saw by the river in their sight, that they may keep the

the whole form thereof, and all the ordinances thereof, and do them.

12 This is the law of the house:

Upon the top of the mountain, the whole limit thereof round about shall be most holy: behold, this is the law of the house.

13 ¶ And these are the measures of the altar after the cubits: the altar shall be an cubit and an handbreadth; even the bottom shall be an cubit, and the breadth an cubit, and the border thereof by the edge thereof round about shall be a span; and this shall be the higher place of the altar.

14 And from the bottom upon the ground, even to the lower fettle, shall be two cubits, and the breadth one cubit, and from the lesser fettle even to the greater fettle shall be four cubits, and the breadth one cubit.

15 So the altar shall be four cubits; and from the altar and upward shall be four horns.

16 And the altar shall be twelve cubits long, twelve broad, four square in the four squares thereof.

17 And the fettle shall be fourteen cubits long, and fourteen broad in the four squares thereof; and the border about it shall be half a cubit: and the bottom thereof shall be a cubit above: and his fairs shall look toward the east.

18 ¶ And he said unto me, Son of man, thus said the Lord God: These are the ordinances of the altar, in the day when they shall make it, to offer burnt-offerings thereon, and to sprinkle blood thereon.

19 And thou shalt give to the priests the Levites that be of the seed of Zadok, which approach unto me, to minister unto me, faith the Lord God, a young bullock for a sin-offering.

20 And thou shalt take of the blood thereof, and put it on the four horns of it, and on the four corners of the fettle, and upon the border round about: thus shalt thou cleanse and purge it.

21 Thou shalt take the bullock also of the sin-offering, and he shall burn it in the appointed place of the house without the sanctuary.

22 And on the second day thou shalt offer a kid of the goats without blemish for a sin-offering, and they shall cleanse the altar, as they did cleanse it with the bullock.

23 When thou hast made an end of cleansing it thou shalt offer a young bullock without blemish, and a ram out of the flock without blemish.

24 And thou shalt offer them before the Lord, and the priest shall cast salt upon them, and they shall offer them up for a burnt-offering unto the Lord.

25 Seven days shalt thou prepare every day a goat for a sin-offering: they shall also prepare a young bullock, and a ram out of the flock without blemish.

26 Seven days shall they purge the altar and purify it, and they shall consecrate themselves.

27 And when these days are expired, it shall be that upon the eighth day, and from forward, the priests shall make your burnt-offerings upon the altar, and your peace-offerings; and I will accept you, faith the Lord God.

C H A P. XLIV.

Then he brought me back the way of the gate of the outward sanctuary, which looketh toward the east, and it was shut.

2 Then said the Lord unto me, This gate shall be shut, it shall not be opened, and no man shall enter in by it; because the Lord the God of Israel hath entered in
by it, therefore it shall be flut.
3 It is for the prince; the prince he shall sit in it to eat bread before the Lord: he shall enter by the way of the porch of that gate, and shall go out by the way of the same.

4 Then brought he me the way of the north-gate before the house: and I looked, and behold, the glory of the Lord filled the house of the Lord; and I fell upon my face.

5 And the Lord said unto me, Son of man, mark well, and behold with thine eyes, and hear with thine ears, all that I say unto thee concerning all the ordinances of the house of the Lord, and all the laws thereof, and mark well the entering in of the house with every going forth of the sanctuary.

6 And thou shalt say to the rebellious, even to the house of Israel, Thus saith the Lord God, O ye house of Israel, let it suffice you of all your abominations.

7 In that ye have brought into my sanctuary strangers uncircumcised in heart, and uncircumcised in flesh, to be in my sanctuary to pollute it, even my house, when ye offer my bread, the fat and the blood, and they have broken my covenant, because of all your abominations.

8 And he have not kept the charge of mine holy things: but ye have set keepers of my charge in my sanctuary for yourselves.

9 Thus saith the Lord God, No stranger uncircumcised in heart, nor uncircumcised in flesh, shall enter into my sanctuary, of any stranger that is among the children of Israel.

10 And the Levites that are gone away far from me, when Israel went astray, which went astray away from me after their idols, they shall even bear their iniquity.

EZEKIEL.

11 Yet they shall be ministers in my sanctuary, having charge of the gates of the house, and ministering to the house: they shall slay the burnt-offering, and the sacrifice for the people, and they shall stand before them to minister unto them:

12 Because they ministered unto them before their idols, and caused the house of Israel to fall into iniquity: therefore have I lifted up mine hand against them, saith the Lord God, and they shall bear their iniquity.

13 And they shall not come near unto me to do the office of a priest unto me, nor to come near to any of my holy things, in the holy place: but they shall bear their shame, and their abominations which they have committed.

14 But I will make them keepers of the charge of the house for all the service thereof, and for all that shall be done therein.

15 But the priests the Levites, the sons of Zadok, that kept the charge of my sanctuary, when the children of Israel went astray from me, they shall come near unto me, to minister unto me, and they shall stand before me to offer unto me the fat and the blood, faith the Lord God.

16 They shall enter into my sanctuary, and they shall come near unto my table to minister unto me, and they shall keep my charge.

17 And it shall come to pass, when they enter in at the gates of the inner court, that they shall be clothed with linen garments, and no wool shall come upon them while they minister in the gates of the inner court, and within.

18 They shall have linen breeches upon their heads, and shall have linen breeches upon their loins: they shall not gird themself.
EZEKIEL.

5 And the five and twenty thousand of length, and the ten thousand of breadth, shall also the Levites, the ministers of the house, have for themselves, for a possession for twenty chambers.

6 ¶ And ye shall appoint the possession of the city five thousand broad, and five and twenty thousand long, over against the oblation of the holy portion; it shall be for the whole house of Israel.

7 ¶ And a portion shall be for the prince on the one side and on the other side of the oblation of the holy portion, and of the possession of the city, before the oblation of the holy portion, and before the possession of the city, from the west side westward, and from the east side eastward; and the length shall be over against one of the portions, from the west border unto the east border.

8 In the land shall be his possession in Israel: and my princes shall no more oppress my people; and the rest of the land shall they give to the house of Israel according to their tribes.

9 ¶ Thus saith the Lord God, Let it suffice you, O princes of Israel: remove violence and spoil, and execute judgment and justice, take away your exactions from my people, saith the Lord God.

10 Ye shall have just balances, and a just ephah, and a just bath.

11 The ephah and the bath shall be of one measure, that the bath may contain the tenth part of an homer, and the ephah the tenth part of an homer: the measure thereof shall be after the homer.

12 And the shekel shall be twenty gerahs; twenty shekels, five and twenty shekels, fifteen shekels shall be your maneh.

13 This is the oblation that ye shall offer; the sixth part of an ephah of the threshing floor, and the tenth part of a bath of meal, and the sixth part of an ephah of meal, for the burnt-offering for the one prince.

14 Concerning the ordinance of oil, the bath of oil, ye shall give for the tenth part of a bath out of the cor, which is an homer of ten baths; for ten baths are an homer:

15 And one lamb out of the flock, out of two hundred, out of the fat pashuars of Israel, for a meat-offering, and for a burnt-offering, and for peace-offerings, to make reconciliation for them, saith the Lord God.

16 All the people of the land shall give this oblation for the prince in Israel.

17 And it shall be the prince's part to give burnt-offerings, and meat-offerings, and drink-offerings, in the feasts, and in the new-moons, and in the sabbaths, in all solemnities of the house of Israel: he shall prepare the meat-offering, and the burnt-offering, and the peace-offerings, to make reconciliation for the house of Israel.

18 Thus saith the Lord God, in the first month, in the first day of the month, shall he take a young bullock without blemish, and cleanse the sanctuary.

19 And the priest shall take of the blood of the sin-offering, and put it upon the posts of the one, and upon the four corners of the settle of the altar, and upon the posts of the gate of the inner court.

20 And so thou shalt do the seventh day of the month, for every one that erreth, and for him that is simple: so shall ye reconcile the house.

21 In the first month, in the fourteenth day of the month, ye shall have the passover, a feast of seven days; unleavened bread shall be eaten.

22 And the meat-offering shall be an ephah for a ram, and the

23 And upon that day shall the meat-offering for the lambs as he prepare for himself, and shall be able to give, and an hin for all the people of the land, of oil to an ephah.

24 And in the day of the new moons, and in the first month, and in the seventh month, shall he prepare a burnt-offering, and a sin-offering, and a peace-offering, as he did on the feaft days.

C H A P. XLVI.

7 And he shall prepare and an ephah for a ram: and for meat-offering of an ephah for a the lambs according as his hand bullock, and an ephah for a ram, shall attain unto, and an hin of and an hin of oil for an ephah.

8 In the seventh month, in the eighth year in the fifth day of the month, shall he enter, he shall go in by the way he do the like in the feast of the of that gate, and he shall go forth with the way thereof, according to the burnt-offering, and according to the peace-offering, and according to the Lord, in the solemn feasts, he that entereth in by the way of the north gate to worship, shall go out by the way of the south gate:

9 But when the people of the land shall come before the meat-offering, and according to the Lord, in the solemn feasts, he that entereth in by the way of the north gate to worship, shall go out by the way of the south gate, and he that entereth by the way of the south gate, shall go in by the way of the north gate:

10 And the prince shall enter it, by the way of the porch of that gate without, and shall stand by of them, when they go in, shall the priest go in; and when they go forth, shall prepare his burnt-offering, shall go forth,

11 And the priest shall take of the blood of the sin-offering, and put it upon the posts of the one, and upon the four corners of the settle of the altar, and upon the posts of the gate of the inner court.

12 And so thou shalt do the seventh day of the month, for every one that erreth, and for him that is simple: so shall ye reconcile the house.

13 And in the feasts, and in the new-moons, and in the sabbaths, and in all solemnities of the house of Israel: he shall prepare the meat-offering, and the burnt-offering, and the peace-offerings, to make reconciliation for the house of Israel.

14 And in the feasts, and in the new-moons, and in the sabbaths, and in all solemnities of the house of Israel: he shall prepare the meat-offering, and the burnt-offering, and the peace-offerings, to make reconciliation for the house of Israel.

15 Thus saith the Lord God, in the first month, in the first day of the month, shall he take a young bullock without blemish, and cleanse the sanctuary.

16 The ephah and the bath shall be of one measure, that the bath may contain the tenth part of an homer, and the ephah the tenth part of an homer: the measure thereof shall be after the homer.

17 And the priest shall take of the blood of the sin-offering, and put it upon the posts of the one, and upon the four corners of the settle of the altar, and upon the posts of the gate of the inner court.

18 And so thou shalt do the seventh day of the month, for every one that erreth, and for him that is simple: so shall ye reconcile the house.

19 In the first month, in the fourteenth day of the month, ye shall have the passover, a feast of seven days; unleavened bread shall be eaten.

20 And the meat-offering shall be an ephah for a ram, and the
thousand and brought methrough; the waters were to the loins.

5 Afterward he brought me again unto the door of the sea; and I saw waters filled out from under the threshold of the gate eastward; for the forefront of the gate was toward the east, and the waters came down from under from the right side of the house, at the south-sid of the altar.

2 Then brought he me out of the way of the gate northward, and led me about the way without unto the outer court by the way that looketh eastward, and beheld, there ran out waters upon the right-sid.

3 And when the man that had the line in his hand went forth eastward, he measured a thousand cubits, and he brought me through the waters; the waters were to the ankles.

4 Again he measured a thousand, and brought me through the sin-offering, where they shall bake the meat-offering; that they bear the knee.

5 And if saith unto me, Son of man, shall I not do this? then he brought me and caused me to return to the brick of the river, that waters shall be healed.

6 And it shall come to pass, that every thing that liveth, which moveth, whithersoever the rivers shall come, shall live; and there shall be a very great multitude of fowl, because there waters shall come thither: for they shall be healed, and every thing shall live whither the river cometh.

7 And it shall come to pass, that the fitches shall stand upon it, from Engedi, even unto En-gelon; they shall be a place to spread forth nets: their fish shall be according to their kinds as the fish of the great sea, exceeding many.

8 And it shall come to pass, that the marishes thereof shall not be healed; and they shall be given to fowl.

9 And by the river upon the bank thereof, on this side and on that side, shall grow all trees for meat, whose leaf shall not fade, neither shall the fruit thereof be consumed; it shall bring forth new fruit according to its months, because their waters they issued out of the sanctuary: and the fruit thereof shall be for meat, and the leaf thereof for medicine.

10 And he said unto me, Behold, this river shall not go out of the land of Israel: but the border of Damascus and the border of Hamath shall be yours; and this is the north-sid.

11 Then he brought me back again, and said unto me, Go from hence northward: and I gathered asunder the east and the south, and the land of Israel, and sowed them upon them according to their ways, and according to their deeds: and I called upon them in the name of the Lord of hosts.

12 Then spake the Lord God, saying, Alas! that there is southward the border of Damascus, and the northward the border of Hamath, and that there is left a remnant of Israel: come, go thou unto my servant Benjamin, and there shew them this word.

13 And he said unto me, They shall build语音：然后他带我出去，走过入口，位置在门的旁边，进入圣殿的圣洁之处，在那里的圣职人员将供品放在那里，供品是出水的，他们将供品带到那里，被供给的供品是到脚踝的。再次，他量了另一千，带我经过罪的提供，他们将在那里烧肉的供品；让它们弯曲在膝盖：然后他量了另一千，
strangers that sojourn among you, which shall beget children among you: and they shall be unto you as born in the country among the children of Israel; they shall have inheritance with you among the tribes of Israel.

And it shall come to pass, that in what tribe the stranger sojourneth, there shall ye give him his inheritance, faith the Lord God.

Now these are the names of the tribes, from the north end to the coast of the way of Hamath, as one goeth to Hamath, Hazar-eheman, the border of Damascus northward, to the coast of Hamath (for these are his sides east and west) a portion for Dan.

And by the border of Dan, from the east side unto the west side, a portion for Asher.

And by the border of Asher, from the east side unto the west side, a portion for Naphtali.

And by the border of Naphtali, from the east side unto the west side, a portion for Manasseh.

And by the border of Manasseh, from the east side unto the west side a portion for Ephraim.

And by the border of Ephraim, from the east side even unto the west side, a portion for Reuben.

And by the border of Reuben, from the east side unto the west side, a portion for Judah.

And by the border of Judah, from the east side unto the west side, shall be the offering which ye shall offer of five and twenty thousand reeds in breadth, and in length as one of the other parts from the east side unto the west side, and the sanctuary shall go in the midst of it.

The oblation that ye shall offer unto the Lord shall be of five and twenty thousand in length, and of ten thousand in breadth.

And for them, even for the priests, shall be this holy oblation, toward the north, five and twenty thousand in length, and toward the west ten thousand in breadth, and toward the east ten thousand in breadth, and toward the south five and twenty thousand in length: and the sanctuary of the Lord shall be in the midst thereof.

It shall be for the priests that are sanctified of the sons of Zadok, which have kept my charge, which went not astray when the children of Israel went astray, as the Levites went astray.

And this oblation of the land that is offered, shall be unto them a thing most holy by the border of the Levites.

And over against the border of the priests, the Levites shall have five and twenty thousand in length, and ten thousand in breadth: all the length shall be five and twenty thousand, and the breadth ten thousand.

And they shall not sell of it, neither exchange, nor alienate the first-fruits of the land: for it is holy unto the Lord.

And the five thousand that are left in the breadth, over against the five and twenty thousand, shall be a profane place for the city, for dwelling and for suburbs, and the city shall be in the midst thereof.

Moreover from the possession of the Levites, and from the possession of the city, bring in the midst of that which is the princes, between the border of Judah and the border of Benjamin, shall be for the prince.

As for the rest of the tribes, from the east side unto the west side, Benjamin shall have a portion.

And by the border of Benjamin, from the east side unto the west side, Simeon shall have a portion.

And by the border of Simeon, from the east side unto the west side, Issachar a portion.

And by the border of Issachar, from the east side unto the west side, Zebulun a portion.

And by the border of Zebulun, from the east side unto the west side, Gad a portion.

And by the border of Gad, at the south side southward, the border shall be even from Tamar unto the waters of Shittim in Kadesh, and toward the great sea.

This is the land which ye shall divide by lot unto the tribes of Israel for inheritance, and these are their portions, faith the Lord God.

And these are the goings out of the city, on the north side, four thousand and five hundred measures.

And the gates of the city shall be after the names of the tribes of Israel, three gates northward; one gate of Reuben, one gate of Judah, one gate of Levi.

And at the east side four thousand and five hundred: and three gates; and one gate of Joseph, one gate of Benjamin, one gate of Dan.

And at the south side four thousand and five hundred measures: and three gates; one gate of Simeon, one gate of Issachar, one gate of Zebulun.

At the west side four thousand and five hundred, with their three gates; one gate of Gad, one gate of Asher, one gate of Naphtali.

It was round about eighteen thousand measures: and the name of the city from that day shall be, The Lord is there.
The Book of Daniel

CHAP. I.

The third year of the reign of Jehoiakim king of Judah, came Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon unto Jerusalem, and besieged it.

2 And the Lord gave Jehoiakim king of Judah into his hand, with the prince of the eunuchs, into the land of Shinar to the house of his god; and he brought the vessels into the treasure-house of his god.

3 And the king spake unto Daniel which was of the children of Israel, and said unto Daniel, whose name was Belteshazzar, I fear not thee, O Daniel; thou art a man of understanding, and hast a name of skillful men; therefore understand the matter, and excel with me in understanding, and with Daniel, the prince of princes.

4 Children in whom was no blemish, but well-favoured, and skilful in all wisdom, and cunning in knowledge, and understanding of such as had learned knowledge and understanding.

5 And the king appointed them a daily provision of the king's meat, and of the wine which he drank; therefore nourishing them three years, that they might stand before the king.

6 Now among these were of the children of Judah, Daniel, Hananiah, Mishael, and Azariah: the names of the children which did eat the portion of the king's meat.

7 Unto whom the prince of the eunuchs gave names: for he gave unto Daniel the name of Belteshazzar: and to Hananiah, and gave him the name of Shadrach; and to Mishael, of the name of Meshach; and to Azariah, of the name of Abednego.

8 But Daniel purposed in his heart, that he would not defile himself with the portion of the king's meat, nor with the meat of the king's wine, therefore he stood.

CHAP. II.

7 They answered and said, Let the king tell his servants the dream, and we will shew the interpretation of it.

8 And the king answered and said, I know of certainty that ye would gain the time, because ye see that the thing is gone from me.

9 But if ye will not make known unto me the dream, there is but one decree for you: for ye have prepared lying and corrupt words to speak before me, till the time be changed: therefore tell me the dream, and I shall know that ye can shew me the interpretation thereof.

10 And in the second year of the reign of Nebuchadnezzar, the same Nebuchadnezzar dreamed dreams, which troubled his spirit; and his sleep brake from him.

11 Then the king commanded to call the magicians, and the astrologers, and the Chaldeans, and the enchanters: and the king spake unto them to shew the dream.

12 And Daniel answered and said in the presence of the king, Amen, I understand the matter, I know the interpretation thereof, and I know also the sure and certain result thereof.

13 Then said Daniel unto the king, The mystery is known to the princes of Persia and Babylon; and ye shall know it also.

14 And if ye shall walk in your wisdom, and if ye shall be farsighted, and shew the king his dreams, ye shall receive of me gifts and rewards, and great honour: therefore shew me the dream, and the interpretation thereof.

15 Then Daniel answered and said with counsel and wisdom to Arioch the captain of the king's guard, which was gone forth to slay the wise-men of Babylon;

16 Then Daniel went in, and defied of the king that he would give him time, and that he would
Then Daniel went to his house, and made the thing known to Hananiah, Mishael, and Azariah his companions.

That they would desire mercies of the God of heaven concerning this secret; that Daniel and his fellows should not perish with the rest of the wise-men of Babylon.

Then was the secret revealed unto Daniel in a night-vision; then Daniel blessed the God of heaven.

Daniel answered and said, Blessed be the name of God for ever and ever: for wisdom and might are his.

And he changeth the times and the seasons: he removeth kings, and setteth up kings: he giveth wisdom unto the wise, and knowledge to them that know not.

He revealeth the deep and secret things: he knoweth what is in the darkness, and the light dwelleth with him.

I thank thee, and praise thee, O thou God of my fathers, who hast given me wisdom and might, and hast made known unto me now what we desired of thee: for thou hast now made known unto us the king's matter.

Therefore Daniel went in unto Arioch, whom the king had ordained to destroy the wise-men of Babylon; he went and said thus unto him, Destroy not the wise-men of Babylon: bring me in before the king, and I will shew unto him the interpretation of the secret things.

And he brought in the image upon his feet that Daniel before the king in haste, were of iron and clay, and brake and said thus unto him, I have them to pieces.

Then was the iron, the clay, that will make known unto the king the interpretation.

The king answered and said came like the chaff of the summer

CHAP. III.

threshing-floors, and the wind shall destroy: and the kingdom carried them away, that no place shall not be left to other people, was found for them: and the bone that finoure the image became a great mountain, and filled the whole earth.

This is the dream, and we will tell the interpretation thereof before the king.

Thou, O king, art a king of kings: for the God of heaven hath given thee a kingdom, power, and strength, and glory.

And whereas the children of men dwell, the beasts of the field and the fowls of the heaven hath he given into thine hand, and made thee ruler over them all: thou art this head of gold.

And after thee shall arise another kingdom inferior to thee, and another third kingdom of brass, which shall bear rule over all the earth.

And the fourth kingdom shall be strong as iron: forasmuch as iron breaketh in pieces, and subdueth all things: and as iron that breaketh all these shall it break in pieces, and bruise.

And whereas thou wast upon the feet of his images, and part of iron, and part of clay: the kingdom shall be divided, and there shall be in it of the strength of the iron, forasmuch as thou wast the iron mixed with miry clay.

And as the toes of the feet were part of iron, and part of clay: so the kingdom shall be partly strong and partly broken.

And whereas thou wast iron mixt with miry clay, they shall mingle themselves with the seed of men: but they shall not clear one to another, even as iron is not mixed with clay.

And in the days of these kings shall the God of heaven set up a kingdom, which shall never

X x 6
and all the rulers of the provinces, to come to the dedication of the image which Nebuchadnezzar the king had set up.

3 Then the princes, the governors, and captains, the judges, the treasurers, the counsellors, the sheriffs, and all the rulers of the provinces were gathered together unto the dedication of the image that Nebuchadnezzar the king had set up; and they stood before the image that Nebuchadnezzar had set up.

4 Then an herald cried aloud, To you it is commanded, O people, nations, and languages,

5 That at what time ye hear the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, dulcimer, and all kinds of musick, ye fall down and worship the golden image that Nebuchadnezzar the king hath set up.

6 And whoso falleth not down and worshippeth, shall the same hour be cast into the midst of a burning fiery furnace.

7 Therefore at that time, when all the people heard the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, and all kinds of musick, all the people, the nations and the languages fell down and worshipped the golden image that Nebuchadnezzar the king had set up.

8 Therefore at that time certain Chaldeans came near and accused the Jews.

9 They spake and said to the king Nebuchadnezzar, O king, live for ever.

10 Thou, O king, hast made a decree, that every man that shall hear the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, and dulcimer, and all kinds of musick, shall fall down and worship the golden image:

11 And whomsoever shall not fall down and worship the same, the same he shall cast into the midst of a burning fiery furnace.

12 There are certain Jews whom thou hast set over the affairs of the province of Babylon, Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego; these men, O king, have not regarded thee, they serve not thy gods, nor worship the golden image which thou hast set up.

13 Then Nebuchadnezzar in his rage and fury commanded to bring Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego: and they brought these men before the king.

14 Nebuchadnezzar spake, and said unto them, Is it true, O Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego, do ye not serve my gods, nor worship the golden image which I have set up?

15 Now if ye be ready, that at what time ye hear the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, and dulcimer, and all kinds of musick, ye fall down and worship the image which I have made, well: but if ye worship not, ye shall be cast the same hour into the midst of a burning fiery furnace: and who is that God that shall deliver you out of my hands?

16 Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego answered and said to the king, O Nebuchadnezzar, we are not careful to answer thee in this matter.

17 If it be so, our God whom we serve is able to deliver us from the burning fiery furnace, and he will deliver us out of thine hand, O king.

18 But if not, be it known unto thee, O king, that we will not serve thy gods, nor worship the golden image which thou hast set up.

19 Then was Nebuchadnezzar full of fury, and the form of his visage was changed against Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego: and their raiment was not shaken, neither was the hair of their head altered: for they were brought up in such a manner as if they had been upon the ground.

20 And he commanded the executioners that they should fall down and break them with stones; but when they cast them into the midst of the burning fiery furnace, the voice of the Lord was heard, saying, One has delivered them.

21 Then Nebuchadnezzar the king was astonished, and rose up in haste, and spake, and said unto his counsellors, Did not we cast three men bound into the midst of the fire? they answered and said unto the king, True, O king.

22 Then Nebuchadnezzar the king was astonished, and rose up in haste, and spake, and said unto his counsellors, Did not we cast three men into the midst of the furnace? they answered and said unto the king, True, O king.

23 Then Nebuchadnezzar the king was astonished, and rose up in haste, and spake, and said unto his counsellors, Did not we cast three men bound into the midst of the fire? they answered and said unto the king, True, O king.

24 Then Nebuchadnezzar the king was astonished, and rose up in haste, and spake, and said unto his counsellors, Did not we cast three men into the midst of the furnace? they answered and said unto the king, True, O king.

25 Then Nebuchadnezzar the king was astonished, and rose up in haste, and spake, and said unto his counsellors, Did not we cast three men bound into the midst of the fire? they answered and said unto the king, True, O king.

26 Then Nebuchadnezzar the king was astonished, and rose up in haste, and spake, and said unto his counsellors, Did not we cast three men into the midst of the furnace? they answered and said unto the king, True, O king.

27 And the princes, governors, and captains, and the king's counsellors being gathered together, saw these men, upon whose bodies the fire had no power, nor might make known unto me
the interpretation of the dream.

7 Then came in the magicians, the astrologers, the Chaldeans, and the soothsayers: and I told the dream before them: but they did not make known unto me the interpretation thereof.

8 But at the last Daniel came in before me, (whose name was Belteshazzar, according to the name of my god, and in whom is the spirit of the holy gods,) and before him I told the dream, saying,

9 O Belteshazzar, master of the magicians, because I know that the spirit of the holy gods is in thee, and no secret troubleth thee, tell me the visions of my dream that I have seen, and the interpretation thereof.

10 Thus were the visions of mine head in my bed, I saw, and behold, a tree in the midst of the earth, and the height thereof was great.

11 The tree grew, and was strong, and the height thereof reached unto heaven, and the height thereof to the end of all the earth.

12 The leaves thereof were fair, and the fruit thereof much, and in it was meat for all: the beasts of the field had shadow under it; and the fowls of the heaven dwelt in the branches thereof; and all flesh was fed of it.

13 I saw in the visions of my head upon my bed, and beheld, a watchman, and an holy one came down from heaven.

14 He cried aloud, and said thus, Hew down the tree, and cut off his branches, shake off his leaves, and scatter his fruit; let the beasts get away from under it, and the fowls from his branches.

15 Nevertheless, leave the stump of his roots in the earth, even with a band of iron and brass, in the tender grases of the field, and let it be wet with the dew of heaven, and let his portion be with the beasts of the field.

16 Let his heart be changed from man's, and let a beast's heart be given unto him; and let seven times pass over him.

17 This matter is by the decree of the watchers, and the demand by the word of the holy ones: to know that the most High ruleth in the kingdom of men, and giveth it to whomsoever he will.

18 This dream I Nebuchadnezzar have seen: now thou, O Belteshazzar, declare the interpretation thereof, forasmuch as all the wise men of my kingdom are not able to make known unto me the interpretation; but thou art able; for the spirit of the holy gods is in thee.

19 Then Daniel (whose name was Belteshazzar) was astonied for one hour, and his thoughts troubled him.

20 The king spake, and said, Belteshazzar, let not the dream, or the interpretation thereof, trouble thee. Belteshazzar answered, and said, My lord, the dream and the interpretations thereof are not from me: but according to the thing which the holy gods have made known to my lord the king, so be it.

21 The leaves were fair, and the fruit thereof much; and in it was meat for all; and the beasts of the field devoured it; and upon the earth devoured the fowls of the heaven; and upon the beasts devoured they the fowls of the heaven; and upon the earth devoured they the beasts of the field; and upon the earth devoured they the leaves of the tree.

22 It is thou, O king, that art grown and become strong: for thy greatness is grown, and reached unto heaven, and thy dominion

23 And whereas the king saw a watcher, and an holy one coming down from heaven, and sayeth, Hew the tree down, and destroy it; yet leave the stump thereof in the earth, even with a band of iron and brass in the tender grases of the field, and let it be wet with the dew of heaven, and let his portion be with the beasts of the field till seven times pass over him.

24 This is the interpretation, O king; and this is the decree of the most High, which is come upon my lord the king:

25 That they shall drive thee from men, and thy dwelling shall be with the beasts of the field, and they shall make thee to eat grass as oxen, and they shall wet thee with the dew of heaven, and seven times shall pass over thee, till thou know that the most High ruleth in the kingdom of men, and giveth it to whomsoever he will.

26 And whereas they commanded to leave the stump of the tree roots; thy kingdom shall be sure unto thee, after that thou shalt have known that the heavens do rule.

27 Wherefore, O king, let my counsel be acceptable unto thee, and break off thy sins by righteousness, and thine iniquities by knowing mercy to the poor, if it may be a lengthening of thy tranquility.

28 All this came upon the king Nebuchadnezzar.

29 At the end of twelve months was he walketh in the palace of the kingdom of Babylon.

30 The king spake, and said, Is not this great Babylon that I have built for the house of the kingdom, by the might of my power, and for the honour of my majesty?

31 While the word was in the king's mouth there fell a voice from heaven, saying, O king Nebuchadnezzar, to thee it is spoken: The kingdom is departed from thee.

32 And they shall drive thee from men, and thy dwelling shall be with the beasts of the field; they shall make thee to eat grass as oxen, and seven times shall pass over thee, till thou know that the most High ruleth in the kingdom of men, and giveth it to whomsoever he will.

33 The same hour was the thing fulfilled upon Nebuchadnezzar: and he was driven from men, and did eat grass as oxen, and was fed with dew of heaven, till his hairs were grown like eagles feathers, and his nails like birds claws.

34 And at the end of days, I Nebuchadnezzar lifted up mine eyes unto heaven, and mine understanding returned unto me, and I blessed the most High, and praised and honoured him that liveth for ever, whose dominion is an everlasting dominion, and his kingdom is from generation to generation.

35 And all the inhabitants of the earth are reputed as nothing: and he doth according to his will in the army of heaven, and among the inhabitants of the earth: and none can stay his hand, or say unto him, What dost thou?

36 At the same time my reason returned unto me; and for the glory of my kingdom, mine honour and brightness returned unto me; and mine counsellors and my lords sought unto me; and I was established in my kingdom, and excellent majesty was added unto me.

37 Now I Nebuchadnezzar praise and extol and honour the

King
Daniel

8 Then came in all the king's wise-mens; but they could not read the writing, nor make known unto the king the interpretation thereof:
9 Then was king Belshazzar greatly troubled, and his countenance was changed in him, and his lords were astonished.
10 Now the queen, by reason of the words of the king and his lords, came into the banquet-house; and the queen spake and said, O king, live for ever; let not thy thoughts trouble thee, nor let thy countenance be changed.
11 There is a man in thy kingdom, in whom is the spirit of holy gods; and in the days of thy father, light and understanding, and wisdom, like the wisdom of the gods was found in him; whom the king Nebuchadnezzar thy father, the king, I say, thy father, made master of the magicians, astrologers, Chaldeans, and soothsayers.
12 Forasmuch as an excellent spirit, and knowledge, and understanding, interpreting of dreams, and flowing of hard sentences, and dissolving of doubts, were found in the same Daniel, whom the king named Belshazzar; now let Daniel be called, and he will shew the interpretation.
13 Then was Daniel brought in before the king: and the king spake and said unto Daniel, Art thou that Daniel, which art of the children of the captivity of Judah, whom the king my father brought out of Jewry?
14 I have even heard of thee, that the spirit of the gods is in thee, and that light, and understanding, and excellent wisdom is found in thee.
15 And now the wise-mens, the astrologers,
DANIEL.

2 And over these three presidents, (of whom Daniel was first,) that the princes might give accounts unto them, and the king should have no damage.

3 Then this Daniel was preferred above the presidents and princes, because an excellent spirit was in him; and the king thought to set him over the whole realm.

4 Then the presidents and princes sought to find occasion against Daniel concerning the kingdom, but they could find none occasion nor fault, forasmuch as he was faithful, neither was their any error or fault found in him.

5 Then said these men, We shall not find any occasion against this Daniel, except we find it against him concerning the law of his God.

6 Then these presidents and princes assembled together to the king, and said thus unto him, King Darius, live for ever.

7 All the presidents of the kingdom, the governors, and the princes, the counsellors and the captains, have consulted together to establish a royal statute, and to make a firm decree, that whatsoever shall ask a petition of any God or man, for thirty days after thee, O king, he shall be cast into the den of lions.

8 Now, O king, establish the decree, and sign the writing: that it be not changed, according to the law of the Medes and Persians, which altereth not.

9 Wherefore king Darius signed the writing and the decree.

10 Now when Daniel knew that the writing was signed, he went into his house, and, his windows being open in his chamber toward Jerusalem, he kneeled upon his knees three times a day, and prayed, and gave thanks before his God as he did aforetime.

11 Then these men assembled, and found Daniel praying, and making supplication before his God.

12 Then they came near, and spake before the king concerning the king's decree, Hast thou not signed a decree, that every man that shall ask a petition of any god or man within thirty days, save of thee, O king, shall be cast into the den of lions? The king answered and said, The thing is true, according to the law of the Medes and Persians which altereth not.

13 Then answered they, and said before the king, that Daniel which is of the children of the captivity of Judah, regardeth not thee, O king, nor the decree that thou hast signed, but maketh his petition three times a day.

14 Then the king, when he heard these words, was sore displeased with himself, and set his heart on Daniel to deliver him; and he laboured till the going down of the sun, to deliver him.

15 Then these men assembled unto the king, and said unto the king, Know, O king, that the law of the Medes and Persians is, that no decree, nor statute which the king establisheth, may be changed.

16 Then the king commanded, and they brought Daniel, and cast him into the den of lions: now the king spake and said unto Daniel, Thy God, whom thou servest continually, he will deliver thee.

17 And a lion was brought, and laid upon the mouth of the den, and the king sealed it with his own signet, and with the signet of his lords; that the purpose might not be changed concerning Daniel.

18 Then the king went to his palace, and paused the night fasting; neither were the garments of mulick brought before him, and his sleep went from him.

19 Then the king arose very early in the morning, and went in halfe unto the den of lions.

20 And when he came to the den, he cried with a lamentable voice unto Daniel, and the king spake and said unto Daniel, O Daniel, servant of the living God, is thy God, whom thou servest continually, able to deliver thee from the lions?

21 Then said Daniel unto the king, O king, live for ever.

22 My God hath sent his angel, and hath shut the lions mouths, that they have not hurt me: forasmuch as before him innocency was found in me; and also before thee, O king, have I done no hurt.

23 Then was the king exceeding glad for him, and commanded that they should take Daniel up out of the den; so Daniel was taken up out of the den, and no manner of hurt was found upon him, because he believed in his God.

24 And the king commanded, and they brought those men which had accused Daniel, and they cast them into the den of lions, them, their children, and their wives; and the lions had the mastery of them, and brake all their bones in pieces; or even they came at the bottom of the den.

25 Then king Darius wrote unto all people, nations and languages, that dwell in all the earth, Peace be multiplied unto you.

26 I make a decree, that in every dominion of my kingdom, men tremble and fear before the God of Daniel: for he is the living God, and Redfall for ever, and his kingdom that which shall not be destroyed, and his dominion shall be even unto the end.

27 He deliveredeth and rescueth, and he worketh signs and wonders in heaven and in earth, who hath delivered Daniel from the power of the lions.

28 So this Daniel prospered in the reign of Darius, and in the reign of Cyrus the Persian.

CHAP. VII.

In the first year of Belshazzar king of Babylon, Daniel had a dream, and visions of his head upon his bed: then he wrote the dream, and told the sum of the matters.

2 Daniel spake, and said, I saw in my vision by night, and behold, the four winds of the heaven strove upon the great sea.

3 And four great beasts came up from the sea, divers one from another.

4 The first was like a lion, and had eagles wings: and I beheld till the wings thereof were plucked, and it was lifted up from the earth, and made stand upon the feet as a man, and a man's heart was given to it.

5 And behold, another beast, a second like to a bear, and it raised up itself on one side, and it had three ribs in the mouth of it between the teeth of it: and they fiddled thus unto it, Arise, devour much flesh.

6 After this, I beheld, and lo, another like a leopard, which had upon the back of it four wings of a fowl, the beast had also four heads; and dominion was given to it.

7 After this I saw in the night visions, and behold, a fourth beast, dreadful and terrible, and strong exceedingly; and it had great iron teeth: it devoured and brake in pieces, and stamped the residue with
Daniel

with the feet of it, and it was divers from all the beasts that were before it, and it had ten horns.

8 I considered the horns, and behold, there came up among them a little one, before them another little horn, before the truth of all this: so he told me, and made me know, the interpretation of the things.

9 And I beheld till the thrones were cast down, and the Ancient of Days did sit, whose garment was white as snow, and the hair of his head as white as wool.

10 And came forth from before him, and was divers from all the others, and had ten thousand times ten thousand flood before him: and the judgment was set, and the books were opened.

11 I beheld then, because of the voice of great words which the horn spake: I beheld, even till the beast was slain, and his body destroyed, and given to the burning flame.

12 As concerning the rest of the beast, they had their dominion taken away: yet their lives were prolonged for a season and time.

13 I saw in the visions of the night, and behold, one like a son of man came with the clouds of heaven, and came to the Ancient of days: and they brought him near before him.

14 And there was given him dominion, and glory, and a kingdom, that all people, and nations, and languages should fear him: his dominion is an everlasting dominion, which shall not pass away, and his kingdom that which shall not be destroyed.

15 I Daniel was grieved in the midst of my spirit, until the words were in my mouth, and the vision was before my eyes.

16 And I heard a voice from heaven, saying, Daniel, my servant, fear not; for the vision and the word is kept for a time. And he that shall speak in this vision shall yet come to his own time.

17 And I heard, and I understood this voice, and the vision was in my sight: and I discerned by the vision, and looked, and saw four great beasts, which were divers from one another.

18 And after this I looked, and, behold, there was a little horn, which grew up among them without strength: and the horn had eyes like the eyes of a man, and a mouth speaking great things.

20 And of the ten horns that were in his head, and of the other horn that was divers from all the horns, which went before, and which came forth, and grew up: this horn was diverse from all the horns.

21 And there came others before him, which were divers from him: but he was strong within his kingdom, and with his strength he prevailed against all those that were about him: and he would confirm his kingdom, and increase his strength.

22 And when I looked, there was one like the son of man, coming with the clouds of heaven, with great authority and strength.

23 And he came even to the Ancient of Days, and they brought him near before him.

24 And there was given him dominion, and glory, and a kingdom, that all people, and nations, and languages should fear him: his dominion is an everlasting dominion, which shall not pass away, and his kingdom that which shall not be destroyed.

25 And as I was considering the beasts, and the visions of my head upon my bed, behold, an he-goat came from the west on the face of the whole earth, and touched not the ground: and the goat had a notable horn between his eyes.

26 And he came to the ram that was before him, and a great horn, and he put down the ram, and rent it in pieces: and the ram stood up: but the same horn that smote the ram, and rent it in pieces, grew up great, and was strong beyond all the beasts that were before him: and he had ten horns.

27 And out of one of his horns went forth a little horn, and, behold, another horn came up before him, and three of ten that were before it fell down: and there were none to help the horn, but his own God, and he waxed great.

28 This is the he goat waxed very great; and when he was strong, the heavens were broken in pieces, and I beheld a ram having power against him.

In the third year of the reign of King Belshazzar, a vision appeared unto me, even unto me Daniel, after that which appeared unto me at the first.

2 And I saw in a vision, and heard copious words, and as the vision was before my eyes, I was beholding, and, behold, one like the son of man came with the clouds of heaven, and came to the Ancient of days, and they brought him near before him.

3 And there was given him dominion, and glory, and a kingdom, that all people, and nations, and languages should fear him: his dominion is an everlasting dominion, which shall not pass away, and his kingdom that which shall not be destroyed.

9 And out of one of them came forth a little horn, which waxed exceeding great, toward the south, and toward the east, and toward the pleasant land.

10 And it waxed great, even to the hofl of heaven; and it called down one of the stars to the ground, and stamped upon him.

11 And he was magnified more than any of the people; and gave him hearts of brass in his heart, and eyes that saw not, and ears that heard not.

12 And this vision was still before my eyes, and all the people of the land were going from the hofl, and saying, Hail to the Truth.

13 And I was watching, and, behold, there was another horn, which came up instead of the horn that was broken, and which had ten horns.

14 And out of one of his eyes went forth a little horn, and, behold, another horn came up before him, and three of ten that were before it fell down: and there were none to help the horn, but his own God, and he waxed very great. And I heard, and, behold, words were spoken unto me, saying, Unto thee, Daniel. And the vision ended.  

Daniel, son of interpretation, and the vision was before my eyes: and I discerned by the vision, and looked, and saw four great beasts, which were divers from one another.
the transgression of desolation, that it may give both the sanctuary and the host to be trodden under foot.

14 And he said unto me, Unto two thousand and three hundred days; then shall the sanctuary be cleansed.

15 And it came to pass, when I, even Daniel, had seen the vision, and had understood the tumult, then I fell upon my face, and was in the midst of the vision, and understood it.

16 And I heard a man's voice between the banks of Ulai, which called, and said, Gabriel, make this man to understand the vision.

17 So I heard the man, and when I heard, I was afraid: and when I heard, I rose up, and did as the man bid me: and I was astonished at the vision, but none understood it.

CHAP. IX.

unto thy servants the prophets, which spake in thy name, to our kings, our princes, and our fathers, and to all the people of the land;

7 O Lord, righteousness belongeth unto thee, but unto us confusion of faces, as at this day: to the men of Judah, and to the inhabitants of Jerusalem, and unto all Israel that are near, and that are far off, through all the countries whither thou hast driven them, because of their trespass that they have trespassed against thee.

8 O Lord, to us belongeth confusion of face, to our kings, to our princes, and to our fathers, because we have sinned against thee.

9 To the Lord our God belong mercies and forgivenesses, though we have rebelled against him.

10 Neither have we obeyed the voice of the Lord our God, to walk in his laws which he commanded us by his servants the prophets.

11 Yea, all Israel have transgressed thy law, even by departing, that they might not obey thy voice: therefore the curse is poured upon us, and the oath that is written in the law of Moses the servant of God, because we have sinned against him.

12 And he hath confirmed his words which he spake against us, and against our judges that judged us, by bringing upon us a great evil: for under the whole heaven hath not been done, as hath been done upon Jerusalem.

13 As it is written in the law of Moses, all this evil is come upon us; yet made we not our prayer before the Lord our God, that we might turn from our iniquities, and understand thy truth.

14 Therefore hath the Lord watched upon the evil, and brought
Daniel.

In the third year of Cyrus king of Persia, a thing was revealed unto Daniel, whose name was Belteshazzar; and the thing was true, but the time appointed was long; and he understood the thing, and had understanding of the vision.

2 In those days Daniel was mourning three full weeks.

3 I eat no pleasant bread, neither came flesh nor wine in my mouth, neither did I let myself at all, till three whole weeks were fulfilled.

4 And in the four and twentieth day of the first month, as I was by the side of the great river, which is Hiddekel:

5 Then I lifted up mine eyes and looked, and behold, a certain man clothed in linen, whose loin were girded with fine gold of Upharsin:

6 His body also was like the beryl, and his face as the appearance of lightning, and his eyes as lamps of fire, and his arms and his feet like in colour to polished brass, and the voice of his words like the voice of a multitude.

7 And I Daniel alone saw the vision; for the men that were with me saw not the vision: but a great quaking fell upon them, so that they fled to hide themselves.

8 Therefore I was left alone, and saw this great vision, and there remained no strength in me for my comeliness was turned into corruption, and I retained no strength.

9 Then I heard 1 the voice of his words; and when I heard the voice of his words, then was I in a deep sleep on my face; and my face toward the ground.

10 And behold, an hand touched me, which set me upon my knees, and upon the palms of my hands.

11 And he said unto me, O Daniel, a man greatly beloved, understand the words that I speak unto thee, and stand upright: for unto thee am I now sent.

12 And when he had spoken this word unto me, I fell down on my face, and he said, And I spake unto thee out of the vision that I spake unto thee.

13 And Daniel fell upon his face, and made his face to the ground: and he said, My lord, how shall this come to pass?

14 And he said, Go thy way, Daniel: for I will shew thee knowledge and understanding.

15 And he said, Count the number of the weeks, and consider the vision.

16 And I looked, and, behold, there stood two rambs, fighting, one ram against another; and four horns came up out of one corner of them.

17 After this I looked, and behold, there stood a ram, which had two horns: and this horn was higher than the other horn, and came up after the horn that was higher of the two horns; and I, being grieved saw this vision:

18 And after forty days he gave me knowledge of the vision, and, behold, there were four great mountains by the hearse of the great river; and they had four corners.

19 In the fourth year of the captivity of Daniel, in the ninth month, on the tenth day of the month, in the 17th year of king Nebuchadnezzar, came the word of the Lord unto Daniel, in the third year of his captivity.

20 And the word was the same as though it had been spoken to him, and as though he had been spoken unto the king:

21 And he said, O Daniel, I am now come forth to thee according to the word that I spake unto thee, and I am come forth to thee, and stand upright: for unto thee am I now sent, and when I spake this word unto thee, I stood trembling.

22 Then said he unto me, Fear not, Daniel: for from the first day that thou didst let thine heart to understand, and to chafe thyself before thy God, thy words were heard, and I am come for thy words.

23 But the prince of the kingdom of Persia withstood me one and twenty days: but lo, Michael, one of the chief princes came to help me, and I remained there with the kings of Persia.

24 And now I am come to make thee understand what shall be the lot of thy people in the latter days: for yet the vision is for many days.

25 And when he had spoken such words unto me, I fell upon my face, and became domb.

26 And, behold, one like the similitude of the sons of men touched my lips; then opened I my mouth, and spake, and said unto him that stood before me, O my lord, by the vision my fellows are turned upon me, and I have retained no strength.

27 For how can the servant of this my lord, talk with this my lord? for as for me, straightway there remained no strength in me, neither is there breath left in me.

28 Then came again and touched me as the appearance of a man, and he strengthened me.

29 And said, O man greatly beloved, fear not; peace be unto thee, be strong. And when he had spoken unto me, I was strengthened, and said, Let my lord speak; for thou hast strengthened me.

30 Then said he, Knowest thou wherefore I come unto thee? and he said, I do understand the words that I speak unto thee: and the time is come that I shall speak with thee.

Y

7 But
DANIEL.

7 But out of a branch of her roots shall one stand up in his strength to withstand, neither his chosen estate, which shall come with an army, and shall enter into the fortress of the king of the north, and shall deal against them, and shall prevail.

8 And shall also carry captives into Egypt, their gods, with their precious vessels of silver and of gold; and he shall continue more years than the king of the north.

9 So the king of the north shall come into his kingdom, and shall return into his own land.

10 But his sons shall be stirred up, and shall assemble a multitude of great forces: and one shall certainly come and overflow, and pass through: then shall he return, and be stirred up even to his fortresses.

11 And the king of the south shall be moved with choler, and shall come forth and fight with him, even with the king of the north: and he shall set forth a multitude, but the multitude shall be given into his hand.

12 And when he hath taken away the multitude, his heart shall be lifted up, and he shall cast down many ten thousands: but he shall not be strengthen

13 For the king of the north shall return, and shall set forth a multitude greater than the former, and shall certainly come after years: with a great army, and with much riches.

14 And in those times there shall many stand up against the king of the south: also the robbers of thy people shall exalt themselves to establish the vileness; but they shall fall.

15 So the king of the north shall come and call upon a mount, and take the most fenced cities: even upon the fattest places of the province:

CHAP. XI.

32 And they that understand which his fathers have not done, among the people shall instruct nor his father's fathers; he shall many: yet they shall fall by the sword, and by flame, by captivity, and by spoil, many days.

33 Now when they shall fall, they shall be holpen with a little help: but many shall cleave to them with flatteries.

34 And some of them that understand shall fall to try them, and to purge, and to make them white, even to the time of the end: because it is yet for a time appointed.

35 And the king shall do according to his will, and he shall exalt himself, and magnify himself above every god, and shall speak marvellous things against the God of gods, and shall prosper till the indignation be accomplished: for that that is determined shall be done.

36 Neither shall he regard the god of his fathers, nor the desire of women, nor regard any god: for he shall magnify himself above all.

37 But in his estate shall he honour the god of forces: and a god whom his fathers knew not shall he honour with gold and silver, and with precious stones, and pleasant things.

39 Thus shall he do in the most strong holds with a strange god, whom he shall acknowledge, and increas with glory: and he shall cause them to rule over many, and shall divide the land for gain.

40 And at the time of the end shall the king of the south push at him: and the king of the north shall come against him like a whirlwind with chariots, and with horsemen, and with many ships: and he shall enter into the countries, and shall overflow and pass over that do know their God shall be strong, and do exploits.
Daniel

Then I Daniel looked, and beheld, and there were two, the one on this side of the bank of the river, and the other on that side of the bank of the river.

And one said to the man clothed in linen, which was upon the waters of the river, How long shall it be to the end of these wonders?

And I heard the man clothed in linen, which was upon the waters of the river, when he held up his right hand, and his left hand unto heaven, and swore by him that liveth for ever, that it shall be for a time, times, and an half: and when he shall have accomplished to scatter the power of the holy people, all these things shall be finisht.

And I heard, but I understood not: then said I, O my Lord, what shall the end of these things?

And he said, Go thy way, Daniel; for the words are closed up and sealed till the time of the end.

Many shall be purified, and made white, and tried: but the wicked shall do wickedly: and none of the wicked shall understand; but the wise shall understand.

And from the time that the daily sacrifice shall be taken away, and the abomination that maketh desolate set up, there shall be a thousand two hundred and ninety days.

And they that be wise shall shine as the brightness of the firmament; and they that turn many to righteousness, as the stars for ever and ever.

But thou, O Daniel, shut up and seal the book, the end be: for thou shalt rest, even to the time of the end: and stand in thy lot at the end.

Many shall run to and fro, and of the days, knowledge shall be increased.

Hosea

The word of the Lord that shall come to pass, that is in the book of Hosea the son of Beeri, in the days of Uzziah, Jotham, Ahaz, and Hezekiah, kings of Judah, and in the days of Jeroboam the son of Joash, king of Israel.

Then shall the children of Judah, and the children of Israel, be gathered together, and appoint themselves one head, and they shall come up out of the land; for great shall be the day of Jezreel.

Say ye unto your brethren, Ammi, and to your sisters, Ruhamah.

Plead with your mother, plead: for she is not my wife, neither am I her husband: let her put out her whoredoms from among her, and take none of these things upon her:

And the Lord said unto him, Call his name Jezreel: for yet a little while, and I will avenge the blood of Jezreel upon the house of Jehu, and will cause to cease the kingdom of the house of Israel.

And it shall come to pass at that day, that I will break the bow of Israel in the valley of the ard, and I will send the four hundred thousand knives of authors...

And he conceived again, and bare a daughter; and God called her name Lo-ruhamah: for he said, I will no more have mercy upon the house of Israel; but I will utterly take them away.

But I will have mercy upon the house of Judah, and will spare them by the Lord their God, and will not save them by bow, nor by sword, nor by battle, by horses, nor by horsemen.

Now when the had wounded Lo-ruhamah, the conceived and bare a son.

Then said God, Call his name Lo-ammi: for ye are not my people, and I will not be your God.

Yet the number of the children of Israel shall be as the sand of the sea, which cannot be numbered, nor measured; and it shall come to pass, that in the

Y 3 gave
Hosea.

5 Afterward shall the children of Israel return, and seek the Lord their God, and David their king, and shall fear the Lord and his goodness in the latter days.

5 Afterward shall the children of Israel return, and seek the Lord their God, and David their king, and shall fear the Lord and his goodness in the latter days.

CHAP. IV.

Hear the word of the Lord, ye children of Israel: for the Lord hath a controversy with the inhabitants of the land, because there is no truth, nor mercy, nor knowledge of God in the land.

5 My people ask counsel at their flocks, and their staff declareth unto them: for the spirit of whoredoms hath caused them to err, and they have gone a whoring from under their God.

15 They sacrifice upon the tops of the mountains, and burn incense upon the hills, under oaks, and poplars, and elms, because the shadow thereof is good: therefore your daughters shall commit whoredom, and your spouses shall commit adultery.

8 Yet let no man strive, nor reproach another: for thy people are as they that strive with the priest.

5 Therefore shall thou fall in the day, and the prophet also shall fall with thee in the night, and I will destroy thy mother.

15 They are burned with fire; they also went into the bush: then sing, O ye daughters of Moab, one that doeth this.
you, because ye have been a snare on Mizpah, and a rest spread upon Tabor.

And the revolters are profound to make slaughter, though I have been a rebuker of them all.

I know Ephraim, and Israel is not hid from me: for now, O Ephraim, thou committest whoredom, and Israel is defiled.

They will not frame their doings to turn unto my God; for the spirit of whoredom is in the midst of them, and they have not known the Lord.

And the pride of Israel doth tellify to his face: therefore shall Israel and Ephraim fall in their iniquity: Judah also shall fall with them.

They shall go with their flocks, and with their herds to seek the Lord; but they shall not find him, he hath withdrawn himself from them.

They have dealt treacherously against the Lord; for they have begetten strange children: now shall a month devour them with their portions.

Blow ye the cornet in Gibeah, and the trumpet in Ramah: cry aloud at Beth-aven, after thee, O Benjamin.

Ephraim shall be deolate in the day of rebuke; among the tribes of Israel have I made known that which shall surely be.

The princes of Judah were like them that remove the bound: therefore will I pour out my wrath upon them like water.

Ephraim is oppressed and broken in judgment, because he willingly walked after the commandment.

Therefore will I be unto Ephraim as a moth, and to the house of Judah as rottenness.

When Ephraim saw his wait for a man, he made himself roaring; and Judah was his wound of pricks murder in the way by content:

H O S E A.

Then went Ephraim to the Assyrian, and sent to king Jareb; yet could he not heal you, nor cure you of your wound.

14 For I will be unto Ephraim as a lion, and as a young lion to the house of Judah: I, even I will tear and go away; I will take away, and none shall rescue him.

15 ¶ I will go and return to my place, till they acknowledge my offence, and seek my face; in their affliction they will seek me early.

C H A P. VII.

Come and let us return unto the Lord: for he hath torn, and he will heal us; he hath smitten, and he will bind us up.

2 After two days will he revive us, in the third day he will raise us up, and we shall live in his sight.

3 Then shall we know, if we follow on to know the Lord; his goings forth are prepared as the morning; and he shall come unto us as the rain; as the latter and former rain unto the earth.

4 ¶ O Ephraim, what shall I do unto thee? O Judah, what shall I do unto thee? for your goodness is as a morning cloud, and as the early dew it goeth away.

5 Therefore have I rejoiced after them by the prophets; I have slain them by the words of my mouth; and thy judgments are as the light that goeth forth.

6 For I have destroyed all thine enemies; and they that destroyed thee shall be destroyed; and they that hated thee shall be教研 against you.

7 Ephraim is oppressed and broken in judgment, because he walketh after the commandment.

8 Gilcud is a city of them that are full, and is polluted Ephraim as a moth, and to the house of Judah as rottenness.

9 And as troops of robbers they shall be upon him, yet he knoweth it not.

10 And the pride of Israel shall be thine against his face; and they do not return to the Lord their God, nor seek him for all this.

11 ¶ Ephraim also is like a silly dove without heart; they call to Egypt, they go to Assyria.

C H A P. VIII.

When I would have healed Israel, then the iniquity of Israel was discovered, and their wickedness of Samaria: for they committed harlotry, and the superfluity of the lords of the shepherds made them swell.

And they consider not in their hearts, that I remember all their wickedness: now their own doings have befallen them, they are before my face.

They make the king glad with their wickedness, and the princes with their lies.

They are all adulterers, as an oven heated by the baker, who ceaseth from raising after he hath kneaded the dough, until it be leavened.

In the day of our king the princes have made him sick with bottles of wine; he stretched out his hand with scorners.

For they have made ready their heart like an oven, whiles they lie in wait; their baker sleepeth all the night; in the morning it burneth as a flaming fire.

They are all hot as an oven, and have devoured their judges; all their kings are fallen, there is none among them that calleth unto me.

Ephraim, he hath mixed himself among the people; Ephraim is a cake not turned.

Strangers have devoured his strength, and he knoweth it not: yea, gray hairs are here and there.

1 ¶ Thy
HOSEA.

3. They shall not dwell in the Lord's land; but Ephraim shall return to Egypt, and they shall eat unclean things in Assyria.

6. They shall not offer wine-offerings to the Lord neither shall they be pleasing unto him: their sacrifices shall be unto him as the bread of mourners: all that eat thereof shall be polluted; for their bread for their soul shall not come into the house of the Lord.

7. For they have sown the wind, and they shall reap the whirlwind: it hath no stalk: the bud shall yield no meal: if so be it yield, the stranger shall swallow it up.

8. Israel is swallowed up: now shall they be as a vessel wherein is no pleasure.

9. For they are gone up to Assyria, a wild ass alone by himself: Ephraim hath hired lovers.

10. Yea, though they have hired among the nations, now will I gather them, and they shall sorrow a little for the burden of the king of princes.

11. Because Ephraim hath made many altars to sin, altars shall be unto him to sin.

12. I have written to him the great things of my law, but they were counted as a strange thing.

13. They sacrifice and eat, but the Lord accepteth them not: now will he remember their iniquity, and visit their sins: they shall return to Egypt.

14. For Israel hath forgotten his Maker, and buildeth temples; and Judah hath multiplied fenced cities: but I will send a fire upon his cities, and it shall devour the palaces thereof.

CHAP. IX.

11. Though they bring up their thereof shall mourn over it, and the priests thereof that rejoiced on that there shall not be a man left: for the glory thereof, because it is departed from it.

12. It shall also be carried into Egypt for a present to king Jerub-Ephraim shall receive shame, and Israel shall be ashamed of his own counsel.

13. Give them, O Lord; what wilt thou give? give them a mifcarrying womb, and dry breasts.

14. All their wickedness is in Gilgal: for there I hated them for the wickedness of their doings.

15. The high places also of Aven, the sin of Israel, shall be destroyed: the throne and the thistle shall come upon their altars; and they shall fly to the mountains, cover us; and to the hills, Fall on us.

16. Ephraim is smitten, their root is dried up, they shall bear no fruit: yea, though they bring forth, yet will I slay, even the beloved fruit of their womb.

17. My God will call them away, because they did not hearken unto him; and they shall be wandering among the nations.

CHAP. X.

1. Israel is an empty vine, he bringeth forth fruit unto himself; according to the multitude of his fruit he hath increased the altars: according to the goodness of his land, they have made goodly images.

2. Their heart is divided; now shall they be found guilty; he outlives, reap in mercy; break up shall break down their altars; be your fallow ground; for it is time to seek the Lord, till he come and rain righteousness upon you.

3. For now they shall say, We have no king, because we feared the Lord; what then should ye have reaped iniquity, ye have eaten the fruit of lies, because they have spoken words, thou didst truth in thy way, in the multitude of thy mighty men, thus judgment springeth up as hemlock in the furrows of the Lord.

4. Therefore shall a tumult arise in the furrows of the Lord among the people, and all the field.

5. The inhabitants of Samaria shall be broken: Beth-arbel in shall fear, because of the calves the day of battle: the mother was of Beth-aven: for the people dined in pieces upon her children.
H O S E A.

15 So shall Beth-el do unto you because of your great wickedness; in a morning shall the king of Israel utterly be cut off.

C H A P. XI.

WHEN Israel was a child, then I loved him, and called my son out of Egypt.

2 As they called them, so they went from them; they sacrificed unto Baalim, and burned incense to graven images.

3 I taught Ephraim also to go, taking them by their arms, but they knew not that I healed them.

4 I drew them with cords of a man, with bands of love, and I was to them as they that take off the yoke on their jaws, and I laid meat unto them.

5 ¶ He shall not return into the land of Egypt, but the Assyrian shall be his king, because they refused to return.

6 And the sword shall abide on his cities, and shall consume his branches, and devour them, because of their own counsels.

7 And my people are bent to backsliding from me; though they called them to the most High, none at all would exalt him.

8 How shall I give thee up, Ephraim? how shall I deliver thee, Israel? how shall I make thee as Admah? how shall I set thee as Zebaim? mine heart is turned within me, my repentances are kindled together.

9 I will not execute the fierceness of mine anger, I will not return to destroy Ephraim; for I am God, and not man, the holy One in the midst of thee, and I will not enter into the city.

10 They shall walk after the Lord; he shall roar like a lion; when he shall roar, then the children shall tremble from the west.

11 They shall tremble as a bird out of Egypt, and as a dove out of the land of Assyria; and I will place them in their houses, faith the Lord.

12 Ephraim compasseth me about with lies, and the house of Israel with deceit; but Judah hath dealt with God, and is faithful with the saints.

C H A P. XII.

Ephraim feedeth on wind, and followeth after the east-wind; he daily increaseth lies and desolation, and they do make a covenant with the Assyrians, and oil is carried into Egypt.

2 The Lord hath also a controversy with Judah and will punish Jacob according to his ways; according to his doings will he recompense him.

3 ¶ He took his brother by the heel in the womb, and by his strength he had power with God.

4 Yea, he had power over the angel, and prevailed; he went and made supplication unto him; he found him in Beth-el, and there he spake with us.

5 Even the Lord our God of hosts; the Lord is his memorial.

6 Therefore turn thou to thy God, and keep mercy and judgment, and wait on thy God continually.

7 ¶ He is a merchant, the balances of deceit are in his hand; he loveth to oppress.

8 And Ephraim said, Yet am I become rich, I have found me out substance; in all my labours they shall find none iniquity in me, that were sin.

9 And I, that am the Lord thy God from the land of Egypt will yet make thee to dwell in tabernacles as in the days of the solemn feast.

10 And I, that am the Lord thy God from the land of Egypt will yet make thee to dwell in tabernacles as in the days of the solemn feast.

11 I have also spoken by the prophets, and I have multiplied visions, and used similitudes, by the ministry of the prophets.

12 Sure, they are vanity, they sacrifice hilllocks in Gilgal; yea, their altars are as heaps in the furrows of the fields.

13 And Jacob fled into the country of Syria, and Israel served for a wife, and for a wife he kept flocks.

14 And by a prophet the Lord brought Israel out of Egypt, and by a prophet was he preferred.

15 And he provoketh Ephraim to anger more bitterly: therefore shall he leave his blood upon him, and his reproach shall his Lord return unto him.

C H A P. XIII.

WHEN Ephraim spake, trembling, he exalted himself in Israel; but when he offended in Baal, he died.

2 And now they sin more and more, and have made them molten images of their silver, and idols according to their own understanding, all of it the work of the craftsmen: they fay of them, Let the men that sacrifice kifs the calves.

3 Therefore they shall be as the morning cloud, and as the early dew that passeth away, as the chaff that is driven with the whirlwind out of the floor, and as the smoke out of the chimney.

4 Yet I am the Lord thy God from the land of Egypt, and thou shalt know no God but me: for there is no saviour beside me.

5 ¶ I did know thee in the wilderness, in the land of great drought.

6 According to their pasture, so were they filled: they were filled, and their heart was exalted; therefore have they forgotten me.

7 Therefore I will be unto them as a lion; as a leopard by the way will I observe them.

8 I will meet them as a bear that is bereaved of her whelps, and

CH A P. XIII, XIV.

O Israel, thou hast destroyed thyself, but in me is thine help.

10 I will be thy king: where is any other that may save thee in all thy cities? and thy judges of whom thou saidst, Give me a king and princes?

11 I gave thee a king in mine anger, and took him away in my wrath.

12 The iniquity of Ephraim is bound up: his sin is hid.

13 The sorrows of a travelling woman shall come upon him: he is an unwise son; for he should not stay long in the place of the breaking forth of children.

14 I will ransom them from the power of the grave; I will redeem them from death: O death, I will be thy plagues; O grave, I will be thy destruction: repentance shall be hid from mine eyes.

15 ¶ Though he be fruitful among his brethren, an east-wind shall come, the wind of the Lord shall come up from the wilderness, and his spring shall become dry, and his fountain shall be dried up: he shall spoil the treasure of all pleasant vessels.

16 Samaria shall become desolate; for she hath rebelled against me.

17 Therefore will I send the sword among her, and cut off her wise men, and her princes shall be dished in pieces, and her women shall be put to shame.

C H A P. XIV.

Israel, return unto the Lord, thy God, for thou hast fallen by thy iniquity.

2 Take with you words, and turn to the Lord, say unto him, Take away all iniquity, and receive us graciously: so will we render the calves of our lips.

3 Ashur shall not save us; we will
JOEL

will not ride upon horses; neither will we say any more to the work of our hands, 'Tis our gods; for in thee the fatherless findeth mercy.

4 I will heal their backsliding, I will love them freely; for mine anger is turned away from him.

5 I will be as the dew unto Israel: he shall grow as the lily, and cast forth his roots as Lebanon. His branches shall spread, and his beauty shall be as the olive-tree, and his smell as Lebanon.

7 They that dwell under his shadow shall return, they shall revive as the corn, and grow as the vine: the scent thereof shall be as the wine of Lebanon.

8 Ephraim shall say, What have I done to thee, that thou shouldst rend me as one rendeth a vinedresser? why are ye rent as a lion?

9 Who is wise, and he shall understand these things? prudent, and he shall know them? for the ways of the Lord are right, and the just shall walk in them; but the transgressors shall fall therein.

JOEL

CHAP. I.

8 Lament like a virgin girded with sackcloth for the appearance of horses; and as your God, and cry unto the Lord; for the appearance of horses, so shall they run.

9 Alas for the day! for the day of the Lord is at hand, and the tops of mountains shall they leap, like the noise of a flame of fire that devoureth the stubble, as a strong people set in battle array.

10 Before their face the people shall be much pained; all faces shall gather blackness.

11 They shall run like mighty men, they shall climb the wall like men of war, and they shall march every one on his way, and they shall not break their ranks.

13 Neither shall one thrust another, they shall walk every one in his path; and when they fall upon the sword, they shall not be wounded.

14 They shall run to and fro in the city: they shall run upon the wall, they shall climb upon the houses; they shall enter in at the windows like a thief.

16 The earth shall quake before them, the heavens shall tremble, the sun and the moon shall be dark, and the stars shall withdraw their shining.

17 And the Lord shall utter his voice before his army: for his camp is very great: for he is the day of the Lord to come, for a day of darkness and gloominess, a day of clouds and of thick darkness, as the morning spread upon the mountains: a great people and a strong; there hath not been ever the like, neither shall be any more after it, even to the years of many generations.

18 A fire devoureth before them, and behind them a flame burneth; the land is as the garden of Eden before them, and behind them a desolate wilderness; yea, and nothing shall escape them.

19 The appearance of them is as}
JOEL.

offering, and a drink-offering unto the Lord your God?
15 ¶ Blow the trumpet in Zion, sanctify a fast, call a solemn assembly.

16 Gather the people, sanctify the congregation, assemble the elders: gather the children, and those that suck the breasts; let the bridegroom go forth of his chamber, and the bride out of her closet.

17 Let the priests, the ministers of the Lord, weep between the porch and the altar, and let them say, Spare thy people, O Lord, and be merciful unto thine inheritance; which is desolate, and is made up of captives.

18 ¶ Then will the Lord be jealous for his land, and pity his people.

19 Yea, the Lord will answer and say unto his people, Behold, I will send you corn, and wine, and oil, and ye shall be satisfied therewith: and I will no more make thee a reproach among the heathen.

20 But I will remove far off from you the northern army, and will drive him into a land barren and desolate, with his face towards the east, and his hinder part towards the west; and his stink shall come up, and his ill favour shall come up, because he hath done great things.

21 ¶ Fear not, O land, be glad and rejoice: for the Lord will do great things.

22 Be not afraid, ye beasts of the field; for the pastures of the wilderness do spring, for the tree is an honey yielder in its season.

23 Be glad then, ye children of Zion, and rejoice in the Lord your God; for he hath given you light.

CHAP. III.

FOR behold, in those days, and in that time, when I shall bring again the captivity of Judah and Jerusalem;

2 I will also gather all nations, and will bring them down into the valley of Jehoshaphat, and will plead with them there for my people, and for my heritage Israel, whom they have scattered among the nations, and parted my land.

3 And they shall cast lots for my people, and have given a boy for a harlot, and sold a girl for wine, that they might drink.

4 Yea, and what have ye to do with me, O Tyre and Sidon, and all the coast of Palestine? will ye render me a recompenence? and if ye render me a recompenence, swiftly and speedily will I return your recompenence upon your own head.

5 Because ye have taken my silver and my gold, and have carried into your temples my goodly Pleasant things.

6 The children also of Judah, and the children of Jerusalem, have yefolded unto the Grecians, that ye might remove them far from their border.

7 Behold, I will raise them out of the place whither ye have cast them, and will return your recompenence upon your own head.

8 And I will sell your sons and your daughters into the hand of the children of Judah, and they shall sell them to the Chaldeans, to a people far off, for the Lord hath spoken it.

9 ¶ Proclaim ye this among the Gentiles: prepare war, raise up the mighty men, let all the men of war draw near, let them come up.

10 Beat your plow-shares into spears, and your pruning-hooks into spears; let the weak say, I am strong.

11 Assemble yourselves, and come, all ye heathen, and gather yourselves together round about; and will cause the mighty ones to come down, O Lord.

12 Let the heathen be weakened and come up to the valley of Jehoshaphat: for there will I fit to judge all the heathen round about.

13 Put ye in the sickle, for the harvest is ripe; come, get you down, for the press is full, the fats overflow, for their wickedness is great.

14 Multitudes, multitudes in the valley of decision: for the day of the Lord is near in the valley of decision.

15 The sun and the moon shall be darkened, and the stars shall withdraw their shining.

16 The Lord also shall roar out of Zion, and utter his voice from Jerusalem; and the heavens and the earth shall shake: but the Lord will be the hope of his people, and the strength of the children of Israel.

17 So shall ye know that I am the Lord your God dwelling in Zion my holy mountain; then shall Jerusalem be holy, and there shall no strangers pass through her any more.

18 ¶ And it shall come to pass that in that day, that the mountains shall flow down new wine, and the hills shall flow with milk, and all the rivers of Judah shall flow with waters, and a fountain shall come forth of the house of the Lord, and shall water the valley of Shittim.

19 Egypt shall be a desolation, and Edom shall be a desolate wilderness, for the violence against the children of Judah, because they have shed innocent blood in their land.

20 But Judah shall dwell for ever,
AMOS

ever, and Jerusalem from generation to generation.

21 For I will cleanse their blood

T H E words of Amos, which was among the herdmen of Tekoa, in the days of Uzziah king of Judah, and in the days of Jeroboam the son of Joash king of Israel, two years before the earthquake.

2 And he said, The Lord will roar from Zion, and utter his voice from Jerusalem: and the habitations of the shepherds shall mourn, and the top of Carmel shall wither.

3 Thus saith the Lord, For three transgressions of Tyrus, and for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; because they have threshed Gilead with threshing-instruments of iron.

4 But I will send a fire on the wall of Tyrus, which shall devour the palaces thereof.

5 I will break also the bar of Damascus, and cut off the inhabitant from the plain of Aven, and him that holdeth the sceptre from the house of Eden: and the people of Syria shall go into captivity unto Kir, saith the Lord.

6 Thus saith the Lord, For three transgressions of Gaza, and for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; because they have spread themselves upon the earth, and have increased riches upon the earth, they have taken silver and gold, and have made their sons with the consequent border.

7 But I will send a fire on the wall of Gaza, which shall devour the palaces thereof.

8 And I will cut off the inhabitant from Ashdod, and him that holdeth the sceptre from Ashkelon, and I will turn mine hand against the Philistines, and the remnant of the Philistines shall perish, saith the Lord God.

C H A P. II.

9 Thus saith the Lord, For three transgressions of Moab, and for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; because he hath burned the bones of the king of Edom into lime.

10 But I will send a fire on the palaces of Kirioth; and Moab shall die with tumult, with shouting, and with the sound of the trumpet.

11 Thus saith the Lord, For three transgressions of Judah, and for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; because they have despised the law of the Lord, and have not kept his commandments, and their lies caused them to err, after the which their fathers have walked.

12 But I will send a fire upon Judah, and it shall devour the palaces of Jerusalem.

13 Thus saith the Lord, For three transgressions of the children of Ammon, and for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; because they have ripped up the women in the border of Gilead, that they might enlarge their border.

14 But I will kindle a fire in the palaces of Rabbah, and it shall devour the palaces thereof, with the shouting in the day of battle, with the noise of them that are fallen down in the day of the whirled wind.

15 And their king shall go into captivity, he and his princes together, saith the Lord.

C H A P. III.

16 Thus saith the Lord, For three transgressions of Edom, and for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; because he hath not remembered to repair the house of his captivity, wherein he might have walked.

17 Thus saith the Lord, For three transgressions of Israel, and for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; for all they have done, they have destroyed me, with bitterness.

18 Therefore the swift shall not escape from the city, neither shall the mighty man deliver himself.

19 Neither shall they stand that handle the bow, and he that is swift of foot shall not deliver himself, neither shall he that rideth the horse deliver himself.

20 And he that is courageous among the mighty shall flee away naked in that day, saith the Lord.

21 But ye gave the Nazarites wine to drink, and commanded the prophet, saying, Prophecy not.

22 Behold, I am pressed under you, as a cart is pressed that is full of sheaves.

23 Therefore the stock shall perish from the vine, and the strong shaft not strengthen his force, neither shall the mighty deliver himself.

24 Neither shall he stand that handleth the bow, and he that is swift of foot shall not deliver himself, neither shall he that rideth the horse deliver himself.

25 And he that is courageous among the mighty shall flee away naked in that day, saith the Lord.

H E A R this word that the Lord hath spoken against you, O children of Israel, against the whole family which I brought up from the land of Egypt, saying,

2 You only have I known of all the families of the earth: therefore will I punish you for all your iniquities.

3 Can two walk together, except they be agreed?

4 Will a lion roar in the forest, when he hath no prey? will a young lion cry out of his den if he have taken nothing?

5 Can a bird fall in a snare upon the earth where no gin is for him? shall one take up a snare from the earth, and have taken nothing at all?

6 Shall a trumpet be blown in the city, and the people not be afraid? shall there be evil in a city, and the Lord hath not done it?

7 Surely, the Lord God will do nothing, but he revealeth his secret unto his servants the prophets.

8 The lion hath roared, who will not fear? the Lord God hath spoken, who can but prophesy?

9 Publish in the palaces at Ammon, and the remnant of the Philistines shall perish, saith the Lord.

A Mon,
AMOS.

Ahaz, and in the palaces in the is before her, and ye shall cast them
land of Egypt, and say, Assemble
yourselves upon the mountains of
Come to Beth-el and trans-
Samaria, and behold the great
greets, at Gilgal multiply tumults
in the midst thereof, and gree-
and bring your facades
the oppressed in the midst thereof,
every morning, and your times
For they know not to do after three years;
right, fraught the Lord, who bore
up violence and robbery in their
palaces.
Therefore thus faith the
Lord God, An adversary there
shall be even round about the
land: and he shall bring down
thy strength from thee, and thy
palaces shall be spoiled.
Thus faith the Lord, As
the shepherd taketh out of the
mouth of the lion two legs, or a
piece of an ear; so shall the chil-
dren of Israel be taken out that
dwell in Samaria, in the corner
of a bed, and in Damascus a
couch.
Hear ye, and tell it in the
house of Jacob, faith the Lord
God, the God of hosts.
That in the day that I shall
visit the transgressions of Israel
upon him, I will also visit the
altars of Beth-el, and the horns
of the altars shall be cut off, and
fall to the ground.
And I will smite thee with
blasting and mildew; when thy
gardens and thy vineyards, and
the houses of ivory shall per
rich, and the great houses shall
have an end, faith the Lord.
CHAP. IV.

Hear this word, ye kine of
Bethan, that are in the
mountain of Samaria, which op
press the poor, which crush the
needy, which fay to their matters,
Bring, and let us drink.
The Lord God hath sworn
by his holiness, that lo, the days
shall come upon you, that he will
take ye away with hooks, and
yourposterity with fish-hooks.
And ye shall go out at the
breaches, every cow at that which
burning:

CHAP. V.

That strengtheneth the spoilt
unto me, faith the Lord.
Therefore thus will I do
unto thee, O Israel: and because
I will do this unto thee, prepare
to meet thy God, O Israel.
For he that foremeth the
mountains and createth the wind,
and declareth unto man what is
his thought, that maketh the
morning darkness, and treadeth
up the high places of the earth,
the Lord, the God of hosts is
his name.

Hear ye this word which I take
up against you, even a lamen-
tation, O house of Israel.
The virgin of Israel is fallen,
she shall no more rise: she is
forlorn upon her land, there is
none to raise her up.
For thus faith the Lord God,
The city that went out by a
thousand, shall leave an hundred,
and that which went forth by an
hundred, shall leave ten to the
house of Israel.
And thus faith the Lord, Seek
me, and ye shall live.
But seek not Beth-el, nor
enter into Gilgal, and pass not to
Beersheba: for Gilgal shall surely
go into captivity, and Beth-el
shall come to nought.
Seek the Lord, and ye shall
live, let he break out like fire in
the house of Joseph, and devour
it, and there be none to quench it
in Beth-el.
Ye who turn judgment to
wormwood, and leave off righteous
ness in the earth.
Seek him that maketh the
seven stars and Orion, and turn
the shadow of death into the
morning, and maketh the day
dark with night; that calleth for
the waters of the sea, and pours
them out upon the face of the
dark earth, the Lord is his name:

12 They hate him that rebuketh
in the gate, and they abhor
him that speaketh uprightness.
Forasmuch therefore as your
reproof is upon the poor, and ye
take from him burdens of wheat;
ye have built houses of hewn
stone, but ye shall not dwell in
them; ye have planted pleasant
vineyards, but ye shall not drink
wine of them.
Therefore the prudent shall
keep silence in that time, for it
is an evil time.
Seek good and not evil, that
ye may live: and lo, the Lord
God of hosts shall be with you
as ye have spoken.
Hate the evil, and love the
unto the house of Israel, Seek ye
me, and ye shall live.
But seek not Beth-el, nor
enter into Gilgal, and pass not to
Beersheba: for Gilgal shall surely
go into captivity, and Beth-el
shall come to nought.
Seek the Lord, and ye shall
live, let he break out like fire in
the house of Joseph, and devour
it, and there be none to quench it
in Beth-el.
Ye who turn judgment to
wormwood, and leave off righteous
ness in the earth.
Seek him that maketh the
seven stars and Orion, and turn
the shadow of death into the
morning, and maketh the day
dark with night; that calleth for
the waters of the sea, and pours
them out upon the face of the
dark earth, the Lord is his name:
A M O S.

CHAP. VI.

W o to them that are at ease in Zion, and trust in the mountain of Samaria, which are named chief of the nations, whom the house of Israel came. 2. Pasah ye unto Calneh, and see; and from thence go ye to Hamath the great: then go down to Gath of the Philistines: he they better than their kingdoms? or their border greater than your border? 3. Ye that put far away the evil day, and cause the seat of violence to come near; 4. That lie upon beds of ivory, and stretch themselves upon their couches, and eat the lambs out of the flock, and the calves out of the midst of the stall; 5. That chant to the sound of the viol, and invent to themselves instruments of musick, like David; 6. That drink wine in bowls, and anoint themselves with the chief ointments: but they are not grieved for the affliction of Joseph.

CHAP. VII.

T hus hath the Lord God shewed unto me: and behold, he formed grasshoppers in the beginning of the flouting up of the latter growth: and lo, it was the latter growth, after the king's mowing.

12 And it came to pass, that when they had made an end of eating the graves of the land, then said O Lord God, forgive, I pray thee, their iniquity, and take them again out of thy sight: for they are but one People.

13 Then answered Amos, and said to Amaziah, I was no prophet, neither was I a prophet's son; but I was an herdsman, and a gatherer of sycamore-fruit.

14 And the Lord took me as I followed the flock, and the Lord said unto me, Go prophesy unto my people Israel.

15 Now therefore hear thou the word of the Lord: thou sayest not well, Pulpit. Prophecy not against Israel, and prophesy not against the house of Isaac.

16 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Thus he shewed me: and behold, the Lord stood upon a wall made by a plumb-line, with a plumb-line in his hand.

17 And the Lord said unto me, Amos, what seest thou? and I said, A plumb-line. Then said the Lord, Behold, I will set a plumb-line in the midst of my people Israel: I will not again pass by them any more.

18 And the high places of Israel shall be desolate, and the sanctuaries thereof shall be laid waste; and I will rise against the house of Jeroboam with the sword.

19 Then Amaziah the priest of Beth-el sent to Jeroboam king of Israel, saying, Amos hath conspired against thee in the midst of the house of Israel: the land is not able to bear all his words.

20 For thus Amos saith, Jeroboam shall die by the sword, and Israel shall surely be led away captive out of their own land.
CHAP. IX.

8 Behold, the eyes of the Lord are upon the inhabitants of the earth which are called by my name, faith the Lord that doeth this.

13 Behold, the days come, saith the Lord, that the plowman shall overtake the reaper, and the treader of grapes shall overtake him that soweth the seed; and the mountains shall drop sweet wine, and all the hills shall melt.

14 And I will bring again the captivity of my people of Israel, and they shall build the waste cities, and inhabit them; and they shall plant vineyards, and drink the wine thereof; they shall also make gardens, and eat the fruit of them.

15 And I will plant them upon their land, and they shall no more be pulled up out of their land which I have given them, saith the Lord thy God.

JOBADIAH.

The vision of Obadiah. Thus saith the Lord God concerning Edom, We have heard a rumour from the Lord, and an ambassador is sent among the heathen, Arise ye, and let us rise up against her in battle.

2 Behold, I have made thee small among the heathen; thou art greatly despised.

3 The pride of thine heart hast deceived thee: thou that dwellest in the clefts of the rock, whose habitation is high, that saith in his heart, Who shall bring me down to the ground?

4 Thou that exalt thyself as the eagle, and though thou set thy nest among the stars, thence will I bring thee down, saith the Lord.

5 If thieves came to thee, if the sword break in at the door, and steal thy children in the night, 6 How are the things of Edom escaped! how are his hidden things sought out!

7 All the men of thy confederacy have brought thee even to the border: the men that were at peace with thee have deceived thee, and prevailed against thee: they that eat thy bread have laid a wound under thee: there is none understanding in him.

8 Shall I not in that day, faith the Lord, even destroy the wise men out of Edom, and understand out of the mount of Esau?

9 And thy mighty men, O Teman, shall be dismayed, to the end that every one of the mount of Esau may be cut off by slaughter.

10 For thy violence against thy brother Jacob, shame shall cover thee, and thou shalt be cut off till they had enough? if off for ever.

11 In the day that thou shalt be cut off, on the other side, in the day that
OBADIAH.

that the strangers carried away heathen drink continually; yes, captive his forces, and foreigners they shall drink, and they shall entered into his gates, and cast swallow down, and they shall be lots upon Jerusalem, even thou as though they had not been. 

2 But upon mount Zion shall be deliverance; and there shall the house of Jacob be hid, and there shall none of the children of Judah be cut off in Jacob's feast. 

3 Thou shalt see thy king in Damascus, and the seat of my feet shall be in the midst of the heathen: as I spake unto thee, thou hast seen it. 

4 And it shall come to pass in that day, that the Lord shall defend the inhabitants of Jerusalem; and all the wealth thereof shall be gathered out thereof, and none shall be cut off any more out of Jerusalem. 

5 Then shall it come to pass, that when they see it, they shall come into Judah; and Jerusalem shall be gathered unto her, and shall dwell in safety, from the breach even unto the wall. 

6 And it shall come to pass, when she is ashamed in that day, that she shall say, I am forsaken of the Lord, and of my light, and of my king, and of the rod of my father's house in the midst of the sons of my people.

7 And it shall come to pass, that she shall turn her voice toward the Most High, and shall pray unto the God of Jacob: 

8 And she shall return unto the Lord with her whole heart; and an outcast shall return to his people: and a root shall come up into the house of Jacob. 

9 As for me, I will be as yet for him: for I will provide more for him than his fathers have, saith the Lord of hosts. 

10 For a cup shall be trodden under foot of every综合利用the people, and the nesteast shall be troubled. 

11 And the wine oppressions shall be taken away from the land, and the grapes shall cease to be drunk. 

12 And it shall come to pass in that day, that the mountain of the house of the Lord shall be established as the head of the mountains; and shall be exalted above the hills, and all nations shall flow unto it. 

13 And many nations shall come, and say, Will ye come up to the mountain of the Lord, to the house of the God of Jacob? and to Jerusalem shall be the law. 

14 And ye shall say before the people, The Lord shall reign in. Babylon, and he shall be exalted in Zion: and he shall be exalted in Jerusalem, and shalt be called, The Lord, my God.

CHAP. II.

1 So the ship-master came to 2 And they said every one to him, What should we do? for this evil is upon us. So Jonah, and Jonah was in the midst of the ship, and the lot fell to him the third day and three nights.

3 Then said they unto him, Tell us, we pray thee, for what cause this evil is upon us? what is thine occupation? and whence comest thou? what is thy country? and of what people art thou? 

4 And he said unto them, I am a Hebrew, and I fear the Lord, the God of heaven, which hath made the sea and dry land.

5 For I was very afraid when I went down to the fountain of water: for I thought, Peradventure thou shalt smite me with the stroke of thine hand. 

6 And the Lord said unto Jonah, Doest thou well to be very angry? 

7 And Jonah answered and said, Surely I know that thou art Almighty; the deep cannot stop thee. 

8 But cause now theheritspight; for I know that thou shouldest do whatsoever thou wishest with me; so why is it that thou hast brought me up out of the sea of Babylon? 

9 And Jonah tarried in the land of Tarshish many days. 

10 Then the word of the Lord came unto Jonah the second time, saying, 

11 Arise, go unto Nineveh, that great city, and cry against it; for their wickedness is come up before me. 

12 But Jonah rose up to flee unto Tarshish from the presence of the Lord. 

13 Nevertheless the men rowed hard to bring it to the land, in me, I remembered the Lord, but they could not; for the sea and my prayer came in unto thee, wrought, and was tempestuous into thine holy temple.

14 Wherefore they cried unto nities, forfake their own mercy. 

15 So they took up Jonah, and 16 Then the men feared the Lord exceedingly, and offered a sacrifice unto the Lord, and made vows. 

17 ¶ Now the Lord had prepared the oath that he might know for what cause this evil is upon us. So Jonah, and Jonah was in the midst of the ship, and the lot fell to him the third day and three nights.

18 And they said every one to his fellow, Come, and let us cast lots, that we may know for whose sake this evil is upon us. So Jonah, and Jonah was in the midst of the ship, and the lot fell to him the third day and three nights.

19 Then said they unto him, Tell us, we pray thee, for what cause this evil is upon us? what is thine occupation? and whence comest thou? what is thy country? and of what people art thou? 

20 And he said unto them, I am a Hebrew, and I fear the Lord, the God of heaven, which hath made the sea and dry land.

21 For I was very afraid when I went down to the fountain of water: for I thought, Peradventure thou shalt smite me with the stroke of thine hand. 

22 And the Lord said unto Jonah, Doest thou well to be very angry? 

23 And Jonah answered and said, Surely I know that thou art Almighty; the deep cannot stop thee. 

24 But cause now theherit spight; for I know that thou shouldest do whatsoever thou wishest with me; so why is it that thou hast brought me up out of the sea of Babylon? 

25 And Jonah tarried in the land of Tarshish many days.
JONAH.

AND the word of the Lord came unto Jonah the second time, saying,

2 Arise, go unto Nineveh that great city, and preach unto it the preaching that I bid thee.

3 So Jonah arose and went unto Nineveh, according to the word of the Lord; (now Nineveh was an exceeding great city of three days journey.)

4 And Jonah began to enter into the city a day's journey, and he cried, and said, Yet forty days and Nineveh shall be overthrown.

5 ¶ So the people of Nineveh believed God, and proclaimed a fast, and put on sackcloth from the greatest of them even to the least of them.

6 For word came unto the king of Nineveh, and he arose from his throne, and he laid his robe from him, and covered him with sackcloth, and sat in ashes.

7 And he caused it to be proclaimed and published through Nineveh, (by the decree of the king and his nobles,) saying, Let neither man nor beast, herb nor flock, taste any thing; let them not feed, nor drink water.

8 But let man and beast be covered with sackcloth, and cry mightily unto God: yea, let them turn every one from his evil way, and from the violence that is in their hands.

9 Who can tell if God will turn and repent, and turn away from his fierce anger that we perish not?

10 ¶ And God saw their works, that they turned from their evil way; and God repented of the evil that he had said that he would do unto them, and he did it not.

CHAP. IV.

But it displeased Jonah exceedingly, and he was very angry.

2 And he prayed unto the Lord, and said, I pray thee, O Lord, was not this my saying, when I was yet in my country? therefore I fled before unto Tarshish; for I knew that thou art a gracious God and merciful, slow to anger and of great kindness, and repentest thee of the evil.

3 Therefore now, O Lord, take, I beseech thee, my life from me; for it is better for me to die than to live.

4 ¶ Then said the Lord, Doest thou well to be angry? 

5 So Jonah went out of the city, and sat on the east-side of the city, and there made him a booth, and sat under it in the shadow, till he might see what would become of the city.

6 And the Lord God prepared a gourd, and made it to come up over Jonah, that it might be a shadow over his head, to deliver him from his grief. So Jonah was exceeding glad of the gourd.

7 But God prepared a worm, when the morning rose the next day, and it smote the gourd that it withered.

8 And it came to pass, when the sun did arise, that God prepared a vehement east-wind; and the sun beat upon the head of Jonah, that he fainted, and wished in himself to die, and said, It is better for me to die than to live.

9 And God said to Jonah, Doest thou well to be angry for the gourd? and he said, I do well to be angry even unto death.

10 ¶ Then said the Lord, Thou hast had pity on the gourd, for which thou hast not laboured; neither madest it grow, which came up in a night, and perished in a night:

CHAP. I, II.

And should not I spare Nineveh that great city, wherein are more than sixscore thousand people, and also much cattle?

 ¶ MICAH.

For it is come unto Judah: he is come unto Micaiah the Moriah

hire in the days of Jotham, Ahaz, and Hezekiah, kings of Judah; weep ye now at all: for the house which he built concerning Samaria of Abrahall roll thou thyself in the dust and Jerusalem.

11 ¶ Not to me, for I am a man of unclean lips, and I dwell in the midst of a people of unclean lips: therefore mine ears have heard the words of this prophecy.

12 Hear, all ye people; hear- ing the word of this prophet, which the Lord hath sent to you, even the whole house of Israel.

13 For thus saith the Lord, Whoso heareth my words that I speak unto him, let him prophesy;

14 But whoso heareth my words, and lesc not, neither walk in the manner of them of this place, neither do they follow the examples of the house of their fathers, 

15 Whom I command not to follow the manner of the heathen of the earth, which go after the figures of their gods, therefore let my people hearken unto me, and let them not hearken unto the words of the prophets of Israel, which prophesy unto them, saying, I have a vision of peace; when there is no vision at all.

16 For they prophesy falsely in my name; saying, I have dreamed a dream, and, behold, it is fulfilled: and the thing of which I have spoken is come; and they say, What a word is this? it is false.

17 Therefore thus saith the Lord God, Behold, I will punish thee, O false prophet, thou art the father of the teacheth the prophet to lie, therefore I will be author of the prophet to lie, and the prophet shall not prophesy in my name; for I have not sent thee, saith the Lord.

18 But this a prophet whom I will appoint in the earth; and they shall hear his words by mouth, and not by the spirit of prophecy, nor by the word of the Lord.

19 And when they shall say unto you, prophesy unto us a dream of our own, and, behold, let it come to pass.

20 When they prophesy a dream unto you, then will I cast my hand upon them, and bring out their evil doings before their own eyes.

21 Yet did Amos hear a vision of the Lord, saying, Behold, a. comfortable vision of the Lord!

22 And, behold, I will send thee unto the house of Israel, and unto the house of Judah, and will speak unto them prophetic words:

23 And they shall prophesy unto you a false vision, and the lying words of the prophet: and ye shall say, False visions have they spoken in your name.

24 But as for me, I am filled with the spirit of the Lord; and ye shall hear the word of the Lord himself.

25 But if ye will not hearken unto me, nor hearken to my words; then will I make this Babylon a desolation, and a land without an inhabitant.

26 Therefore thus saith the Lord; Behold, against this haughty house I will send a famine, from heaven; 

27 And I will give you provoking ones, and they shall provoke you to anger with their sacrifices, and with their offerings, and with their libations, and with all their idols; and ye shall loathe their accustomed things.

28 And ye shall say, Wherefore hath the Lord done so? wherefore hath he done thus in my land? wherefore hath he not done me good? for I am the Lord of all the earth.

29 And, behold, I will make them eat their own filth, and shall feed even them with their own dung.

30 And it shall come to pass, when they shall say unto you, Wherefore doth the Lord do all these things in our land? then shalt thou say, The iniquity of Israel hath been great; therefore have they wrought evil.

31 And they shall say, Wherefore, O Lord? and thine answer shall be, I will do these things unto them.

For her wound is incurable; Z 3
M I C A H

3 Therefore thus saith the Lord, Behold, against this fami-
ly do I devise an evil, from which shall now remove your necks, for they have broken up
her shall ye go haughtily: and have passed through the gate, this time is evil.
and are gone out by it: and their
4 ¶ In that day shall one take king shall pass before them, and
up a parable against you, and la-
ment with a doleful lamentation,
and say, We be utterly spoiled:

A N D I said, Hear, I pray you, he hath changed the portion of my people: how hath he removed princes of the house of Israel; is it ed it from me? turning away he it not for you to know judgment? hath divided our fields.

2 Who hate the good, and love
3 Therefore thou shalt have the evil: who pluck off their skin none that shall cast a cord by lot from off them, and their flesh in the congregation of the Lord from off their bones:

6 Prophecy ye not, say they to 3 Who also eat the flesh of my that prophecy: they shall not people, and play their skin from from prophecy to them, that they shall off them, and they break their not take flame.

7 ¶ O bow that art named The as for the pot, and as flesh without house of Jacob, is the spirit of the prophet in the caldron.

4 Then shall they cry unto the doings? do not my words do good Lord, but he will not hear them; to him that walketh uprightly? he will even hide his face from them at that time, as they have risen up as an enemy: ye pull off behaved themselves ill in their the robe with the garment from doings
them that pass by securely, as men 3 ¶ Thus saith the Lord concerning the prophets that make my people err, that bite with their have ye call out from their plea-
teeth, and cry, Peace; and be fast houses; from their children that put their not into their mouths, have ye taken away my glory for they even prepare war against him;

6 Therefore might shall be unto ever.
10 Arise ye, and depart, for you, that ye shall not have a this is not your rest: because it is on; and it shall be dark unto you,
polluted, it shall destroy you even that ye shall not divine; and the

11 If a man, walking in the phets, and the day shall be dark spirit and falsehood, do lie, saying, over them.

I will prophesy unto thee of wine, 7 Then shall the feers be shamed and of strong drink; he shall even ed, and the diviners confounded: be the prophet of this people. yea, they shall all cover their lips.

12 ¶ I will surely assemble, O for there is no answer of God. Jacob, all of thee: I will surely 8 ¶ But truly I am full of pow
gather the remnant of Israel: I er by the spirit of the Lord, and will put them together as the sheep of judgment, and of might, to of Bozrah, as the flock in the midst declare unto Jacob his transgres-
of their fold: they shall make sion, and to Israel his sin.

Hear

CHAP. IV.

9 Hear this, I pray you, ye and we will walk in the name of heads of the house of Jacob, and the Lord our God for ever and princes of the house of Israel, that ever.

9 Hear this, I pray you, ye and we will walk in the name of heads of the house of Jacob, and the Lord our God for ever and princes of the house of Israel, that ever.

abhor judgment, and pervert all 6 In that day, saith the Lord, will I assemble her that halteth, and I will gather her in green out, and her that I have afflicted;

10 They build Zion with blood, and I will gather her that is driven and Jerusalem with iniquity.

11 The heads thereof judge for 7 And I will make her that reward, and the priests thereof halted, a remnant, and her that teach for hire, and the prophets was cast far off, a strong nation; thereof divine for money: yet will and the Lord shall reign over they lean upon the Lord, and in mount Zion, from hence-

8 ¶ And thou, O tower of the fock, the strong hold of the daughter of Zion, unto thee shall it come, even the first dominion; the kingdom shall come to the daughter of Jerusalem.

B UT in the last days it shall come to pass, that the mount-
tains of the house of the Lord shall be exalted in the top of the mountains, and it shall be ex-

12 Therefore shall Zion, for the good of the Lord shall be established in the top of the mountains, and it shall be ex-

alized above the hills, and people shall flow unto it.

2 And many nations shall come and say, Come and let us go up to the mountain of the Lord, and to the house of the God of Jacob, and he will teach us of his ways, and we will walk in his paths; for the law shall go forth of Zion, and the word of the Lord from Jeru-

11 ¶ Now also many nations are gathered against thee, that say, Let her be deñled, and let many people, and rebuke strong nations afar off, and they shall not lift up a sword against nation, neither shall they learn war any more.

4 But they shall lift every man of Zion: for I will make the heaven under his vine, and under his fig

13 Arise and thresh, O daughter nations afar off, and they shall t
heir thought in Babylon: there shall thou be delivered; there the Lord shall redeem thee from the hand of thine en-

14 But they know not the heat their swords into plowshares, and their spears into pruning-hooks: nation shall not lift up a sword against nation, neither shall they learn war any more.

3 ¶ And he shall judge among many nations, and they shall judge nations afar off, and they shall not lift up a sword against nation, neither shall they learn war any more.

4 But they shall lift every man of Zion: for I will make the heaven under his vine, and under his fig

13 Arise and thresh, O daughter nations afar off, and they shall t
their thought in Babylon: there shall thou be delivered; there the Lord shall redeem thee from the hand of thine en-

14 But they know not the heat their swords into plowshares, and their spears into pruning-hooks: nation shall not lift up a sword against nation, neither shall they learn war any more.

3 ¶ And he shall judge among many nations, and they shall judge nations afar off, and they shall not lift up a sword against nation, neither shall they learn war any more.

4 But they shall lift every man of Zion: for I will make the heaven under his vine, and under his fig

13 Arise and thresh, O daughter nations afar off, and they shall t
their thought in Babylon: there shall thou be delivered; there the Lord shall redeem thee from the hand of thine en-

14 But they know not the heat their swords into plowshares, and their spears into pruning-hooks: nation shall not lift up a sword against nation, neither shall they learn war any more.

3 ¶ And he shall judge among many nations, and they shall judge nations afar off, and they shall not lift up a sword against nation, neither shall they learn war any more.

4 But they shall lift every man of Zion: for I will make the heaven under his vine, and under his fig

13 Arise and thresh, O daughter nations afar off, and they shall t
their thought in Babylon: there shall thou be delivered; there the Lord shall redeem thee from the hand of thine en-

14 But they know not the heat their swords into plowshares, and their spears into pruning-hooks: nation shall not lift up a sword against nation, neither shall they learn war any more.

3 ¶ And he shall judge among many nations, and they shall judge nations afar off, and they shall not lift up a sword against nation, neither shall they learn war any more.

4 But they shall lift every man of Zion: for I will make the heaven under his vine, and under his fig
CHAP. V.

Micah.

Now gather thyself in troops, O daughter of troops: he hath laid siege against us: they shall smite the judge of Israel with a rod upon the cheek.

2 But thou, Beth-lehem Ephratah, though thou be little among the thousands of Judah, yet out of thee shall he come forth unto me that is to be ruler in Israel; whose going forth have been from old, from everlasting.

3 Therefore will he give them up, until the time that the which travaileth hath brought forth; then shall the remnant of his brethren return unto the children of Israel.

4 And he shall stand and feed in the strength of the Lord, in the majesty of the name of the Lord his God, and they shall abide: for now shall he be great unto the ends of the earth.

5 And this man shall be the peace, when the Assyrian shall come into our land: and when he shall tread in our palaces, then shall we raise against him seven shepherds and eight principal men.

6 And they shall waste the land of Assyria with the sword, and the land of Nimrod in the entrances thereof: thus shall he deliver us from the Assyrian, when he cometh into our land, and when he treadeth within our borders.

7 And the remnant of Jacob shall be in the midst of many people, as a dew from the Lord, as the flowers upon the grass, that tarryeth not for man, nor waiteth for the sons of men.

8 ¶ And the remnant of Jacob shall be among the Gentiles in the midst of many people, as a lion among the beasts of the forest, as a young lion among the flock of sheep; who, if he go through, both treadeth down, and teareth in pieces, and none can deliver.

9 Thine hand shall be lifted up upon thine adversaries, and all thine enemies shall be cut off.

10 And it shall come to pass in that day, that the Lord, and how myself before the high God? shall I come before him with burnt-offerings, with calves of a year old?

11 And I will cut off the cities of thy land, and throw down all thy strong holds:

12 And I will cut off witches out of thine hand, and thou shalt have no more soothsayers:

13 Thy graven images also will I cut off, and thy flaming images out of the midst of thee; and thou shalt no more worship the work of thine hands.

14 And I will pluck up thy groves out of the midst of thee; so will I destroy thy cities.

15 And I will execute vengeance in anger and fury upon the heathen, such as they have not heard.

CHAP. VI.

Hear ye now what the Lord faith, Arife, contend thou before the mountains, and let the hills hear thy voice.

2 Hear ye, O mountains, the Lord's controversy, and ye, strong foundations of the earth; for the Lord hath a controversy with his people, and he will plead with Israel.

3 O my people, what have I done unto thee? and wherein have I wearied thee? testified against me?

4 For I brought thee up out of the land of Egypt, and redeemed thee out of the house of servants; and I sent before thee Moses, Aaron, and Miriam.

5 O my people, remember now what Balak king of Moab con
tested, and what Balaam the son of Beor answered him from Shittim unto Gilgal, that ye may know

CHAP. VII.

The righteous shall flourish like the palm tree: they shall be rooted up, like a cypress tree.

3 They shall not be moved in evil times, and shall be everlasting.

4 Their seed shall remain among the generations: their renown shall continue for ever.

5 They shall be mighty in the land, and of their seed two shall rule in the midst of many, and shall be called of the Gentiles: and of them of the Gentiles shall they possess the land.

6 ¶ Thus saith the Lord, concerning the House of David, and concerning the house of Jesse, his son:

7 I will establish his kingdom for ever, and build a lasting throne for him.

8 ¶ For I will sing of the Lord a new song; I will sing praises to the Lord, according to the high praises of my lips.

9 I will tell of the dispensation of the Lord: what he hath done for my soul in the shadow of his sanctuary.

10 Deliver me from mine enemies: for they are many against me.

11 Save me: hear me for thy lovingkindness: and in thy truth deliver me.

12 I purpose to walk in the truth of thy word; for I have desired thy commandments.

13 Beware, Lord, that my glory come not into the darkness: that they may not rejoice at my discomfiture: neither let them say, Lord, who is like thee?

14 ¶ I am thy disciple in the midst of the flock: I am feareth the voice of thy lips: teach me good judgment.

15 Who is like unto thee among the saints, O Lord? who is like thee, glorious in holiness, fearful in praises, working wonders?

16 They shall speak of the might of thy righteousness: and I will sing of the remembrance of thy bountiful goodness.
NAHUM.

NAHUM.

CHAP. I.

THE burden of Nineveh. The book of the vision of Nahum the Elkohite.

2 God is jealous, and the Lord revengeth; the Lord revengeth and is furious; the Lord will take vengeance on his adversaries; and he refrereth wrath for his enemies.

3 The Lord is flow to anger, and great in power, and will not at all acquit the wicked: the Lord hath his way in the whirlwind, and in the storm, and the clouds are the dill of his feet.

4 He rebuketh the sea, and maketh it dry, and drieth up all the rivers: Bashan languisheth, and Carmel, and the flower of Lebanon languisheth.

5 The mountains quake at him, and the hills melt, and the earth is burned at his presence; yea, the world, and all that dwell therein.

6 Who can stand before his indignation? and who can abide in the fierceness of his anger? his fury is poured out like fire, and the rocks are thrown down by him.

7 The Lord is good, a strong hold in the day of trouble; and he knoweth them that trust in him.

8 But with an over-running good he will make an utter end of the place thereof, and darkness shall pursue his enemies.

9 What do ye imagine against the Lord? he will make an utter end: affliction shall not rise up the second time.

10 For while they be folded together as thorns, and while they are drunken as drunkards, they shall be devoured as stubble fully dry.

11 There is one come out of thee that imagineth evil against the Lord: a wicked counsellor.

12 Thus saith the Lord, Though they be quiet, and likewise many, yet thus shall they be cut down, when he shall pass through: though I have afflicted thee, I will afflict thee no more.

13 For now will I break his yoke from off thee, and will burst thy bonds in sunder.

14 And the Lord hath given a commandment concerning thee, that no more of thy name be found out of the house of thy gods will I cut off the graven image, and the molten image; I will make thy grave, for thou art vile.

15 Behold upon the mountains of the feet of him that bringeth good things, that publisheth peace; O Judah, keep thy solemn feasts, perform thy vows: for the wicked shall no more pass through thee; he is utterly cut off.

CHAP. II.

3 The shield of his mighty men is made red, the valiant men are in scarlet: the chariots shall be like flaming-torches in the day of his preparation, and the fire-trees shall be terribly shaken.

4 The chariots shall rage in the streets, they shall jumble one against another in the broad ways: they shall seem like torches, they shall run like the lightnings.

5 He shall recount his worthies: they shall stumble in their walk: they shall make haste to the wall thereof, and the defence shall be prepared.

6 The gates of the rivers shall be opened, and the palace shall be dissolved.

7 And Huzzah shall be led away captive, she shall be brought up, and her maids shall lead her as with the voice of doves, tasting upon their breasts.

8 But Nineveh is of old like a pool of water: yet they shall see away. Stand, stand, shall they cry: but none shall look back.

9 Take ye the spoil of silver, take the spoil of gold: for there is none end of the floor, and glory out of all the pleasant furniture.

10 She is empty, and void, and wafte, and the heart melteth, and the knees smite together, and much pain is in all loins, and the faces of them all gather blackness.

11 Where is the dwelling of the lions, and the feeding-place of the young lions? where the lion, even the old lion, walked, and the lion's whelp, and none kept the mounition, watch the way, make thy loins strong, fortify thy power mightily.

12 The lion did tear in pieces enough for his whelps, and stretched for his lionesses, and filled his holes with prey, and his dens with ravin.

13 Behold, I am against thee, saith the Lord of hosts, and I will
HABAKKUK.

CHAP. I.

The burden which Habakkuk the prophet did see.

O Lord, how long shall I cry, and thou wilt not hear? even cry out unto me of violence, and thou wilt not save? Art thou not from everlasting, O Lord my God, mine holy One? we shall not die. O Lord, thou hast ordained them for judgment, and O mighty God, thou hast established them for correction.

Thou hast of purer eyes than to behold evil, and canst not look on iniquity: wherefore lookest thou upon them that deal treacherously, and holdest thy tongue when the wicked devourer the man that is more righteous than he?

And makes men as the fishes of the sea, as the creeping things that have no ruler over them?

They take up all of them with the angle: they catch them in their net, and gather them in their drag; therefore they rejoice and are glad.

Therefore they sacrifice unto their net, and burn incense unto their drag: because by them their portion is fat, and their meat plentiful.

Shall they therefore empty their net, and not spare continually to slay the nations?

CHAP. II.

I will stand upon my watch, and set me upon the tower, and will watch to see what he will say unto me, and what I shall answer when I am reproved.

And the Lord answered me, and said, Write the vision, and make it plain upon tables, that he may run that readeth it.

For the vision is yet for an appointed time, but at the end it shall speak, and not lie: though it tarry, wait for it, because it will surely come, it will not tarry.

Behold his soul, which is lifted...
HABAKKUK.

15 Wo unto him that giveth his neighbour drink: that putteth thy bottle to him, and maketh him drunken also, that thou mayest look on their nakedness.

16 Thou art filled with shame for glory: drink thou also, and let thy forekini be uncovered: the cup of the Lord's right hand shall be turned unto thee, and shamefult spewing shall be on thy glory.

17 For the violence of Lebanon shall cover thee, and the spoil of beasts, which made them afraid because of men's blood, and for the violence of the land, of the city, and of all that dwell therein.

18 What profeth the graven image that the maker thereof hath graven it; the molten image, and a teacher of lies, that the maker of his work shall teach them, to make him dumb idols?

19 Wo unto him that hath built up an evil covetousness to his house, that he may set his nest on high, that he may be delivered from the power of evil.

20 Thou hast consulted shame to thy house, by cutting off many people, and hast sinned against thy soul.

21 For the stone shall cry out of the wall, and the beam out of the timber shall answer it.

22 Wo to him that buildeth a town with blood, and determineth city by iniquity.

23 Behold, is it not of the Lord of hosts, that people shall labor in the very fire, and the people shall weary themselves for vanity?

24 For the earth shall be filled with the knowledge of the glory of the Lord, as the waters cover the sea.

CHAP. III.

1 I will stretch forth mine hand over the sea, and my cloud shall cover the land.

2 I will pour mine indignation on mine enemies, and mine fury upon them that hate me; and I will turn mine hand upon them, and destroy them from under the heavens.

3 I will consume them in mine anger, and satiate them; I will consume them with the fire of mine indignation; my fury shall consume them.

4 I will also stretch out mine hand over Judah and over all the inhabitants of Jerusalem; and I will cut off the remnant of Baal from before me, and will consume man and beast; I will consume the fowls of heaven, and the fish of the sea; and the runners of the hills shall be devoured.

ZEPHANIAH.

CHAP. I.

1 The word of the Lord which came unto Zephaniah the son of Cushi, the son of Gedaliah, the son of Amariah, the son of Hiz-\n
2 in the days of Jotham, the son of King Ahaz; for the Lord king of Judah, I will also stretch out mine hand upon Judah, and upon all things from off the land, faith the inhabitants of Jerusalem; and the Lord.
ZEPHANIAH.

the Chemarims with the priests; 5 And them that worship the
hoil of heaven upon the house-
tops, and them that worship, and
that swear by the Lord, and
that swear by Malcham;
6 And them that are turned
back from the Lord, and those
that have not sought the Lord,
nor enquired for him.
7 Hold the peace at the pre-

cence of the Lord God: for the
day of the Lord is at hand: for
the Lord hath prepared a sacri-
ifice, he hath bid his guests.
8 And it shall come to pass in
the day of the Lord's sacrifice,
that I will punish the princes,
and the king's children, and all
such as are clothed with strange
apparel.
9 In the same day also will I
punish all those that leap on the
threshold, which fill their master's
houses with violence and deceit.
10 And it shall come to pass in
that day, saith the Lord, that
there shall be the noise of a cry
from the fish-gate, and an howl-
ing from the second, and a great
crashing from the hills.
11 Howl, ye inhabitants of
Maketh, for all the merchant-
pople are cut down; all they
that bear silver are cut off.
12 And it shall come to pass
that time, that I will search Je-
rusalem with candles, and punish
the men that are settled on their
lees; that say in their heart, The
Lord will not do good, neither
will he do evil.
13 Therefore their goods shall
become a booty, and their houses
a desolation: they shall also build
houses, but not inhabit them; and
they shall plant vineyards, but
not drink the wine thereof.
14 The great day of the Lord
is near, it is near, and halfeth
greatly, even the voice of the day
of the Lord: the mighty man
shall cry there bitterly.
15 That day is a day of wrath,
a day of trouble and diftrust, a
day of waverness and desolation,
a day of darkness and gloominess,
a day of clouds and thick darkness;
16 A day of the trumpet and
alarm against the fenced cities,
and against the high towers.
17 And I will bring distress
upon men, that they shall walk
like blind men, because they have
fainted against the Lord; and
their blood shall be poured out as
dust, and their flesh as the dung.
18 Neither their silver nor
their gold shall be able to deliver
them in the day of the Lord's
wrath; but the whole land shall
be devoured by the fire of his je-
alousy: for he shall make even a
speedy riddance of all them that
dwell in the land.

CHAP. II.

Gather yourselves together,
yea, gather together, O na-
tion not defined:
2 Before the decree bring forth,
before the day passt as the chaff,
before the fierce anger of theLORD
come upon you, before the day of
the Lord's anger come upon you.
3 Seek ye the LORD, all ye
meech of the earth, which have
wrought his judgment; seek
government, seek meekness: it
may be ye shall be hid in the
day of the Lord's anger.
4 For Gaza shall be forfik-
en, and Ashkelon a desolation:
they shall drive out Ashdod at
the noon-day, and Ekron shall
be rooted up.
5 Wo unto the inhabitants of
the sea-coasts, the nation of the
Cherethites: the word of theLORD
is against you; O Canaan, the
land of the Philistines, I will
even destroy thee, that there
shall be no inhabitant.

CHAP. III.

6 And the sea-coasts shall be
in the thresholds: for
dwellings and cottages for shep-
herds, and folds for flocks.
7 And the coast shall be for
the remnant of the house of Ju-
dah: they shall feed thereupon:
in the houses of Ashkelon shall
they lie down in the evening: for
the Lord their God shall visit
them, and turn away their cap-
tivity.
8 I have heard the reproach
of Moab, and the revilings of
the children of Ammon, whereby
they have reproached my people,
and magnified themselves against
their border.
9 Therefore, saith the LORD
of hosts, the God of Israel,
Surely Moab shall be as Sodom,
and the children of Ammon as
Gomorrah, even the breeding of
nettles, and salt-pits, and a per-
etual desolation: the residue of
my people shall spoil them, and
the remnant of my people shall
possess them.
10 This shall they have for
their pride, because they have re-
proached and magnified them-
selves against the people of the
Lord of hosts.
11 The LORD will be terri-
ble unto them: for he will famish all
the gods of the earth, and men
shall worship him, every one from
his place, even all the isles of the
heathen.
12 Ye Ethiopians also, ye
shall be slain by my sword.
13 And he will stretch out his
hand against the north, and de-
stroy Assyria, and will make Ni-
noch a desolation, and dry like
a wilderness.
14 And flocks shall lie down
in the midst of her, all the hearts
of the nations: both the corn-
mant and the bitter shall lodge in
the upper lintels of it: their voice
shall ring in the windows; de sola-

W to her that is filthy and
polluted, to the oppressing
city.
2 She obeyed not the voice:
the receive not correction: she
trusted not in the LORD: he drew
not near to her God.
3 Her princes within her are
roaring lions; her judges are even-
ing wolves, they gnaw not the
bones till the morrow.
4 Her prophets are light and
treacherous persons: her priests
have polluted the sanctuary, they
have done violence to the law.
5 The just LORD is in the midst
thereof: he will not do iniquity:
every morning doth he bring his
judgment to light, he faileth not;
but the unjust knoweth no shame.
6 I have cut off the nations:
their towers are desolate, I made
their streets waste, that none pas-
feth by; their cities are des incor-
ed, so that there is no man, that
there is none inhabitant.
7 I said, Surely thou wilt fear
me, thou wilt receive instruction;
so their dwelling should not be
cut off, whatsoever I punished
them: but they rose early and
corrupted all their doings.
8 Therefore wait ye upon me,
faith the Lord, until the day that
I rise up to the prey: for my de-
termination is to gather the na-
tions, that I may assemble the king-
doms, to pour upon them mine
indignation, even all my fierce an-
ger: for all the earth shall be de-
roured with the fire of my jealousy.
HAGGAI.

9 For then will I turn to the thy judgments, he hath cast one people a pure language, that they thine enemy; the King of Israel, may all call upon the name of the even the Lord, is in the midst of Lord, to serve him with one thee: thou shalt not see evil any content.

10 From beyond the rivers of Ethiopia my suppliants, even to Jerusalem, Fear thou not; and daughter of my dispersed, shall to Zion, Let not thine hands be brought mine offering.

11 The Lord thy God in the be ashamed for all thy doings: he will wherein thou hast transgressed a sable, he will rejoice over thee against me; and the will not take with joy; he will rest in his love, away out of the midst of thee them, he will joy over thee with singing, that rejoice in thy pride, and thou shalt no more be hated because of my holy mountain.

12 I will also leave in the midst of thee an afflicted and poor people, and they shall trust in the name of the Lord.

13 The remnant of Israel shall not do iniquity, nor speak lies: neither shall a deceitful tongue be found in their mouth: for they shall feed and lie down, and none shall make them afraid.

14 Sing, O daughter of Zion; be glad and rejoice with all the heart, O daughter of Jerusalem.

15 The Lord hath taken away your eyes, faith the Lord.

THAGGAI.

CHAP. I.

4 Is it time for you, O ye, to dwell in your cieled houses, and king, in the sixth month, in this house he waste?

5 Now therefore, thus saith the word of the Lord by Haggai, Lord of hosts, Consider ye ways.

6 Ye have sown much, and brought in little: ye eat, but ye have not enough: ye drink, but ye are not filled with drink; ye

2 Thus spakest thou of the Lord of hosts, saying, This people say, warm: and he that earneth wages, The time is not come, the time earneth wages to put it into a bag that the Lord's house should be with holes.

7 Thus faith the Lord of hosts.

3 Then came the word of the Lord by Haggai the prophet, saying, Go up to the mountain, and bring wood, and build the house; and

CHAP. II.

9 Ye looked for much, and it came to little; and when ye of the people, saying, brought it home, I did blow upon it; Who is left among you that it? why? faith the Lord of hosts, faw this house in her first glory? Because of mine house that is and how do ye see it now? is it wale, and ye run every man unto not in your eyes, in comparison of it, as nothing?

10 Therefore the heaven over O Zerubbabel you is stayed from dew, and the Lord, and be earth is stayed of her fruit. O Joshua son of Josedech.

11 And I called for a drought the high priest, and be strong, all upon the land, and upon the earth, and upon the mountains, and upon the people of the land, faith the Lord, and work: for I am with you, faith the Lord of hosts.

12 Thus saith the Lord of hosts, Yet once, it is a little while, and I will shake the heavens, and the earth, and the sea, and the dry land:

13 Then Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, and Joshua the son of Josedech the high priest, with all the remnant of the people, obeyed the voice of the Lord their God, and the words of Haggai the prophet, (as the Lord their God had sent him,) and the people did fear before the Lord.

14 Then spake Haggai the Lord's messenger, in the Lord's message unto the people, saying, I am with you, faith the Lord.

15 The glory of this latter house shall be greater than of the former, saith the Lord of hosts: and in this place will I give peace, faith the Lord of hosts.

16 In the four and twentieth day of the ninth month, in the second year of Darius the king, came the word of the Lord by Haggai the prophet, saying,

17 Thus faith the Lord of hosts, Ask, now the priests concerning the law, saying,

18 If one bear holy flesh in the skirt of his garment, and with his skirt do touch bread, or pottage, or wine, or oil, or any meat, shall it be holy? and the priests answer...
ZECHARIAH.

18 Then said Haggai, If one that is unclean by a dead body touch any thereof, shall it be unclean? and the priests answered and said, It shall be unclean.

19 And again the word of the Lord came unto Haggai, saying, 20 Speak to Zerubbabel governor of Judah, saying, I will shake the heavens and the earth; and I will overthrow the throne of kingdoms, and I will destroy the strength of the kingdoms of the heathen, and I will overthrow the chariots, and those that ride therein, and the horses and their riders shall come down, every one by the sword of his brother.

21 In that day, saith the Lord of hosts, I will shake the heavens and the earth; and I will overthrow the throne of kingdoms, and I will destroy the strength of the kingdoms of the heathen; and I will overthrow the chariots, and those that ride therein; and the horses and their riders shall come down, every one by the sword of his brother.

22 And I will overthrow the cities of the heathen, and I will destroy the chariots, and those that ride therein; and the horses and their riders shall come down, every one by the sword of his brother.

23 In that day, saith the Lord of hosts, I will shake the heavens and the earth; and I will overthrow the throne of kingdoms, and I will destroy the strength of the kingdoms of the heathen; and I will overthrow the chariots, and those that ride therein; and the horses and their riders shall come down, every one by the sword of his brother.

24 And I will overthrow the cities of the heathen, and I will destroy the chariots, and those that ride therein; and the horses and their riders shall come down, every one by the sword of his brother.

25 In that day, saith the Lord of hosts, I will shake the heavens and the earth; and I will overthrow the throne of kingdoms, and I will destroy the strength of the kingdoms of the heathen; and I will overthrow the chariots, and those that ride therein; and the horses and their riders shall come down, every one by the sword of his brother.

26 And I will overthrow the cities of the heathen, and I will destroy the chariots, and those that ride therein; and the horses and their riders shall come down, every one by the sword of his brother.

CHAP. II.

The son of Barachiah, the son of the Lord of hosts, My cities through prosperity shall yet be spread abroad, and the Lord shall comfort Zion, and shall yet choose Jerusalem.

1 Then lifted up mine eyes, and saw, and behold, four horns, fierce, speckled and white.

2 And I said unto the angel that talked with me, What be these, and the angel said, These are the horns which have scattered Judah, Israel, and Jerusalem.

3 And the angel answered and said, These are they whom the Lord hath sent to walk in the land of Judah to scatter it.

4 Then said I, What come these to do, and he spake, saying, These are the horns which have scattered Judah, Israel, and Jerusalem.

5 And they answered the angel that talked with me, What are these? and he answered me, They are the horns which have scattered Judah, Israel, and Jerusalem.

6 And I said, Whither goest thou? and he said unto me, To the great mountain, unto the four carpenters.

7 Lifted up mine eyes again, and looked, and behold, a man with a measuring-line in his hand.

8 Then said I, Whither goest thou? and he said unto me, To build.

9 And I said, What wilt thou do? and he spake, saying, I am building the city of Jerusalem, and I am setting up the wall of Jerusalem.

10 And I said, Wherefore art thou building the city of Jerusalem? and he said, To set it forth, and to build it up.

11 And I said, Whither goeth the spirit? and he answered me, They that be led of the spirit are not restrained.

12 And I said, Wherefore art thou building the city of Jerusalem? and he said, To set it forth, and to build it up.

13 And I said, Whither goeth the spirit? and he answered me, They that be led of the spirit are not restrained.

14 And I said, Wherefore art thou building the city of Jerusalem? and he said, To set it forth, and to build it up.

15 And I said, Whither goeth the spirit? and he answered me, They that be led of the spirit are not restrained.

16 And I said, Wherefore art thou building the city of Jerusalem? and he said, To set it forth, and to build it up.

17 And I said, Whither goeth the spirit? and he answered me, They that be led of the spirit are not restrained.

18 And I said, Wherefore art thou building the city of Jerusalem? and he said, To set it forth, and to build it up.

19 And I said, Whither goeth the spirit? and he answered me, They that be led of the spirit are not restrained.

20 And I said, Wherefore art thou building the city of Jerusalem? and he said, To set it forth, and to build it up.

21 And I said, Whither goeth the spirit? and he answered me, They that be led of the spirit are not restrained.

22 And I said, Wherefore art thou building the city of Jerusalem? and he said, To set it forth, and to build it up.

23 And I said, Whither goeth the spirit? and he answered me, They that be led of the spirit are not restrained.

24 And I said, Wherefore art thou building the city of Jerusalem? and he said, To set it forth, and to build it up.

25 And I said, Whither goeth the spirit? and he answered me, They that be led of the spirit are not restrained.

26 And I said, Wherefore art thou building the city of Jerusalem? and he said, To set it forth, and to build it up.

27 And I said, Whither goeth the spirit? and he answered me, They that be led of the spirit are not restrained.

28 And I said, Wherefore art thou building the city of Jerusalem? and he said, To set it forth, and to build it up.

29 And I said, Whither goeth the spirit? and he answered me, They that be led of the spirit are not restrained.

30 And I said, Wherefore art thou building the city of Jerusalem? and he said, To set it forth, and to build it up.

31 And I said, Whither goeth the spirit? and he answered me, They that be led of the spirit are not restrained.

32 And I said, Wherefore art thou building the city of Jerusalem? and he said, To set it forth, and to build it up.
ZECHARIAH.

7 Deliver thyself, O Zion, that thine iniquity may pass from thee: and I will clothe thee with change of raiment.

8 For thus saith the Lord of hosts, After the glory hath he sent me unto the nations which spoiled you: for he that toucheth you, toucheth the apple of his eye.

9 For behold, I will shake mine hand upon them, and they shall be a spoil to their servants: and ye shall know that the Lord of hosts hath sent me unto thee.

10 Sing and rejoice, O daughter of Zion: for I come, and will dwell in the midst of thee, faith the Lord.

11 And many nations shall be joined to the Lord in that day, and shall be my people: and I will dwell in the midst of thee, and thou shalt know that the Lord of hosts hath sent me unto thee.

12 And the Lord shall inherit Judah his portion in the holy land, and shall choose Jerusalem again.

13 Be silent, O all flesh, before the Lord: for he is raised up out of his holy habitation.

CHAP. III.

And he shewed me Joshua the high priest standing before the angel of the Lord, and Satan standing at his right hand to resist him.

2 And the Lord said unto Satan, The Lord rebuke thee, O Satan: even the Lord that hath chosen Jerusalem rebuke thee: is not this a brand plucked out of the fire?

3 Now Joshua was clothed with filthy garments, and stood before the angel.

4 And he answered, and spake unto those that stood before him, saying, Take away the filthy garments from him. And unto him he said, Behold, I have caused them to pass from thee.

CHAP. IV.

5 And I said, Let them set a fair mitre upon his head: so they set a fair mitre upon his head, and clothed him with garments; and the angel of the Lord stood by.

6 And the angel of the Lord protested unto Joshua, saying, Thus saith the Lord of hosts, If thou wilt walk in my ways, and if thou wilt keep my charge, and thou shalt also judge my house, and shalt also keep my courts, and I will give thee places to walk among these that stand by.

7 Hear now, O Joshua the high priest, thou, and thy fellows, that sit before thee: for they are men wondered at: for behold, I will bring forth my servant the Branch.

8 For behold, the stone that I have laid before Joshua; upon one stone shall be seven eyes: behold, I will engrave the graving thereof, faith the Lord of hosts, and I will remove the iniquity of that land in one day.

9 In that day, faith the Lord of hosts, shall ye call every man his neighbour under the vine, and under the fig-tree.

CHAP. V.

10 For who hath despised the day of small things? for they shall be in the midst of the Lord's habitation, and shall use the plummets, and bottles among the people.

11 Ye shall be as fillets unto me: and as a brand plucked out of the fire.

12 And I answered again, and said unto him, What be these two Olive-branches which shoot up and flourish in the midst of the golden vessels, and in the midst of them, the word of the Lord?

13 And he answered me, and said, These are the two women: and the two olive-branches, which shoot forth and flourish among the golden vessels, shall be kings over Judah.

14 Then said he, These are the two women that stand by the Lord of the whole earth.
between the earth and the heaven. from Babylon, and came then the same day, and go into the house of Josiah the son of Zechariah: and it shall be established and set there upon her own base. 

CHAP. VI.

And I turned, and lifted up mine eyes and looked, and behold, there came four chariots out of between two mountains, and the mountains were mountains of brass.  

In the first chariot were red horses, and in the second chariot black horses, 

And in the third chariot white horses, and in the fourth chariot grizzled and bay horses.  

Then I answered, and said unto the angel that talked with me, What are these, my lord? 

And the angel answered and said unto me, These are the four spirits of the heavens, which go forth from standing before the Lord of all the earth.  

The black horses which are therein, go forth into the north-country, and the white go forth after them: and the grizzled go forth toward the south-country.  

And the bay went forth, and sought to go, that they might walk to and fro through the earth: and he said, Get ye hence, walk to and fro through the earth. So they walked to and fro through the earth.  

Then cried he upon me, and spake unto me, saying, Behold, these that go toward the north-country have quieted my spirit in the north-country.  

And the word of the Lord came unto Zechariah in the fourth day of the ninth month, even in Chil- 

CHAP. VII.

And it came to pass in the fourth year of king Darius, that the word of the Lord came unto Zechariah in the fourth day of the ninth month, even in Chil-

When they had sent unto the house of God, Sherezar, and Regem-melech, and their men, to pray before the Lord, 

And to speak unto the priests which were in the house of the Lord of holts, and to the prophets, saying, Should I weep in the fifth month, separating myself, and of Jeddaiah, which are come as I have done these so many years? 

Then came the word of the Lord of holts unto me, saying,  

Speak unto all the people of the land, and to the priests, saying, When ye fasted and mourned in the fifth and seventh month, even those seventy years, did ye at all fast unto me, even to me? 

And when ye did eat, and when ye did drink, did not ye eat for yourselves, and drink for yourselves? 

Should ye not hear the words which the Lord hath cried by the former prophets, when Jerusalem was inhabited, and in prosperity, and the cities thereof round about her, when men inhabited the fourth and the plain? 

And the word of the Lord came unto Zechariah, saying, 

Thus speaketh the Lord of holts, saying, Execute true judgment, and shew mercy and compassion every man to his brother: 

And oppress not the widow, nor the fatherless, the stranger, nor the poor, and let none of you imagine evil against his brother in your heart. 

But they refused to hearken, and pulled away the shoulder, and lifted their ears, that they should not hear. 

Yea, they made their hearts as an adamant-stone, left they should hear the law, and the words which the Lord of holts hath sent in his spirit by the former prophets: therefore came a great wrath from the Lord of holts. 

Therefore it is come to pass, that as he cried, and they would not hear; so they cried, and I would not hear, faith the Lord of holts. 

But I scattered them with a whirlwind among all the nations whom they knew not: thus the land was defolate after them, that no man passed through nor returned: for they laid the pleasant land desolate. 

CHAP. VIII.

Gain the word of the Lord of holts came to me, saying, 

Thus faith the Lord of holts, I was jealous for Zion with great jealousy, and I was jealous for her with great fury. 

Thus faith the Lord, I am returned unto Zion, and will dwell in the midst of Jerusalem; and Jerusalem shall be called A city of truth; and the mountains of the Lord of holts, The holy mountain. 

Thus faith the Lord of holts, There shall yet old men and old women dwell in the streets of Jerusalem, and every man with his staff in his hand for very age. 

And the streets of the city shall be full of boys and girls playing in the streets thereof. 

Thus faith the Lord of holts, If it be marvellous in the eyes of the remnant of this people in these days; should it also be marvellous in mine eyes? faith the Lord of holts. 

Thus faith the Lord of holts, Behold, I will save my people from the east country, and from the west-country, 

And I will bring them, and they shall dwell in the midst of Jerusalem, and they shall be my people, and I will be their God in truth and in righteousness. 

Thus faith the Lord of holts, Let your hands be strong, ye that hear in these days these words by the mouth of the prophets, which were in the day that the foundation of the house of the Lord of holts was laid, that the temple might he build. 

For before these days there was no hire for man, nor any hire for beast, neither was there any peace.
peace to him that went out, or
there shall come people, and the
inhabitants of many cities;
21 And the inhabitants of one
city shall go to another, saying,
and no oppressor shall pass
through them any more: for now
have I seen with mine eyes.
22 Yea, many people and strong
nations shall come to seek the
Lord of hosts in Jerusalem, and
to pray before the Lord.
23 Thus faith the Lord of
hosts, in those days it shall come
to pass, that ten men shall take hold
out of all languages of the na-
tions, even shall take hold of the
skirt of him that is a Jew, saying,
We will go with you; for we
have heard that God is with you.
CHAP. IX.

The burden of the word of the
Lord in the land of Hadraih,
and Damascus shall be the rest
thereof; when the eyes of man,
as of all the tribes of Israel, shall
be toward the Lord.
2 And Hamath also shall bor-
der thereby; Tyrus and Zidon,
thou art very wise.
3 And Tyre did build herself
a strong hold, and heaped up sil-
er as the dust, and fine gold as
the mire of the streets.
4 Behold, the Lord will call
her out, and he will smite her
power in the sea, and she shall be
devoured with fire.
5 Ashkelon shall see it, and
fear; Gaza also shall see it, and
be very sorrowful, and Ekron;
for her expectation shall be ashamed;
and the king shall perish from Ga-
zah, and Ashkelon shall not be
inhabited.
6 And a bastard shall dwell in
Ashdod; and I will cut off the
pride of the Philistines.
7 And I will take away his
blood out of his mouth, and his
abominations from between his
teeth; but he that remaineth
shall come to paxs, that

CHAP. X.

even he, jowll be for our God, and
he shall be as a governor in Judah,
and Ekron as a Jebusite.
8 And I will encamp about
mine house because of the army,
because of him that passeth by,
and because of him that return-
eth; and no oppressor shall pass
through them any more: for now
have I seen with mine eyes.
9 Rejoice greatly, O daughter
of Zion; shout, O daughter of
Jerusalem: behold, thy King
cometh unto thee: he is just, and
having salvation; lowly, and rid-
ing upon an as, and upon a colt
the isle of an as.
10 And I will cut off the chaos
from Ephraim, and the horse
from Jerusalem, and the battle-
bow shall be cut off; and he shall
speak peace unto the heathen:
and his dominion shall be from sea
even to sea, and from the river
even to the ends of the earth.
11 As for thee also, by the blood
of thy covenant, I have sent forth
thy prisoners out of the pit where-
in it is no water.
12 Turn ye to the strong hold,
ye prisoners of hope; even to day
do I declare, that I will render
double unto thee:
13 When I have bent Judah for
me, filled the bow with Ephraim,
and raised up thy sons, O Zion,
against thy sons, O Greece, and
made thee as the sword of a mighty
man.
14 And the Lord shall be seen
over them, and his arrow shall go
forth as the lightning: and the
Lord God shall blow the trumpet,
and shall go with whirlwinds of
the south.
15 The Lord of hosts shall de-
defend them: and they shall de-
fend him; and they shall de-
send their God, and will hear
them, and they shall drink, and make a
7 And they of Ephraim shall be
waste as through wine; and they
like a mighty man, and their heart
shall be filled like bowls, and as the
shall rejoice, as through wine;

yea,
Zech. xi. 1. yea, their children shall see it, and be glad, their heart shall rejoice in the Lord.
2 I will deliver the men every one into his neighbour's hand, and into the hand of his king, and they shall smite the land, and out of their hand I will not deliver them.
3 And I will feed the flock of slaughter, even you, O poor of the flock. And I took unto me two sheaves; the one I called Beauty, and the other I called Bands, and I fed the flock.
4 Three shepherds also I cut off in one month; and my soul loathed them, and their soul also abhorred me.
5 Then said I, I will not feed you: that that dieth, let it die; and that that is to be cut off, let it be cut off; and let the rest eat every one the flesh of another.
6 And it was broken in that day: and so the poor of the flock that waited upon me knew that it was the word of the Lord.
7 And I said unto them, If ye think good, give me my price; and if not, forbear: so they weighed for my price thirty pieces of silver.

And the Lord said unto me, Cast it unto the potter: a goodly price that I was prised at of them. And I took the thirty pieces of silver, and cast them to the potter in the house of the Lord.
9 Thus saith the Lord God, Feed the flock of slaughter; whom I brought out of the tribe of Judah, and of the house of David; that they might break the brothethood between Judah and Israel.
10 And whosoever fealeth it shall flee away: and they shall not find him any that seeketh him.

11 For I will no more pity the inhabitants of the land, saith the Lord; but I will deliver every one into his neighbour's hand, and into the hand of his king, and they shall smite the land, and out of their hand I will not deliver them.
12 And I will feed the flock of slaughter, even you, O poor of the flock. And I took unto me two sheaves; the one I called Beauty, and the other I called Bands, and I fed the flock.
13 And the Lord said unto me, Cast it unto the potter: a goodly price that I was prised at of them. And I took the thirty pieces of silver, and cast them to the potter in the house of the Lord.

14 Then I cut off mine other staff, even Bands, that I might break the brothethood between Judah and Israel.
15 And the Lord said unto me, Take unto thee yet the instruments of a foolish shepherd.
16 For lo, I will raise up a shepherd in the land which shall not visit those that be cut off, neither shall seek the young one, nor heal that is broken, nor feed that standeth still, but he shall eat the flesh of the fat, and tear their claws in pieces.

17 Wo to the idol shepherd that leaveth the flock: the sword shall be upon his arm, and upon his right eye: his arm shall be clean dried up, and his right eye shall be utterly darkened.

CHAP. XII.

The burden of the word of the Lord for Israel, saith the Lord, which stretcheth forth the heavens, and layeth the foundation of the earth, and formeth the spirit of man within him.

2 Behold, I will make Jerusalem a cup of trembling unto all the people round about, when they shall be in the siege both against Judah and against Jerusalem.

3 And in that day will I make Jerusalem a burden for all people: all that burden themselves with it shall be cut in pieces, though all the people of the earth be gathered together against it.

4 In that day, saith the Lord, I will Robots every horfe with astonishment, and his rider with madness: and I will open mine eyes upon the house of Judah, and will Robots every horse of the people with blindness.

5 And the governors of Judah shall sit in their heart, The inhabitants of Jerusalem shall be my strength in the Lord of hosts their God.

6 In that day will I Robots the governors of Judah like a hearth of fire among the wood, and like a torch of fire in a sheaf; and they shall devour all the people round about, on the right hand and on the left: and Jerusalem shall be inhabited again, in her own place, even in Jerusalem.

7 The Lord also Robots the tents of Judah first, that the glory of the house of David, and the glory of the inhabitants of Jerusalem, do not magnify themselves against Judah.

8 In that day shall the Lord Robots the inhabitants of Jerusalem; and he that is feeble among them at that day shall be as David; and the house of David shall be as God, as the angel of the Lord before them.

9 And it shall come to pass in that day, that I will Robots all the nations that come against Jerusalem.

10 And I will pour upon the house of David, and upon the inhabitants of Jerusalem, the spirit of grace and of supplications; and they shall look upon me whom they have pierced, and they shall mourn for him, as one mourneth for his only son, and shall be in bitterness for his first-born.

11 In that day shall there be a great mourning in Jerusalem, as the mourning of Hadadrimmon in the valley of Megiddon.

12 And the land shall mourn, every family apart: the family of the house of David apart, and their wives apart: the family of the house of Nathan apart, and their wives apart:

13 The family of the house of Levi apart, and their wives apart: the family of Shimei apart, and their wives apart:

14 All the families that remain, every family apart, and their wives apart.
ZECHARIAH.

Jerusalem, for sin and for uncleaness.

And it shall come to pass in that day, that the Lord shall cut off the names of the idols out of the land, and they shall no more be remembered, and also I will cause the prophets and the unclean spirit to pass out of the land.

And it shall come to pass, that when any shall yet prophesy, then his father and his mother that begat him shall say unto him, Thou shalt not live; for thou speakest lies in the name of the Lord; and his father and his mother that begat him shall thrust him through when he prophesieth.

And it shall come to pass in that day, that the prophesies shall be ashamed every one of his visions, when he hath prophesieth: neither shall they wear a rough garment to deceive:

But he shall say, I am no prophet, I am an husbandman; for man taught me to keep cattle from my youth.

And one shall say unto him, What are these wounds in thine hands? then he shall answer, These with which I was wounded in the house of my friends.

Awake, O sword, against my shepherd, and against the man that is my fellow, saith the Lord of hosts: smite the shepherd, and the sheep shall be scattered: and I will turn mine hand upon the little ones.

And it shall come to pass, that in all the land, faith the Lord, two parts therein shall be cut off, and die; but the third shall be left therein.

And I will bring the third part through the fire, and will refine them as silver is refined, and will try them as gold is tried: they shalt call on my name, and I will hear them; I will say, It over all the earth; in that day shall be one Lord, and his the heathen that shall be in these tents, as this plague.

All the land shall be turned as a plain from Geba to Rimmon, south of Jerusalem; and it shall be lifted up, and inhabited in her place, from Benjamin's gate unto the place of the first gate, unto the corner gate, and from the tower of Hananel unto the king's wine presses.

And men shall dwell in it, and there shall be no more utter destruction; but Jerusalem shall be safely inhabited.

And this shall be the plague wherewith the Lord will smite all the people that have fought against Jerusalem: Their flesh shall consume away while they stand upon their feet, and their eyes shall consume away in their holes, and their tongue shall consume away in their mouth.

And it shall come to pass in that day, that a great tumult from the Lord shall be among them, and they shall lay hold every one on the hand of his neighbour, and his hand shall rise against the hand of his neighbour.

And Judah also shall fight: and in Judah shall be Holiness unto the Lord; and the pots in the Lord's house shall be like the bowls before the altar.

And Edom also shall be a desolation; and all the house of Jacob shall be assembled, and be gathered together, gold and silver, and apparel in great abundance.

And so shall be the plague more the Canaanite in the house of the horse, of the mule, of the Lord of holies.

CHAP. I.

3 And I hated Edom, and laid the burden of his mountains and his heritage the Lord to Israel by waste, for the dragons of the wilderness.

2 I have loved you, saith the Lord; yet ye say, Wherein hast thou impoverished us? Was not Edom as thy children at first and built thee defolater places: is thine brother? saith the Lord: thus saith the Lord of holies, They shall
M A L A C H I.

shall build, but I will throw down; and they shall call them, The border of wickedness, and the people against whom the Lord hath indignation for ever.

2 And your eyes shall see, and ye shall say, The Lord will be magnified from the border of Israel.

3 A son honoureth his father, and a servant his master: if then I be a father, where is mine honour? and if I be a master, where is my fear? faith the Lord of hosts; and ye brought that which was torn, and the lame, and the sick; thus ye brought an offering. Should I accept this of your hands? faith the Lord.

4 But cursed be the deceiver, which hath in his flock a male, and voweth and sacrificeth unto the Lord a corrupt thing: for I am a great king, faith the Lord of hosts, and my name is dreadful among the heathen.

C H A P. II.

A N D now, O ye priests, this commandment is for you.

2 If ye will not hear, and if ye will not lay it to heart, to give glory unto my name, faith the Lord of hosts, I will even send a curse upon you, and I will curse your blessings; yea, I have cursed them already, because ye do not lay it to heart.

3 Behold, I will corrupt your feed, and spread dung upon your faces, even the dung of your solemn feasts, and one shall take you away with it.

4 And ye shall know that I have sent this commandment unto you, that my covenant might be with Levi, faith the Lord of hosts.

5 My covenant was with him of life and peace, and I gave them to him, for the fear wherewith he feared me, and was afraid before my name.

6 The law of truth was in his mouth, and iniquity was not found in his lips: he walked with me in peace and equity, and did turn many away from iniquity.

7 For the priests lips should keep knowledge, and they should seek the law at his mouth: for he is the messenger of the Lord of hosts.

8 But ye are departed out of the way: ye have caused many to tumble at the law: ye have corrupted the covenant of Levi, faith the Lord of hosts.

9 Therefore have I also made you contemptible and base before all the people, according as ye have not kept my ways, but have been partial in the law.

10 Have we not all one father? hath not one God created us? why do we deal treacherously every man against his brother, by profaning the covenant of our fathers?

11 Judah hath dealt treacherously, and an abomination is committed in Israel and in Jerusalem: for Judah hath profaned the holiness of the Lord which he loved, and hath married the daughter of a strange god.

12 The Lord will cut off the man that doeth this: the master and the scholar out of the tabernacles of Jacob, and him that offereth an offering unto the Lord of hosts.

13 And this have ye done again, covering the altar of the Lord with tears, with weeping, and with crying out, insomuch that he regardeth not the offering any more, or receiveth it with good will at your hand.

14 Yet ye say, Wherefore? Because the Lord hath been witness between thee and the wife of thy youth, against whom thou hast dealt treacherously: yet is this the thy companion, and the wife of thy covenant.

15 And did not he make one? lefs, and that turn aside the stran-

CH A P. III.

seek the law at his mouth; for he is the messenger of the Lord of hosts.

16 For the Lord the God of Israel faith, that he hateth putting away: for one coveteth violence with his garment, faith the Lord of hosts; therefore take heed to your spirit, that you deal not treacherously.

17 Ye have wearied the Lord with your words: yet ye say, Wherein have we wearied him? when ye say, Every one that doeth evil is good in the sight of the Lord, and he delighteth in them; or, Where is the God of judgment?

B ehold, I will send my messenger, and he shall prepare the way before me: and the Lord whom ye seek shall suddenly come to his temple, even the messenger of the covenant whom ye delight in; behold, he shall come, faith the Lord of hosts.

2 But who may abide the day of his coming? and who shall stand when he appeareth? for he is like a refiner's fire, and like fuller's sope.

3 And he shall sit as a refiner and purifier of silver: and he shall purify the sons of Levi, and purge them as gold and silver, that they may offer unto the Lord an offering in righteousness.

4 Then shall the offering of Judah and Jerusalem be pleasant unto the Lord, as in the days of old, and as in former years.

5 Yet ye say, Wherefore? Because the Lord hath been witness between thee and the wife of thy youth, against whom thou hast dealt treacherously: yet is this the thy companion, and the wife of thy covenant.

6 And did not he make one? lefs, and that turn aside the stranger yet had he the residue of the spirit from his right, and fear not it: and wherefore one? that he me, faith the Lord of hosts.

7 Even
MALACHI.

7 If even from the days of your remembrance was written before fathers ye are gone away from him for them that feared the mine ordinances, and have not Lord, and that thought upon his kept them: return unto me, and name. I will return unto you, saith the Lord of hosts: but ye say, faith the Lord of hosts, in that day when I make up my jewels; Wherein shall we return? 8 Will a man rob God? yet ye have robbed me; but ye say, Wherein have we robbed thee? In tithes and offerings. 9 Ye are cursed with a curse: cursing the Lord of hosts: and ye have robbed me, even this whole nation. BRING ye all the tithes into the house of the Lord, that there may be meat in mine house, and prove me now herewith, saith the Lord of hosts, if I will not open you the windows of heaven, and pour out a blessing, that there shall not be room enough to receive it. 11 And I will rebuke the devourer for your sakes, and he shall not destroy the fruits of your ground; neither shall your vine cast her fruit before the time in the field, saith the Lord of hosts. 12 And all nations shall be: for ye shall be a desolate land, faith the Lord of hosts. 13 Your words have been stout against me, faith the Lord: yet ye say, What have we spoken so much against thee? Molest my servant, which I com- 14 Ye have said, It is vain to serve God; and what profit is it, all travail, with the statutes and judgments, that we have kept his ordinance, and that we have walked mourn-fully before the Lord of hosts? Behold, I will send you Elijah the prophet before the coming of the great and dreadful day of the Lord: 15 And now we call the proud happy: yea, they that work day of the Lord. 16 Then they that feared and the heart of the children to the Lord spake; and they that feared the Lord spake, and heard it, and a book of re-

The End of the Old Testament.
The Order of the Books of the New Testament, with their Names, and Number of their Chapters.

Matthew hath chapters

<p>| | | |</p>
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>I. Timothy</td>
<td>II. Timothy</td>
<td>Titus</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I. Peter</td>
<td>II. Peter</td>
<td>James</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>II. Peter</td>
<td>III. John</td>
<td>Jude</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hebrews</td>
<td>Romans</td>
<td>Galatians</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I. Theſſalonians</td>
<td>II. Theſſalonians</td>
<td>Philemon</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Acts of the Apostles</td>
<td>Colossians</td>
<td>Ephefians</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Philippians</td>
<td>Philippians</td>
<td>Philemon</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Philippians</td>
<td>Philippians</td>
<td>Philemon</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I. Theſſalonians</td>
<td>I. Theſſalonians</td>
<td>I. Theſſalonians</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

The Gospel according to S. Matthew.

CHAP. I.

THE book of the generation of Jefus Chrift, the son of David, the son of Abraham.

1. Abrahaam begat Iſaac, and Iſaac begat Jacob, and Jacob begat Judas and his brethren.

2. And Judas begat Phares and Zara of Thamar, and Phares begat Efrum, and Efrum begat Araf, and Araf begat Aminadab, and Aminadab begat Naafflon, and Naafflon begat Saulmon, and Saulmon begat Booz of Ruth, and Booz begat Jofeph, and Jofeph begat Jeſse, and Jeſse begat David the king, and David the king begat Solomon of her that had been the wife of Urias.

3. And Solomon begat Roboam, and Roboam begat Abia, and Abia begat Afa.

4. And Afa begat Jofaphat, and Jofaphat begat Joram, and Joram begat Ozias, and Ozias begat Jotham, and Jotham begat Achaz, and Achaz begat Ezkielas.

5. And Ezkielas begat Manaffes, and Manaffes begat Amon, and Amon begat Josias.

6. And Josias begat Jechonias and his brethren, about the time they were carried away to Babylon.

7. And after they were brought to Babylon, Jechonias begat Salathiel, and Salathiel begat Zoroabel.

8. And Zoroabel begat Abiud, and Abiud begat Eliaakim, and Eliaakim begat Azor.

9. And Azor begat Sadoc, and Sadoc begat Achim, and Achim begat Elud.

10. And Elud begat Eleazar and Eleazar begat Matthan, and Matthan begat Jacob.
S. MATTHEW.

Now when Jesus was born in
Bethlehem of Judæa, in the
days of Herod the king, be-
hold, there came wise men from
the east to Jerusalem.
2 Saying, Where is he that
is born king of the Jews? for we
have seen his star in the east, and
are come to worship him.
3 When Herod the king had
heard these things, he was trou-
bled, and all Jerusalem with him.
4 And when he had gathered
all the chief priests and scribes
of the people together, he en-
deavoured to find out of them
that Christ should be born.
5 And they said unto him, In
Bethlehem shall it be that Christ
is born, for so it is written in the
prophecy, saying, And thou
Shalt not find me, saith the
prophecy, a Governor that shall
rule my people Israel.
6 And thou Bethleèm, in the
land of Judæa, art not the least
among the princes of Judæa; for
out of thee shall come a Governor
that shall rule my people Israel.
7 Then Herod, when he had
privily called the wise men, en-
quired of them diligently what
time the star appeared.
8 And he sent them to Beth-
lehem, and said, Go, and search
diligently for the young child; and
when ye have found him, bring
me word again, that I may
come and worship him also.
9 When they had heard the
king they departed; and, lo, the
star which they saw in the east,
went before them, until it came
and stood over where the young
child was.
10 When they saw the star, they
rejoiced with exceeding great joy.
11 And when they were come
into the house, they saw the young
Child and his mother, and fell
down, and worshipped him: then
they opened their treasures, they
presented unto him gifts; gold, and
frankincense, and myrrh.

CHAP. II.

12 And being warned of God
in a dream that they should not
return to Herod, they departed
in to their own country another
way.
13 And when they were de-
parted, behold, the angel of the
Lord appeareth to Joseph in a
dream, saying, Arise, and take
the young child and his mother,
and flee into Egypt, and be thou
there until I bring thee word;
for Herod will seek the young
child to destroy him.
14 When he arose, he took the
young child and his mother by
night, and departed into Egypt:
15 And was there until the
death of Herod; that it might be
fulfilled which was spoken of
the Lord by the prophet, saying,
Out of Egypt have I called my son.
16 Then Herod, when he saw
that he was mocked of the wise
men, was exceeding wroth, and
sent forth, and slew all the chil-
dren that were in Bethlehem, and
in all the coasts thereof, from
two years old and under, ac-
cording to the time which he had
diligently enquired of the wise
men.
17 Then was fulfilled that
which was spoken by Jeremy the
prophecy, saying,
18 In Rama was there a voice
heard, lamentation, and weeping
and great mourning, Rachel
weeping for her children, and
would not be comforted, because
they were not.
19 But when Herod was dead,
behold, an angel of the Lord ap-
ppeareth in a dream to Joseph in
Egypt,
20 Saying, Arise, and take the
young child and his mother, and
go into the land of Israel: for
fell down, and worshipped him; for
they are dead which sought the
and, when they had opened their
young child's life.
him on a pinnacle of the temple. 6 And faith unto him, if thou be the Son of God, cast thyself down: for it is written, He shall give his angels charge concerning thee, and in their hands they shall bear thee up, lest at any time thou dash thy foot against a stone. 7 Jesus said unto him, It is written again, Thou shalt not tempt the Lord thy God. 8 Again, the devil taketh him up into an exceeding high mountain, and sheweth him all the kingdoms of the world, and the glory of them; 9 And faith unto him, All these things will I give thee, if thou wilt fall down and worship me. 10 Then faith Jesus unto him, Get thee hence, Satan: for it is written, Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve. 11 Then the devil leaveth him, and behold, angels came and ministered unto him. 12 Now when Jesus had heard that John was cast into prison, he departed into Galilee. 13 And leaving Nazareth, he came and dwelt in Capernaum, which is upon the sea coast, in the borders of Zabulon & Naphtali: 14 That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by Esaias the prophet, saying, 15 The land of Zabulon, and the land of Naphtali, by the way of the sea beyond Jordan, Galilee of the Gentiles: 16 The people which sat in darkness saw great light; and to them which sat in the region and shadow of death, light is sprung up. 17 From that time Jesus began to preach, and to say, Repent: for the kingdom of heaven is at hand. 18 And, Jesus walking by the sea of Galilee, saw two brethren, who were fishermen, and said unto them, Follow me, and I will make you fishers of men. 19 And they straightway left their nets, and followed him. 20 And he called them. 21 And going on from thence, he saw another two brethren, James and John, the sons of Zebedee, who were in a ship with Zebedee their father, mending their nets; and he called them. 22 And they immediately left the ship, and their father, and followed him. 23 And Jesus went about all Galilee, teaching in their synagogues, and preaching the gospel of the kingdom, and healing all manner of sickness, and all manner of disease among the people. 24 And his fame went throughout all Syria: and they brought unto him all sick people that were taken with divers diseases, and torments, and those which were possessed with devils, and those which were lunatic, and those that had the palsy; and he healed them. 25 And there followed him great multitudes of people from Galilee, and from Decapolis, and from Jerusalem, and from Judaea: 2. That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by Esaias the prophet, saying, 2. And seeing the multitudes, he went up into a mountain, and when he was set, his disciples came unto him: 2. And he opened his mouth, and taught them saying, 3. Blessed are the poor in spirit for they are the kingdom of heaven. 4. Blessed are they that mourn for they shall be comforted. 5. Blessed are the meek: for they shall inherit the earth. 6. Blessed are they which do hunger and thirst after righteousness: for they shall be filled. 7. Blessed are the merciful: for they shall obtain mercy. 8. Blessed are the pure in heart: for they shall see God. 9. Blessed are the peace makers: for they shall be called the children of God. 10. Blessed are they which are persecuted for righteousness sake: for theirs is the kingdom of heaven. 11. Blessed are ye when men shall revile you, and persecute you, and shall say all manner of evil against you falsely for my sakes. 12. Rejoice and be exceeding glad; for great is your reward in heaven: for so persecuted they the prophets which were before you. 13. Ye are the salt of the earth: but if the salt have lost his savour, wherewith shall it be salted? it is thenceforth good for nothing, but to be cast out, and to be trodden under foot of men. 14. Ye are the light of the world. A city that is set on an hill cannot be hid. 15. Neither do men light a candle, and put it under a bushel, but on a candlestick; and it giveth light unto all that are in the house. 16. Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works, and glorify your Father which is in heaven. 17. Think not that I am come to destroy the law or the prophets: I am not come to destroy, but to fulfill. 18. For verily, I say unto you, Till heaven and earth pass, one jot or one tittle shall in no wise pass from the law, till all be fulfilled. 19. Whosoever therefore shall break one of these least commandments, and shall teach men so, he shall be called the least in the kingdom of heaven: 20. But whosoever shall do, and teach them, verily and truly I say unto you, the same shall be called great in the kingdom of heaven. 21. Ye have heard that it was said by them of old time, Thou shalt not murder: and whosoever shall mur- 22. But I say unto you, That whosoever shall say to a woman, Thou shalt not commit adultery, 23. Verily, I say unto you, Thou shalt by no means come out thence till thou hast paid the uttermost farthing. 24. Ye have heard that it was said, Thou shalt not commit adultery. 25. And if thy right hand offend thee, pluck it out, and cast it from thee. 26. And if thine eye offend thee, pluck it out, and cast it from thee: it is profitable for thee that one of thy members should thus be cut off from thy body, that thy whole body be cast into hell.
S. MATTHEW.

30 And if thy right hand offend thee, cut it off, and cast it from thee: for it is profitable for thee that one of thy members should perish, and not that thy whole body should be cast into hell.

31 If it hath been said, Whosoever shall put away his wife, let him give her a writing of divorcement. But I say unto you, That which proceedeth of adultery should not thus much as be named.

32 But I say unto you, That whosoever shall put away his wife, saving for the cause of fornication, causeth her to commit adultery: and whosoever shall marry her that is divorced, comitteth adultery.

33 Again, ye have heard that it hath been said by them of old time, Thou shalt not forswear thyself; but shalt perform unto the Lord thine oaths.

34 But I say unto you, Swear not at all; neither by heaven, for it is God's throne: nor by the earth, for it is his footstool: neither by Jerusalem, for it is the city of the great king.

35 Neither shalt thou swear by thy head; because thou canst not make one hair white or black.

36 But let your communication be, Yea, yea; Nay, nay; for whatsoever is more than these cometh of evil.

37 Ye have heard that it hath been said, An eye for an eye, and a tooth for a tooth.

38 But I say unto you, Ye shall not resist evil; but whatsoever shall smite thee on thy right cheek, turn to him the other also.

39 And if any man will sue thee at the law, and take away thy coat let him have thy cloak also.

40 And whosoever shall compel thee to go a mile, go with him twain.

41 Give to him that asketh thee; and from him that would borrow of thee, turn not thou away.

42 Ye have heard that it hath been said, An eye for an eye, and a tooth for a tooth.

43 But I say unto you, Resist not evil: but if any man will sue thee at the law, let him have his suit.

44 But I say unto you, Love your enemies, bless them that curse you, do good to them that hate you, and pray for them which despitefully use you and persecute you:

45 That ye may be the children of your father which is in heaven: for he maketh his sun to rise on the good and on the bad, and sendeth rain on the just and on the unjust.

46 For if ye love them which love you, what reward shall ye? do not even the publicans do the same?

47 And if ye salute your brethren only, what do ye more than others? do not even the publicans so?

48 Be ye therefore perfect, even as your father which is in heaven is perfect.

C H A P. VI.

Take heed that ye do not lay up treasures on earth, where moth and rust doth corrupt, and where thieves break through and steal.

19 But lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven, where neither moth nor rust doth corrupt, and where thieves do not break through nor steal.

20 For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also.

21 The light of the body is the eye: if therefore thine eye be single, thy whole body shall be full of light.

22 But if thine eye be evil, thy whole body shall be full of darkness. If therefore the light that is in thee be darkness, how great is that darkness!

23 No man can serve two masters, for either he will hate the one and love the other: or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon.

Therefore I say unto you, Take no thought for your life, what ye shall eat, or what ye shall drink; nor yet for your body, what ye shall put on.

24 And if ye shall think of anything more than meat and clothing, the same say ye, What shall we eat? and What shall we drink? and Wherein shall we be clothed?

25 Behold the fowls of the air, for they sow not, neither do they reap, nor gather into barns: yet your heavenly Father feedeth them. Are not ye much better than they?

26 Which of you by taking thought can add one cubit unto his stature?

27 And why take ye thought for raiment? Consider the lilies of the field, how they grow; they toil not, neither do they spin:

28 And yet I say unto you, That even Solomon, in all his glory, was not arrayed like one of these.

29 Wherefore if God so clothe the grass of the field, which today is, and to morrow is cast into the oven, shall he not much more clothe you, O ye of little faith?

30 Therefore take no thought, saying, What shall we eat? or, What shall we drink? or, Wherein shall we be clothed?

31 For thy heavenly Father knoweth that ye have need of all these things.

32 But seek ye first the kingdom of God, and his righteousness; and all these things shall be added unto you.
S. MATHEW.

32 (For after all these things do the Gentiles seek;) for your heavenly Father knoweth that ye have need of all these things.

33 But seek ye first the kingdom of God, and his righteousness; and all these things shall be added unto you.

34 Take therefore no thought for the morrow: for the morrow shall take thought for the things of itself. Sufficiency unto the day is the evil thereof.

C H A P. VII.

J udge not, that ye be not judged.

2 For with what judgment ye judge, ye shall be judged: and with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you again.

3 And why beholdest thou the mote that is in thy brother's eye, but considerest not the beam that is in thine own eye?

4 Or how wilt thou say to thy brother, Let me pull out the mote out of thine eye; and behold, a beam is in thy own eye?

5 Thou hypocrite, first cast out the beam out of thine own eye; and then shalt thou see clearly to cast out the mote out of thy brother's eye.

6 Give not that which is holy unto the dogs, neither cast ye your pearls before swine, lest they trample them under their feet, and turn again and rent you.

7 Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you.

8 For every one that asketh receiveth; and he that seeketh findeth; and to him that knocketh it shall be opened.

9 Or what man is there of you, whom if his son ask bread, will he give him a stone?

10 Or if he ask a fish, will he give him a serpent?

11 If ye then, being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children, how much more shall your heavenly Father which is in heaven give good things to them that ask him?

12 Therefore all things whatsoever ye would that men should do to you, do ye even so to them: for this is the law and the prophets.

13 Enter ye in at the strait gate; for wide is the gate, and broad is the way, that leadeth to destruction, and many there be which go in thereat.

14 Because strait is the gate, and narrow is the way, which leadeth unto life, and few there be that find it.

15 Beware of false prophets, which come unto you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they are ravening wolves.

16 Ye shall know them by their fruits. Do men gather grapes of thorns, or figs of thistles?

17 Even so every good tree bringeth forth good fruit: but a corrupt tree bringeth forth evil fruit.

18 A good tree cannot bring forth evil fruit; neither can a corrupt tree bring forth good fruit.

19 Every tree that bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire.

20 Wherefore by their fruits ye shall know them.

21 Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doth the will of my Father which is in heaven.

22 Many will say unto me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have we cast out devils? and in thy name have we done many wonderful works?

23 And I will say unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity.

24 Therefore, whosoever shall say to them, The Lord bless thee, shall be cursed; and whosoever shall say to them, The peace of the Lord be with thee, shall be cursed.

C H A P. VIII.

W hen he was come down from the mountain, great multitudes followed him.

2 And behold, there came a leper, and worshipped him, saying, Lord, if thou wilt, thou canst make me clean.

3 And Jesus put forth his hand, and touched him, saying, I will; be thou clean. And immediately his leprosy was cleansed.

4 And Jesus went thenceforth into another town: and there he slew multitudes of devils, and gave sight unto many.

5 And when Jesus was entered into Capernaum, there came unto him centurions, beseeching him,

6 And saying, Lord, my servant lieth at home sick of the palsy, grievously tormentcd.

7 And Jesus faith unto him, I will come and heal him.

8 The centurion answered and said, Lord, I am not worthy that thou shouldest come under my roof: but speak the word only, and my servant shall be healed.

9 For I am a man under authority, and it fell not for me: but I will not, but that it shall be fulfilled upon a rock.

10 When Jesus heard it, he marvelled; and said unto them that followed him, Verily, I say unto you, I have not found such great faith, no not in Israel.

11 And I say unto you, many shall come from the east and west, and shall sit down with Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob, in the kingdom of heaven.

12 But the children of the kingdom shall be cast out into outer darkness: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

13 And Jesus said unto the centurion, Go thy way; for as thou hast believed, so be it done unto thee. And his servant was healed in the self-same hour.

14 And when Jesus was come into Peter's house, he saw his wives mother laid, and sick of a fever.

15 And he touched her hand, and the fever left her: and she arose and ministered unto them.

16 When the even was come, they brought unto him many that were possessed with devils: and he cast out the spirits with his word, and healed all that were sick.

17 That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by Esaias the prophet, saying, Himself took our infirmities, and bare our sicknesses.

18 Now when Jesus saw great multitudes about him, he gave commandment to depart unto the other side.

19 And certain scribes came, and said unto him, Master, I will follow thee whithersoever thou goest.

20
20 And Jesus went up into a ship, and sailed over, and came into his own city.

21 And he entered into a ship, and sat over, and came into the midst of the city, and they were come hither to torment us before the time.

22 And there was a great multitude of them, and the devil entered into them and spoke falsely, saying, If thou cast us out, suffer us to go away into the herd of swine.

23 And he said unto them, Go. And when they were come out, they went into the herd of swine: and behold, the whole herd of swine ran violently down a steep place into the sea, and perished in the waters.

24 And they that kept them fled, and went their ways into the country, and told every thing; and what was befallen to the possessed of the devils.

25 And they came into the city, and there was a great commotion.

26 But the men marvelled, saying, What manner of man is this, that even the devils are subject unto him?

27 And when he was come to the other side, into the country of the Gerasenes, there met him two possessed with devils, coming out of the tombs, exceeding fierce, so that no man might pass by that way.

28 And behold, they cried out, saying, What have we to do with thee, Jesus, thou Son of God? art thou come hither to torment us before the time?

29 And there was a great way off from them an herd of many swine feeding.

30 So the devils besought him, saying, If thou cast us out, suffer us to go into the herd of swine.

31 And he said unto them, Go. And when they were come out, they went into the herd of swine: and behold, many publicans and sinners, came, and sat down with him and his disciples.
S. M A T T H E W.

34 But the Pharisees said, He calleth out the devils through the agents of the devil.
35 And Jesus went about all the cities and villages, teaching in their synagogues, and preaching the gospel of the kingdom, and healing every sickness, and every disease among the people.
36 But when he saw the multitudes, he was moved with compassion on them, because they fainted, and were fattered abroad, as sheep having no shepherd.
37 Then faith he unto his disciples, The harvest truly is plentiful, but the labourers are few.
38 Pray ye therefore the Lord of the harvest, that he will send forth labourers into his harvest.

C H A P. X.

And when he had called unto him his twelve disciples, he gave them power against unclean spirits, to cast them out, and to heal all manner of sickness, and all manner of disease.
2 Now the names of the twelve apostles are these: The first, Simon, who is called Peter, and Andrew his brother, James the son of Zebedee, and John his brother, Philip and Bartholomew, Thomas, and Matthew the publican, James the son of Alphaeus, and Lebbon, whose surname was Thaddaeus,
3 Simon the Cananite, and Judas Iscariot, who also betrayed him.
3 These twelve Jesus sent forth, and commanded them, saying, Go not into the way of the Gentiles, and into any city of the Samaritans enter ye not.
6 But go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Israel.
7 And as ye go, preach, saying, The kingdom of heaven is at hand.
8 Heal the sick, cleanse the lepers, raise the dead, cast out devils; freely ye have received, freely give.
9 Provide neither gold, nor silver in your purses; nor scrip for your journey, neither two coats, neither shoes, nor yet staves; for the workman is worthy of his meat.
10 And into whatsoever city or town ye shall enter, enquire who in it is worthy, and there abide till ye go thence.
11 And when ye come into an house, salute it.
12 And if the house be worthy, let your peace come upon it: but if it be not worthy, let your peace return to you.
13 Verily, I say unto you, It shall be more tolerable for Sodom and Gomorrah, in the day of judgment, than for that city.
14 Behold, I send you forth as sheep in the midst of wolves; be therefore wise as serpents, and harmless as doves.
15 But beware of men: for they will deliver you up to the councils, and they will scourge you in their synagogues.
16 Verily, I say unto you, It shall be more tolerable for Sodom and Gomorrah, in the day of judgment, than for that city.
17 And ye shall be brought before governors and kings for my sake, for a testimony against them and the Gentiles.
18 And ye shall be hated of all men for my names sake; but he that endureth to the end shall be saved.
19 But when they persecute you in this city, flee ye into another; for verily, I say unto you, Ye shall not have gone over the cities of Israel, till the Son of man be come.
20 The disciple is not above his master, nor the servant above his lord.
21 It is enough for the disciple that he be as his master, and the servant as his lord. If they have called the master of the house Beelzebub, how much more shall they call them of his household.
22 Verily, I say unto you, They may deliver you up to the Sanhedrim, and all men shall hate you because of me.
23 But when ye are delivered up, do not be afraid: yet speak ye not a word lest it be said that ye are my disciples.
24 But when they persecute you in one city, flee ye into another; for verily, I say unto you, That where the body is, there is the whole house.
25 And when one of you Martyrs is led away to the synagogues, give him no testimony; neither follow him: for ye are not sent as judges norunto the Gentiles, but unto your brethren.
26 But whosoever shall do the will of my Father which is in heaven,
27 Verily, I say unto you, He that heareth my words, and doeth them, hath a reward of a righteous man's reward.
28 And whosoever shall give to drink unto one of these little ones a cup of cold water only, in the name of a disciple, verily, I say unto you, He shall in no wise lose his reward.

C H A P. XI.

And it came to pass, when Jesus had made an end of commanding his twelve disciples, he departed thence to teach and to preach in their cities.
2 Now when John had heard in the prison the works of Christ, he sent two of his disciples.
3 And said unto him, Art thou he that should come, or do we look for another?
4 Jesus answered and said unto them, Go and shew John again those things which ye do hear and see:
5 The blind receive their sight, and the lame walk; the lepers are cleansed, and the deaf hear; the dead

B 2
dead are raised up, and the poor and sinners; but wisdom is justified of her children.

6 And, blessed is he whatsoever shall not be offended in me.

7 ¶ And, as they departed, Jesus began to say unto the multitudes concerning John, What went ye out into the wilderness to see? A reed shaken with the wind?

8 But what went ye out for to see? A man clothed in soft raiment? behold, they that wear soft clothing, are in kings' houses.

9 But what went ye out for to see? A prophet? yea, I say unto you, and ye shall see greater than John the Baptist: notwithstanding he that is least in the kingdom of heaven is greater than he.

10 And from the days of John the Baptist, until now, the kingdom of heaven suffereth violence, and the violent take it by force.

11 Verily, I say unto you, Among them that are born of women there hath not risen a greater than John the Baptist; notwithstanding he that is least in the kingdom of heaven is greater than he.

12 And from the days of John the Baptist, until now, the kingdom of heaven suffereth violence, and the violent take it by force.

13 ¶ For this is he of whom it is written, Behold, I send my messenger before thy face, which shall prepare thy way before thee.

14 Verily, I say unto you, Among them that are born of women there hath not risen a greater than John the Baptist: notwithstanding he that is least in the kingdom of heaven is greater than he.

15 And, as they departed, Jesus began to say unto the multitudes concerning John, What went ye out into the wilderness to see? A reed shaken with the wind?

16 But what went ye out for to see? A man clothed in soft raiment? behold, they that wear soft clothing, are in kings' houses.

17 But what went ye out for to see? A prophet? yea, I say unto you, and ye shall see greater than John the Baptist: notwithstanding he that is least in the kingdom of heaven is greater than he.

18 And from the days of John the Baptist, until now, the kingdom of heaven suffereth violence, and the violent take it by force.

19 And, as they departed, Jesus began to say unto the multitudes concerning John, What went ye out into the wilderness to see? A reed shaken with the wind?

20 ¶ Then began he to upbraid the cities wherein most of his mighty works were done, because they repented not.

21 Wo unto thee, Chorazin, wo unto thee, Bethsaida: for if the mighty works which were done in you, had been done in Tyre and Sidon, they would have repented long ago in sackcloth and ashes.

22 But I say unto you, It shall be more tolerable for Tyre and Sidon at the day of judgment, than for you.

23 And thou Capernaum, which art exalted unto heaven, shalt be brought down to hell: for if the mighty works which have been done in thee, had been done in Sodom, it would have remained until this day.

24 But I say unto you, that it shall be more tolerable for Sodom, in the day of judgment, than for thee.

25 ¶ At that time Jesus answered and said, I thank thee, O Father, Lord of heaven and earth, because thou hast hid these things from the wise and prudent, and hast revealed them unto babes.

26 Even so, Father, for so it seemed good in thy sight.

27 All things are delivered unto me of my Father; and no man knoweth the Son, but the Father; neither knoweth any man the Father, save the Son, and he to whomsoever the Son will reveal him.

28 ¶ Come unto me, all ye that labour, and are heavy laden; and I will give you rest.

29 Take my yoke upon you, and learn of me; for I am meek and lowly in heart; and ye shall find rest unto your souls.

30 For my yoke is easy, and my burden is light.
S. MATTHEW.

28. But if I cast out devils by the Spirit of God, then the kingdom of God is come unto you.
29. Or else, how can one enter into a strong man's house, and spoil his goods, except he first bind the strong man? and then will he spoil his house.
30. He that is not with me, is against me; and that which gathereth not with me scattereth abroad.
31. Wherefore, I say unto you, All manner of sin and blasphemy shall be forgiven unto men; but the blasphemy against the Holy Ghost shall not be forgiven unto men.
32. And whosoever speaketh a word against the Son of man, it shall be forgiven him; but whosoever speaketh against the Holy Ghost, it shall not be forgiven him, neither in this world, neither in the world to come.
33. Either make the tree good, and his fruit good; or else make the tree corrupt, and his fruit corrupt; for the tree is known by his fruit.
34. O generation of vipers, how can ye, being evil, speak good things? for out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaketh.
35. A good man, out of the good treasure of the heart, bringeth forth good things; and an evil man, out of the evil treasure, bringeth forth evil things.
36. But I say unto you, That every idle word that men shall speak, they shall give account thereof in the day of judgment.
37. For by thy words thou shalt be justified, and by thy words thou shalt be condemned.
38. Then certain of the Pharisees answered, saying, Master, we would see a sign from thee.
39. But he answered and said, Behold my mother, and my brethren.
40. For whosoever shall do the will of my Father which is in heaven, the same is my brother, and sister, and mother.

CHAP. XIII.

44. Wherefore, I say unto you, There is none good, save one, that is, Jesus Christ.
45. None can come to the Father, except through me.
46. And he spake many things unto them in parables, saying, Behold, a king went to make an husbandry, and desired to know of his servants, how the harvest was faring.
47. And another parable spake he unto them, The kingdom of heaven is likened unto a man which sowed good seed in his field:
48. But while men slept, his enemy came and uprooted the thorns among it, and cast a stone upon the good seed, and sowed tares among it.
49. But he answered and said, He that soweth the good seed is the Son of man; the field is the world; the good seed are the children of the kingdom; but the tares are the children of the evil one;
50. And the enemy which sowed them is the devil; the harvest is the end of the world; and the reapers are the angels.
51. As therefore the tares are gathered and burned in the fire; so shall it be in the end of this world.
52. The Son of man shall send out his angels, and they shall gather out of his kingdom all things that offend, and them which do iniquity:
53. And shall cast them into a furnace of fire: there shall be wailing and gnashing of teeth.
54. Then shall the righteous shine forth as the sun in the kingdom of their Father. He that hath ears to hear, let him hear.
55. And Jesus came to them again, and saith unto them, All power is given unto me in heaven and in earth.
56. Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost:
57. Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: lo, I am with you always, even unto the end of the world. Amen.

And in them is fulfilled the prophecy of Esaias, which saith,
By hearing ye shall hear, and shall not understand; and seeing ye shall see, and shall not perceive.
58. For this people's heart is waxed gross, and their ears are dull of hearing, and their eyes they have closed; lest at any time they should see with their eyes, and hear with their ears, and understand with their heart, and should be converted, and I should heal them.
S. MATTHEW.

and bringeth forth, some an hundredfold, some an hundredfold, some an hundredfold. 54. And another parable he spake unto them, saying, The kingdom of heaven is like unto a net cast into the sea, and gathered of every kind:

36. Then Jesus sent forth his disciples two by two, into every city, and every place where he himself had gone before:

37. And he said unto them, Whereunto shall I liken the kingdom of heaven? It is like unto a man that sowed good seed in his field:

38. But while men slept, his enemy came and sowed tares among the wheat, and went his way:

39. But when the blade was sprung up, and brought forth fruit, then appeared the tares also:

40. Then the servants of the householder came, and said unto him, Sir, didst thou sow good seed in thy field? from whence then hath it tares?

41. He said unto them, An enemy hath done this. The servants said unto him, Wilt thou that we go and gather them up?

42. But he said, Nay; let them alone; let them first ensue the harvest, and then shall ye gather them together.

43. And he said unto the multitudes, When thou art sown among the good seed, all the Multitudes that come for to hear his words, when they had understood, were astonished at his doctrine.

44. But they that were of the Pharisees and of the Herodians answered him, saying, Art thou then a friend of taxgatherers and sinners? for all such come unto thee to hear thee.

45. And he said unto them, Go your way; for, as ye have heard that I said, out of the house of Israel are come to me, and I have not found one desiring to hunger, and thirsting after righteousness.

46. For the multitudes were sought for him.

CHAP. XIV.

47. And again the kingdom of heaven is like unto a net cast into the sea, and gathered of every kind:

48. Which, when it was full, they drew to shore, and were gathered together, and numbered seven disciples, and the scribes, which kept the tare.

49. So shall it be in the end of the world; the angels shall come forth, and separate the wicked from among the just;

50. And shall cast them into a furnace of fire: there shall be wailing and gnashing of teeth.

51. And the kingdom of heaven shall be likened unto a certain king, which made a marriage for his son,

52. And sent forth his servants to call them that were bidden to the marriage, and they would not come.

53. Again, he sent forth other servants, saying, Tell them, They have bidden many; and they came, and did not come:

54. And the king said unto his servants, The marriage is ready, but they are not ready.

55. Go ye therefore into the highways, and as many as ye shall find, bid to the marriage.

56. And they said unto him, Wherefore then didst thou not set the good seed in thy field? he said unto them, The enemy hath done this.

57. And he said, He that sowed good seed is the Son of man; the field is the world; the good seed are the children of the kingdom; the tares are the children of the wicked one;

58. The enemy that sowed them is the devil; the harvest is the end of the world; and the reapers are the angels.

59. As therefore the tares are gathered up, and burned in the fire; so shall it be in the end of the world.

60. The multitudes also, when they heard it, were astonished at his doctrine: for he taught them as one having authority, and not as the scribes.

61. And he went out again over the sea, into the country of the Gadarenes:

62. And there was a man, which had he goats and swine:

63. And when it was reported to him, he commanded the multitude that he should flee out of that place into the country of the Gadarenes:

64. And there came a great multitude together, to hear him, and to be healed of their infirmities.

65. And he said unto them, I will not trouble you any further: take up the talents which ye received;

66. And he said unto them, Ye have forsaken me, and sought treasure for yourselves;

67. And the king shall sit upon his throne in glory, and shall set before him the kings of the nations, and shew them the works of God, that are done in heaven.

68. And he said, I am the true vine, and my Father is the husbandman.

69. And what I do, ye see me do: but if ye do not know this, then no man judgeth of me: if ye know this, then shall ye judge of my Father also.

70. For a greater than the prophet is here, the kingdom of heaven is come upon earth.
S. Matthew.

16 But Jesus said unto them, They need not depart; give ye to them to eat.
17 And they say unto him, We have here but five loaves, and two fishes.
18 He said, Bring them hither to me.
19 And he commanded the multitude to sit down on the grass, and took the five loaves, and the two fishes, and looking up to heaven, he blessed, and brake, and gave the loaves to his disciples and the disciples to the multitude.
20 And they did all eat, and were filled; and they took up of the fragments that remained, twelve baskets full.
21 And they that had eaten were about five thousand men, beside women and children.
22 And straightway Jesus constrained his disciples to get into a ship, and to go before him unto the other side, while he sent the multitudes away.
23 And when he had sent the multitudes away, he went up into a mountain apart to pray: and when the evening was come, he was there alone.
24 But the ship was now in the midst of the sea, tossed with waves: for the wind was contrary.
25 And in the fourth watch of the night Jesus went unto them, walking on the sea.
26 And, when the disciples saw him walking on the sea, they were troubled, saying, It is a spirit; and they cried out for fear.
27 But straightway Jesus spake unto them, saying, Be of good cheer, it is I, be not afraid.
28 And Peter answered him, say to his father or his mother, Be of good cheer, it is I, be not afraid.
29 And he said, Come. And honour not his father when Peter was come down out of his mother, he shall be freed.

CHAP. XV.

Thus had ye made the commandment of God of none effect by your tradition.
7 Ye hypocrites, well did Esaias prophesy of you, saying, This people draweth nigh unto me with their mouth, and honoureth me with their lips; but their heart is far from me.
9 But in vain they do worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men.
10 And he called the multitude, and said unto them, Hear and understand.
11 Not that which goeth into the mouth defileth a man; but that which cometh out of the mouth, this defileth a man.
12 Then came his disciples, and said unto him, Knowest thou that the Pharisees were offended after they heard this saying?
13 But he answered and said, Every plant which my heavenly Father hath not planted, shall be rooted up.
14 Let them alone; they be blind leaders of the blind. And if the blind lead the blind, both shall fall into the ditch.
15 Then answered Peter and said unto him, Declare unto us this parable.
16 And Jesus said, Are ye also yet without understanding?

CHAP. XVI.

22 And behold, a woman of Canaan came out of the same coasts, and cried unto him, saying, Have mercy on me, O Lord, thou son of David; my daughter is grievously vexed with a devil.
23 But he answered her not a word. And his disciples came and besought him, saying, Send her away, for the crieth after us.
24 But he answered and said, I am not sent, but unto the lost sheep of the house of Israel.
25 Then came he and worshipped him, saying, Lord, help me.
26 But he answered and said, It is not meet to take the children's bread, and to cast it to dogs.
27 And she said, Truth, Lord; yet the dogs eat of the crumbs which fall from their masters' table.
28 Then Jesus answered and said unto her, O woman, great is thy faith; be it unto thee even as thou wilt. And her daughter was made whole from that very hour.
29 And Jesus departed from thence, and came nigh unto the sea of Galilee, and went up into a mountain, and sat down there.
30 And great multitudes came unto him, having with them those that were lame, blind, dumb, maimed, and many others, and cast them down at Jesus' feet, and he healed them;
31 Infomuch that the multitude wondered when they saw the dumb to speak, the maimed to be whole, the lame to walk, and the blind to see; and they glorified the God of Israel.
32 Then Jesus called his disciples unto him, and said, I have compassion on the multitude, because they continue with me now three days, and have nothing to eat; and I will not send them away fasting, lest they faint in the way.
33 And his disciples say unto him, Whence should we have so much bread in the wilderness, as to fill so great a multitude?
34 And Jesus said unto them, How many loaves have ye? and they said, Seven, and a few little fishes.
35 And he commanded the multitude to sit down on the ground.
36 And he took the seven loaves and the fishes, and gave thanks, and brake them, and gave to his disciples, and the disciples to the multitude.
37 And they did all eat, and were filled; and they took up of the broken meat that was left, seven baskets full.
38 And they that did eat were four thousand men, beside women and children.
39 And he sent away the multitude, and took ship, and came into the coasts of Magdala.

CHAP. XVI.

The Pharisees also, with the Sadducees, came, and tempting, defied him that he would show them a sign from heaven.
2 He answered and said unto them, When it is evening, ye say, It will be fair weather; for the sky is red.
3 And in the morning, It will be foul weather to-day; for the sky is red and lowering. O ye hypocrites, ye can discern the face of the sky, but can ye not discern the signs of the times?
4 A wicked and adulterous generation seeketh a sign; and no sign shall be given unto it, but the sign of the prophet Jonas.
5 And he left them, and departed.
6 And when his disciples were come to the other side, they had forgotten to take bread.
7 And they reasoned among themselves, saying, It is because we have taken no bread.
8 Which when Jesus perceived, he said unto them, O ye of little faith, why reason ye among yourselves, because ye have brought no bread?
9 Do ye not yet understand, neither remember the five loaves of the five thousand, and how many baskets ye took up?
10 Neither the seven loaves of the four thousand, and how many baskets ye took up?
11 How is it that ye do not understand, that I spoke it not to you concerning bread, but to you concerning the sign of the Pharisees, and of the Sadducees.
12 Then understood they how that he bade them not beware of the leaven of the Pharisees, and of the Sadducees.
13 ¶ When Jesus came into the coasts of Caphar Philippi, he asked his disciples, saying, Whom do men say that I, the Son of man, am?
14 And they said, Some say that thou art John the Baptist; some Elias; and others, that one of the prophets.
15 He saith unto them, But whom say ye that I am?
16 And Simon Peter answered and said, Thou art the Christ, the Son of the living God.
17 And Jesus answered and said unto him, Blessed art thou, Simon Bar-jona: for flesh and blood hath not revealed it unto thee, but my Father which is in heaven.
18 And I say also unto thee, That thou art Peter, and upon this rock I will build my church; and the gates of hell shall not prevail against it.
19 And I will give unto thee the keys of the kingdom of heaven; and whatsoever thou shalt bind on earth, shall be bound in heaven; and whatsoever thou shalt loose on earth, shall be loosed in heaven.
20 Then charged he his disciples, that they should tell no man that he was JESUS the Christ.
21 ¶ From that time forth began Jesus to shew unto his disciples, how that he must go unto Jerusalem, and suffer many things of the elders, and chief priests, and scribes, and be killed, and be raised again the third day.
22 Then Peter took him, and said unto Jesus, Dost thou restore him again to life?
23 But he turned, and said unto Peter, Get thee behind me, Satan; thou art an offence unto me; for thou savourest not the things that be of God, but those that be of men.
24 ¶ Then said JESUS unto his disciples, If any man will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow me.
25 For whosoever will save his life shall lose it; and whosoever will lose his life for my sake shall find it.
26 For what is a man profited, if he shall gain the whole world, and lose his own soul? or what shall man give in exchange for his soul?
27 For the Son of man shall come in the glory of his Father, with his angels; and then shall he reward every man according to his works.
28 Verily, I say unto you, There be some standing here, which shall not taste of death, till they see the Son of man coming in his kingdom.

CHAP. XVII.

And after six days JESUS took Peter, James, and John his brother, and brought them up into an high mountain apart.
2 And was transfigured before them, and his face did shine as the sun, and his raiment was white as the light.
3 And behold there appeared unto them Moses and Elias talking with him.
4 ¶ Then answered Peter, and said unto Jesus, Lord, it is good for us to be here; if thou wilt, let us make here three tabernacles; one for Moses, and one for Elias, and one for Jesus the Christ.
5 While he yet spake, behold, a bright cloud overshadowed them; and a voice out of the cloud, which said, This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased; hear ye him.
6 ¶ And when the disciples heard it, they fell on their face, and were sore afraid.
7 ¶ And JESUS came and touched them, and said, Arise, and be not afraid.
8 ¶ And when they had lifted up their eyes, they saw no man save JESUS only.
9 ¶ And as they came down from the mountain, Jesus charged them, saying, Tell the vision unto no man, until the Son of man be risen again from the dead.
10 ¶ And his disciples asked him, saying, Why then say the scribes, that Elias must first come?
11 ¶ And JESUS answered and said unto them, Elias truly shall first come, and restore all things.
12 ¶ But I say unto you, that Elias is come already, and they knew him not, but have done unto him whatsoever they pleased: likewise shall also the Son of man suffer them.
13 ¶ Then the disciples understood that he spake unto them of John the Baptist.
14 ¶ And when they were come to the multitude, there came to
him a certain man kneeling down to him, and saying,
15 Lord, have mercy on my son; for he is lunatick, and sore vexed: for oft-times he falleth into the fire, and oft into the water.
16 And I brought him to thy disciples, and they could not cure him.
17 Then Jesus answered and said, O faithless and perverse generation, how long shall I be with you? how long shall I suffer you? bring him hither to me.
18 And Jesus rebuked the devil, and he departed out of him: and the child was cured from that very hour.
19 Then came the disciples to Jesus apart, and said, Why could not we cast him out?
20 And Jesus said unto them, Because of your unbelief: for verily I say unto you, If ye have faith as a grain of mustard seed, ye shall say to this mountain, Remove hence to yonder place, and it shall remove; and nothing shall be impossible unto you.
21 Howbeit this kind goeth not out, but by prayer and fasting.
22 And while they abode in Galilee, Jesus said unto them, The Son of man shall be betrayed into the hands of men:
23 and they shall kill him, and the third day he shall be raised again: and they were exceeding sorry.
24 ¶ And when they were come to Capernaum, they that received tribute money came to Peter, and said, Dost not your Master pay tribute?
25 He saith, Yes. And, when he was come into the house, Jesus prevented him, saying, What thinkest thou, Simon? of whom doth the kings of the earth take custom or tribute? of their own children, or of strangers?
26 Peter faith unto him, Of strangers. Jesus faith unto him, Then are the children free.
27 Notwithstanding, lest we should offend them, go thou to the sea, and cast an hook, and take up the first fish that cometh up: and, when thou hast opened his mouth, thou shalt find a piece of money, that take, and give unto them for me and thee.

C H A P. XVIII.

At the same time came the disciples unto Jesus, saying, Who is the greatest in the kingdom of heaven?
2 And Jesus called a little child unto him, and set him in the midst of them,
3 and said, Verily I say unto you, Except ye be converted, and become as little children, ye shall not enter into the kingdom of heaven.
4 Whosoever therefore shall humble himself as this little child, the same is greatest in the kingdom of heaven.
5 And whoso shall receive one such little child in my name, receiveth me.
6 But whoso shall offend one of these little ones, of whomsoever shall offend one of these little ones, of whomsoever, it were better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and that he were drowned in the sea.
7 ¶ Wo unto the world because of offences; for it must needs be that offences come: but woe to that man by whom the offence cometh.
8 Wherefore, if thy hand or thy foot offend thee, cut them off, and cast them from thee: it is better for thee to enter into life maimed, or maimed, rather than having two hands, or two feet, to be cast into everlasting fire.
9 And if thine eye offend thee, pluck it out, and cast it from thee: it is better for thee to enter into life with one eye, rather than having two eyes to be cast into hell-fire.
10 Take heed that ye despise not one of these little ones; for I say unto you, That in heaven their angels do always behold the face of my Father which is in heaven.
11 For the Son of man is come to save that was lost.
12 How think ye? if a man have an hundred sheep, and one of them goeth astray, doth he not leave the ninety and nine, and goeth to the mountains, and seeketh that which is gone astray?
13 And if it be one of his little ones, he will not, until he find that one, receive him rejoicing.
14 Even so it is not the will of your Father which is in heaven, that one of these little ones should perish.
15 ¶ Moreover, if thy brother shall trespass against thee, go and tell him his fault between thee and him alone: if he shall hear thee, and forgive thee, thou hast gained thy brother.
16 But if he will not hear thee, bring in other witnesses, and let their word be established.
17 And if he will not hear them, take not thou to him.
18 Verily, I say unto you, Whatsoever ye shall bind on earth shall be bound in heaven: and whatsoever ye shall loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven.
19 Again I say unto you, That where thy countenance is, there shall the glory of the Son of man be.
20 For where two or three are gathered together in my name, there am I in the midst of them.
21 ¶ Then came Peter to him, and said, Lord, how oft shall my brother sin against me, and I forgive him? until seven times?
22 Jesus saith unto him, I say unto thee, Forty and nine times seventy times.
23 But I say unto you, Love your enemies, pray for them which despitefully use you, and if any man smite thee on thy right cheek, turn to him the other also.
24 And if any man would sunder thee one of thy fingers, forbear him not.
25 And if any man would pluck out one of thy eyes, forbear him not.
26 But I say unto you, Love your enemies, do good to them which hate you, do bountiful deeds to them which despatch against you, and pray for them which despitefully use you, and persecute you; that ye may be the children of your Father which is in heaven. For he made his sun to rise on the evil and on the good, and sent rain on the just and on the unjust.

C 2.
Matthew, have wife, way. Sin he hath do and good there houfes, yet female? I that have arc lb. fare away into a behold, on II when me. which not him, made every firft begin-you, fay; or they young Jefus - mothers follow-and they hired one he went his fhall have there twelve is what them thou % put be like wife. little poftlbe. hear and faith He womb ai Is faved? vineyard. if out, men may courts unto should unto the made the the Jefus eleventh went trefpafles. it halt - So Jfeus it 33 Should not thou also have had compassion on thy fellow fervant, even as I had pity on thee? his wife, it is not good to marry. 34 And his Lord was wrath, XII But he faid unto them. All and delivered him to the tormentors, till he should pay all that have they to whom it is given. 12 For there are some eunuchs, which were fo born from their mothers, one of his brother their trefpafles. CHAP. XIX. And it came to pass, that a young woman of Judea, beyond Jordan; and great multitudes followed him, and he healed them there. and prayed: and the disciples rebuked them. 3 And the Pharifees also came and tempted him, tempting him, and laying unto him, Is it lawful for a man to put away his wife, for every cause? 4 And he answered and faw unto them, Have ye not read, that he which made them at the beginning made them male and female? 5 And faw, for this cause shall a man leave father and mother, and shall cleave unto his wife; and they twain shall be one flesh. 6 Wherefore they are no more twain, but one flesh. What therefore God hath joined together, let not man asunder. 7 They faw unto him, Why did Moses then command to give a writing of divorcement, and to put her away. 8 He faw unto them, Moses, because of the hardness of your hearts, suffered you to put away your wives: but from the beginning it was not so. 9 And I faw unto you, Whosoever shall put away his wife, except it be for FORCATION, and shall marry another, committeth adultery: and whoso marrieth thou shalt, and give to the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven; and come and follow me. 22 But, when the young man heard that saying, he went away sorrowful; for he had great possessions. 23 And again faw unto you, It is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of heaven. 24 And the rich young man hearing this said, Master, what good thing shall I do, that I may have eternal life? 25 And he answered unto him, If thou wilt enter into life, keep the commandments. 26 He faw unto him, Which? Jefus faw, Thou shalt do no murder, Thou shalt not commit adultery, Thou shalt not steal, Thou shalt not bear false witness. 27 Honour thy Father and thy mother; and, thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself. 28 The young man faw unto him, All these things have I kept from my youth up: what lack I yet? 29 Jefus faw unto him, If thou wilt be perfect, go and sell that thou hast, and give to the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven; and come and follow me.
Behold, thy king cometh unto thee, meek, and sitting upon an ass, and a colt the foal of an ass.  
6 And the disciples went and did as Jesus commanded them.  
7 And brought the ass, and the colt, and put on them their clothes, and they set him thereon.  
8 And a very great multitude spread their garments in the way; others cut down branches from the trees, and strawed them in the way.  
9 And the multitude that went before, and that followed, cried, saying, Hosanna to the Son of David: Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord, Hosanna in the highest.  
10 And when he was come into Jerusalem, all the city was moved, saying, Who is this?  
11 And the multitude said, This is Jesus the prophet of Nazareth of Galilee.  
12 And Jesus went into the temple of God, and cast out all them that sold and bought in the temple, and overthrew the tables of the money-changers, and the seats of them that sold doves.  
13 And said unto them, It is written, my house shall be called the house of prayer; but ye have made it a den of thieves.  
14 And the blind and the lame came to him in the temple, and he healed them.  
15 And when the chief priests and scribes saw the wonderful things that he did, and the children crying in the temple, and saying, Hosanna to the Son of David; they were sore displeased,  
16 And said unto him, Hearest thou what these say? And Jesus said, Yea: have ye never read, Out of the mouth of babes and sucklings thou hast perfected praise?  
17 And he left them, and went out of the city into Bethany, and he lodged there.  
18 Now, in the morning, as he returned into the city, beheld a certain man sitting at the temple, whose name was Blind Bartimeus.  
19 And when he heard that he called him, his friends called upon him, saying, Dost thou not hear that they that sit at table call thee?  
20 But he answered and said, Do ye thus call me, thou that seest, ye that sit at meat?  
21 And he asked him, saying, What dost thou wish?  
22 And he said unto him, Lord, that I might receive my sight.  
23 And Jesus said unto him, Go thy way; thy faith hath saved thee.  
24 And again he called another blind man, and said unto him, Go to the temple, and wash in Jordan.  
25 And he went and washed, and returned, and saw that he could see, and therefore knew him to be the man which had called him.  
26 And Jesus said unto him, Dost thou believe on the Son of God?  
27 And he answered and said, Yea, Lord; I believe. And he baptized him in water.  
28 And were baptized all of them in Jordan, confessing that they were the children of God.  
29 And John answered and said, One that cometh after me is mightier than I, whose sandals I am not worthy to unloose.  
30 And I have baptized you in water; but he shall baptize you with the Holy Ghost. 
S. MATTHEW.

certain man had two sons; and he came to the first, and said, Son, go work to-day in my vineyard.

29 He answered and said, I will not; but afterward he repented, and went.

30 And he came to the second, and said likewise. And he answered and said, I go, Sir; and went not.

31 Whether of them twain did the will of his father? They say unto him, The first. Jesus saith unto them, Verily I say unto you, that the publicans and the harlots go into the kingdom of God before you.

32 For John came unto you in the way of righteousness, and ye believed him not: but the publicans and the harlots believed him.

33 And, when ye had seen it, repented not afterward, that ye might believe him.

34 Hear another parable: There was a certain householder which planted a vineyard, and hedged it round about, and digged a winepress in it, and built a tower, and let it out to husbandmen, and went into a far country.

35 And, when the time of the fruit drew near, he sent his servants to the husbandmen, that they might receive the fruits of it.

36 And the husbandmen took his servants, and beat one, and killed another, and stoned another.

37 Again, he sent other servants, more than the first: and they did unto them likewise.

38 But last of all he sent unto them his son, saying, They will reverence my son.

39 But, when the husbandmen saw the son, they said among themselves, This is the heir; come, let us kill him, and let us seize on his inheritance.

40 And they caught him, and cast him out of the vineyard, and slew him.

41 They say unto him, What wilt thou do then unto them? He saith unto them, For the kingdom of God shall be taken from them, and given to a nation that shall bring forth the fruits thereof.

42 Therefore say I unto you, The kingdom of God shall be taken from you, and given to a nation bringing forth the fruits thereof.

43 And whosoever shall fall on this stone shall be broken; but on whomsoever it shall fall it will grind him to powder.

44 And when the chief priests and Pharisees had heard his parables, they perceived that he spake of them.

45 And when they saw that they were rid of him, they took him again by force, and cast him out of the city, and killed him.

46 But when they sought to lay hands on him, they feared the multitude, because they took him for a prophet.

CHAP. XXII.

And Jesus answered, and spake unto them again by parables, and said,

2 The kingdom of heaven is like unto a certain king which made a marriage for his son.

3 And sent forth his servants to call them that were bidden to the marriage: and they would not come.

4 Again he sent forth other servants, saying, Tell them which are bidden, Behold, I have prepared my dinner: my oxen and my fatlings are killed, and all things are ready: come unto the marriage.

5 But they made light of it, and went and did other things.

6 Then said he to his servants, The wedding is ready, but they which were bidden were not worthy.

7 Again, making another parable, he said, The kingdom of heaven is like unto a man, which of a journey made his sons a wedding in the east, and sent for his servants to come to the wedding; and they refused to come.

8 But when he heard thereof, he was wroth: and he sent his servants, and said they shoulde tell the guests, How I have prepared for you all things ready: come unto the marriage.

9 But they made light of it, and went away one after another, till none were left but one servant: who also said, Lord, what wilt thou that I should do? And he saith unto him, Go, gather the harvest for mine hirelings.

10 And when the last came in, they supposed that they should have received nothing: and they said unto their lord, Lord, knowest thou not what thou didst make ready for the marriage? why sit ye here alone?

11 And he said unto them, They which were not invited to the marriage are filled: for mine are mine.

12 For many be called, and few are chosen.

13 Then said one of them unto him, Lord, but first send thy word to the Lost Sheep of the House of Israel: and he will say, Lo, I come unto thee; but he shall say, I come not unto thee.

14 And again another said, Lord, but first send thy word unto the Lost Sons of the House of Israel: and he shall say, Lo, I come unto thee; but he shall say, I come not unto thee.

15 And he said, Go ye therefore into the highways, and as many as ye shall find, bid to the marriage.

16 For where two or three are gathered together in my name, there am I in the midst of them.

17 Then began they to understand that he spake not unto them about bread.

18 And he said, Therefore say I unto you, That no flesh may live with me, except they repent: for I came down from heaven, not to do mine own will, but the will of him that sent me.

19 And as the Father hath life in himself, even so hath he given to me the power to impart life to whom I will.

20 And this is the will of him that sent me, That of all whom he hath given me, I lose not one.

21 Say ye, They shall gather together corn in it, even though it were but a small corn.

22 And he said, What is the city wherein the wedding is? and which is greater, the king or his guests?

23 And the servants said, The city is Solomons: and the king is greater than his guests.

24 And he said unto them, Therefore shall the kingdom of heaven be likened unto a certain king, which made a marriage for his son,

25 And sent forth his servants to call them that were bidden to the marriage; and they would not come.

26 Again, he sent forth other servants, saying, Tell them which are bidden, Behold, I have prepared my dinner: my oxen and my fatlings are killed, and all things are ready: come unto the marriage.

27 But they made light of it, and went away, one after another, till none were left but one servant: who also said, Lord, what wilt thou that I should do? And he said unto him, Go, gather the harvest for mine hirelings.

28 And when the last came in, they supposed that they should have received nothing: and they said unto their lord, Lord, knowest thou not what thou didst make ready for the marriage? why sittest thou here alone?

29 And he said unto them, They which were not invited to the marriage are filled: for mine are mine.

30 For many be called, and few are chosen.

31 Then said one of them unto him, Lord, but first send thy word to the Lost Sheep of the House of Israel: and he shall say, Lo, I come unto thee; but he shall say, I come not unto thee.

32 And again another said, Lord, but first send thy word unto the Lost Sons of the House of Israel: and he shall say, Lo, I come unto thee; but he shall say, I come not unto thee.

33 And he said, Go ye therefore into the highways, and as many as ye shall find, bid to the marriage.

34 And again he sent forth other servants, saying, Tell them which are bidden, Behold, I have prepared my dinner: my oxen and my fatlings are killed, and all things are ready: come unto the marriage.

35 But they made light of it, and went away: and brought none again.

36 Then said he to his servants, Verily I say unto you, He which received least shall have more than these: but he which received most shall have least.

37 Then shall the last be first, and the first last: for I was hungry and ye gave me meat: I was thirsty and ye gave me drink: I was a stranger and ye took me in:

38 I was naked and ye clothed me: I was sick and ye visited me: I was in prison and ye came unto me.

39 Then shall the righteous answer him, Lord, when did we see thee hungry and feed thee, or thirsty and give thee drink?

40 Or when did we see thee a stranger and take thee in, or naked and clothe thee?

41 Or when did we see thee sick or in prison, and visit thee?

42 Then the king shall say unto them, Verily I say unto you, So shall ye do unto the least of these, whom ye did not know that ye should do it.

43 Then shall they also answer him, Lord, when did we see thee?
Ye fools, and blind: for Phariſees, hypocrites: because ye
with greater, the gold, or build the tombs of the prophets,
the temple that sanctifieth the gold?
And whatsoever shall swear by the altar, he is guilty.
And all ye that swear by the earth, do ye not know that
is the temple of God, and that ye bear witness that
him that dwelleth therein.
Also whatsoever ye shall offer at the altar, offer it to
and not the other undone.
Ye blind guides, which strain at a gnat, and swallow a camel.
Ye which take oaths, that ye shall kill and crucify, and have
done, and not to leave the other undone.
Blind Pharifees, which strain at a gnat and swallow a camel.
Pharifees, hypocrites; for ye do^ make
the things shall come upon this generation.
Jerusalem, thou that killest the prophets, and stones them which are assert unto thee, how often would I have gathered
Pharifees, hypocrites; for ye are
coats and all uncleanness.
Yet do ye also outwardly appear righteous unto men, but
iniquity.
And Jesus said unto them, See ye not all these things? verily I say unto you, There shall not be left one stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down.

And as he sat upon the mount of Olives, the disciples came unto him privately, saying, Tell us, when shall these things be? and what shall be the sign of thy coming, and of the end of the world?

And Jesus answered and said unto them, Take heed that no man deceive you.

For many shall come in my name, saying, I am Christ: and shall deceive many.

And ye shall hear of wars and rumours of wars: see that ye be not troubled: for these things must come to pass, but the end is not yet.

For nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom: and there shall be famines, and pestilences, and earthquakes in divers places.

All these are the beginning of sorrows.

Then shall they deliver you up to be afflicted, and shall kill you: and ye shall be hated of all nations for my name's sake.

And then shall many be offended, and shall betray one another, and shall hate one another.

And many false prophets shall rise, and shall deceive many.

And because iniquity shall abound, the love of many shall wax cold.

But he that shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved.

And this gospel of the kingdom shall be preached in all the world; for a witness unto all nations; and then shall the end come.

When ye therefore shall see the abomination of desolation, spoken of by Daniel the prophet, stand in the holy place (whoso readeth, let him understand).

Then let them which be in Judea, flee into the mountains.

Let him which is on the house-top, not come down to take anything out of his house:

Neither let him which is in the field return back to take his clothes:

And woe unto them that are with child, and to them that give suck in those days.

But pray ye that your flight be not in the winter, neither on the sabbath-day:

For then shall be great tribulation, such as was not since the beginning of the world to this time, no, nor ever shall be.

And except those days should be shortened, there should no flesh be saved: but for the elect's sake those days shall be shortened.

Then if any man shall say unto you, Lo, here is Christ; or, there; believe it not.

For there shall arise false Christs, and false prophets, and shall shew great signs and wonders, insomuch that if it were possible they should deceive the very elect.

Behold, I have told you before.

Wherefore, if they shall say unto you, Behold, he is in the desert; go not forth: behold, he is in the secret chambers. Believe it not.

For as the lightning cometh out of the east, and shineth unto the west; so shall the coming of the Son of man be.

For as in the days that were before the flood, they were eating and drinking, marrying and giving in marriage, until the day that Noe entered into the ark,

And knew not until the flood came, and took them all away;

So shall also the coming of the Son of man be.

Then shall two be in the field; the one shall be taken, and the other left.

Two shall be grinding at the mill; the one shall be taken, and the other left.

Watch, therefore: for ye know not what hour your Lord doth come.
S. MATTHEW.

7 Then all those virgins arose, and trimmed their lamps.
8 And the foolish said unto the wife, Give us of your oil; for our lamps are gone out.
9 But the wise answered, saying, Not so: keep the oil in your vessels, and watch. But the foolish said, Nay: but take to us of your oil; for our lamps are gone out. 10 But the wise answered and said, Have ye not had your apparel in the wedding? but go ye rather to them that sell, and buy for yourselves.
11 And while they went to buy, the bridegroom came; and they that were ready went in with him to the marriage, and the door was shut.
12 Afterward came also other virgins, saying, Lord, Lord, open to us. But he answered and said, Verily I say unto you, That I know not you. 13 Watch therefore, for ye know not the day nor the hour.
14 For the kingdom of heaven is as a man travelling into a far country, who called his own servants, and delivered unto them his goods: 15 And unto one he gave five talents, to another two, and to another one; every man according to his several ability, and straightway took his journey.
16 Then he that had received the five talents, went and traded with the same, and made them other five talents.
17 And likewise he that had received two, he also gained other two. 18 But he that had received one, went and dug in the earth, and hid his lord's money.
19 After a long time, the lord of those servants cometh, and recketh with them. 20 And one of them came, saying, Lord, I knew thee not, and did not bring thy things. 21 And the lord answered and said, Thou wicked and throttle servant, thou knewest that thou hast not fownd anything, and yet hid my man's own with fury. 22 Take therefore the talent from him, and give it unto him which hath ten talents. 23 But I fear, lest the unprofitable servant shall take that which is lent to him, and cast it into outer darkness; and there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth among them that have not. 24 Then came to him the owner of the talent, saying, Lord, thou deliveredst unto me five talents: behold, I have gained besides them five other talents. 25 And his lord said unto him, Well done, good and faithful servant; thou hast been faithful over a few things, I will make thee ruler over many things: enter thou into the joy of thy lord.
26 And another came, saying, Lord, behold, here is one talent. 27 And his lord said unto him, Thou wicked and throttle servant, thou knewest that thou hadst but one talent, and thou hiddest it. 28 Take that thou hadst, and give unto him that hath ten talents. 29 For unto every one that hath shall be given, and he shall have abundance: but from him that hath not shall be taken away, even what he hath. 30 And cast ye the unprofitable servant into outer darkness, there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth among them that have not. 31 For the son of man shall come in his glory, and all the holy angels with him, and shall sit upon the throne of his glory. 32 And before him shall be gathered all nations: and he shall separate them one from another, as a shepherd divideth his sheep from the goats: 33 And he shall set the sheep on his right hand, but the goats on the left. 34 Then shall the King say unto them on his right hand, Come, ye blessed of my father, inherit the kingdom prepared for you from the foundation of the world. 35 For I was an hungered, and ye gave me meat: I was thirsty, and ye gave me drink: I was a stranger, and ye took me in: 36 Naked, and ye clothed me: I was sick, and ye visited me: I was in prison, and ye came unto me. 37 Then shall the righteous answer him, saying, Lord, when saw we thee an hungered, and fed thee? or thirsty, and gave thee drink? 38 When saw we thee a stranger, and took thee in? or naked, and clothed thee? 39 Or when saw we thee sick, or in prison, and came unto thee? 40 And the King shall answer, saying, Verily I say unto you, In as much as ye have done it unto one of the least of these, ye have done it unto me. 41 Then shall he say also unto them on the left hand, Depart from me, ye cursed, into everlasting fire, prepared for the devil and his angels. 42 For I was an hungered, and ye gave me no meat: I was thirsty, and ye gave me no drink. 43 I was a stranger, and ye took me not in: naked, and ye clothed me not: sick, and in prison, and ye visited me not. 44 Then shall they also answer him, saying, Lord, when saw we thee an hungered, or athirst, or a stranger, or naked, or sick, or in prison, and didst not minister unto me? 45 Then shall he answer them, saying, Verily I say unto you, In as much as ye did it not to one of the least of these, ye did it not to me. 46 And these shall go away into everlasting punishment: but the righteous into life eternal.

CHAP. XXVI.

31 ¶ When the son of man shall come in his glory, and all the holy angels with him, and shall he sit upon the throne of his glory, 32 And before him shall be gathered all nations: and he shall separate them one from another, as a shepherd divideth his sheep from the goats: 33 And he shall set the sheep on his right hand, but the goats on the left.
34 Then shall the King say unto them on his right hand, Come, ye blessed of my father, inherit the kingdom prepared for you from the foundation of the world.
35 For I was an hungered, and ye gave me meat: I was thirsty, and ye gave me drink: I was a stranger, and ye took me in:
36 Naked, and ye clothed me: I was sick, and ye visited me: I was in prison, and ye came unto me.
37 Then shall the righteous answer him, saying, Lord, when saw we thee an hungered, and fed thee? or thirsty, and gave thee drink?
38 When saw we thee a stranger, and took thee in? or naked, and clothed thee?
39 Or when saw we thee sick, or in prison, and came unto thee?
40 And the King shall answer, saying, Verily I say unto you, In as much as ye have done it unto one of the least of these, ye have done it unto me.
41 Then shall he say also unto them on the left hand, Depart from me, ye cursed, into everlasting fire, prepared for the devil and his angels.
42 For I was an hungered, and ye gave me no meat: I was thirsty, and ye gave me no drink:
43 I was a stranger, and ye took me not in: naked, and ye clothed me not: sick, and in prison, and ye visited me not.
44 Then shall they also answer him, saying, Lord, when saw we thee an hungered, or athirst, or a stranger, or naked, or sick, or in prison, and didst not minister unto me?
45 Then shall he answer them, saying, Verily I say unto you, In as much as ye did it not to one of the least of these, ye did it not to me.
46 And these shall go away into everlasting punishment: but the righteous into life eternal.

AND it came to pass, when Jesus had finished all these sayings, he said unto his disciples,
2 Ye know that after two days is the feast of the passover, and the Son of man is betrayed to be crucified.
3 Then assembled together the chief priests, and the elders, and the people unto the palace of the high priest, who was called Caiaphas,
4 And consulted that they might take Jesus by subtilty, and kill him.
5 But they said, Not on the feast day, lest there be an uproar among the people.
6 ¶ Now when Jesus was in Bethany, in the house of Simon the leper,
7 There came unto him a woman having an alabaster box of very precious ointment, and poured it on his head, as he sat at meat.
8 But when his disciples saw it, they had indignation, saying, To what purpose is this waste?
9 For this ointment might have been sold for much, and given to the poor.
10 When Jesus understood it, he said unto them, Why trouble my soul for the woman? for she hath wrought a good work upon me.
11 For ye have the poor always with us, but ye have me not.
S. MATTHEW.

with you, but me ye have not always.

12 For in that the bath poured this ointment on my body, she did it for my burial.

13 Verily I say unto you, Wheresoever this gospel shall be preached in the whole world, there shall also this, that this woman hath done, be told for a memorial of her.

14 Then one of the twelve, called Judas Iscariot, went unto the chief priests,

15 And said unto them, What will ye give me, and I will deliver him unto you? and they covenant-ed with him for thirty pieces of silver.

16 And from that time he fought opportunity to betray him.

17 ¶ Now the first day of the feast of unleavened bread, the disciples came to Jesus, saying unto him, Where will thou that we prepare for thee to eat the passover?

18 And he said, Go into the city to such a man, and say unto him, The Master saith, My time is at hand; I will keep the passover at thy house with my disciples.

19 And the disciples did as Jesus had appointed them, and they made ready the passover.

20 Now when the even was come, he sat down with the twelve.

21 And as they did eat, he said, Verily I say unto you, that one of you shall betray me.

22 And they were exceeding sorrowful, and began every one of them to say unto him, Lord, is it I?

23 And he answered and said, He that dipped his hand with me in the dish, the same shall betray me.

24 The son of man goeth, as it is written of him: but woe unto that man by whom the son of man is betrayed: it had been good for that man if he had not been born.

25 Then Judas, which betrayed him, answered, and said, Master, is it I? He said unto him, Thou hast said.

CHAP. XXVI.

28 Then faith he unto them, ¶ And Jesus said unto him, My soul is exceeding sorrowful, Friend, wherefore art thou come to me even unto death? tarry ye here. Then came they and laid hands on Jesus, and took him.

29 And he went a little further, and beheld, one of them and fell on his face, and prayed, which were with Jesus, fretteth saying, O my Father, if it be possible, let this cup pass from me: and struck a servant of the high priests, not as I will, but as thou wilt.

30 And he cometh unto the disciples, and findeth them asleep, and faith unto Peter, What, could ye not watch with me one hour? Watch and pray, that ye enter not into temptation: the spirit indeed is willing, but the flesh is weak.

31 Then cometh he to his disciples, and faith unto them, Sleep on now and take thy rest: the tempter cometh to buffet you, and shall sift you, as a flock: but in the midst of the flock stand I with the Father and with thee.

32 But Peter answered and said, Though I fall, I willnever be offended.

33 Jesus said unto him, Verily I say unto thee, though thou depart with me this night, before the cock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice.

34 Peter said unto him, Though I should die with thee, yet will I not deny thee. Likewise also said all the disciples.

35 Then cometh Jesus with them unto a place called Gethsemane, and faith unto the disciples, Sit ye here, while I go and pray yonder.

36 And he took with him Peter, and the two sons of Zebedee, and began to be sorrowful, and

37 And Judas, which betrayed very heavy.
and said unto him, Answerest thou nothing? what is it which these witnesses against thee?

63 But Jesus held his peace. And the high priest answered and said unto him, I adjure thee by the living God, that thou tell us, whether thou be the Christ the Son of God.

64 Jesus said, I am: and immediately the cock crew.

65 And Peter remembered the words of Jesus, which said unto him, Before the cock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice. And he went out, and wept bitterly.

CHAP. XXVII.

When the morning was come, all the chief priests and elders of the people, took counsel against Jesus to put him to death. 2 And when they had bound him, they led him away, and delivered him to Pontius Pilate the governor.

3 Then Judas, which betrayed him, when he saw that he was condemned, repented himself, and brought again the thirty pieces of silver to the chief priests and elders,

4 Saying, I have sinned, in that I have betrayed the innocent blood. And they said, What is that to thee? see thou to that.

5 And he cast down the pieces of silver in the temple, and departed, and went and hanged himself.

6 And the chief priests took the silver pieces, and said, It is not lawful for to put them into the treasury, because it is the price of blood.

7 And they took counsel, and bought with them the potter's field, to bury strangers in.

8 Wherefore that field was called, The field of blood, unto this day.

9 (Then was fulfilled that which was spoken by Jeremy the prophet, saying, And they took the thirty pieces of silver, the price of him that was valued, whom they of the children of Israel did value:)

10 And gave them for the potter's field, as the Lord appointed me.)

11 And Jesus stood before the governor; and the governor asked him, saying, Art thou the king of the Jews?

12 And Jesus said unto him, Thou sayest. And the chief priests and elders answered, saying, Art thou then the king of the Jews? 

13 Then said Pilate unto them, What shall I do then with Jesus? And they said, Let him be crucified.

14 And the governor answered and said, Why, what evil hath he done? But they cried out the more, saying, Let him be crucified.

15 Then said he again unto them, Why, what evil hath he done? I have found in him no fault, as touching the law of the Jews: and I will send him again unto you.

16 And they cried out still the more, saying, Let him be crucified. And straightway he delivered him up in their hands. And as soon as he was crucified, his legs were broken.

17 And the rest of the women, which came with Peter, tarried at the porch. Then Peter went out, and wept bitterly.

18 And the soldiers, when they had crucified Jesus, took his garments, and made four parts; to the soldiers that stood by; and cast lots for them, to divide them. And there was one of these soldiers, which stood over against him, when he was crucified, said, What will I this with his garments? and he cast lots them, that the Scripture should be fulfilled, saying, They partied my garments among them, and upon my vesture did they cast lots.

19 Then was fulfilled the Scripture, that says, They parted my garments among them, and upon my vesture did they cast lots.

20 Now when Pilate saw that he was nothing, but seeking to please the people, he released Barabbas unto them, and delivered Jesus, when he was condemned, to be crucified.

21 And the soldiers lead him away within the palace (that is, the governor's house), and call together the whole band of soldiers.

22 And they clothed him with purple, and smote him, and spat upon him.

23 And when they had mocked him, they took the reed, and smote him on the head.

24 And after that they had mocked him, they took the robe off from him, and put upon him a purple robe.

25 And set a crown of thorns on his head, and a reed in his right hand, and they bowed the knee before him, and mocked him, saying, Hail, King of the Jews.

26 And they spat upon him, and took his reed, and smote him on the head.

27 And when they had done all these things, they delivered him unto Pontius Pilate.

28 So Pilate then took Jesus, and scourged him.

29 And the soldiers plaited a crown of thorns, and put it upon his head, and arrayed him in a reed robe,

30 And they bowed the knee before him, and said, Hail, King of the Jews.

31 And they spit upon him, and took their garments, and cast them upon him.

32 And after that they had mocked him, they took the robe off from him, and put upon him a purple robe.

33 And lead him forth, and said unto them, Behold, the man.
Then were there two thieves crucified with him: one on the right hand, and another on the left.

And they that passed by blasphemed him, saying, Thou who destroyest the temple, and buildest it in three days, sayest thou, I am the Son of God? Thou that destroyest the temple and buildest it in three days, sayest thou, I am the Son of God? And they that were with him, from whom he had been delivered, mocked him, saying, He saved others; himself he cannot save. Even the chief priests also mocked him, saying, He saved others; himself he cannot save.

And they that passed by reviled him, saying, Thou that destroyest the temple and buildest it in three days, sayest thou, I am the Son of God? Even the chief priests also mocked him, saying, He saved others; himself he cannot save. Truly this was the Son of God.

And many women, which had been with him from the crucifixion, and had seen the sepulchre, bewailed him. Among which was Mary Magdalene, and Mary the mother of James and Joses, the sister of James.

And when he had said this, he said, I am ready, and will be taken, and will go to my Father and his Father, and my God and his God.

So then, when they were going, behold, some of the soldiers came into the city, and shewed unto the chief priests all the things that were done.

And behold, there was a great earthquake; for the angel of the Lord descended from heaven, and came and rolled back the stone from the door, and sat upon it.

And his countenance was like lightning, and his raiment white as snow.

And for fear of him the keepers did shake, and became as dead men.

And the angel answered and said unto the women, Fear not; for I know that ye seek Jesus, which was crucified.

He is not here; for he is risen, as he said. Come, see the place where the Lord lay.

And go quickly and tell his disciples that he is risen from the dead; and behold, he goeth before you into Galilee: there shall ye see him; lo, I have told you.

And they departed quickly from the sepulchre, with fear and great joy, and did run to bring his disciples word.

And as they went to tell his disciples, behold, Jesus met the world! Amen.

¶ The Gospel according to S. MARK.

As it is written in the prophecies of Jesus Christ the Son of God before his face, which shall prepare
prepare thy way before thee. 3
The voice of one crying in the
wilderness, Prepare ye the way of
the Lord, make his paths straight.
4 And there went out unto him
all the land of Judæa, and of
Jerusalem, and were all baptized
of him in the river of Jordan,
confessing their sins.
5 And John was clothed with
camel's hair, and with a girdle of
a skin about his loins: and he did
eat locusts, and wild honey:
6 And preached, saying, There
cometh one mightier than I after
me, the latchet of whose shoes I
am not worthy to stoop down and
loose.
7 I indeed have baptized you
with water: but he shall baptize
you with the Holy Ghost.
8 And it came to pass in those
days, that Jesus came from
Nazareth of Galilee, and was baptized
of John in Jordan.
9 And straightway coming up
out of the water, he saw the
heavens opened, and the Spirit like a
dove descending upon him.
10 And there came a voice from
heaven, saying, Thou art my well
beloved Son, in whom I am well
pleased.
11 And immediately the Spirit
bideth him into the wilderness.
12 And he was there in the
wilderness forty days tempted of
Satan; and was with the wild beasts;
and the angels ministered unto him.
13 Now after that John was put
in prison, Jesus came into Galilee,
and began to preach the gospel of the
kingdom of God,
14 And saying, The time is
fulfilled, and the kingdom of God
is at hand: repent ye, and believe
the gospel.
15 And not many days after
Simon the leper, having a great
fever, sat down at table with him.
16 And they were come out of the
synagogue, and entered into the house of
Simon and Andrew, with James and
John.
17 But Simon's wife's mother had
a fever, and anon they told him of her.
18 And straightway he took her
by the hand, and lifted her up; and
immediately the fever left her, and
she ministered unto them.
19 And when he had gone a little
further, he saw James the son of Zebedee,
and John his brother, who also were in the
ship mending their nets.
20 And straightway he called
them: and they left their father
Zebedee in the ship with the hired
servants, and went after him.
21 And they went into Capernaum,
and straightway on the sabbath-day he entered into the
synagogue, and taught.
22 And they were amazèd at his
discourse: for they taught them
as one that had authority, and not
as the scribes.
23 And there was in their
synagogue a man with an unclean
spirit, and he cried out,
24 Saying, Let us alone, what
have we to do with thee, thou
Jesus of Nazareth? art thou come
to destroy us? I know thee who thou
art, the holy One of God.
25 And Jesus rebuked him, saying,
Hold thy peace, and come out of
him.
26 And when the unclean spirit
had come out of him, he cried with
a loud voice, and came out of him.
27 And they were all amazed,
inso much that they questioned
among themselves, saying, What
is this? what new doctrine
is this? for with authority com-
deth he even the unclean spirits,
and they do obey him.
28 And immediately his fame
spread abroad throughout all the
region round about Galilee.
29 And forthwith, when they
were
S. M A R K.

3 And he faith unto the man, which had the withered hand, stand forth.
4 And he faith unto them, Is it lawful to do good on the sabbath-days, or to do evil? to save life, or to kill? but they held their peace.
5 And when he had looked round about on them with anger, being grieved for the hardness of their hearts, he faith unto the man, stretch forth thine hand. And he stretched it out; and his hand was restored whole as the other.
6 And the Pharisees went forth, and straightway took counsel with the Herodians against him, how they might destroy him.
7 But Jesus withdrew himself with his disciples to the sea: and a great multitude from Galilee followed him, and from Judea,
8 And from Jerusalem, and from Idumea, and from beyond Jordan, and they about Tyre and Sidon, a great multitude, when they had heard what great things he did, came unto him.
9 And he spake to his disciples, that a small ship should wait on him, because of the multitude, lest they should throng him.
10 For he had healed many, insomuch that they pressed upon him to touch him, as many as had plagues:
11 And unclean spirits, when they saw him, fell down before him, and cried, saying, thou art the Son of God.
12 And he straitly charged them, that they should not make him known.
13 And he went up into a mountain, and called unto him all the disciples, and said unto them,
14 And he ordained twelve, that they should be with him, and that he might send them forth to preach;
15 And to have power to heal sicknesses, and to cast out devils.
16 And Simon he surnamed Peter.
17 And James the son of Zebedee, and John the brother of James, (and he surnamed them Boanerges, which is The sons of thunder,)
18 And Andrew, and Philip, and Bartholomew, and Matthew, and Thomas, and James the son of Alphaeus, and Thaddeus, and Simon the Canaanite,
19 And Judas Iscariot, which also betrayed him: and they went into an house.
20 And the multitude cometh together again, so that they could not loe much as eat bread.
21 And when his friends heard of it, they went out to lay hold on him; for they said, He is belee him.
22 And from Jerusalem, and from Idumea, and from beyond Jordan, and they about Tyre and Sidon, a great multitude, when they had heard what great things he did, came unto him.
23 And he called them unto him, and said unto them in parables, How can Satan cast out Satan? 24 And if a kingdom be divided against itself, that kingdom cannot stand.
25 And if a house be divided against itself, that house cannot stand.
26 And if Satan rise up against himself, and be divided, he cannot stand, but hath an end.
27 No man can enter into a strong man's house, and spoil his goods, except he first bind the strong man, and then he will spoil his house.
28 Verily I say unto you, All sins shall be forgiven unto the sons of men, and blasphemies wherein with ever they shall blaspheme:
29 But he that shall blaspheme against the holy Ghost, hath never forgiveness, but is in danger of eternal damnation:
S.

30 Becaufe they

faid,

MARK.
He
And
hath

an unclean fpirit.
31 t There came then his brcthreu and his mother, and Handing without, fent unto him, calling him.
32 And the multitude fat about
him, and they faid unto him, Behold, thy mother, and thy brctbren, without feck for thee.
33 And he anfwered them,
faying, Who is my mother, or
_

9

C H A
he faid unto them

thathath cars tohear,Iethim
hear
10 And when he was
alon
they that were ahouthim with

th*
6
twelve* afked of him the
parable
11 And he laid unto them
to you it is given to know the
fiery of the kingdom of
God

Unl

m
:

bu

unto them that are without*
all
tkefc things arc done in parablesia That feeing they may fcc
and not perccive^nd hearing they
my brethren ?
may hear, and not underiland*
34 And he looked round about left at any time they fhould be
on them which fat about him, and converted, and their fins fhould be
faid, Behold my mother and my forgiven them.
brethren.
13 And he faid unto them
35 For whofocver fhall do the Know ye not this parable? and
will of God, the fame is my bro- how then will you know all
parather, and my fifler, and mother, bles ?
IV.
14 ? The fower foweth the
he began again to teach word,
by the fca-fide: and there
ij And thefe are they by the
was gathered unto him a great way-fide, where the word is fbwn,
multitude, fb that he entered into but when they have heard, Satan
a fhip, and fat in the fea, and the comcth immediately, andtaketh
whole multitude was by the fea, away the word that was fbwn in
on the land.
their hearts.
% And he taught them many
16 And thefe are they likewife
things by parables, and faid unto which are fown on (tony ground,
who when they have heard the
them in his doctrine,
3 Hearken, Behold, there went word, immediately receive it with
gladnefs
out a fower to fow :
17 And have no root in them4 And it came to pafs as he
fowed, fome fell by the way-fide, felves, and fo endure but for a
and the fowls of the air came and time: afterward when affliction
devoured it up.
or perfecution arifeth for the
$ And fome fell on flony word's fake, immediately they are
ground, where it had not much offended.
18 And thefe are they which
earth, and immediately it fprang
up.becaufeithadnodepthofearth. are fown among thorns: fuch as
6 But when the fun was up, it hear the word,
19 And the cares of this world,
was fcorched, and becaufe it had
and the dcceitfuloefs of riches,
no root, it withered away.
en7 And fome fell among thorns* and the lufts of other things
and the thorns grew up, and cho- tering in, choke the word, and it
becorr.eth unfruitful.
ked it, and it yielded no fruit.
%o And thefe arc they which
8 Andotherfellongoodgrouna,
and didyield fruit that fprang up are fown on good ground, fuch aj
and increafed, and brought forth hear the word, and receive it, and
fomethirty, and fome fixty, and bring forth fruit, fojr.ethirtyrfold.
fome an hundred.

CHAP.

AND

:

P.

V.

fome fixty, and fome an hundred. as they were able to hear it.
%i J And he faid unto them,
34 But without a parable fpakc
Js a candle brought to be put un- he not unto them: and when
der a bufhel, or under a bed ? and they were alone, he expounded all
not to be fet on a candleftick ?
things to his difciples.
%% For there is nothing hid
35 And the fame day when rhe
which fhall not be maniferted: even wascome,hefaith untothem,
neither was any thing kept fecret, Let us pafs over un to t h e other fide.
but that it fhould come abroad.
36 And when they had fent a0,3 If any man have cars to way the multitude, they
took him
hear, Jet him hear.
even as he was Jn the fhip, and
24 And he faid unto them, there were alfo with him other
Take heed what you hear: with little fhips.
what meafurc ye mete, it (hall be
37 And there arofe a great ftorm
nieafured to you: and unto you of wind,
and the waves beat into
that hear fhall more be given.'
thefhi'p; fo that it was now full.
25 For he that hath, to him
38 And he was in the hinder
/hall be given: and he that hath part of
the (hip, aflecp or. a pilfrom
him
not,
/hall be taken c- low
and they awake him, and
ven that which he hath.
fay unto him, Mailer, carefl thou
26 1 And he faid, So is the not that we pcrifh
?
kingdom of God, as if a man
39 And he arofe, and rebuked
fhould caft feed into the ground.
the wind, and faid unto the fea.
37 Andihouid flcep, and rife Peace, be mil; and the wind
night and day, and the feed fhouid cealed,
and there was a great calm.
fpring and grow up, he knoweth
40 And he faid unto them,
how.
not
Why are ye fo fearful ? how is it
28 For the earth bringeth forth that you have no
faith ?
fruit of herfelf. firft the blade,
41 And they feared exceedingthen the ear, after that the full ly, and
faid one to another, What
corn in the ear.
manner of man is this, that evea
29 But when the fruit is brought the wind and the fea obey
him ?
forth, immediately he putUth in
:

CHAP.

V.
is
they came over unto
come.
the other fide of the fea, inJO { And he faid, Whereunto to the country of
the Gadarenes.
/hall
we liken the kingdom of
2 And when he was come out
God ? or with what comparifon of the fhip,
immediately these
fhall we compare it?
met him out of the tombs, a man
31 It is like a grain of muflard with an unclean
fpirit,
feed, which when it is fown
in the
3 Who had his dwelling amonj
earth, is lefs than ail the feeds
the tombs, and no man could bind
that be in the earth.
him, no not with chains:
31 But when it is fown, it
4 Becaufe that he had been ofgroweth up, and becometh greater ten
bound with fetters and chains,
than all herbs, and Ihoorcth
out and the chains had been plucked
great branches, fo that the fowls
afunder by him, and the fetters
of the air may lodge
under the broken in pieces: neither could
ttadow of it.
any man tame him.
And
.33
with many fuch para5 And always night and day,
bles fpake he the
wordunto them, he was in the mountains, and
In*
E *
the
the fickle, becaufe the harveft

AND


the tombs, crying, and cutting himself with flones.
6 But when he saw Jesus afar off, he ran and worshipped him,
7 And cried with a loud voice, and said, What have I to do with thee, Jesus, thou Son of the most high God? I adjure thee by God, that thou torment me not.
8 (For he said unto him, Come out of the man, thou unclean spirit.)
9 And he asked him, What is thy name? And he answered, saying, My name is Legion: for we are many.
10 And he besought him much, that he would not send them away out of the country.
11 Now there was an herd of swine feeding.
12 And all the devils besought him, saying, Send us into the swine, that we may enter into them.
13 And forthwith Jesus gave them leave. And the unclean spirits went out, and entered into the swine, and the herd ran violently down a steep place into the sea: (they were about two thousand) and were choked in the sea.
14 And they that fed the swine scattered them abroad; and they were afraid.
15 And they went out to see what it was that was done. And they came into the city.
16 And they that saw it told it them how it befell to him that was possessed with the devil, and also concerning the swine.
17 And they began to pray him to depart out of their coasts.
18 And when he was come into the ship, he that had been possessed with the devil, prayed him that he might be with him.
19 Howbeit, Jesus suffered him not, but said unto him, Go home to thy friends, and tell them how great things the Lord hath done for thee, and hath had compassion on thee.
20 And he departed, and began to publish in Decapolis, how great things Jesus had done for him; and all men did marvel.
21 And when Jesus was passed over again by ship unto the other side, many people gathered unto him, and he was nigh unto the sea.
22 And behold, there cometh one of the rulers of the synagogue, named Jairus, by name; and when he saw him, he fell at his feet.
23 And besought him greatly, saying, My little daughter lieth at the point of death, I pray thee come and lay thy hands on her, that she may be healed, and live.
24 And Jesus went with him, and much people followed him, and thronged him.
25 And a certain woman, which had an issue of blood twelve years,
26 And had suffered many physicians, and been spent all that she had; and nothing was bettered, but rather grew worse:
27 When she had heard of Jesus, came in the press behind, and touched his garment.
28 For, as the sheep fell in the presses, but his clothes, I shall be whole.
29 And straightway the fountain of her blood was dried up; and she felt in her body that she was healed of that plague.
30 And Jesus immediately knowing in himself that virtue had gone out of him, turned about in the press, and asked, Who touched me?
31 And his disciples said unto him, Thou seest the multitude thronging thee, and sayest thou, Who touched me?
32 And he looked round about to see her that had done this thing.
33 But the woman fearing and trembling, knowing what was done in her, came and fell down before him, and told him all the truth.
34 And he said unto her, Daughter, thy faith hath made thee whole; go in peace, and be whole of thy plague.
35 While he yet spake, there came from the ruler of the synagogue's house certain which said, Thy daughter is dead, why troublest thou the Master any further?
36 As soon as Jesus heard the report of this, he answering, said, Be not afraid, only believe.
37 And he suffered no man to follow him, save Peter, James, and John the brother of James.
38 And he cometh to the house of the ruler of the synagogue, and seeth the tumult, and them that wept and wailed greatly.
39 And when he was come in, he said unto them, Why make ye this ado, and weep? the damsel is not dead, but is fast asleep.
40 And they laughed him to scorn; but when he had put them all out, he took the father and mother of the damsel, and them that were with him, and entered in where the damsel was lying.
41 And he took the damsel by the hand, and said unto her, Talitha cumi, which is, being interpreted, Damas, arise.
42 And straightway the damsel arose and walked; for the was of age of twelve years: and they were astonished with a great astonishment.
43 And he charged them strictly, that no man should know it: and commanded that something should be given her to eat.

CHAP. VI.

And he went out from thence, and came into his own country, and his disciples follow him.
2 And when the sabbath-day was come, he began to teach in the synagogue: and many hearing him were astonished, saying, From whence cometh this man? and what wisdom is this which is given unto him, that even such mighty works are wrought by his hands?
3 Is not this the carpenter, the son of Mary, the brother of James and Joses, and of Juda, and Simon? and are not his sisters here with us? And they were offended at him.
4 But Jesus said unto them, A prophet is not without honour, but in his own country, and among his own kin, and in his own house.
5 And he could there do no mighty work, save that he laid his hands upon a few sick folk, and healed them.
6 And he marvelled because of their unbelief. And he went round about other villages, teaching.
7 And he called him to him, and charged him, that he should return into his own house,
8 And commanded him that they should make nothing for them journey, save a staff only: no bread, no money in their purse:
9 But be shod with sandals: and put not on two coats.
10 And he said unto them, In what place soever ye enter into an house, there abide till ye depart from that place.
11 And whatsoever house ye enter into, and they receive you not, nor hear you, when ye depart thence, shake off the dust under your feet, for a testimony against them,
12 Verily I say unto you, It shall be more tolerable for Sodom and Gomorrah in the day of judgment, than for that city.
S. M A R K.
12 And they went out and I ask? And she said, The head of preached that men should repent.
13 And they cast out many devils, and anointed with oyl many that were sick, and healed them.
14 And king Herod heard of him, (for his name was spread abroad) and he said, That John the Baptist was risen from the dead, and therefore mighty works do they work in his name.
15 Others said, That it is Elias. And others said, That it is a prophet, or as one of the prophets.
16 But when Herod heard thereof, he said, It is John whom I beheaded, he is risen from the dead.
17 For Herod himself had sent forth and laid hold upon John, and bound him in prison for Herodias sake, his brother Philip's wife; for he had married her.
18 For John had said unto Herod, It is not lawful for thee to have thy brother's wife.
19 Therefore Herodias had a quarrel against him, and would have killed him, but she could not.
20 For Herod feared John, knowing that he was a just man and an holy, and observed him, and when he heard him, he did many things and heard him gladly.
21 And when a convenient day was come, that Herod on his birthday made a supper to his lords, high captains, and chief captains of Galilee:
22 And when the daughter of the said Herodias came in, and danced, and pleased Herod, and them that sat with him, the king laid unto the damsel, Ask of me whatsoever thou wilt, and I will give it thee.
23 And he sware unto her, Whatsoever thou shalt ask of me, I will give it thee, unto the half of my kingdom.
24 And she went forth, and said unto her mother, What shall

C H A P. VII.
36 Send them away, that they may go into the country round about, and into the villages, and buy themselves bread: for they have nothing to eat.
37 He answered and said unto them, Give ye them to eat. And they fay unto him, Shall we go and buy two hundred penny worth of bread, and give to them to eat?
38 He fay unto them, How many loaves have ye? and fee. And they were sore amazed in And when they knew, they fay, Five, and two fitches.
39 And he commanded them to make all fitt down by companies upon the green graps.
40 And they fay down in ranks by hundreds, and by fifties.
41 And when he had taken the five loaves and the two fitches, he looked up to heaven, and blessed, and brake the loaves, and gave them to his disciples, to fett before them; and the twofithes divided he among them all.
42 And they did all eat, and were filled.
43 And they took up twelve baskets full of the fragments, and of the fitches.
44 And they that did eat of the loaves, were about five thousand men.
45 And ftraightway he confrained his disciples to get into the ship, and to go to the other fide before unto Bethsaida, while he fent away the people.
46 And when he had fent them away, he departed into a mountain to pray.
47 And when even was come, the ship was in the midst of the sea, and he alone on the land.
48 And he faw them toiling in rowing: (for the wind was contrary unto them) and about the fourth watch of the night he cometh unto them, walking upon the sea, and would have passed by them.
49 But when they faw him walking upon the sea, they were affraid it had been a spirit, and cried out.
50 (For they all faw him, and were troubled.) And immediately he talked with them, and faith unto them, Be of good cheer, it is I, be not afraid.
51 And he went up unto them into the ship, and the wind ceafed:

T H E N came together unto him the Pharifees, and certain of the scribes, which came from Jerusalem.
2 And when they faw some of his disciples eat bread with defiled (that is to fay, with unwafhed) hands, they found fault.
3 For the Pharifees, and all the Jews, except they wash their hands oft, eat not, holding the tradition of the elders.
4 And when they come from the market, except they wash, they eat not. And many other things there be
S. M A R K.

If any man have ears to hear, let him hear.

5 Then the Pharisees and scribes into the house from the people, asked him, Why walk not thy disciples according to the tradition of the elders, but eat bread with unwashed hands? And when he was entered into his house, they found the devil gone out, and his daughter laid upon the bed.

18 And straightway his ears were opened, and the string of his tongue was loosed, and he spake plain.

22 Thefts, covetousness, wickedness, murders, sorceries, enchantments, and every kind of evil speak.

25 For a certain woman whose young daughter had an unclean spirit, heard of him, and came and fell at his feet:

23 All these evil things come from within, and defile the man.

15 And when he had called his disciples unto him, Let all the people unto him, he said the children first be filled: for it goeth not away from the children's table; and the dogs beg crumbs that are left of children's meat.

13 Making the word of God of none effect through your tradition, which ye have delivered: and many such like things do ye.

10 For laying aside the commandment of God, ye hold the tradition of men, as the washing of cups and vessels: and many other such like things do ye.

9 And he said unto them, Full well ye reject the commandment of God, saying, It is, I say, for the elders, and for all of you hypocrites, as it is written, This people honoureth me with their lips, but their heart is far from me.

7 Whatbeit in vain do they worship me, teaching for doctrines purging all meats, and commandments of men.

20 And he said, That which cometh out of the man, that defileth the man.

21 For from within, out of the heart of men, proceed evil thoughts, adulteries, fornications, murders, thefts, covetousness, wickedness, deceit, lasciviousness, an evil eye, blasphemy, pride, foolishness.

14 And ye fulfer him no more to do ought for his father or his mother:

27 But Jesus said unto them, Let the children come unto me, and forbid them not; for of such is the kingdom of heaven.

13 There is nothing from without, that entering into man, can defile him: but the unclean things which come out of him, defile the man.

29 And he said unto her, For this saying, go thy way, the devil is gone out of thy daughter.

30 And when she was come to her house, she found the devil gone out, and her daughter laid upon the bed.

32 And they bring unto him one that was deaf, and had an impediment in his speech: and they beseech him to put his hand upon him.

33 And he took him aside from the multitude, and put his fingers into his ears, and he spit, and touched his tongue.

34 And looking up to heaven he sighed, and faith unto him, and Ephphatha, that is, Be opened, he sent them away.

35 And straightway his ears were opened, and the string of his tongue was loosed, and he spake plain.

36 And he charged them that they should tell no man: but the more he charged them, so much the more a great deal they published it.

37 And were beyond measure astonished, saying, He hath done all things well: he maketh both the deaf to hear, and the dumb to speak.

C H A P. VIII.

In those days the multitude being very great, and having nothing to eat, Jesus called his disciples unto him, and said unto them,

1 Have compassion on the multitude, because they have now been with me three days, and have nothing to eat:

2 And if I send them away fasting, to their own houses, they will faint by the way: for divers of them came from far.

3 And his disciples answered him, From whence can a man satisfy these men with bread here in the wilderness?

5 And he asked them, How many loaves have ye? and they said, Seven.

6 And he commanded the people to sit down on the ground: and he took the seven loaves, and gave thanks, and brake, and gave to his disciples to set before them: and they did set them before the people.

7 And they had a few small fishes: and he blessed, and commanded to them also before them.

8 So they did eat, and were filled: and they took up of the broken meat that was left, seven baskets.

9 And they that had eaten were about four thousand: and he sent them away.

10 And straightway his ears were opened, and the string of his tongue was loosed, and he spake plain.

11 And the Pharisees came forth, and began to question with him, seeking of him a sign from heaven, tempting him.

12 And he fighed deeply in his spirit, and faith, Why doth this generation seek after a sign? verily I say unto you, There shall no sign be given to this generation.

13 And he left them, and entering into the ship again, departed to the other side.

14 Now the disciples had forgotten to take bread, neither had they in the ship with them more than one loaf.

15 And he charged them, saying, Take heed, beware of the leaven of the Pharisees, and of the leaven of Herod.

16 And they reasoned among themselves, saying, It is because we have no bread.

17 And when Jesus knew it, he faith
faith unto them. Why reason ye, because ye have no bread? perceive ye not, neither understand? have ye your heart yet hardened?

18 Having eyes, see ye not? and having ears, hear ye not? and do ye not remember?

19 When I brake the five loaves among five thousand, how many baskets full of fragments took ye up? They say unto him, Twelve.

20 And when the seven among four thousand, how many baskets full of fragments took ye up? And they said, Seven.

21 And he said unto them, How is it that ye do not understand? 22 ¶ And he cometh to Bethsaida, and they bring a blind man unto him, and besought him to touch him.

23 And he took the blind man by the hand, and led him out of the town; and when he had spit on his eyes, put his hands upon him, he asked him if he saw anything.

24 And he looked up, and said, I see men as trees walking.

25 After that, he put his hands again upon his eyes, and made him look up: and he was restored, and saw every man clearly.

26 And he sent him away to his house, saying, Neither go into the town, nor tell it to any in the town.

27 ¶ And Jesus went out, and his disciples, into the towns of Capharnaum: and by the way he asked his disciples, saying unto them, Whom do men say that I am? 28 And they answered, John the Baptist; but some say, Elias; and others, that one of the prophets.

29 And he saith unto them, But whom say ye that I am? And Peter answered and said, Thou art the Christ.

30 And he charged them that they should tell no man of him.

31 And he began to teach them, that the Son of man must suffer many things, and be rejected of the elders, and of the chief priests and scribes, and be slain, and after three days rise again.

32 And he spake that saying openly. And Peter took him, and began to rebuke him.

33 But when he had turned about, and looked on his disciples, he rebuked Peter, saying, Get thee behind me, Satan: for thou savourest not the things that be of God, but the things that be of men.

34 ¶ And when he had called the people unto him, with his disciples also, he said unto them, Whosoever will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow me.

35 For whosoever will save his life shall lose it; but whosoever shall lose his life for my sake and the gospel's, the same shall save it.

36 For what shall it profite a man, if he shall gain the whole world, and lose his own soul?

37 Or what shall a man give in exchange for his soul?

38 Whosoever therefore shall abhorne me, and my words, he that speaketh of me, the kingdom of God come with power, and other. One of the prophets.

39 And he saith unto them, But whom say ye that I am? And Peter answered and said, Thou art the Christ.

40 And he charged them that they should tell it to no man.
S. M A R K.

28 And when he was come into
the house, his disciples asked him
privately, Why could not we call
him out?
29 And he said unto them,
This kind can come forth by no-
thing, but by prayer and fasting.
30 And they departed thence,
and passed through Galilee; and
he would not that any man should
know it.
31 For he taught his disciples,
and told unto them, The Son of
man is delivered into the hands of
men, and they shall kill him, and
after that he is killed, he shall
rise the third day.
32 But they understood not
that saying, and were afraid to
ask him.
33 ¶ And he came to Caperna-
um, and being in the house, he
asked them, What was that ye
disputed among yourselves by
the way?
34 But they held their peace:
for by the way they had disputed
among themselves, who should be
the greatest.
35 And he sat down, and called
the twelve, and said unto them,
If any man desire to be first, the
same shall be last of all, and serv-
ant of all.
36 And he took a child, and
set him in the midst of them:
and when he had taken him in
his arms, he said unto them,
37 Whosoever shall receive one
of such children in my name, re-
cieveth me: and whosoever shall
receive me, receiveth not me, but
him that sent me.
38 ¶ And John answered him,
saying, Master, we saw one casting
out devils in thy name, and he
followeth not us; and we forbad
him, because he followeth not us.
39 But Jesus said, Forbid him
not: for there is no man which
shall do a miracle in my name,
that can lightly speak evil of me.
40 For he that is not against
us, is on our part.
41 For whosoever shall give
you a cup of water to drink, in
my name, because ye belong to
Christ, verily I say unto you, he
shall not lose his reward.
42 And whosoever shall offend
one of these little ones that be-
lieve in me, it is better for him
that a millstone were hanged a-
bout his neck, and he were cast
into the sea.
43 And if thy hand offend thee,
cut it off: it is better for thee
to enter into life maimed,
than having two hands to go into
hell, into the fire that never shall
be quenched:
44 Where their worm dieth
not, and the fire is not quenched.
45 And if thy foot offend thee,
cut it off: it is better for thee
to enter halt into life, than having
two feet, to be cast into hell, into
the fire that never shall be quen-
ched:
46 Where their worm dieth
not, and the fire is not quenched.
47 And if thine eye offend thee,
pluck it out: it is better for thee
to enter into the kingdom of God
with one eye, than having two
eyes to be cast into hell-fire:
48 Where their worm dieth
not, and the fire is not quenched.
49 For every one shall be salted
with fire, and every sacrifice
shall be salted with salt.
50 Salt is good: but if the salt
have lost his saltiness, wherewith
will you season it? Have salt in
yourselves, and peace one with
another.

C H A P. X.

AND he arose from thence,
and came into the coasts
of Judea by the farther side of
Jordan: and the people refor-
sent unto him again: and, as he was
wont, he taught them again.
2 ¶ And the Pharisees came to
him, and asked him, Is it lawful
for a man to put away his wife?
3 And he answered and said
unto them, What did Moses
command you?
4 And they said, Moses suf-
f ered to write a bill of divorcement,
and to put her away.
5 And Jesus answered and said
unto them, For the hardness of
your heart, he wrote you this
precept.
6 But from the beginning of
the creation, God made them
male and female,
7 For this cause shall a man
leave his father and mother, and
cleave to his wife;
8 And they twain shall be one
flesh: so then they are no more
twain, but one flesh.
9 What therefore God hath
joined together, let not man put
asunder.
10 And in the house his disci-
plcs asked him again of the same
matter.
11 And he said unto them,
Whosoever shall put away his
wife, and marry another, com-
mitteth adultery against her.
12 And if a woman shall put a-
way her husband, and be married
to another, the committeth adul-
tery.
13 ¶ And they brought young
children to him, that he should
touch them; and his disciples
rebuked those that brought them.
14 But when Jesus saw it, he
was much displeased, and said
unto them, Suffer the little chil-
dren to come unto me, and for-
bid them not: for of such is the
kingdom of God.
15 Verily I say unto you, Who-
soever shall not receive the king-
dom of God as a little child, he
shall not enter therein.
16 And he took them up in his
arms, put his hands upon them,
and blessed them.
17 ¶ And when he was gone
forth into the way, there came
one running, and knelt to him,
and asked him, Good Master,
what shall I do that I may in-
herit eternal life?
18 And Jesus said unto him,
Why callest thou me good? there
is none good, but one, that is God.
19 Thou knowest the command-
ments, Do not commit adultery,
Do not kill, Do not steal.
20 But he answered and said
unto him, Master, all these have
I observed from my youth.
21 Then Jesus beholding him,
loved him, and said unto him,
One thing thou lackest: go thy
way, sell whatsoever thou hast,
and give to the poor; and thou
shalt have treasure in heaven;
and come, take up the cross, and
follow me.
22 And he was sad at that say-
ing, and went away grieving:
for he had great possessions.
23 ¶ And Jesus looked round
about, and said unto his disci-
plcs, How hardly shall they that
have riches enter into the king-
dom of God!
24 And the disciples were af-
stonished at his words. But Jesus
answered again, and said unto
them, Children, how hard it is
for them that trust in riches, to
enter into the kingdom of God!
25 For it is easier for a camel
to go through the eye of a needle,
than for a rich man to enter into
the kingdom of God.
26 And they were astonished
of measure, saying among them-
theselves, Who then can be saved?
27 And Jesus looked upon
them, and said, With men it is
impossible,
S. M A R K.

they call the blind man, saying, 'Hosanna, blessed is he that unto him, be of good comfort, cometh in the name of the Lord; set, he calleth thee.'

10 Blessed be the kingdom of

50 And he calling away his father David, that cometh in garment, robe, and came to Jesus, the name of the Lord; Hosanna

51 And Jesus answered and in the highest,

said unto him. What wilt thou? 11 And Jesus entered into Jer-

salem, and into the temple; and blind man said unto him, Lord, when he had looked round about that I might receive my light.

52 And Jesus said unto him, ven-thou was come, he went out

Go thy way; thy faith hath unto Bethany with the twelve,

made thee whole. And immedi-

ately he received his sight; and they were come from Bethany, he

was hungry.

CHAP. XI.

A ND when they came nigh to off, having leaves, he came, if hap-

Jerusalem, unto Bethphage, ly he might find any thing there-

and Bethany, at the mount of O-

lives, he sendeth forth two of his dis-

pilates, for he knew a fig-tree somewhere, never man eat of

2 And faith unto them, Go and the village of a

your way into the village ova-

again you; and as soon as ye be entered into it, ye shall find a colt

thee hereafter forever. And his
disciples heard it.

14 And Jesus answered and

your way into the village over

against you; and as soon as ye be

ted, whereon never man eat;

15 And they come to Jeru-

and Jesus went into the

16 And they went their way, 16 And would not suffer that

temple, and began to cast out

them that sold and bought in

the temple, and overthrew the tables of the money-changers, and the

feats of them that sold doves;

4 And they went their way, 16 And would not suffer that

and found the colt tied by the any man should carry any vessel

door without, in a place where through the temple.

two ways met: and they loosed him. 17 And he taught, saying.

5 And certain of them that them, Is it not written, My house

flood there, said unto them, What shall be called of all nations the

do ye loosing the colt?

house of prayer? but ye have

made it a den of thieves.

6 And they said unto them ev- 18 And the scribes and chief

even as Jesus had commanded: priests heard it, and sought how

and they let them go.

7 And they brought the colt to 8 And they feared him, because all the people

to Jesus, and cast their garments he was astonished at his doctrine.

for they feared him, because all the people on him; and he sat upon him.

8 And many spread their gar-

ments in the way: and others cut

down branches off the trees, and

strawed them in the way. 20 And in the morning, as they passed by, they saw the fig-

tree dried up from the roots.

9 And they that went before, and they that followed, cried, say-

21 And Peter calling to remem-
S. M A R K.

brance, faith unto him, Master, unto Jesus, We cannot tell. And
behold, the fig-tree which thou
Jesu answereth faith unto them,
curseth is withered away.
Neither do I tell you by what
And Jesu answering, faith
unto them, Have faith in God.
23 For verily I say unto you,
that whosoever shall say unto this
mountain, Be thou removed, and
he shall cast it into the sea, and shall
be a place for the vine-fat, and shall
believe that those things which he seeth shall come to pass, he shall
have whatsoever he believeth.
24 Therefore I say unto you, the
husbandmen a servant, that
What things soever ye do, when ye receive from the hus-
ye pray, believe that ye receive bandmen of the fruit of the vine-
tree, and ye shall have them.
25 And when ye stand, praying, and
forgive, if ye have ought a-
gainst any; that your father also
is in heaven may forgive
you your trespasses.
26 But if ye do not forgive, neither
will your Father which is the head, and sent him away
in heaven forgive your trespasses. shamefully handled.
27 And they come again to Jerusalem; And as he was walk and him they killed: and many
in the temple, there came to others, beating some, and killing
him the chief priests, and the scribes, and the elders.
28 And they cast stones, and wounded him in
neither will your Father which is the head, and sent him away
in heaven forgive your trespasses. shamefully handled.
29 Having yet therefore one son, 6 And again, he sent unto them
his well-beloved, he sent him also
authority doeth thou these things? Let unto them, saying, They will
and who gave thee this authority reverence my son.
do these things?
30 And Jesu answered and amongst themselves, This is the
said unto them, I will also ask of heir; come, let us kill him, and
you one question, and answer me, the inheritance shall be ours,
and I will tell you by what authority I do these things.
31 The baptism of John, was it from heaven, or of men? an-
swer me.
32 And they reasoned with themselves, saying, If we shall say,
will give the vineyard unto others.
From heaven, he will say, Why
33 But if we shall say, Men, builders rejected is become the
they feared the people: for all head of the corner.
34 And they answered and said
11 This was the Lords doing,
it is marvellous in our eyes.
12 And they fought to lay hold

C H A P. XII.
on him, but feared the people; for they knew that he had spoken
the parable against them: and
they left him, and went their way.
13 And they send unto him
er, because ye know not the script-
ures, neither the power of God?
25 For when they shall rise
from the dead, they neither mar-
ry, nor are given in marriage:
but are as the angels which are in
heaven.
26 And as touching the dead,
that they rise: have ye not read
in the book of Moses, how in the
truth: Is it lawful to give tribute
to Caesar, or not?
15 Shall we give, or shall we
not give? But he knowing their
hypocrisy, saith unto them, Why
I will tempt you: bring me a penny,
that I may test it.
16 And they brought it: and
he faith unto them. Whose is this
image and superscription? And
the faithful unto him, Caesar's.
17 And Jesu answering said
unto them, Render unto Caesar the
things that are Caesar's, and to
God the things that are God's.
18 And they marvelled at him.
19 Then come unto him the
Saducees, which say there is no
resurrection: and they asked him,
saying,
20 Masse, Moses wrote unto us,
If a man's brother die, and
leave his wife behind him, and
leave no children, that his bro-
ther should take his wife, and
rife up seed unto his brother.
21 Now there were even bre-
then: and the first took a wife,
and dying, left no seed.
22 And the second took her,
and died, neither left he any
seed: and the third likewise.
23 And the seven had her,
and left no seed: last of all the wo-
man died also.
24 In the resurrection there-
fore, when they shall rise, whose
wife shall she be of them? for the
seven had her to wife.
25 And Jesu answering said
unto them, Do ye not therefore
know that the beginning of the
Pharisees, and of the
Hebrews, to catch him in his words.
14 And when they were come,
they say unto him, Master, we
know that thou art true, and
15 But one of the scribes came,
and having heard them reasoning together, and perceiving
that he had answered them well,
asked him, Which is the first
commandment of all?
26 And Jesu answered him,
The first of all the command-
ments is, Hear O Israel, the Lord
our God is one Lord;
27 And thou shalt love the
Lord thy God with all thy heart,
and with all thy soul, and with all
thy mind, and with all thy
strength: this is the first com-
mandment.
28 And the second is like it,
namely this, Thou shalt love thy
neighbour, as thyself: there is
none other commandment great-
er than these.
29 And the scribe said unto
him, Well Master, thou hast
said...
S. M A R K.

C H A P. XIII.

And as he went out of the temple, one of his disciples saith unto him, Master, see what manner of stones, and what buildings are here.

2 And Jesus answering said unto him, Scit thou these great buildings? there shall not be one stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down.

3 And as he sat upon the mount of Olives, over against the temple, Peter, and James, and John, and Andrew asked him privately,

4 Tell us when shall these things be? and what shall be the sign when all these things shall be fulfilled?

5 And Jesus answering them, began to say, Take heed lest any man deceive you.

6 For many shall come in my name, saying, I am Christ; and shall deceive many.

7 And when ye shall hear of wars and rumours of wars, be ye not troubled: for such things must needs be; but the end shall not be yet.

8 For nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom: and there shall be earthquakes in divers places, and there shall be famines and troubles: these are the beginnings of sorrows.

9 But take heed to yourselves: for they shall deliver you up to councils; and in synagogues ye shall be beaten: and ye shall be brought before rulers and kings for my sake, for a testimony against them.

10 And the gospel must first be published among all nations.

11 But when they shall lead you, and deliver you up, take no thought beforehand what ye shall speak, neither do ye meditate: but whatsoever shall be given you in that hour, that speak ye: for it is not ye that speak, but the Holy Ghost.

12 Now the brother shall betray the brother to death, and the father the son: and children shall rise up against their parents, and shall cause them to be put to death.

13 And ye shall be hated of all men for my name's sake: but he that shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved.

14 But when ye shall see the abomination of desolation, spoken of by Daniel the prophet, standing in the holy place, (whom they shall not law), then let them that be in Judea flee to the mountains:

15 And let him that is on the housetop not go down into the house, neither enter therein, to take any thing out of his house.

16 And let him that is in the field, not turn back again for to take up his garment.

17 But wo to them that are at home, and to them that give him no room to go on his way.

18 And pray ye that your flight be not in the winter, nor on the sabbath day.

19 For in those days shall be tribulation, such as was not from the beginning of the creation, even until this time, neither in days.

20 And except that the Lord had shortened those days, no flesh should have lived: for theelect, whom he hath chosen, should have perished.

21 And then, if any man shall say unto you, Lo, here is Christ; or, Lo, there: believe him not.

22 For false Christs and false prophets shall rise, and shall shew signs and wonders, to seduce, if it were possible, even the elect.

23 But take ye heed: behold, I have foretold you all things.

24 But in those days, after that tribulation, the sun shall be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light:

C H A P. XIV.

25 And the sun of heaven shall be taken from the heaven.

26 And then shall the stars fall from heaven.

27 And then shall he send his angels, and shall gather together his elect from the four winds, from one end of heaven unto the other.

28 Now learn a parable of the fig-tree: When his branch is tender, and putteth forth leaves, ye know that summer is near.

29 So ye in like manner, when ye shall see these things come to pass, know that it is nigh, even at the doors.

30 Verily I say unto you, that this generation shall not pass, till all these things be done.

31 Heaven and earth shall pass, but my words shall not.

32 But of that day and that hour knoweth no man, no not the angels which are in heaven, neither the Son, but the Father.

33 Take ye heed, watch and pray: for ye know not when the time is.

34 For the Son of man is as a man taking a far journey, who left his house, and gave authority to his servants, and to every man his work, and commanded the porter to watch.

35 Watch ye therefore, that ye may be found of him when he cometh.

36 And if any man shall say unto you, Lo, here is Christ; or, Lo, he is there: believe him not.

37 And even if any man shall say unto you, I am Christ; believe him not.

38 And what if I say unto you, I am Christ; I say unto you, Watch.

C H A P. XIV.

After two days, was the feast of the passover and of unleavened bread: and the chief priests
priests and the scribes sought how they might take him by craft, and put him to death.

2 But they said, Not on the feast-day, lest there be an uproar of the people.

3 ¶ And being in Bethany, in the house of Simon the leper, as he sat at meat, there came a woman having an alabaster-box of unction of spikenard, very precious; and she brake the box, and poured it on his head.

4 And there were some that had indignation within themselves, and said, Why was this waste of the ointment made?

5 For it might have been sold for more than three hundred pence, and have been given to the poor. And they murmured against her.

6 And Jesus said, Let her alone, why troublest thou her? for she hath wrought a good work upon me.

7 For ye have the poor with you always, and whensoever ye will, ye may do them good; but me ye have not always.

8 She hath done what she could; she is come aforehand to anoint my body to the burying.

9 Verily I say unto you, Wheresoever this gospel shall be preached throughout the whole world, this also that she hath done shall be spoken of, for a memorial of her.

10 ¶ And Judas Iscariot, one of the twelve, went unto the chief priests, and said, What will ye give me, and I will deliver him unto you? And they were glad at that hope, and promised to give him money. And he sought to find an opportunity to deliver him unto them.

11 And when they had said it, they were glad, and promised to give him money. And he sought to find an opportunity to deliver him unto them; and they all showed how they might conveniently betray him.

12 ¶ And the first day of unleavened bread, when they killed the passover, his disciples said unto him, Where wilt thou that we go and prepare, that thou mayest eat the passover?

S. M A R K.

13 And he sent forth two of his disciples, and said unto them, Go ye into the city, and there shall meet you a man bearing a pitcher of water; follow him.

14 And wheresoever he shall go in, say ye to the good man of the house, The master is ready, his guest chamber wherewith he shall eat the passover with his disciples.

15 And he will shew you a large upper room furnished and prepared; there make ready for us.

16 And his disciples went forth, and came into the city, and found as he had said unto them; and they made ready the passover.

17 And in the evening he cometh with the twelve.

18 And as they sat and did eat, Jesus said, Verily I say unto you, one of you which eateth with me shall betray me.

19 And they began to be sorrowful, and to say unto him one by one, Is it I? and another said, Is it I?

20 And he answered and said unto them, It is one of the twelve, he that dippeth with me in the dish.

21 The Son of man indeed goeth, as it is written of him; but woe to that man by whom the Son of man is betrayed; good were it for that man if he had never been born.

22 ¶ And as they did eat, Jesus took bread, and blessed, and brake it, and gave unto them, saying, Take, eat; this is my body.

23 And he took the cup, and said, Take, drink of it all; this is my blood of the covenent, which is shed for many.

24 And he said unto them, This is my blood of the new testament, which is shed for many.

25 Verily I say unto you, I will no more drink of the fruit of the vine, until that day that I drink it new in the kingdom of God.

C H A P. XIV.

26 ¶ And when they had sung an hymn, they went out into the mount of Olives.

27 And Jesus sent two of his disciples, and said unto them, Go ye into the city, and there shall be set before you an inn; go in, and make ready for us the things that I shall command you.

28 But after that I am risen, I will go before you into Galilee.

29 But Peter said unto him, Though all shall be offended, yet will I not.

30 And Jesus said unto him, Verily I say unto thee, That this day, even in this hour, before the cock crow twice, thou shalt deny me thrice.

31 But he said, If I should betray thee, Lord, what shall I say? And they all said, Art thou also of Sinawol?

32 And they came to a place which was called Gethsemane; and he said to his disciples, Sit ye here, while I shall go and pray.

33 And he taketh with him Peter, and James, and John, and began to be sore amazed, and to be very heavy;

34 And went forward a little, and fell on the ground, and said, Abba, Father, all things are possible unto thee; take away this cup from me; nevertheless, not what I will, but what thou wilt.

35 And he saith, Abba, Father; all things are possible unto thee; take away this cup from me; nevertheless, not what I will, but what thou wilt.

36 And he cometh and findeth them sleeping, and faith unto Peter, Simon, buckest thou? and Peter said, Thou canst not watch one hour?

37 And he went forward a little, and fell on the ground, and prayed, that if it were possible the hour might pass from him.

38 And he said, Abba, Father, all things are possible unto thee; take away this cup from me; nevertheless, not what I will, but what thou wilt.

39 And he cometh and findeth them sleeping, and faith unto Peter, Simon, buckest thou? and Peter said, Thou canst not watch one hour?

40 And when he returned, he found them asleep again, (for their eyes were heavy) neither wist they what to answer him.

41 And he cometh the third time, and saith unto them, Sleep on now, and take your rest; behold, the hour is come; behold, the Son of man is betrayed into the hands of sinners.

42 Rise up, let us go; lo, he that betrayeth me is at hand.

43 ¶ And immediately while he yet spake cometh Judas, one of the twelve, and with him a great multitude with swords and lances from the chief priests and the scribes, and the elders.

44 And he that betrayed him, had given them a token, saying, Whomsoever I shall kiss, that same is he; take him; and lead him away safely.

45 And as soon as he was come, he goeth straightway to him, and saith, Rabbi, Rabbi; and he answered, Saith he; take him, and lead him away safely.

46 ¶ And they laid their hands on him, and took him.

47 And one of them that stood by drew a sword, and smote the ear of one of the servants of the high priest, and cut off his ear.

48 And Jesus answered and said unto them, Are ye come out as against a thief, with swords and with lances, to take me?

49 I was daily with you in the temple, teaching; and ye took me not; but the scriptures must be fulfilled.

50 And they all forsook him, and fled.

51 And there followed him a certain young man, having a linen cloth about his naked body; and the young men laid hold on him.

52 And he left the linen cloth, and fled from them naked.
S. M A R K.

to the high priest: and with him were assembled all the chief priests, and the elders, and the scribes.

54 And Peter followed him afar off, even into the palace of the high priest: and he sat with the servants, and warmed himself at the fire.

55 And the chief priest, and all the counsel sought for witnesses against Jesus to put him to death; and he found none.

56 For many bare false witnesses against him, but their witnesses agreed not together.

57 And there arose certain, and bare false witnesses against him, saying,

58 We heard him say, I will destroy this temple that is made with hands, and within three days I will build another made without hands.

59 But neither so did their witnesses agree together.

60 And the high priest stood up in the midst, and asked Jesus, saying, Answrest thou nothing? what is it which these witnesses agaunt thee?

61 But he held his peace, and answered nothing. Again the high priest asked him, and said unto him, Art thou the Christ, the Son of the Blessed?

62 And Jesus said, I am: and ye shall see the Son of man sitting on the right hand of power, and coming in the clouds of heaven.

63 Then the high priest rent his clothes, and said, What need we any further witnesses?

64 Ye have heard the blasphemy: what think ye? and they all condemned him to be guilty of death.

65 And some began to spit on him, and to cover his face, and to buffet him, and to say unto him, Prophecy: and the servants did strike him with the palms of their hands.

C H A P. XV.

And as Peter was beneath in the palace, there cometh one of the maids of the high priest.

67 And when the maids Peter warming himself, she looked upon him, and said, And thou also wast with Jesus of Nazareth.

68 But he denied, saying, I know not, neither understand I what thou sayest. And he went out into the porch; and the cock crew.

69 And a maid saw him again, and began to say to them that stood by, This is one of them.

70 And he denied it again. And a little after, they that stood by said again to Peter, Surely thou art one of them: for thou art a Galilean, and thy speech agreeth thereto.

71 But he began to curse and to swear, saying, I know not this man of whom ye speak.

72 And the second time the cock crew. And Peter called to mind the word that Jesus said unto him, Before the cock crew twice, thou shalt deny me thrice. And when he had thought thereon, he wept.

And straightway in the morning, the chief priests held a consultation with the elders and scribes, and the whole counsel, and bound Jesus, and carried him away, and delivered him to Pilate.

2 And Pilate asked him, Art thou the king of the Jews? And he answered, Ye say it.

3 And the chief priests accused him of many things: but he answered nothing.

4 And Pilate asked him again, saying, Answrest thou nothing? beheld how many things they witness against thee.

5 But Jesus yet answered nothing.

6 Now at that feast he released unto them one prisoner, whomsoever they desired.

21 And they compel one Simon a Cyrenian, who was passing by, coming out of the country, the father of Alexander and Rufus, to bear his cross.

22 And they brought him unto the place Golgotha, which is, being interpreted, the place of a skull.

23 And they gave him to drink wine mingled with myrrh: but he received it not.

24 And when they had crucified him, they parted his garments among them, and cast lots upon his vesture.

25 But the chief priests moved and it was the third hour, the people, that he should ride and they crucified him.

26 And Pilate answered them, and his accusation was written over, What will THE KING OF THE JEWS? ye then that I shall do unto him. 27 And with him they crucify him, whom they called the king of the Jews? two thieves: the one on his right, and the other on his left.

28 And they cried out again, crucifying him. Crucify him.

29 And the scripture was fulfilled, when Pilate said, What will ye then? They cried, Crucify him.

30 Then Pilate said, Behold, the man. 31 And Pilate willing to head, and saying, Ah, thou that contendest the people, released Barabbas unto them, and delivered unto him Jesus when he had scourged him. 32 Save thyself, and come down from the cross.

33 And the soldiers led him away into the hall, called Pretorium; and they called together the scribes and the chief priests, and said to him, 34 Let Christ the king of Israel, Peter mocked and smote with a reed, and mocked him, and nailled his eyes, and mocked him, and said, 35 And the soldiers mocked him, saying, Aha, thou that destroyest the temple of God, 36 And they mocked him, saying, He saved others, himself he cannot save.

37 And they clothed him with purple, and platted a crown of thorns, and put it upon him, and said, Hail, king of the Jews. 38 And they smote him on the head. 39 And when the sixth hour, and did spit was come, there was darkness over him, and bowing their knees, ver the whole land until the ninth hour.

40 And when they had mocked, and at the ninth hour Jesus expired, they took off the purple cried with a loud voice, saying, Eloi, Eloi, lama sabacthani? which is, being interpreted, My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me?
S. M A R K.

35 And some of them that stood by, when they heard it, said, Behold, he calleth Elias.
36 And one ran, and filled a sponge full of vinegar, and put it on a reed, and gave it him to drink, saying, Let alone; let us see whether Elias will come to take him down.
37 And Jesus cried with a loud voice, and gave up the ghost.
38 And the vail of the temple was rent in twain, from the top to the bottom.

M A R K.

39 And when the centurion which stood over against him, saw that he so cried, and gave up the ghost, he said, Truly this man was the Son of God.
40 There were also women looking on afar off: among whom was Mary Magdalene, and Mary the mother of James the less, and of Joses, and Salome;
41 Who also went to Galilee, following him, and ministered unto him; and many other women which came up with him unto Jerusalem.
42 And now when the even was come, (because it was the preparation, that is, the day before the sabbath)
43 Joseph of Arimathæa, an honourable counsellor, which also waited for the kingdom of God, came, and went in boldly unto Pilate, and craved the body of Jesus.
44 And Pilate marvelled if he were already dead: and calling unto him the centurion, he asked him whether he had been any while dead.
45 And when he knew it of the centurion, he gave the body to Joseph.
46 And he bought fine linen, and took him down, and wrapped him in the linen, and laid him in a sepulchre which was hewn out of a rock, and rolled a stone unto the door of the sepulchre.

M A R K.

47 And Mary Magdalene, and Mary the mother of Joses, beheld where he was laid.

C H A P. XVI.

12 And another form unto two of them, 17 And there signs shall follow as they walked, and went into the them that believe; in my name they shall call out devils; they shall speak with new tongues,
13 And they went and told it unto the residue: neither believed 18 They shall take up serpents, and if they drink any deadly thing, it shall not hurt them; they shall lay hands on the sick, and they shall recover.
14 ¶ Afterward he appeared unto the eleven, as they sat at meat, and upbraided them, for their unbelief, and hardness of heart, because they believed not that which they had seen him after he was risen.
15 And he said unto them, Go ye into all the world, and preach the gospel to every creature.
16 He that believeth and is baptized, shall be saved; but he Am.

¶ The Gospel according to S. LUKE.

C H A P. I.

18 And it came to pass, that while he executed the priest’s office, a certain priest named Zacharias, that be of the course of Abia; and his wife was of the daughters of Aaron, and her name was Elisabeth.
19 And they were both righteous before God, walking in all the commandments and ordinances of his birth.
20 And thou shalt have joy and gladness, and many shall rejoice of the Lord, blameless.
21 For he shall be great in the sight of the Lord, and shall drink because that Elisabeth was barren, neither wine nor strong drink; and they both were now well and he shall be filled with the holy

35 And some of them that stood by, when they heard it, said, Behold, he calleth Elias.
36 And one ran, and filled a sponge full of vinegar, and put it on a reed, and gave it him to drink, saying, Let alone; let us see whether Elias will come to take him down.
37 And Jesus cried with a loud voice, and gave up the ghost.
38 And the vail of the temple was rent in twain, from the top to the bottom.

¶ The Gospel according to S. LUKE.

C H A P. I.

18 And it came to pass, that while he executed the priest’s office, a certain priest named Zacharias, of the course of Abia; and his wife was of the daughters of Aaron, and her name was Elisabeth.
19 And they were both righteous before God, walking in all the commandments and ordinances of his birth.
20 And thou shalt have joy and gladness, and many shall rejoice of the Lord, blameless.
21 For he shall be great in the sight of the Lord, and shall drink because that Elisabeth was barren, neither wine nor strong drink; and they both were now well and he shall be filled with the holy
S. L U K E.

27 To a virgin espoused to a man whose name was Joseph, of the house of David; and the virgin's name was Mary.

28 And the angel came in unto her, and said, Hail thou that art highly favoured, the Lord is with thee: blessed art thou among women.

29 And when she saw him she was troubled at his saying, and cast in her mind what manner of salutation this should be.

30 And the angel said unto her, Fear not, Mary: for thou hast found favour with God.

31 And behold, thou shalt conceive in thy womb, and bring forth a son, and shalt call his name Jesus: he shall be called the Son of the Highest; and the Lord God shall give unto him the throne of his father David:

32 And he shall reign over the house of Jacob for ever, and of his kingdom there shall be no end.

33 Then said Mary unto the angel, How shall this be, seeing I know not a man?

34 And the angel answered and said unto her, The holy Ghost shall come upon thee, and the power of the Highest shall overshadow thee: therefore also that holy thing which shall be born of thee, shall be called the Son of God.

35 And the angel said unto her, Even so it is by the word of God.

36 And the所说 was fulfilled that was spoken of the Lord by the mouth of his holy prophets, saying,

37 For with God nothing shall be impossible.

38 And Mary said, Behold the handmaid of the Lord, be it unto me according to thy word: And the angel departed from her.

39 And in those days Mary arose, and went into the hill-country with haste into a city of Judah,

40 And entered into the house of Zacharias, and saluted Elizabeth.

60 And his mother answered and said, Not so; but he shall be called John.

61 And they were astonished at those things which were spoken to them.

62 And Mary said, My soul doth magnify the Lord,

63 And my spirit hath rejoiced in God my Saviour.

64 For he hath regarded the low estate of his handmaiden: for behold, from henceforth all generations shall call me blessed.

65 And fear came upon all that dwell round about them, and all these sayings were noised abroad through all the hill-country of Judea.

66 And all they that heard laid them up in their hearts, what manner of child this should be.

67 And his father and his mother marvelled at those things which were spoken of him.

68 And he looked upon them all, and marvelled. And his wisdom increased in him day by day, and his favour continued with God and man.

69 And he spake to Abraham, and to his seed for ever, of the Lord God of Abraham, in remembrance of his mercy.

70 And as he spake by the mouth of all the holy prophets, which have spoken in the name of the Lord:
And it came to pass in those days, when there went out a decree from Caesar Augustus, that all the world should be taxed. And this taxing was first made in Cyrenaeum. (And all went to be taxed, every one in his own city. And Joseph also went up from Galilee out of the city of Nazareth into Judaea, unto the city of David, called Bethlehem; (because he was of the house and lineage of David;) and he went to be taxed with Mary his espoused wife, being great with child.

And so it was, that while they were there, the days were accomplished that she was to be delivered. And she brought forth her firstborn son, and wrapped him in swaddling clothes, and laid him in a manger; because there was none room for them in the inn.

And there were in the same city shepherds, keeping watch over their flock by night. And the angel of the Lord appeared unto the shepherds, and the glory of the Lord shone round about them: and they were much afraid. And the angel said unto them, Fear not: for, behold, I bring you good tidings of great joy, which shall be to all people. For unto you is born this day in the city of David a Saviour, who is Christ the Lord. And this shall be a sign unto you: Ye shall find the babe wrapped in swaddling clothes, lying in a manger.

And suddenly there was with the angel an host of heaven praising God, and saying, Glory be to God in the highest, and on earth peace, good will toward men.

And it came to pass, as soon as the angel went from him, the angel of the Lord appeared to Mary, saying, Mary, thou art highly favored: the Lord is with thee: blessed art thou among women. And when she saw him, she was troubled at his saying, and cast in her mind what manner of salutation this should be. And the angel said unto her, Fear not, Mary; for thou hast found favor with God. And behold, thou shalt conceive in thy womb, and bring forth a Son, and shalt call His name Jesus: He shall be great, and shall be called the Son of the Most High; and the Lord God shall give unto Him the throne of His father David: And He shall reign over the house of Jacob for ever; and of His Kingdom there shall be no end. And Mary said, Behold the handmaid of the Lord; be it unto me according to Thy word. And the angel departed from her. And Mary arose in those days, and went into the house of Joshua, and called his name Simeon. (And Zacharias was full of the Holy Ghost,) and Blessed is she that believed: for there shall be a performance of those things which were spoken unto her by the Lord. And Mary abode with her about three months, and returned to her own house.

And when her days were accomplished, she returned to her own house. And her邻里, and relations, and all they that knew her, looked on her with wonder. And she gave praise unto the Lord, and spake of all these things that she had heard and seen, which were done.

And Mary went into the temple at Jerusalem, and when the days of purification were accomplished, she brought the child Jesus, according to the custom of the law, for to be presented unto the Lord. (And it was revealed unto her, by the holy Ghost, that she should make this child known for great, and that His kingdom should begin from henceforth. And his mother answered and said, A Amen. And the child grew, and waxed strong in spirit, and was in the favor of God and men.)
44 But they supposing him to the baptism of repentance, for
the have been in the company, went a remission of sins;
day's journey; and they sought 4 As it is written in the book
him among their kinsfol and ac-
quaintance.
45 And when they found him in the wilderness, Prepare ye
not, they turned back again to the way of the Lord, make his
paths straight.
46 And it came to pass, that after three days they found him
in the temple, sitting in the midst be brought low; and the crooked
of the doctors, both hearing them,
and asking them questions.
47 And all that heard him were astonished at his understand-
and answers.
48 And when they saw him, they were amazed: and his moth-
father said unto him, Son, why hast thou thus dealt with us? behold,
thy father and I have sought thee
following.
49 And he said unto them, How is it that ye sought me? wilt
ye not that I must be about my Father's business?
50 And they understood not the
saying which he spoke unto them.
51 And he went down with
them, and came to Nazareth, and
was subject unto them: but his
mother kept all these sayings in
her heart.
52 And Jesus increased in wis-
dom and stature, and in favour
with God and man.

C H A P. III.
NOW in the fifteenth year of
the reign of Tiberius Cesar, he did likewise.
Pontius Pilate being governor of
Judaea, and Herod being tetrarch
of Galilee, and his brother Philip
of Ituraea, and of the region
of Trachonitis, and Lyanius
Exact no more than that which is
the tetrarch of Abilene,
2 Anna and Caiaphas being
the high priest, the word of God demanded of him, saying, And
came unto John the son of Za-
what shall we do? And he said
charis in the wilderness.
3 And he came into all the man, neither accuse any falsely, and
country about Jordan, preaching be content with your wages.
15 And as the people were in
which was the son of Semei, which
expectation, and all men mused
the son of Joseph, which was
in their hearts of John, whether
the son of Judah;
16 John answered, saying unto
them, which was the son of Rhesa,
with water; but one mightier
than I come, the latchet of whose
shoes I am not worthy to unloose:
17 Which was the son of Mel-
chus, which was the son of Addi,
which was the son of Canan,
18 And many other things in
his exhortation preached he unto
the people.
19 But Herod the tetrarch,
being reproved by him for Herodias,
his brother Philip's wife, and for
all the evils which Herod had done,
20 Added yet this above all,
that he shut up John in prison.
21 Now when all the people
were baptized, it came to pass that
Jesus also being baptized, and
praying, the heaven was opened:
22 And the Holy Ghost de-
cended in a bodily shape like a
dove upon him, and a voice came
of Salmon, which was the
from heaven, which said, Thou art
my beloved Son; in thee I am
well pleased.
23 And Jesus himself began to
which was the son of Elron, which
be about thirty years of age, being
was the son of Phareis, which was
(as was supposed) the son of Jo-
seph, which was the son of Heli,
24 Which was the son of Jac-
ob, which was the son of Matt-
thus, which was the son of Levi,
the son of Abraham, which
which was the son of Melchis, which was the son of Thrana,
which was the son of Nacon,
the son of Joseph,
25 Which was the son of Sarch, which was the son of Nach-
that, which was the son of Naos, which was
was the son of Naum, which was
the son of Heber, which was the son
of Elish, which was the son of Sala,
26 Which was the son of Maath,
which was the son of Arphazad,
which was the son of Mattathias,
which was the son of Sem, which was
was the son of Noe, which was the son of Lamech,
37 Which was the son of Mathu- 
"fala, which was the son of Enoch, 
35 Which was the son of Cainan,
38 Which was the son of Eneas, 
which was the son of Seth, which 
was the son of Adam, which was 
the son of God.

\textbf{H A P. IV.}

\textbf{A N D} Jesus being full of the holy Ghost, returned from Jordan, and was led by the spirit into the wilderness.

2 Being forty days tempted of the devil; and in those days he did eat nothing: and when they were ended, he afterward 3 Tempted was unto him. 

4 And Jesus answered him, saying, It is written, that man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word of God.
5 And the devil taking him up into an high mountain, shewed unto him all the kingdoms of the world in a moment of time.
6 And the devil said unto him, All this power will I give thee, and the glory of them; for that is delivered unto me, and to whomsoever I will, I give it.
7 If thou therefore wilt worship me, all shall be thine.
8 And Jesus answered and said unto him, Get thee behind me, Satan: for it is written, Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve.
9 And he brought him to Jerusalem, and set him on a pinnacle of the temple, and said unto him, If thou be the Son of God, cast thyself down from hence.
10 For it is written, He shall cast only say unto me this pre- 
give his angels charge over thee, verb, Physician, heal thyself to keep thee.

\textbf{C H A P. V.}

\textbf{Whatsoever we have heard done in Capernaum, do also here in thy country.}

36 And they were all amazed, and spake among themselves, saying, What a word is this? for with authority and power doth he command even the unclean spirits, and they come out.

37 And the fame of him went forth into every place of the country round about.

38 And he began to cast out the spirits of many; and two lepers in Sodom, and entered into Simon's house: and Simon's wife's mother was taken with a great fever; and they besought him for her.

39 And he stood over against her, and rebuked the fever, and it left her.

And immediately the thereof and minished unto them.

40 Now when the full was setting, all they that had any sick with divers diseases, brought them unto him: and he laid his hands on every one of them, and healed them.

41 And devils also came out of many, crying out, and saying, Thou art Christ the Son of God.

42 And he rebuked them, and suffer- of them not to speak: for they mids of them, went his way.

43 And it was day, he came down to Capernaum, and entered into a house.

44 And he said unto them, I have power to be with thee, thou have we to do with thee, thou J e u s of Nazareth? art thou come to destroy us? I know thee who thou art: the holy One of God.

45 And Jesus rebuked him, saying, Hold thy peace, and come not among me.

2 And there came two ships standing out of him. And when the devil by the lake: but the fishermen had thrown him in the mids, he were gone out of them, and were come out of him, and hurt him not, walking their nets.
S. L U K E.

9 Then said Jesus unto them, I will ask you one thing, Is it lawful on the sabbath days to do good, or to do evil? to save life, or to destroy it?
10 And looking round about upon them all, he said unto the man, Stretch forth thy hand. And he did so: and his hand was restored whole as the other.
11 And they were filled with madness; and communed one with another, what they might do to Jesus.
12 And it came to pass on these days, that he went out into a mountain to pray, and continued all night in prayer to God.
13 ¶ And when it was day, he called unto him his disciples; and of them he chose twelve, whom also he named apostles:
14 Simon (whom he also named Peter) and Andrew his brother, James and John, Philip and Bartholomew,
15 Matthew and Thomas, James the son of Alpheus, and Simon called Zealotes,
16 And Judas the brother of James, and Judas Iscariot, which also was the traitor.
17 ¶ And he came down with them, and stood in the plain, and the company of his disciples, and a great multitude of people out of all Judea and Jerusalem, and from the sea-coast of Tyre and Sidon, which came to hear him, and to be healed of their diseases;
18 And they were vexed with unclean spirits; and they were healed.
19 And the whole multitude sought to touch him: for there came out of him, and healed them all.
20 And he lifted up his eyes on his disciples, and said, Blessed be ye poor: for yours is the kingdom of God.

C H A P. VII.

34 And if ye lend to them of his own fruit; for of thorns men whom ye hope to receive, what do not gather figs, nor of a barm-thank have ye? for sinners also bul bush gather they grapes.
35 A good man out of the good treasure of his heart, bringeth forth that which is good; and an and do good, and lend, hoping for nothing again; and your reward of his heart, bringeth forth that shall be great, and ye shall be the which is evil; for of the abundance of the highest; for he is dance of the heart, his mouth kind unto the unhappful, and to speaketh.
36 ¶ And why call ye me Lord, and do not the things your Father also is merciful.
37 Judge not, and ye shall not be judged; condemn not, and ye shall not be condemned: forgive, and ye shall be forgiven:
38 Give, and it shall be given unto you; good measure, pressed down, and shaken together, and delivered into your bosom. For with the same measure that ye mete withal, it shall be measured to you again.
39 And he spake a parable unto them, Can the blind lead the blind? shall they not both fall into the ditch?
40 The disciple is not above his master; but every one that is perfect shall be as his master.
41 And why beholdest thou the mote in thy brother's eye, but perceivest not the beam that is in thine own eye?
42 Either how canst thou say to thy brother, Brother, let me pull out the mote that is in thine eye, when thou thyself beholdest not the beam that is in thine own eye?
43 Thou hypocrite, cast out first the beam out of thine own eye, and then shalt thou see clearly to pull out the mote that is in thy brother's eye.
44 For a good tree bringeth not forth corrupt fruit; neither doth a corrupt tree bring forth good fruit.
45 For every tree is known by his fruit.
46 ¶ And he entered into Capernaum, And
And when he was now not far from the house, the centurion sent friends to him, saying unto him, Lord, trouble not thyself, for I am not worthy that thou shouldest enter under my roof.

7 Wherefore, neither thought I myself worthy to come unto thee: but say in a word, and my servant shall be healed. 

8 For I also am a man set under authority, having under me soldiers, and I say unto one, Go, and he goeth: and to another, Come, and he cometh: and to my servant, Do this, and he doeth it. 

9 When Jesus heard these things, he marvelled at him, and turned him about, and said unto the people that followed him, I say unto you, I have not found such great faith, no, in Israel. 

10 And they that were sent, returning to the house, found the servant whole that had been sick. 

11 And it came to pass the day after, that he went into a city called Nain; and many of his disciples went with him, and much people. 

12 Now when he came nigh to the gate of the city, behold, there was a dead man carried out, the only son of his mother, and she was a widow, and much people of the city was with her. 

13 And when the Lord saw her, he had compassion on her, and said unto her, Weep not. 

14 And he came and touched the bier, (and they that bare him bewailed it) and he said, Young man, I say unto thee, Arise. 

15 And he that was dead, arose, and began to speak: and he delivered him to his mother. 

16 And there came a fear upon all: and they glorified God, saying, Behold, a great prophet is born among us; and, that God hath visited his people. 

17 And this rumour of him went forth throughout all Judea, and throughout all the region round about. 

18 And the disciples of John shewed him all these things. 

19 And John calling unto him two of his disciples, sent them unto Jesus, saying, Art thou he that should come, or look we for another? 

20 When the men were come unto him, they said, John Baptist hath sent us unto thee, saying, Art thou he that should come, or look we for another? 

21 And in that same hour he cured many of their infirmities and plagues, and of evil spirits, and unto many that were blind he gave sight. 

22 Then Jesus answering, said unto them, Go your way, and tell John what things ye have seen and heard, how that the blind see, the lame walk, the lepers are cleansed, the deaf hear, the dead are raised, to the poor the gospel is preached. 

23 And blessed is he whosoever shall not be offended in me. 

24 And when the messengers of John were departed, he began to speak unto the people concerning John, What went ye out into the wilderness for to see? A reed shaken with the wind? 

25 But what went ye out for to see? A man clothed in soft raiment? Behold, they which are gorgeous apparelled, and live delicately, are in kings courts. 

26 But what went ye out for to see? A prophet? Yea, I say unto you, and much more than a prophet. 

27 This is he of whom it is written, Behold, I send my messenger before thy face, which shall prepare thy way before thee. 

28 For I say unto you, Among them that are born of women, there is none greater than John the Baptist; but he is less than one of the least in the kingdom of heaven. 

29 And all the people that heard him, and the publicans justified God, being baptized with the baptism of John. 

30 But the Pharisees and lawyers rejected the counsel of God against themselves, being not baptized of him. 

31 And the Lord said, Whereunto then shall I liken the men of this generation? and to what are they like? 

32 They are like unto children sitting in the market-place, and calling one to another, and saying, We have piped unto you, and ye have not danced: we have mourned to you, and ye have not wept. 

33 For John the Baptist came neither eating bread, nor drinking wine; and ye say, He hath a devil. 

34 The Son of man is come eating and drinking; and ye say, Behold, a gluttonous man, and a wine-bibber, a friend of publicans and sinners. 

35 But wisdom is justified of all her children. 

36 And one of the Pharisees besought him that he would eat with him. And he went into the Pharisee's house, and sat down to meat. 

37 And behold, a woman in the city, which was a sinner, when she knew that Jesus sat at meat in the Pharisee's house, brought an alabaster-box of ointment, 

38 And she poured it upon his head, and washed his feet with tears, and wiped them with the hairs of her head, 

39 Now when the Pharisee which had bidden him saw it, he said within himself, This man if he were a prophet, would have known who and what manner of woman this is that toucheth him: for she is a sinner.
CHAP. VIII.

And it came to pass afterward, that he went throughout every city and village, preaching, and shewing the glad tidings of the kingdom of God: and the twelve were with him; 2 And certain women which had been healed of evil spirits, and infirmities, Mary called Magdalene, out of whom went seven devils, 3 And Joanna the wife of Chuza, Herod's steward, and Susanna, and many others, which ministered unto him of their substance. 4 And when much people were gathered together, and were come to him out of every city, he spake by a parable: 5 A sower went out to sow his seed: and as he sowed, some fell by the way-side, and it was trodden down, and the fowls of the air devoured it. 6 And some fell upon a rock; and as soon as it was sown, it sprang up, and waxed great; and when the sun was shone, it was burned up: so also some fell among thorns, and the thorns sprung up with it, and choked it. 7 And some fell on good ground: and it brought forth fruit, one fold forty, and another thirty, and another twenty. 8 And he said, Unto you it is given to know the mysteries of the kingdom of God: but to others in parables; that seeing they might not see, and hearing they might not understand. 9 And his disciples asked him, saying, What mighty parable is this? 10 And he said, Unto you it is given to know the mysteries of the kingdom of God: but to others in parables; that seeing they might not see, and hearing they might not understand. 11 Now the parable is this: The seed is the word of God. 12 Those by the way-side are they that hear: then cometh the fowle and eat them up. 13 They on the rock are they, which, when they hear, receive the word with joy; and these have no root, which, when a bower believe, and in time of temptation fall away. 14 And that fell among thorns, are they, which, when they have heard, go forth, and are choked with cares and riches, and pleasures of this life, and bring no fruit to perfection. 15 But that on the good ground, are they which in an honest and good heart, having heard the word, keep it, and bring forth fruit with patience. 16 No man when he hath lighted a candle, covereth it with a vessel, or putteth it under a bed: but setteth it upon a candlestick, that they which enter in may see the light. 17 For nothing is secret, that shall not be made manifest: neither hid, that shall not be known, and come abroad. 18 Take heed therefore how ye hear: for whatsoever ye hath, to him shall be given; and whatsoever hath not, from him shall be taken even that which he seemeth to have. 19 Then came to him his mother and his brethren, and could not come at him for the crowd. 20 And it was told him by certain, which said, Thy mother and thy brethren are without, asking to see thee. 21 And he answered and said unto them, My mother and my brethren are these which hear the word of God, and do it. 22 Now it came to pass on a certain day, that he went into a ship with his disciples: and he spake unto them, Let us go over unto the other side of the lake. 23 And they launched forth. 24 And it came to pass, that there came down from heaven a form of wind on the lake, and they were filled with water, and were in jeopardy. 25 And they came to him, and awoke him, saying, Master, master, we perish. Then he arose, and spake to the wind and to the sea, and said unto them, Peace, be still: and it was calm. 26 And he said unto them, Where is your faith? And they feared, and marvelled, one at another, What manner of man is this? for he commandeth even the winds and the sea, and they obey him. 27 And they arrived at the country of the Gadarenes, which is over against Galilee. 28 And when he went forth to land, there met him out of the city a certain man, which had devils long time, and was not able to put on his clothes, neither to lodge in a house, but was always in the tombs. 29 And when he saw Jesus, he cried out, and fell down before him, and with a loud voice said, What have I to do with thee, Jesus, thou son of God most high? I beseech thee torment me not. 30 For he had commanded the unclean spirit to come out of the man. And oftentimes it had caught him: and he was kept bound with chains, and in fetters; and he brake the bands, and was driven of the devil into the wilderness. 31 And Jesus asked him saying, What is thine name? And he said, Legion: because many devils were entered into him. 32 And they besought him, that he would not command them to go out into the deep. 33 And there was there an herd of many swine feeding on the mountain: and they besought him that he would suffer them to enter into them. And he suffered them. 34 Then went the devils out of the man, and entered into the herd of swine: and the herd ran violently down a steep place into the lake, and were choked. 35 And when they that fed them saw what was done, they fled, and came and told it in the city and in the country. 36 They also, which were in them, went out, and entered into the houses, and on the persons, both men and beasts, and it came to pass, that the multitude asked them what was done. And they went and told Jesus. 37 Then they went out to see what was done: and came to Jesus, and found the man out of whom the devils were departed, sitting at the feet of Jesus, clothed, and in his right mind: and they were afraid. 38 Now the man out of whom the devils were departed, was for a madman: and no man knew his mother. 39 Return to thine own house, and shew how great things God hath done unto thee. And he went his way, and published throughout the whole city how great things Jesus had done unto him. 40 And it came to pass, that when Jesus was returned, the people gladly received him: for they were all waiting for him. 41 And they besought him, that he would not go hence. 42 And beheld, there came a man named Jairus, and he was a ruler of the synagogue: and he fell down at Jesus feet, and besought him that he would come into his house:
S. L U K E.

42 For he had one only daughter, about twelve years of age, and she lay a dying. (But as he went, the people thronged him.)
43 And a woman having an issue of blood twelve years, which had spent all her living upon physicians, neither could be healed of any.
44 Came behind him, and touched the border of his garment; and immediately her issue of blood stanched.
45 And Jesus said, Who touched me? When all denied, Peter, and they that were with him, said, Master, the multitude throng thee, and press thee, and sayest thou, Who touched me?
46 And Jesus said, Some body hath touched me: for I perceive that virtue is gone out of me.
47 And when the woman saw that she was not hid, she came trembling, and falling down before him, she declared unto him before all the people, for what cause she had touched him, and how she was healed immediately.
48 And he said unto her, Daughter, be of good comfort: thy faith hath made thee whole; go in peace.
49 While he yet spake, there came one from the ruler of the synagogue's house, saying to him, Thy daughter is dead; trouble them not.
50 But when Jesus heard it, he answered him, saying, Fear not; believe only, and she shall be made whole.
51 And when he came into the house, he suffered no man to go in, save Peter, and James, and John, and the father and the mother of the maiden.
52 And all wept and bewailed her: but he said, Weep not; she is not dead, but sleepeth.
53 And they laughed him to scorn, knowing that she was dead:
54 And he put them all out, and took her by the hand, and called, saying, Maid, arise.
55 And her spirit came again, and she arose straightway: and he commanded to give her meat.
56 And her parents were astounded: but he charged them that they should tell no man what was done.

C H A P. IX.

T H E N he called his twelve disciples together, and gave them power and authority over all devils, and to cure diseases.

2 And he sent them to preach the kingdom of God, and to heal the sick.
3 And he said unto them, Take nothing for your journey, neither scrip, nor firkin, neither bread, neither money; neither have two coats apiece.
4 And whatsoever house ye enter into, there abide, and tarry there; and do nothing more in that city, than what is written.
5 And whatsoever city ye enter into, and they receive you not, ye then shake off the dust from under your feet, as a testimonial against them.

6 And they departed, and went through the towns, preaching the gospel, and healing every where.

7 And Herod the tetrarch heard of all that was done by him; and he was perplexed, because that it was said of some, that John was risen from the dead;
8 And of some, that Elias was; and of others, that one of the old prophets is risen again:
9 And Herod said, John have I beheaded; but who is this of whom I hear such things? And he desired to see him.
10 And the apostles, when they were returned, told him all that they had done. And he took them, and went aside privately into a desert place, belonging to the city called Bethsaida.

11 And the people, when they knew it, followed him; and he received them, and spake unto them of the kingdom of God, and healed them that had need of healing.

12 And when the day began to wear away, then came the twelve and said unto him, Send the multitude away, that they may go into the towns and countries round about, and lodge, and get victuals; for we are here in a desert place.
13 But he said unto them, Give ye them to eat. And they said, We have here but five loaves, and two fishes; except we should buy bread for all this people.
14 For they were about five thousand men.

15 And he said unto his disciples, Make them sit down by fifties, and by fifties.
16 Then he took the five loaves, and two fishes, and looking up he blessed them, and brake, and gave to his disciples to take to the people.

17 And they did so, and made them all sit down.

18 Then he took the five loaves, and two fishes, and looking up he blessed them, and brake, and gave to the disciples to take to the people.

19 And they did so, and made them all sit down.

20 And he said unto them, But men that feed with him.

21 And he straightly charged unto Jesus, Master, it is good for them, and commanded them to us to be here; and let us make them three tabernacles; one for thee,

22 Saying, The Son of man and one for Moses, and one for Elias:
S. L U K E.

Elias: not knowing what he said.
34 While he thus spake, there came a cloud and overshadowed them: and they feared as they entered into the cloud.

35 And there came a voice out of the cloud, saying, This is my beloved Son, hear him.

36 And when the voice was past, Jefus was found alone: and they kept it close, and told no man in those days any of those things which they had seen.

37 ¶ And it came to pass, that on the next day, when they were come down from the hill, much people met him.

38 And beheld, a man of the company cried out, saying, Master, I beseech thee, look upon my son, for he is mine only child.

39 And lo, a spirit taketh him, and he suddenly crieth out, and it teacheth him that it is not again with us, and it hardeneth departeth from him.

40 And I besought thy disciples to cast him out, and they could not.

41 And Jefus answering, said, O faithless and perverse generation, how long shall I be with you, and suffer you? Bring thy son hither.

42 And as he was yet a coming, the devil threw him down, and tore him: and Jefus rebuked the unclean spirit, and healed the child, and delivered him again to his father.

43 ¶ And they were all amazed at the mighty power of God: but while they wondered every one at all things which Jefus did, he laid unto his disciples.

44 Let these sayings sink down into your ears: for the Son of man shall be delivered into the hands of men.

45 But they understood not this saying, and it was hid from them: that they perceived it not; and they feared to ask him of that saying.

46 ¶ Then there arose a reasoning among them, which of them should be greatest.

47 And Jefus perceiving the thought of their heart, took a child, and set him by him.

48 And said unto them, Whosoever shall receive this child in my name, receiveth me: and whosoever shall receive me, receiveth him that sent me: for he is least among you all, the same shall be greatest.

49 ¶ And John answered and said, Master, we saw one casting out devils in thy name; and we forbad him, because he followeth not with us.

50 ¶ And Jefus said unto him, Forbid him not: for he that is not against us is for us.

51 ¶ And it came to pass, when the time was come that he should be received up, he straitly set his face to go to Jerusalem.

52 And sent messengers before his face: and they went and entered into a village of the Samaritans, to make ready for him.

53 And they did not receive him, because his face was as though he should go to Jerusalem.

54 And when his disciples James and John saw this, they said, Lord, wilt thou that we command fire to come down from heaven, and consume them, even as Elias did?

55 But he turned, and rebuked them, and said, Ye know not what manner of spirit ye are of.

56 For the Son of man is not come to destroy men's lives, but to save them. And they went to another village.

57 ¶ And it came to pass, that as they went in the way, a certain man said unto him, Lord, I will follow thee whithersoever thou goest.

CHAP. X.

58 And Jefus said unto him, Foxes have holes, and birds of the air have nests, but the Son of man hath no place to lay his head.

59 And he said unto another, Follow me: But he said, Lord, I will follow thee, but let me, first, go bid them farewell which are at home at my house.

60 Jefus said unto him, Let the dead bury their dead; but go thou and preach the kingdom of God.

61 And another also said, Lord, I will follow thee: but let me first go bid them farewell which are at home at my house.

62 And Jefus said unto him, No man having put his hand to the plough, looking back is fit for the kingdom of God.

AFTER these things, the Lord appointed other seventy also, and sent them two by two before his face into every city and place, whither he himself would come.

2 Therefore said he unto them, The harvest truly is great, but the labourers are few: pray ye therefore the Lord of the harvest, that he would send forth labourers into his harvest.

3 Go your ways: behold, I send you forth as lambs among wolves.

4 Carry neither purse, nor scrip, nor shoes: and salute no man by the way.

5 And into whatsoever house ye enter, first say, Peace be unto this house.

6 And if the son of peace be there, yee shall eat and drink there: and every thing that is in the house shall be yours.

7 And if he shall not receive you, when ye go out into the next city, say, Verily I say unto you, That it shall be required of the sons of this generation, in the day that the Son of man cometh, that it was more acceptable to this generation than unto Jerusalem.

8 And they went out, and they passed through every village, preaching the kingdom of God, and healing every where.

9 And he said, The harvest truly is great, but the labourers are few: pray ye therefore the Lord of the harvest, that he would send forth labourers into his harvest.

10 But when the Pharisees heard it, they said, This man receiveth sinners, and eateth with them.

11 Even the very thought of you city, which cleaveth on us, do we wipe off against you: notwithstanding, be ye sure of this, that the kingdom of God is come nigh unto you.

12 But I say unto you, that it shall be more tolerable for Tyre and Sidon, than for that city.

13 Wo unto thee, Chorazin; wo unto thee, Bethsaida: for if the mighty works had been done in Tyre and Sidon, which have been done in you, they had a great while ago repented, sitting in sackcloth and ashes.

14 But it shall be more tolerable for Tyre and Sidon at the judgment, than for you.

15 Wo unto thee, Capernaum, which are exalted to heaven, shalt be thrust down to hell.

16 He that heareth you, heareth me; and he that receiveth me, receiveth him that sent me.

17 ¶ And the seventy returned again with joy, saying, Lord, even the devils are subject unto us.

18 And he said unto them, I beheld Satan as lightning fall there, your peace shall rest upon you.

19 But behold, I say unto you, That it shall be more tolerable for Sodom, than for that city.

20 Notwithstanding in this re-
bought your names are written in heaven.

21 And in that hour Jesus rejoiced in spirit, and said, I thank thee, O Father, Lord of heaven and earth, that thou hast hid these things from the wise and prudent, and hast revealed them unto babes: even so, Father, for so it seemed good in thy sight.

22 All things are delivered to me of my Father: and no man knoweth who the Son is, but the Father; and who the Father is, but the Son, and he to whom the Son will reveal him.

23 And he turned him unto his disciples, and said privately, Blessed are the eyes which see the things that ye see.

24 For I tell you, that many prophets and kings have desired to see those things which ye see, and have not seen them: and to hear those things which ye hear, and have not heard them.

25 And behold a certain lawyer stood up, and temptet him, saying, Master, what shall I do to inherit eternal life?

26 He said unto him, What is written in the law? how readest thou?

27 And he answering said, Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy strength, and with all thy mind; and thy neighbour as thyself.

28 And he said unto him, Thou hast answered right: this do, and thou shalt live.

29 But he willing to justify himself, said unto Jesus, And who is my neighbour?

30 And Jesus answering, said, A certain man went down from Jerusalem to Jericho, and fell among thieves, which stripped him of his raiment, and wounded him, and departed, leaving him half dead.

31 And by chance there came down a certain priest that way: and when he saw him, he passed by on the other side.

32 And likewise a Levite, when he was at the place, came and looked on him, and passed by on the other side.

33 But a certain Samaritan, as he journeyed, came where he was: and when he saw him, he had compassion on him,

34 And went to him, and bound up his wounds, pouring in oil and wine, and set him on his own beast, and brought him to an inn, and took care of him.

35 And on the morrow when he departed, he took out two pence, and gave them to the host, and said, Take care of him: and whatsoever thou spendest more, when I come again, I will repay thee.

36 Which now of these three, thinkest thou, was neighbour unto him that fell among the thieves?

37 And he said, He that showed mercy on him. Then said Jesus unto him, Go, and do thou likewise.

38 Now it came to pass, as they went, that he entered into a certain village: and a certain woman named Martha, received him into her house.

39 And he had a sister called Mary, which also sat at Jesus feet, and heard his word.

40 But Martha was hindered about much serving, and came to him, and said, Lord, dost thou not care that my sister hath left me to serve alone? bid her therefore that she help me.

41 And Jesus answered, And said unto her, Martha, Martha, thou art careful and troubled about many things:

42 But one thing is needful: and Mary hath chosen that good part,
S. L U K E.

36 If thy whole body therefore 37 And as he spake, a certain Pharisee besought him to dine with him: and he went in and sat down to meat.

37 And when the Pharisee saw it, he marvelled that he had not first washed before dinner.

38 And the Lord said unto him, Now do ye Pharisees make clean the outside of the cup and the platter: but your inward part is full of ravening and wickedness.

39 And the Lord said, Why do you Pharisees make clean the outside of the cup and the platter, but your inward part is full of ravening and wickedness.

40 Ye fools, did not your father make you to understand that he planted before your eyes, and ye were not wise: but do ye make clean the outside of the cup and the platter, but your inward part is full of ravening and wickedness.

41 But rather give alms of such things as ye have: and behold, all things are clean unto you.

42 But wo unto you Pharisees: for ye tithe mint and rue, and all manner of herbs, and pass over judgment and the love of God: these ought ye to have done, and not to leave the other undone.

43 Wo unto you Pharisees: for ye love the uppermost seats in the synagogues, and greetings in the markets.

44 Wo unto you Pharisees: for ye build the sepulchres of the prophets, and your fathers killed them.

45 Then answered one of the lawyers, and said unto him, Master, thus saying thou reproach us also.

46 And he said, Wo unto you, ye lawyers: for ye take away the key of knowledge; and ye forbear not to demand the meaning of the scriptures.

47 Ye hypocrites, how can ye say unto them, 'Be not陡, 'be not.' The measure shall be given unto you.

48 Truly ye bear witness that ye know not what ye say, or what ye do.

C H A P. XII.

38 Therefore all that heard these things took them for a proverb against the Son of man, and his disciples: and they entered into the wedding of the son of the king of the jews, and sat in order of honour, and for the chief place: but when they saw him, they were astonished.

39 But he said unto them, He whom I shall speak unto you shall not speak unto his disciples first of all, Beware ye, lest he give you occasion to be reproved.

40 And he said unto them, Behold, a great king made a feast: and he invited many: and sent his servants to call them that were bidden to the feast, and they would not come.

41 Again, he sent out other servants, saying, Tell them which were bidden, Behold, I have made ready my banqueting hall: whatsoever was bidden to come, made no preparation.

42 Again, he sent out other servants to them, saying, Tell them, Behold, I have prepared my banqueting hall: and, behold, they began to pluck up his corn with their hands.

43 But he said, What shall we do? They say unto him, He shall send his angel, and shall burn them up with fire: and make his land barren for ever.

44 Then said he unto the unfeated, It shall be given to you also: because it is hard to tread upon them with your feet: the time will come, when, seeing they say, 'We are going to the feast of the Son of man, these we send away.'
S. LUKE.

cause I have no room where to
bellow my fruits.
18 And he said, This will I do:
I will pull down my barns, and
build greater; and there will I be-
flow all my fruits and my goods.
19 And I will say to my soul,
Soul, thou hast much goods laid
up for many years; take thine
cafe, eat, drink, and be merry.
20 But God said unto him,
Thou fool, this night thy Soul
shall be required of thee: then
whoever shall those things be which
thou hast provided?
21 So is he that layeth up trea-
sure for himself, and is not rich
towards God.
22 And he said unto his dis-
ciples, Therefore I say unto you,
Take no thought for your life,
what ye shall eat; neither for the
body, what ye shall put on.
23 The life is more than meat,
and the body is more than raiment.
24 Consider the ravens: for
they neither sow nor reap; which
neither have store-house nor barn;
and God feedeth them: How
much more are ye better than the
fowls?
25 And which of you with
taking thought can add to his sta-
ture one cubit?
26 If ye then be not able to do
that thing which is least, why
take ye thought for the rich?
27 Consider the lilies how they
grow: They toil not, they spin:
and yet I say unto you, that
Solomon in all his glory, was not
arrayed like one of these.
28 If then God so clothe the
graz, whose is in day in the field,
and to morrow is cast into the
oven: how much more will he
clothe you, O ye of little faith?
29 And feek not ye what ye
shall eat, or what ye shall drink,
neither be ye of doubtful mind.
30 For all these things do the
steward, whom his lord shall make
ruler over his household to give
them their portion of meat in due
season?
31 But rather seek ye the
kingdom of God, and all these
things shall be added unto you.
32 Fear not, little flock; for it
is your Father's good pleasure to
give you the kingdom.
33 Sell that ye have, and give
alms: provide ye yourselves bags
which wax not old, a treasure in
the heavens that faileth not,
where no thief approacheth, ne-
ither moth corrupteth.
34 For where your treasure is,
there will your heart also be.
35 Let your loins be girded
about, and your lights burning;
36 And ye yourselves like unto
men that wait for their Lord,
when he will return from the
wedding, that when he cometh
and knocketh, they may open
unto him immediately.
37 Blessed are those servants,
whom the Lord when he cometh
shall find watching: verily I say
unto you, that he shall gird him-
selh, and make them to sit down
to meat, and will come forth and
serve them.
38 And if he shall come in the
second watch, or come in the third
watch, and find them so, blessed
are those servants.
39 And this know, That the
good-man of the house had known
what hour the thief would come;
he would have watched, and not
have suffered his house to be bro-
kent through.
40 Be ye therefore ready also;
for the Son of man cometh at an
hour when ye think not.
41 Then Peter said unto him,
Lord, speakest thou this parable
unto us, or even to all?
42 And the Lord said, Who
neither be ye of doubtful mind.
then is that faithful and wise
servant, whom his lord shall make
ruler over his household, to give
them their portion of meat in due
season?
43 Blessed is that servant, whom
his lord when he cometh shall
find so doing.
44 Of a truth I say unto you,
that he will make him ruler over
all that he hath.
45 But and if that servant say
in his heart, My lord delayeth his
coming; and shall begin to beat
the menservants, and maidsens,
and to eat and drink, and to be
drunken;
46 The lord of that servant will
come in a day when he looketh
not for him, and at an hour when
he is not ware, and will cut him
in funder, and will appoint him
his portion with the unbelievers.
47 And that servant which
knew his lord's will, and prepared
not himself, neither did according
to his will, shall be beaten with
many stripes.
48 But he that knew not, and
did commit things worthy of
stripes, shall be beaten with few
stripes.
For unto whomsoever
much is given, of him shall much
be required; and to whom men
have committed much, of him
they will ask the more.
49 I am come to send fire on
the earth, and what will I, if it be
already kindled?
50 But I have a baptism to be
baptized with, and how am I
affraighten till it be accomplished!
51 Suppofe ye that I am come
to give peace on earth? I tell you,
Nay; but rather division.
52 For from henceforth there
shall be five in one house divided,
three against two, and two against
three.
53 The father shall be divided
against the fon, and the fon a-
against the father; the mother a-
against the daughter, and the perih.

"HERE were present at that
season, some that told him
of the Galileans, whose blood Pil-
late had mingled with their sac-
rances.
2 And Jesus answering, said
unto them, Suppose ye that these
Galileans were sinners above all
the Galileans, because they suf-
fered such things?
3 I tell you, Nay; but except
ye repent, ye shall all likewise
perih.
4 Or those eighteen, upon whom
the tower of Siloam fell, and fllew
them, think ye that they were
sinners above all men that dwell
in Jerusalem?
5 I tell you, Nay; but except
repent, ye shall all likewise
perih.

CHAP. XIII.
S. L U K E.

6 ¶ He spake also this parable; A certain man had a fig-tree planted in his vineyard, and he came and sought fruit thereon, and found none.

7 Then said he unto the dresser of his vineyard, Behold, these three years I come seeking fruit on this fig-tree, and find none: cut it down; why cumbereth it the ground?

8 And he answering, said unto him, Lord, let it alone this year also, till I shall dig about it, and dung it:

9 And if it bear fruit, well: and if not, then after that thou shalt cut it down.

10 And he was teaching in one of the synagogues on the sabbath.

11 ¶ And behold, there was a certain woman which had a spirit of infirmity eighteen years, and was bowed together, and could in no manner lift up herself.

12 And when Jesus saw her, he called her to him, and said unto her, Woman, thou art loosed from thine infirmity.

13 And he laid his hands on her: and immediately she was made straight, and glorified God.

14 And the ruler of the synagogue answered with indignation, because that Jesus had healed on the sabbath-day, and said unto the people, There are six days in which men ought to work: in them have I chosen to do this, and to heal.

15 And when he had said these things, all his adversaries were ashamed: and all the people rejoiced for all the glorious things that were done by him.

16 Then said he, Unto what then shall I liken the kingdom of God? and what parable shall I use?

17 It is like to a man, which had a great wine-vat, and was ready to keep the sabbath-day, and that he began to reek in it.

18 And the Pharisees and scribes reproached him, saying, On the sabbath-day it not lawful to do good.

19 And the scribes and Pharisees drew nigh, and began to question him, to catch him in his words.

20 And he answered and said unto them, The sabbath-day was made for man, and not man for the sabbath-day.

21 But the Son of man is Lord even of the sabbath-day.

22 And he was going through the villages, and was taught in the sabbath-day, and the scribes and the Pharisees were watching him.

23 And the scribes and Pharisees sat before him, and the chief of the Pharisees, saying, Is it lawful on the sabbath-day to heal?

24 And he said unto them, Which is he that plucked the corn on the sabbath-day?

25 And they understood not what he meant.

26 And he said unto them, The sabbath was made for man; not man for the sabbath: therefore the Son of man is Lord also of the sabbath-day.

C H A P. XIV.

5 And answered them, saying, Which of you shall have an as or an ox fallen into a pit, and will not straightway pull him out on the sabbath-day?

6 And they could not answer him again to these things.

7 ¶ And he put forth a parable to them, which were bidden, when he marked how they chose out the chief rooms; saying unto them,

8 When thou art bidden of any man to a wedding, sit not down in the highest room; let a more honourable man than thou be bidden of him;

9 And he that bade thee and him, come and say to thee, Give this man place; and thou begin with shame to take the lower room.

10 But when thou art bidden, go and sit down in the lowest room; that when he that bade thee cometh, he may say unto thee, Friend, go up higher: and thou wouldest not be desirous to be set in the lowest room.

11 For whosoever exalteth himself, shall be abased; and he that humbleth himself shall be exalted.

12 ¶ Then said he also to them that he that bade thee and him, say to them, Behold, thy friend inviteth thee to a wedding: and he interprets what they say, and of the disciples they shall say, Why is it that to be made to the king that day:

13 But when thou shalt have made a dinner or banquet, calleth the poor, the maimed, the blind, the lame, the halt.

14 ¶ And thou shalt bless them; for they shall not be blessed for thy sakes.

15 ¶ And when one of them that shall be at meat with him shall say to him, How shall we divide this heritage in the resurrection of the just:

16 And there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth, when ye shall see Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob, and all the prophets in the kingdom of God.

17 But when thou shalt be raised up, they shall say to thee, Why is it that to be made to the king that day:

18 And he took him, and healed him, and let him go:
S. LUKE.

16 Then said he unto him, A to build a tower, fittest not down certain man made a great supper, first, and counteth the cost, who and bade many:

17 And sent his servant at supper time, to say to them that laid the foundation, and is not awere full, Come, for all things able to finish it, all that behold it are now ready.

18 And they all with one consent began to make excuse. The build, and was not able to finish, first said unto him, I have bought fifty yoke of oxen, and I gainst him with twenty thousand; go to prove them: I pray thee have me excused.

19 And another said, I have bought five yoke of oxen, and I gainst him with twenty thousand; and I will go out and yoke after another: He that hath ears to hear, let him hear.

20 And another said, I have bought five loaves, and two pieces of barley, and I gainst him with a thousand pieces of silver; I will go, and store up things to come.

21 So that servant came, and of you that forfaketh not all that shewed his lord these things, he, and he cannot be my disciple. Then the master of the house being angry, said to his servant, Go salt has left his favour, whereout quickly into the streets and with shall it be searched?

22 And the servant said, Lord, hear, let him hear.

23 And the Lord said unto the servant, Go out into the highways for to hear him, and hedges, and compel them to come in, that my house be not murmured, saying, This man receiveth sinners, and eateth with sinners.

24 For I say unto you, that none of those men which were hidden, shall taste of my supper unto them, saying.

25 ¶ And there went great multitudes with him; and he hundred sheep, if he lose one of turned, and said unto them, them, doth not leave the ninety

26 If any man come to me, and and nine in the wilderness, and hate not his father, and mother, go after that which is lost, until and wife, and children, and brethren, bread find it?

27 And when he had found it, life also, he cannot be my disciple. he layeth it on his shoulders, and rejoiceth and whatsoever doth not joicing.

28 And when he cometh home, me, cannot be my disciple. he calleth together his friends and neighbours, saying unto them, Rejoice.

29 Left happily after he hath per-time, to say to them that laid the foundation, and is not awere full, Come, for all things able to finish it, all that behold it are now ready.

30 Saying, This man began to make excuse. The build, and was not able to finish, first said unto him, I have bought fifty yoke of oxen, and I gainst him with twenty thousand; go to prove them: I pray thee have me excused.

31 Or what king going to make a piece of ground, and must war against another king, fittest needs go and see it; I pray thee not down first, and confulteth have me excused.

32 Or else, while the other is have me excused.

33 So likewise, whosoever he be cannot come.

34 ¶ Salt is good; but if the being angry, said to his servant, Go salt has left his favour, whereout quickly into the streets and with shall it be searched?

35 It is neither fit for the land, nor yet for the dunghill; but men and the hale, and the blind.

36 And the servant said, Lord, hear, let him hear.

37 And the Lord said, Go out into the highways for to hear him, and hedges, and compel them to come in, that my house be not murmured, saying, This man receiveth sinners, and eateth with sinners.

38 For I say unto you, that none of those men which were hidden, shall taste of my supper unto them, saying.

39 ¶ And there went great multitudes with him; and he hundred sheep, if he lose one of turned, and said unto them, them, doth not leave the ninety

40 If any man come to me, and and nine in the wilderness, and hate not his father, and mother, go after that which is lost, until and wife, and children, and brethren, bread find it?

41 And when he had found it, life also, he cannot be my disciple. he layeth it on his shoulders, and rejoiceth and whatsoever doth not joicing.

42 And when he cometh home, me, cannot be my disciple. he calleth together his friends and neighbours, saying unto them, Rejoice.

CHAP. XV.

Rejoice with me, for I have found my sheep which was lost.

4 I say unto you, that likewise joy shall be in heaven over one sinner that repeneth, more than over ninety and nine just persons, which need no repentance.

5 ¶ Either what woman having ten pieces of silver, if the lose one a great way off, her father saw the little at hand, and did not light a candle, and sweep the house, and seek diligently till she find it?

6 And when she hath found it, she calleth her friends and her neighbours together, saying, Rejoice with me, for I have found the piece which I had lost.

7 Likewise I say unto you, There is joy in the presence of the angels of God over one sinner that repenteth.

8 ¶ And he said, A certain man had two sons.

9 And the younger of them said to his father, Father, Father, give me the portion of goods that falleth to me. And he divided unto them.

10 And not many days after, the younger son gathered all together, and took his journey into a far country, and there wasted his substance with riotous living.

11 And when he had spent all, there arose a mighty famine in that land; and he began to be in want.

12 And he went and joined himself to a citizen of that country; and he sent him into his fields to feed swine.

13 And when he was full, he said, How long will your husband live, and thy fether hath killed the fatted calf, because he hath received him safe and found.

14 And was angry, and would not go in; therefore came his father out, and intreated him.

15 And he was angry, and would not go in; therefore came his father out, and intreated him.

16 And he answered, and said to his father, Lo, these many years do I serve thee, neither tranfgressed I at any time thy commandments, and yet thou never gavest me a kid, that I might make merry with my friends.

17 And when he came to himself, he said, How many hired servants of my father's have bread enough and to spare, and I perish with hunger!

18 And he arose, and went to his father. But when he was yet a great way off, his father saw him, and had compassion on him, and ran, and fell on his neck, and kissed him.

19 And the son said, Father, I have sinned against heaven and thee,

20 And in thy sight, and am no more worthy to be called thy son; make me as one of thy hired servants.

21 So likewise, whosoever he be cannot come.

22 But the father said to his servants, Bring forth the best robe, and put it on him, and put a ring on his hand, and shoes on his feet.

23 And bide hither the fatted calf, and kill it; and let us eat and be merry.

24 For this my son was dead, and is alive again; he was lost, and is found. They began to be merry.

25 Now his elder son was in the field; and as he came and drew near to the house, he heard wild dancing.

26 And he called one of the servants, and asked what these things meant.

27 And he said unto him, Thy brother is come; and thy father hath killed the fatted calf, because he hath received him safe and found.

28 And he was angry, and would not go in; therefore came his father out, and intreated him.

29 And he answering said to his father, Lo, these many years do I serve thee, neither tranfgressed I at any time thy commandments, and yet thou never gavest me a kid, that I might make merry with my friends.

30 But us soon as this thy son was come, which hath devoured thy living with harlots, thou haft killed.
S. L. U. K. E.

killed for him the fatted calf. y you into everlasting habitations.

And he said unto him, Son, thou art ever with me, and all that I have is thine.

It was meet that we should make merry, and be glad: for this thy brother was dead, and is alive again; and was lost, and is found.

AND he said also unto his disciples, There was a certain rich man which had a steward; and the same was accused unto him that he had wasted his goods.

And he called him, and said unto him, How is it that I hear this of thee? Give an account of thy stewardship: for thou mayest be no longer steward.

Then the steward said within himself, What shall I do, now that when I am put out of the stewardship, they may receive me into their houses.

So he called every one of his lord's debtors unto him, and said unto the first, How much owest thou unto my lord?

And he said, An hundred talent of silver. And he said unto him, Take thy bill, and setteth away down quickly, and write fifty. His wife, and marrieth another.

Then saith he to another, And committeth adultery: and whosoever how much owest thou? And he saith, An hundred talent of silver, from her husband, committeth adultery. And he said unto him, take thy bill, and write fourscore.

And the Lord commended a man, which was clothed in purple, and furnished with gold, and was laden with fine linnen. And there was a certain beggar, which was named Lazarus, which was laid beset of the riches of this world, and filled with the morsels which fell from the rich man's table; moreover, the dogs came and licked his sores.

C H A P. XVII.

And it came to pass, when the dogs came and licked his sores, that under them, for the better for him, that a beggar died, and was carried by the angels into Abraham's bosom; and he laid his soul into the bosom of Abraham.

And in hell he lift up his head and said, Take heed to yourselves: for they bring fire into the bosom of Abraham, and Lazarus is comforted, and are the rich man is hardened, and is in anguish, and is in torment, and is in torment, and is in torment, and is in torment.

And there was a certain coveous, which was in the midst of Samaria.

And he said, Nay, father Abraham, have mercy on me, and send Lazarus, that he may dip his finger in water, and cool my tongue; for I am tormented in this flame.

And the apostles said unto the Lord, Increase our faith.

And the Lord said, If ye had known, even ye yourselves, the things which thou dost deal with, you would not have destroyed the temple of God:

And besides this, between us and you there is a great gulf fixed: so that they which would serve plowing, or feeding cattle, will be in the fiery torment.

And he said, I pray thee, therefore, father, that thou wilt send me to my father's house: for I have five brethren; serve me, till I have eaten and drunk: and afterward thou shalt come into this place where I am, and shall eat and drink.

Doth not that certain servant excel in judgment more than this judge?

Abraham faith unto him, because he did the things that they have Moses and the prophets commanded him? I trow not: prophets: let them hear them.

And he said, Nay, father Abraham, have done all those things which Abraham: but if one go not up and command you, say, We are with thee from the dead, they will have no unprofitable servants: we have done that which was our duty to us.

And he said unto him, If so be they hear not Moses and the prophets, neither will they be persuaded, though one rise from the midst of Samaria and dead.

T H E N said he unto the disciples of a certain village, there met him ten

CHAP. XVIII.

And as he entered into a certain village, there met him ten

It is impossible but that men that were lepers, which flow 13
S. L U K E.

13 And they lifted up their voices, and said, Jefus, Master, have mercy on us.
14 And when he saw them, he said unto them, Go shew your- selves unto the priests. And it came to pass that as they went, they were cleansed.
15 And one of them, when he knew that he was healed, turned back, and with a loud voice glorified God,
16 And fell down on his face at his feet, giving him thanks: and he was a Samaritan.
17 And Jefus answering, said, Were there not ten cleansed? but where are the nine?
18 There are not found that returned to give glory to God, save this stranger.
19 And he said unto him, Arife, go thy way: thy faith hath made thee whole.
20 ¶ And when he was demanded of the Pharifees, when the kingdom of God should come; he answered them, and said, The kingdom of God cometh not with observation,
21 Neither shall they say, Lo here, or, lo there: for behold, the kingdom of God is within you.
22 And he said unto the disciples, The days will come when ye shall desire to see one of the days of the Son of man, and ye shall not see it.
23 And they shall say to you, See here, or, see there: go not after them, nor follow them.
24 For as the lightning that lighteth out of the one part under heaven, shineth unto the other part under heaven: so shall also the Son of man be in his day.
25 But first must he suffer many things, and be rejected of this generation.
26 And as it was in the days of Jereh, which feared not God, Noe, so shall it be also in the days neither regarded man of the Son of man.

C H A P. XVIII.

3 And there was a widow in that city, and she came unto him, saying, Avenge me of mine adversary.
4 And he would not for a while; but afterward he said within himself, Though I fear not God, nor regard man;
5 Yet because this widow troubleth me, I will avenge her, left by her continual coming the weary me.
6 And the Lord said, Hear what the unjust judge faid.
7 And shall not God avenge his own elect, which cry day and night unto him, though he bear long with them?
8 I tell you that he will avenge them speedily. Nevertheless, when the Son of man cometh, shall he find faith on the earth?
9 And he spake this parable unto certain which trusted in themselves that they were righteous, and despised others;
10 Two men went up into the temple to pray; the one a Pharifee, and the other a publican.
11 The Pharifee stood and prayed thus with himself, God, I thank thee, that I am not as other men are, extortioners, unjust, adulterers, or even as this publican.
12 I fast twice in the week; I give tithes of all that I possess.
13 And the publican standing afar off, would not lift up so much as his eyes unto heaven, but smote upon his breast, saying, God be merciful to me a sinner.
14 I tell you, this man went down to his house justified rather than the other: for every one that exalteth himself, shall be abased; and he that humbleth himself, shall be exalted.
15 And they brought unto him also infants, that he would touch them; but when his disciples saw it, they rebuked them.

16 But Jefus called them unto him, and said, Suffer little children to come unto me, and forbid them not; for of such is the kingdom of God.
17 Verily I say unto you, Whosoever shall not receive the kingdom of God as a little child, the same shall not enter therein.
18 And a certain ruler asked him, saying, Good Master, what shall I do to inherit eternal life?
19 And Jefus faith unto him, Why callest thou me good? none is good save one, that is, God.
20 Thou knowest the commandments, Do not commit adultery, Do not kill, Do not steal, Do not bear false witness, Honour thy father and thy mother.
21 And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.
22 Now when Jefus heard these things, he said unto him, Yet lackest thou one thing; sell all that thou hast, and distribute unto the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven; and come, follow me.
23 And when he heard this, he was astonished: but he went back, and was exceeding sorrowful.
24 And when Jefus saw that he was very sorrowful, he said, How hard it is for them that have riches to enter into the kingdom of God!
25 For it is easier for a camel to go through a needle's eye, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God.
26 And they that heard it, said, Who then can be saved?
27 And he said, The things which are impossible with men, are possible with God.
28 Then Peter said, Lo, we have left all, and followed thee.
29 And he said unto them, Verily I say unto you, there is no man that hath left house, or parents, or brethren, or wife, or children.
dren for the kingdom of God's fake,
30 Who shall not receive manifold more in this present time, and in the world to come life everlasting.
31 Then he took unto him the twelve, and said unto them, Behold, we go up to Jerufalem, and all things that are written by the prophets concerning the Son of man shall be accomplished.
32 And he shall be delivered unto the Gentiles, and shall be mocked, and spittled on;
33 And they shall scourge him, and put him to death; and the third day he shall rise again.
34 And they shall underfoot none of these things; and this saying was hid from them, neither knew they the things which were spoken.
35 And it came to pass, that as he was come nigh unto Jericho, a certain blind man sat by the way-side begging.
36 And hearing the multitude pass by, he asked what it meant.
37 And they told him, that Jesus of Nazareth passeth by.
38 And he cried, saying, Jesus, thou Son of David, have mercy on me.
39 And they which went before, rebuked him, that he should hold his peace; but he cried so much the more, Thou Son of David, have mercy on me.
40 And Jesus stood, and commanded him to be brought unto him; and when he was come near, he asked him,
41 Saying, What wilt thou that I shall do unto thee? And he said, Lord, that I may receive my sight.
42 And Jesus said unto him, Receive thy sight; thy faith hath saved thee.
43 And immediately he received his sight, and followed him, dom, and to return.
that cometh in the name of the Lord: peace in heaven, and glory in the highest.

39 And some of the Pharisees, saying, Tell us, By what authority do you do these things? or who is he that gave thee this authority?

40 And he answered and said unto them, I tell you, that if ye knew what things these are, ye would know whence they came. And they would not know what to say.

41 And when he was come near, he beheld the city, and wept over it;

42 Saying, If thou hadst known, even thou, the things which belong unto thy peace! but now they are hid from thine eyes.

43 For the days shall come on thee, that thine enemies shall cast a trench about thee, and compass the round, and keep thee in on every side.

44 And thou shalt lay thee even with the ground, and thy children within thee; and they shall not leave in thee one stone upon another: because thou knewest not the time of thy visitation.

45 And he went into the temple, and began to cast out them that sold therein, and them that bought;

46 Saying unto them, It is written, My house is the house of prayer: but ye have made it a den of thieves.

47 And he taught daily in the temple. But the chief priests and scribes sought how they might put him to death;

48 And could not find what they might do: for all the people were very attentive to hear him.

CHAP. XX.

AND it came to pass, that on one of these days, as he taught the people in the temple, in the hour of prayer, he was teaching them, and the scribes and the chief of the people sought to destroy him;

43 And could not find what they might do: for all the people were very attentive to hear him.

14 But when the husbandmen saw him, they reasoned among themselves, saying, This is the man that taught our brethren, and said, The kingdom of God is within you. And they sent forth Messengers, and could not find what they might do: for all the people were very attentive to hear him.

15 So they cast him out of the vineyard, and killed him. What if they had known what things those were, they would not have cast him out of the vineyard.

27 "Then came to him certain of the scribes, and said, Master, why didst thou thus reproach us? And they and all the people were very attentive to hear him.

28 And he said unto them, What think ye of the scribes? But they knew that he spake to them of the Pharisees and of the Sadducees.

29 And as he taught, he said unto them, He that is of God spake the words of God; for he giveth the Spirit without measure. But as for the scribes, they sat every one of them upon his seat, teaching, saying, That the kingdom of heaven should come: and they would not come unto him.

30 And he began to teach the multitude, and to say, Let your light shine before men; that they may see your good works, and glorify your Father which is in heaven.

31 For inasmuch as they for the scribes, they spake to him, saying, Why didst thou cast out a demon, unless thou hast power from God? All the scribes and people marveled at him.

32 And he said unto them, Ye ought not so to reason, but he that is without sin among you, let him cast the first stone at her. And they all went away, every one of them:

33 And he was again taught, saying, Ye are they that say, It is good to fast on the sabbath. But why do ye that which is not good? when ye take the sabbath from me, ye make me a burden to them.

34 And he spake again unto the people, saying, The scribes and the Pharisees sit in Moses' seat: and they love to have the uppermost room in the synagogues, and greetings in the markets, and salutations in the church, and to be called of men, Rabbi.

35 But I say unto you, that ye after that they were very attentive to hear him, they said, What will he answer, and hold their peace? not ask him any question at all.
S. L U K E.

41 And he said unto them, How say they that Christ is David's Son?
42 And David himself faith in the book of Psalms, The Lord said unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand,
43 Till I make thine enemies thy footstool.
44 David therefore calleth him Lord; how is he then his Son?
45 ¶ Then in the audience of all the people, he said unto his disciples,
46 Beware of the furies, which desire to walk in long robes, and love greetings in the markets, and the highest seats in the synagogues, and the chief rooms at feasts;
47 Which devour widows' houses, and for a shew make long prayers: the same shall receive greater damnation.

C H A P. XXI.

And he looked up, and saw the rich men casting their gifts into the treasury;
2 And he saw also a certain poor widow casting in thither two mites.
3 And he said, Of a truth I say unto you, that this poor widow cast in more than they all.
4 For all these have of their abundance cast in unto the offerings of God: but she of her penury cast in all the living that she had.
5 ¶ And as some spake of the temple, how it was adorned with goodly stones and gifts, he said,
6 As for these things which ye behold, the days will come in which there shall not be left one stone upon another that shall not be thrown down.
7 And they asked him, saying, Master, but when shall these things be? and what sign will there be when these things shall come to pass?

C H A P. XXII.

8 And he said, take heed that ye be not deceived; for many shall come in my name, saying, I am Christ; and the time draweth near;
9 But when ye shall hear of wars, and commotions, be not terrified; for these things must first come to pass, but the end is not by and by.
10 Then said he unto them, Nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom;
11 And great earthquakes shall be in divers places, and famines, and pestilences, and fearful sights, and great signs shall there be from heaven.
12 But before all these they shall lay their hands on you, and persecute you, delivering you up unto the synagogues, and into prisons, being brought before kings and rulers for my name's sake.
13 And it shall turn to you for a testimony.
14 Settle it therefore in your hearts, not to meditate beforehand what ye shall answer;
15 For I will give you a mouth and wisdom, which all your adversaries shall not be able to gainsay, nor refute;
16 And ye shall be betrayed both by parents, and brethren, and kinsfolks, and friends; and some of you shall be cast into prison;
17 And ye shall be hated of all men for my name's sake.
18 But there shall not an hair of your head perish;
19 In your patience possess ye your souls.
20 And when ye shall see Jerusalem compassed with armies, then know that the desolation thereof is nigh.
21 Then let them which are in Judaea flee to the mountains; and let them which are in the midst of it depart out, and let not them that are in the countries enter thereinto.
22 For these be the days of vengeance, that all things which are written may be fulfilled.
23 But woe unto them that are with child, and to them that give suck in those days: for there shall be great distress in the land, and wrath upon this people.
24 And they shall fall by the way of the sword, and shall be led away captive into all nations: and Jerusalem shall be trodden down of the Gentiles, until the time of the Gentiles be fulfilled.
25 ¶ And there shall be signs in the sun, and in the moon, and in the stars; and upon the earth distress of nations, with perplexity, the sea and the waves roaring;
26 Men's hearts failing them for fear, and for looking after those things which are coming on the earth: for the powers of heaven shall be shaken.
27 And then shall they see the Son of man coming in a cloud with power and great glory.
28 And when these things begin to come to pass, then look up, and lift up your heads; for your redemption draweth nigh.
29 And he spake to them a parable, Behold the fig-tree, and all the trees;
30 When they now shoot forth, ye see and know of your own selves, that summer is now nigh at hand.
31 So likewise ye, when ye see these things come to pass, know ye that the kingdom of God is nigh at hand.
32 Verily I say unto you, This generation shall not pass away, till all be fulfilled.
33 Heaven and earth shall pass away; but my word shall not pass away.
34 ¶ And take heed to your souls, lest at any time your hearts be overcharged with surfeiting, and drunkenness, and cares of this life, and so that day come upon you unawares.
35 For as a snare shall it come on all them that dwell on the face of the whole earth.
36 Watch ye therefore, and pray always, that ye may be accounted worthy to escape all these things that shall come to pass, and to stand before the Son of man.
37 And in the day-time he was teaching in the temple, and at night he went out, and abode in the mount that is called the mount of Olives.
38 And all the people came early in the morning to him in the temple, for to hear him.

N O W the feast of unleavened bread drew nigh, which is called the passover.
2 And the chief priests and scribes sought how they might kill him; for they feared the people.
3 ¶ Then entered Satan into Judas surnamed Iscarion, being of the number of the twelve.
4 And he went his way, and communed with the chief priests, and captains, how he might betray him unto them.
5 And they were glad, and covenant to give him money.
6 And he promised, and sought opportunity to betray him unto them in the absence of the multitude.
7 ¶ Then came the day of unleavened bread, when the passover must be killed.
8 And he sent Peter and John, saying, Go and prepare us the passover, that we may eat.
9 And they said unto him, Where will thou that we prepare?
10 And he said unto them, Be ready.
S. L U K E.

hold, when ye are entered into the city, there shall a man meet you, bearing a pitcher of water; follow him into the house where he entereth in.
11 And ye shall say unto the good-man of the house, The matter faith unto thee, Where is the guest-chamber where I shall eat the passover with my disciples.
12 And he shewed them a large upper room furnished: there make ready.
13 And they went and found as he had said unto them: and they made ready the passover.
14 And when the hour was come, he sat down, and the twelve apostles with him.
15 And he said unto them, With desire I have desired to eat this passover with you before I suffer:
16 For I say unto you, I will not any more eat thereof, until it be fulfilled in the kingdom of God.
17 And he took the cup, and gave thanks, and said, Take this, and divide it among yourselves.
18 For I say unto you, I will not drink of the fruit of the vine, until the kingdom of God shall come.
19 And he took bread, and gave thanks, and brake it, and gave unto them, saying, This is my body which is given for you: this do in remembrance of me.
20 Likewise also the cup after supper, saying, This cup is the new testament in my blood, which is shed for you:
21 But behold, the hand of him that betrayeth me, is with me on the table.
22 And truly the Son of man goeth as it was determined: but woe unto that man by whom he is betrayed.
23 And they began to enquire among themselves, which of them

C H A P. XXII.

37 For I say unto you, that And Jesus answered and this that is written must yet be said, Suffer ye thus far. And he accomplished in me. And he was touched his ear, and healed him. reckoned among the transgressors; 52 Then Jesus said unto the for the things concerning me have chief priests, and captains of the temple, and the elders which were come to him, Be ye come out as hold, here are two swords, And against a thief, with swords and he said unto them, It is enough. slaves?
39 And he came out, and 53 When I was daily with you, as he was wont, to the in the temple, ye stretched forth mount of Olives, and his disciples no hands against me: but this is also followed him.
40 And when he was at the darkness place, he said unto them, Pray, 54 Then took they him, and that ye enter not into temptation. led him, and brought him into the 41 And he was withdrawn from high priest's house. And Peter thereunto, he said, If thou be a fire in the midst of the hall, and willing, remove this cup from me: were set down together, Peter sat thine be done.
42 But a certain maid beheld 55 And when they had kindled thine, he saw an angel him as he sat by the fire, and ear unto him from heaven, strengthened him.
43 And there appeared an angel him as he sat by the fire, and ear unto him from heaven, strengthened him. This man was also with him.
44 And being in an agony, he 57 And he denied him, saying, prayed more earnestly: and his Woman, I know him not.
45 And while he yet spake, 58 And after a little while an sweat was as it were great drops of 

46 And said unto them, Why affirmed, saying, Of a truth, this 59 And about the space of one sleep ye? rise and pray, let ye fellow also was with him; for he hour after, another confidently 

60 And Peter said, Man, I am not. 

61 And the Lord turned, and 

62 And Peter went out, and we smite with the sword? wept bitterly.
S. LUKE.

64 And when they had blind-lee, he asked whether the man folded him, they struck him on were a Galilean.
the face, and asked him, saying, 7 And as soon as he knew that Prophecy, who is it that fomte he belonged unto Herod's juridiction, he sent him to Herod.
65 And many other things who himself was also at Jerusalem blasphemoiily spake they again at that time.
66 ¶ And as soon as it was day, Pilate faw Jefus: he was exceding glad: for he was desirous to see him of a long time, the chief priests and the scribes came together, and led him into their council.
67 Saying, Art thou the Chrift? tell us. And he said unto them, If I tell you, you will not believe. 68 And if I also bid you, you will not answer me, nor let me go. 69 Hereafter shall the Son of man sit on the right hand of the power of God.
70 Then said they all, Art thou the Son of God? And he said, I am the Son of God. 71 And they said, What need we any further witness? for we ourselves have heard of his own mouth.

CHAP. XXIII.

And the whole multitude of them arose, and led him unto Pilate.

2 And they began to accuse him, saying, We found this fellow perverting the nation, and for biding to give tribute to Cæsar, saying, that he himself is Chrift a king.
3 And Pilate asked him, saying, Art thou the king of the Jews? And he answered him and said, Thou sayest it.
4 Then said Pilate to the chief priests, and to the people, I find nothing in this man.
5 And they were the more of them that were of the sect of the Jews, saying, He stirreth up the people, teaching throughout all, saying, Away with this fellow, beginning from Galilæa to this place.
6 When Pilate heard of Galilæa, he asked whether the man was cast in prison. 20 Pilate therefore willing to release him, said again to them, that he saw no cause of death in him: I will therefore chaffile him, and let him go.
21 But they cried, saying, Crucify him, crucify him.
22 And he said unto them the third time, Why, what evil hath he done? I have found no cause of death in him: I will therefore chaffile him, and let him go.
23 And they were instant with loud voices, requiring that he might be crucified: and the voices of them and of the chief priests prevailed.
24 And Pilate gave sentence, that it should be as they required.
25 And he released unto them, him that for sedition and murder was cast into prison, whom they had desired; but he delivered Jefus to their will.
26 And as they led him away, they laid hold upon one Simon a Cyrenian, coming out of the country, and on him they laid the croft, that he might bear it after Jefus.
27 ¶ And there followed him a great company of peple, and of women, which also bewailed and lamented him.
28 But Jefus turning unto them, said, Daughters of Jerusalem, weep not for me, but weep for yourselves, and for your children.
29 For behold, the days are coming, in which they shall say, Blessed are the barren, and the wombs that never bare, and the paps which never gave suck.
30 Then shall they begin to say to the mountains, Fall on us; and to the hills, Cover us.
31 For if they do these things in a green tree, what shall be done in the dry?
32 And there were also two other malefactors led with him to be put to death.
33 And when they were come to the place which is called Calvary, there they crucified him, and the malefactors: one on the right hand, and the other on the left.
34 ¶ Then said Jefus, Father, forgive them; for they know not what they do. And they parted his raiment, and cast lots.
35 And the people praise holding: and the rulers also with them derided him, saying, He sav ed others; let him save himself, if he be Chrift the Chosen of God.
36 And the soldiers also mocked him, coming to him, and offering him vinegar.
37 And saying, If thou be the king of the Jews, save thyself.
38 And a superscription also was written over him in letters of Greek, and Latin, and Hebrew, THIS IS THE KING OF THE JEWS.
39 ¶ And one of the malefactors which were hanged, railed on him, saying, If thou be Chrift, save thyself and us.
40 But the other answering, rebuked him, saying, Dost thou not fear God, seeing thou art in the same condemnation?
41 And we indeed justly; for we receive the due reward of our deeds: but this man hath done nothing amiss.
42 And he said unto Jefus, Lord, remember me when thou comest into thy kingdom.
43 And Jefus said unto him, Verily I say unto thee, To day shalt thou be in paradise.
44 And it was about the sixth hour, and there was a darkness over all the earth until the ninth hour.
45 And the sun was darkened, and the vail of the temple was rent in the mids.
46 ¶ And when Jefus had cried with a loud voice, he said, Father, into thy hands I commend my spirit: and having said thus, he gave up the ghost.
47 Now when the centurion saw what was done, he glorified God, beholding, two men stood by them in shining garments.

48 And as they were afraid, and bowed down their faces to the earth, they said unto them, Why seek ye the living among the dead?

49 He is not here: but is risen, remember how he spake unto you when he was in Galilee,

50 Saying, The Son of man must be delivered into the hands of sinful men, and be crucified, and the third day rise again.

51 And behold, there was a man named Joseph, a counsellor, and he was a good man, and a just:

52 (The same had not consented to the counsel and deed of them;) he was of Arimathea, a city of the Jews (who also himself waited for the kingdom of God)

53 This man went unto Pilate, and begged the body of Jesus.

54 And he took it down, and wrapped it in linen, and laid it in a sepulchre which was hewn in a rock, wherein no man before was laid.

55 And that day was the preparation, and the sabbath drew on.

56 And the women also which came with him from Galilee, followed after, and beheld the sepulchre, and how his body was laid.

57 And they returned, and prepared spices and ointments; and the sabbath day, according to the commandment.

CHAP. XXIV.

NOW upon the first day of the week, very early in the morning, they came into the sepulchre, bringing the spices which they had prepared, and certain others with them.

2 And they found the stone rolled away from the sepulchre.

3 And they entered in, and found not the body of the Lord Jesus.

4 And it came to pass, as they went to pass that while they communed together, and reasoned, Jesus himself drew near, and went with them.

5 But their eyes were holden, that they should not know him:

6 And he said unto them, What manner of communications are these that ye have one to another, as ye walk, and are sad?

7 And the one of them, whose name was Cleophas, answering, 30 And it came to pass, as he said unto him, Art thou only a servant at meat with them, he took the bread, and blessing it, and brake, known the things which are come and gave to them,

31 And their eyes were opened,

32 And he said unto them, and they knew him: and he said,

33 What things? And they said unto him, in their stead, 34 And they said one anoth-

35 And they told one another, which was a prophet mighty power, Did not our heart burn in 36 And he said unto them, and how he was a prophet mighty power, Did not our heart burn in 37 And they told one another, which was a prophet mighty power, Did not our heart burn in 38 And they told one another, which was a prophet mighty power, Did not our heart burn in 39 And they told one another, which was a prophet mighty power, Did not our heart burn
unto you, while I was yet with you, that all things must be fulfilled which were written in the law of Moses, and in the prophets, and in the psalms concerning me.

45 Then opened he their understanding, that they might understand the scriptures.

46 And said unto them, Thus it is written, and thus it behoved Christ to suffer, and to rise from the dead the third day:

47 And that repentance and remission of sins should be preached in his name, among all nations, beginning at Jerusalem.

48 And ye are witnesses of these things.

¶ The Gospel according to S. JOHN.

CHAP. I.

1 In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God.

2 The same was in the beginning with God.

3 All things were made by him; and without him was not anything made that was made.

4 In him was life, and the life was the light of men.

5 And the light shineth in darkness, and the darkness comprehended it not.

6 ¶ There was a man sent from God, whose name was John.

7 The same came for a witness, to bear witness of the light, that all men through him might believe.

8 He was not that light, but was sent to bear witness of that light.

9 That was the true light, which lighteth every man that cometh into the world.

10 He was in the world, and the world knew him not.

11 He came unto his own, and his own received him not.

12 But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name;

13 Which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God.

14 And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us (and we beheld his glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father) full of grace and truth.

15 ¶ John bare witness of him, and cried, saying, This was he of whom I spake, He that cometh after me, is preferred before me;

16 And of his fulness have all we received, and grace for grace.

17 For the law was given by Moses, but grace and truth came by Jesus Christ.

18 No man hath seen God at any time; the only begotten Son, which is in the bosom of the Father, he hath declared him.

19 ¶ And this is the record of John, when the Jews sent priests and Levites from Jerusalem, to ask him, Who art thou?

20 And he confessed, and denied not; but confessed, I am not the Christ.

21 And they asked him, What on him, the same is he which then? Art thou Elias? And he said, I am not. Art thou that 

22 Then said they unto him, 34 And I saw, and bare record 

23 He said, I am the voice of him that walketh, he faith, Behold the one crying in the wilderness, Lamb of God.

24 And they which were sent, 37 And two disciples heard 

25 And they asked him, and 38 Then Jesus turned, and said unto them, What seek ye? They said 

26 John answered them, saying, I baptize with water: but 

27 He it is who coming after 

28 These things were done in 

29 ¶ The next day John feeth 

30 This is he of whom I said 

31 And I knew him not: but that 

32 And John bare record, saying, I saw the Spirit descending 

33 And I knew him not: but he that sent me to baptize with 

34 And Nathanael said unto 

35 Again the next day after 

36 And looking upon Jesus as 

37 And the two disciples heard 

38 Then Jesus turned, and said 

39 He saith unto them, Come 

40 One of the two which heard 

41 He first findeth his own brethren, and faith unto him, 

42 And brought him to Jesus 

43 ¶ The day following, Jesus 

44 Now Philip was of Bethsaida, 

45 Philip findeth Nathanael, and faith unto him, we have 

46 And Nathanael said unto 

47 For the law was given by 

48 And I saw the Spirit descending 

49 ¶ And behold, I send 

50 ¶ And he led them out as 

51 And it came to pass, while 

52 And they worshipped him, and returned to Jerusalem, with great joy:

53 And were continually in the temple, praising and blessing God.

Amen.
S. JOHN.

47. Jesus saw Nathanael coming to him, and faith of him, Behold an Israelite indeed, in whom is no guile.

48. Nathanael faith unto him, Whence knowest thou me? Jesus answered and said unto him, Before that Philip called thee, when thou wast under the fig-tree, I saw thee.

49. Nathanael answered and said unto him, Because I said unto thee, I saw thee under the fig-tree, believest thou? thou shalt see greater things than these.

50. And he faith unto him, Verily, verily I say unto you, Hereafter ye shall see heaven open, and the angels of God ascending and descending upon the Son of man.

C H A P. II.

AND the third day there was a marriage in Cana of Galilee; and the mother of Jesus was there.

2. And both Jesus was called, and his disciples to the marriage.

3. And when they wanted wine, the mother of Jesus faith unto him, They have no wine.

4. Jesus faith unto her, Woman, what have I to do with thee? mine hour is not yet come.

5. His mother faith unto the servants, Whatever he faith unto you, do it.

6. And there were set there six water-pots of stone, after the manner of the purifying of the Jews, containing two or three firkins a piece.

7. Jesus faith unto them, Fill the water-pots with water. And they filled them up to the brim.

8. And he faith unto them, 19 Jesus answered and said unto them, I Marvel not that I said unto thee, Ye must be born again.

20. Then said the Jews, Forty and six years was this temple in building, and wilt thou rear it up in three days?


22. When therefore he was risen from the dead, his disciples remembered that he had said this unto them; and they believed the scripture, and the word which Jesus had said.

23. ¶ Now when he was in Jerusalem at the passover, in the feast-day, many believed in his name, when they saw the miracles which he did.

24. But Jesus did not commit himself unto them, because he knew all men.

25. And needed not that any should testify of man: for he knew what was in man.

C H A P. III.

THERE was a man of the Pharisees, named Nicodemus, a ruler of the Jews:

1. The same came to Jesus by night, and said unto him, Rabbi, we know that thou art a teacher come from God: for no man can do these miracles that thou doest, except God be with him.

2. Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily I say unto thee, Except a man be born again, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God.

3. Nicodemus faith unto him, How can a man be born when he is old? can he enter the second time into his mother's womb, and be born?

4. Jesus answered, Verily, verily, he that believeth not, is condemned al-

5. And the wind bloweth where it listeth, and thou heardest the sound thereof, but canst not tell whence it cometh, and whither it goeth: so is every one that is born of the

7. And this is the conden-

L 2 rather
S. JOHN.

rather than light, because their heard, that he testifieth; and no deeds were evil.
20 For every one that doeth evil, hateth the light, neither testifieth, hath set to his feet, cometh to the light, left his deeds that God is true.
21 But he that doeth truth, speaketh the words of God; cometh to the light, that his deeds may be made manifest, that they are wrought in God.
22 And John also was baptizing in Enon, near to Salim, because there was much water there; and they came, and were baptized.
23 For John was not yet called upon to prifon.
24 For John answered, and said, A man can receive nothing, except it be given him from heaven.
25 Ye yourselves hear me nigh, that I said, I am not the Christ, but that I am sent before him.
26 He that hath the bride, is the bridegroom: but the friend of the bridegroom, standeth and heareth him, rejoiceth greatly because of the bridegroom's voice: this is my joy therefore is fulfilled.
27 He must increase, but I must decrease.
28 He that cometh from above, is above all: he that of the earth, is earthly, and speaketh of the earth: he that cometh from heaven, is above all.
29 And what he hath seen and to thee, Give me to drink: thou wouldst have asked of me, and I would have given thee living and in truth: for the Father water.
30 He that receiveth his testimony, beareth witness that God is true.
31 He that hath received his evil, hateth the light, neither testifieth, hath set to his feet, cometh to the light, left his deeds that God is true.
32 And John's brother called James, the great, and John the brother of our Lord, were both with him.
S. JOHN.

38 I sent you to reap that whereon ye bestowed no labour; other men laboured, and ye are entered into their labours.

39 And many of the Samaritans of that city believed on him, for the saying of the woman, which testified, He told me all that ever I did.

40 So when the Samaritans were come unto him, they besought him that he would tarry with them: and he abode there two days.

41 And many more believed, because of his own word.

42 And said unto the woman, Now we believe, not because of thy saying: for we have heard him of ourselves, and know that this is indeed the Christ, the Saviour of the world.

43 After two days he departed hence, and went into Galilee:

44 For Jesus himself testified, that a prophet hath no honour in his own country.

45 Then when he was come into Galilee, the Galileans received him, having seen all the things that he did at Jerusalem at the feast: for they also went unto the feast.

46 So Jesus came again into Cana of Galilee, where he made the water wine. And there was a certain nobleman, whose son was sick at Capernaum.

47 When he heard that Jesus was come out of Judea into Galilee, he went unto him, and besought him that he would come down, and heal his son: for he was at the point of death.

48 Then said Jesus unto him, Except ye see signs and wonders, ye will not believe.

49 The nobleman faith unto him, Sir, come down ere my child die.

CHAP. V.

8 Jesus faith unto him, Rise, take up thy bed, and walk.

9 And immediately the man was made whole, and took up his bed, and walked: and on the same day was the sabbath.

10 The Jews therefore said unto him that was cured, It is the sabbath day: it is not lawful for thee to carry thy bed.

11 He answered them, He that made me whole, the same said unto me, Take up thy bed, and walk.

12 Then asked they him, What man is that which said unto thee, Take up thy bed, and walk?

13 And he that was healed, was a certain man of the city, which was called a publican, and sat in the sabbath day.

14 And therefore did the Jews persecute Jesus, and sought to slay him, because he had done these things on the sabbath-day.

15 But Jesus answered them, My Father worketh hitherto, and I work.

16 Therefore the Jews sought more to kill him, because he not only had broken the sabbath, but said also that God was his Father, making himself equal with God.

17 Then answered Jesus, and nothing: as I hear, I judge: and I say unto you, The Son can do nothing of himself, but what he seeth the Father do: for what thing soever he doeth, thereunto also doeth the Son like wise.

18 For the Father loveth the world, and he saith of him, All things he maketh to hear of me, and I know that he heareth me, that he may glory in me. 32 There is another that soweth the word, and he shall have the same recompence of righteousness, though it be not immediately. 33 And he that receiveth seed among thorns, these things he heareth, and the care of the world tendeth him, and he is choked: and no fruit is brought forth. 34 And those by the wayside are they, which, when they have heard, go out, and are converted. 35 And these are they which are pressed down with cares, riches, and pleasures of this life, and draw not near to the word, nor understand. 36 But he that hath two or three yokes, he will also labour, and beareth no fruit. 37 For the sower soweth the word. 38 And, Behold, some fell among thorns, and the thorns grew up, and choked the word, and it yielded no fruit. 39 And some fell among stones, and because they had not much earth, they soon withered, and soles inward, and they had no fruit. 40 And some fell upon good ground: and it bringeth forth fruit, and increaseth, and bringeth forth, some thirtyfold, some sixty, some an hundred.
S. JOHN.

CHAP. VI.

AFTER these things Jesus went over the sea of Galilee, which is the sea of Tiberias. 2 And a great multitude followed him, because they saw his miracles which he did on them that were diseased.

3 And Jesus went up into a mountain, and there he sat with his disciples.

4 And the passover, a feast of the Jews, was nigh.

5 When Jesus then lift up his eyes, and saw a great company come unto him, he saith unto Philip, Whence shall we buy bread, that these may eat?

6 (And this he said to prove him: for he himself knew what he would do.)

7 Philip answered him, Two hundred penny-worth of bread is not sufficient for them, that every one of them may take a little.

8 One of his disciples, Andrew, Simon Peter's brother, faith unto him,

9 There is a lad here, which hath five barley-loaves, and two small fishes: but what are they among so many?

10 And Jesus said, Make the men sit down. Now there was much grass in the place. So the men sat down, in number about five thousand.

11 And Jesus took the loaves, and when he had given thanks, he distributed to the disciples, and the disciples to them that were set down; and likewise of the fishes, as much as they would.

12 When they were filled, he said unto his disciples, Gather up the fragments that remain, that nothing be lost.

13 Therefore they gathered them together, and filled twelve baskets with the fragments of the five barley-loaves, which remained over and above, unto them that had eaten.

14 Then those men, when they had seen the miracle that Jesus did, said, This is of a truth, that one man of God.

15 Jesus answered them and said, Verily, verily I say unto you, Ye seek me, not because ye saw the miracles, but because ye did eat bread, and were filled.

16 And when even was come, his disciples went down unto the sea,

17 And entered into a ship, and went over the sea towards Capernaum; and it was now dark, and Jesus was not come to them.

18 And the sea arose, by reason of a great wind that blew.

19 So then they had rowed over, and were weary, labouring not for the sea, but for that meat which endured unto everlasting life, which the Son of man shall give unto you: for him hath God the Father sealed.

20 But faith unto them, It is I; be not afraid.

21 Then they willingly received him into the ship: and immediately the ship was at the land which they went.

22 And when they came to Capernaum, they came with Mooses there was none other boat there, fave that one whereinto his disciples were entered, and that Jesus went not with his disciples into the boat, but that his disciples were gone away alone.

23 (Howbeit there came other boats from Tiberias, night unto the place where they did eat bread, after that the Lord had given thanks.)

24 When the people therefore saw that Jesus was not there, neither his disciples, they also took shipping, and came to Capernaum, seeking for Jesus.

25 And when they had found him on the other side of the sea, Verily, verily I say unto you, Ye seek me, not because ye saw the miracles, but because ye did eat bread, and were filled.

26 But faith unto you, that ye also have seen me, and believe not.

27 Labour not for the meat which perisheth, but for that meat which endureth unto everlasting life, which the Son of man shall give unto you: for him hath God the Father sealed.

28 And when they had found him on the other side of the sea, Verily, verily I say unto you, Ye seek me, not because ye saw the miracles, but because ye did eat bread, and were filled.

29 Jesus answered them and said, Verily, verily I say unto you, Ye seek me, not because ye saw the miracles, but because ye did eat bread, and were filled.

30 They said, Therefore told Moses, saying, Ye are to eat manna in the desert; as it is written, He gave them bread from heaven to eat.

31 And he said unto them, Verily, verily I say unto you, Mooses gave you not that bread from heaven, but my Father gave you the true bread from heaven.

32 For the bread of God is he which cometh down from heaven, and giveth life unto the world.

33 Then said they unto him, Lord, evermore give us this bread.

34 And Jesus said unto them, I am the bread of life: he that cometh to me shall never hunger; and he that believeth on me shall never thirst.

35 And he said unto them, Verily, verily I say unto you, If ye had believed Moses, ye should have believed me; for he wrote of me.

36 But faith unto you, that ye also have seen me, and believe not.

37 All that the Father giveth me shall come to me; and him that cometh to me, I will in no wise cast out.
And he said, Therefore said words unto them, he abode still unto you, that no man can come into me, except it were given unto me, except it were given unto him of my Father.

But when his brethren were gone up, then went he up from that time many of the feast, not openly, but as it were in secret, and his disciples went back. But no more with him.

Then the Jews sought him that was about the midst of the feast, Jesus went up into the temple, and taught.

And Jesus answered them, Have not I chosen you twelve, and one of you is a devil?

And they marvelled, saying, How knoweth this man letters, having never learned?

And Jesus answered them, and said, My doctrine is not mine, but his that sent me.

The people answered and said, Thou hast a devil: who goeth about to kill thee?

Then Jesus said unto them, My time is not yet come; but there is a readiness made that the world cannot hate you; for it is not of the world, neither does it love the world. Wherefore were not of Mooses. For the world cannot hate you; and yet none of you keepeth the law! Why go ye about to kill me?

The people answered and said, Thou hast a devil: who goeth about to kill thee?

Then Jesus said unto them, My time is not yet come; but there is a readiness made that the world cannot hate you; for it is not of the world, neither does it love the world. Wherefore were not of Mooses. For the world cannot hate you; and yet none of you keepeth the law! Why go ye about to kill me?

The people answered and said, Thou hast a devil: who goeth about to kill thee?

Then Jesus said unto them, My time is not yet come; but there is a readiness made that the world cannot hate you; for it is not of the world, neither does it love the world. Wherefore were not of Mooses. For the world cannot hate you; and yet none of you keepeth the law! Why go ye about to kill me?

The people answered and said, Thou hast a devil: who goeth about to kill thee?

Then Jesus said unto them, My time is not yet come; but there is a readiness made that the world cannot hate you; for it is not of the world, neither does it love the world. Wherefore were not of Mooses. For the world cannot hate you; and yet none of you keepeth the law! Why go ye about to kill me?
JOHN.

are ye angry at me because I have made a man every whit whole on the sabbath-day?
24 Judge not according to the appearance, but judge righteous judgment.
25 Then said some of them of Jerusalem, Is not this he whom they seek to kill?
26 But lo, he speaketh boldly, and they say nothing unto him: do the rulers know indeed that this is the very Christ?
27 Howbeit we know this man whence he is; but when Christ cometh, no man knoweth whence he is.
28 Then cried Jesus in the temple as he taught, saying, Ye both know me, and ye know whence I am: and I am not come of myself, but that he sent me is true, whom ye know not.
29 But I know him, for I am from him, and he hath sent me.
30 Then they sought to take him: but no man laid hands on him, because his hour was not yet come.
31 And many of the people believed on him, and said, When Christ cometh, will he do more miracles than these which this man hath done?
32 ¶ The Pharisees heard that the people murmured at these things concerning him; and the Pharisees and the chief priests sent officers to take him.
33 Then said Jesus unto them, Yet a little while am I with you, and then I go unto him that sent me.
34 Ye shall seek me, and shall not find me; and where I am, ye shall not come.
35 Then said the Jews among themselves, Whither will he go, that we shall not find him? will not the law cast him out, and they will not find him, because I said, I am he that is from heaven.
36 What manner of saying is this that he said, Ye shall seek me, and shall not find me; and where I am, ye shall not come? And when Jesus had said this, he departed from that place, and returned again into Judaea by another way.
S. JOHN.

25 Then said they unto him, Who art thou? And Jesus faid unto them, Even the same that I said unto you from the beginning.

26 I have many things to say, and to judge of you: but he that sent me, is true; and I speak to the world those things which I have heard of him.

27 They understood not that he spake to them of the Father.

28 Then said Jesus unto them, When ye have lifted up the Son of God, then shall ye know that I am he, and that I do nothing of myself; but as my Father hath taught me, I speak those things.

29 And he that sent me is with me: the Father hath not left me alone; for I do always those things that please him.

30 As he spake these words, many believed on him.

31 Then said Jesus to those Jews which believed on him, Ye are of your father the devil, and the lust of your father ye will do: he was a murderer from the beginning, and abode not in the truth, because there is no truth in him. When he speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own; for he is a liar, and the father of it.

32 And ye shall know the truth, and the truth shall make you free.

33 They answered him, We be Abraham's seed, and were never in bondage to any man: how sayest thou, Ye shall be made free?

34 Jesus answered them, Verily, verily I say unto you, Whosoever cometh unto me, and keepeth my words, the same is born of God.

35 And the servant abideth not in the house for ever: but the Son abideth ever.

36 If the Son therefore shall make you free, ye shall be free indeed.

37 I know that ye are Abraham's seed; but ye seek to kill me, because my word hath no place in you.

38 I speak that which I have seen with my Father: and ye do me not because my word hath no place in you.

39 They answered and said un- to him, Abraham is our father: jesus faith unto them, If ye were Abraham's children, ye would do the works of Abraham.

40 But now ye seek to kill me, a man that hath told you the truth, which I have heard of God: this did not Abraham.

41 Ye do the deeds of your father. Then said they to him, We be not born of fornication; we have one Father, even God.

42 Jesus said unto them, If God were your Father, ye would love me: for I proceeded forth and came from God; neither came I of myself, but he sent me.

43 Why do ye not understand my speech? even because ye cannot hear my word.

44 Ye are of your father the devil, and the lust of your father ye will do: he was a murderer from the beginning, and abode not in the truth, because there is no truth in him. When he speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own; for he is a liar, and the father of it.

45 And because I tell you the truth, ye believe me not.

46 Which of you convinceth me of sin? And if I say the truth, why do ye not believe me?

47 He that is of God, heareth God's words: ye therefore hear them not, because ye are not of God.

48 Then answered the Jews, and said unto him, Say we not well that thou art a Samaritan, and hast a devil?

49 Jesus answered, I have not a devil: but I honour my father, and ye do me no honour.

50 And I seek not mine own glory: there is one that judgeth and judgeth.

51 Verily, verily I say unto you, If a man keep my saying, he shall never see death.

52 Then said the Jews unto him, Now we know that thou hast a devil. Abraham is dead, and the prophets, and thou sayest, God is a spirit, and they that worship him must worship him in spirit and in truth.

53 Art thou greater than our father Abraham, which is dead? And the prophets are dead: whom makest thou thyself?

54 Jesus answered, If I honour myself, mine honour is nothing: but if I do as my Father doeth then I shall be glorified.

55 Ye have not known him; but I know him: and if I should say, I know him not, I shall be a liar like unto you: but I know him, and keep his saying.

56 Your father Abraham rejoiced to see my day: and he saw it, and was glad.

57 Then said the Jews unto him, Thou art not yet fifty years old, and hast thou seen Abraham?

58 Jesus said unto them, Verily, verily I say unto you, Before Abraham was, I am.

59 Then took they up stones to cast at him: but Jesus hid himself, and went out of the temple, going through the midst of them, and so passed by.

CH. IX.

2 And as Jesus passed by, he saw a man which was blind from his birth.

3 And his disciples asked him, saying, Master, who did sin, this man, or his parents, that he was born blind?

4 Jesus answered, Neither hath this man sinned, nor his parents: but that the works of God should be made manifest in him.

5 I must work the works of him that sent me, while it is day. A night cometh, when no man can work.

6 As long as I am in the world, I am the light of the world.

7 And as he spake these words, a certain official of the synagogue, whose name wasalphes, said to him, Master, I have seen in my body many bald men, and blind men, and lame, and deformed, and healeth them.

8 And Jesus answered, Verily, verily I say unto you, Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God.

9 Verily, verily I say unto you, We speak that which we know, and bear witness that we have seen; and ye do not receive our witness.

10 If I say unto you, I see a man at the distance: are ye going to stone me, because I bear witness that I am the Son of God?

11 Then said they unto him, Who art thou? If thou be the Christ, tell us.

12 Jesus answered, I have told you, and ye believed not: therefore they also, which will receive instruction by the law, believe not: for they are the children of Abraham.

13 Verily, verily I say unto you, Before Abraham was, I am.

14 Therefore said they unto him, Thou art not yet fifty years old, and hast thou seen Abraham?

15 Jesus answered, Verily, verily I say unto you, ye shall see heaven open, and the angels of God ascending and descending upon the Son of man.

16 And he spake this parable unto them, A man planted a fig tree, and cometh to look for fruit, and findeth not.

17 Then saith he unto the servant that kept his garden, Behold, I come; at the season when I do desire, I will plant good roots in it. and it shall bring forth good fruit, and I will forgive the rest of the tree.

18 Therefore spake Jesus again to them, saying, Verily, verily I say unto you, I am the door of the sheep.

19 All that ever came before me are thieves and robbers: but the sheep hear me.

20 And I have given them life; and they live by me.

21 Even as the Father liveth, even so liveth I.

22 He that heareth my words, and believeth on him that sent me, hath everlasting life, and shall come unto the Father.

23 Verily, verily I say unto you, Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God.

24 Verily, verily I say unto you, Whosoeveraretheld by the Son, and believeth on him, hath eternal life, and shall come unto the Father.

25 This is the clause of life everlasting, which God hath given to the world.
S. John.

18 But the Jews did not believe concerning him, that he had been blind, and received his sight, until they called the parents of him that had received his sight.

19 And they asked them, saying, Is this your son, who ye say was born blind? how then doth he now see?

20 His parents answered them and said, We know that this is our son, and that he was born blind:

21 But by what means he now seeth, we know not; or who hath opened his eyes, we know not: he is of age, ask him, he shall speak for himself.

22 These words spake his parents, because they feared the Jews: for the Jews had agreed already, that if any man did confess that he was Christ, he should be put out of the synagogue.

23 Therefore said his parents, He is of age, ask him.

24 Then again called they the man that was blind, and said unto him, Give God the praise: we know that this man is a sinner.

25 He answered and said, Whether he be a sinner or no, I know not: one thing I know, that whereas I was blind, now I see.

26 Then said they to him again, What did he to thee? how opened he thine eyes?

27 He answered them, I have told you already, and ye did not hear: wherefore would ye hear it again? will ye also be his disciples?

28 Then they reviled him, and said, Thou art his disciple; but we are Moses' disciples.

29 We know that God spake unto Moses: as for this fellow, we know not from whence he is.

30 The man answered and said unto them, Why, herein is a marvellous thing, that ye know not from whence he is, and yet he hath opened mine eyes.

31 Now we know that God heareth not sinners: but if any man be a worshipper of God, and doeth his will, him heareth.

32 Since the world began it was not heard that any man opened the eyes of one that was born blind.

33 If this man were not of God, he could do nothing.

34 They answered and said unto him, Thou wast altogether born in sins, and dost thou teach us? and they cast him out.

35 Jesus heard that they had cast him out; and when he had found him, he said unto him, Dost thou believe on the Son of God?

36 He answered and said, Who is he, Lord, that I might believe on him?

37 And Jesus said unto him, Thou hast both seen him, and it is he that talketh with thee.

38 And he said, Lord, I believe. And he worshipped him.

39 And Jesus said, For judgment I am come into this world, that they which see not might see; and that they which see might be made blind.

40 And of the Pharisees, which were with him and heard these words, said unto him, Are we blind also?

41 Jesus said unto them, If ye were blind, ye should have no sin: but now ye say, We see: therefore your sin remaineth.

C H A P. X.

4 And when he putteth forth love me, because I lay down my

his own sheep, he goeth before life, that I might take it again,

them, and the sheep follow him; 18 No man taketh it from me,

for they know his voice.

5 And a stranger will they not follow, but will flee from him: I

have power to lay it down, and for they know not the voice of

strangers.

6 This parable spake Jesus unto them: but they understood not

therefore again among the Jews what things they were which he for these sayings.

7 Then said Jesus unto them a- 19 ¶ There was a division

He hath a devil, and is mad; why

you, I am the door of the sheep.

7 Others said, These are not

All that ever came before the words of him that hath a de-

me, are thieves and robbers; but will; Can a devil open the eyes of

the sheeep did not hear them.

9 I am the door: by me if any 22 ¶ And it was at Jerusalem

man enter in, he shall be faved, the feast of the dedication, and it

shall go in and out, and find was winter.

10 The thief cometh not, but temp: la Solomon's porch.

for to steal, and to kill, and to 24 Then came the Jews round

I am come that they about him, and said unto him,
destroy, and that they How long, did thou make us might have it more abundantly.
doubt? If thou be the Chrift, tell

11 I am the good shepherd; us plainly.

the good shepherd giveth his life 25 Jesus answered them, I told

for the sheep.

12 But he that is an hireling, you, and ye believed not; the

works that I do in my Father's and not the shepherd, whose own name, they hear without me, the sheep are not, feeth the wolf

26 But ye believe not; because 27 And the hireling seeheth, because I know them, and they follow me.

coming, and leaveth the sheep, ye are not of my sheep, as I said and fleeth; and the wolf catcheth unto you.

13 The hireling fleeth, because I know them, and they follow me. 28 And I give unto them eternal life, and they shall never pe-

4 And he is an hireling, and careth not know my sheep, and am known out of my hand.

14 I am the good shepherd, and rith, neither shall any pluck them

of mine.

15 As the Father knoweth me, me, is greater than all; and none even to know I the Father; and is able to pluck them out of my I lay down my life for the sheep.

16 And other sheep have, 30 And my Father are one. 31 Then the Jews took up

which are not of this fold; them also I must bring, and they shall stone me again to stone him.

32 Jesus answered them, Many hear my voice; and there shall be one fold, and one shepherd.

good works have I shewed you
S. JOHN.

those works do ye stone me? death, but for the glory of God,
33. The Jews answered him, that the Son of God might be saying, For a good work we stone glorified thereby.
34. Jesus answered them, Is it not written in your law, I said, Ye are gods?
35. If he called them gods, unto whom the word of God came, and the scripture cannot be broken: I say, that ye may know and believe that the Father is in me, and I in him.
36. Therefore they sought again to take him; but he escaped out of their hand.
37. And went away again beyond Jordan, into the place where John at first baptized; and there he abode.
38. And many resorted unto him, and said, John did no miracle; but all things that John spake of this man, were true.
39. And many believed on him there.

CHAP. XI.

NOW a certain man was sick, named Lazarus of Bethany, the town of Mary and her sister Martha.
2. (It was that Mary which anointed the Lord with ointment, and wiped his feet with her hair, whose brother Lazarus was sick.
3. Therefore his sisters sent unto him, saying, Lord, behold, grave four days already,
4. When Jesus heard that, he unto Jerufalem, about fifteen said, This sickness is not unto furlongs off.)

19. And many of the Jews came to Martha and Mary, to comfort them concerning their brother.
20. Then Martha, as soon as she heard that Jesus was coming, went and met him: but Mary sat still in the house.
21. Then said Martha unto Jesus, Lord, if thou hadst been here, my brother had not died.
22. But I know, that even now whatsoever thou wilt ask of God, God will give it thee.
23. Jesus saith unto her, Thy brother shall rise again.
24. Martha saith unto him, I know that he shall rise again in the resurrection at the last day.
25. Jesus said unto her, I am the resurrection, and the life: he that believeth in me, though he were dead, yet shall he live;
26. And whosoever liveth, and believeth in me, shall never die. Believeth thou this?
27. She saith unto him, Yea, Lord: I believe that thou art the Christ, the Son of God, which should come into the world.
28. And when she had so said, she went her way, and called Mary her sister secretly, saying, The Master is come, and calleth for thee.
29. As soon as she heard that, she arose quickly, and came unto him.
30. Now Jesus was not yet come into the town, but was in that place where Martha met him.
31. The Jews then which were with her in the house, and comforted her, when they saw Mary that she rife up hastily, and went out, followed her, saying, She goeth unto the grave, to weep there.
32. Then when Mary was come, where Jesus was, and saw him, Jesus saith unto them, Loose him, he fell down at his feet, saying, and let him go.
33. Then many of the Jews been here, my brother had not which came to Mary, and had see
J E S U S. 

seen the things which Jesus did, knew where he was, he should believe on him.

But some of them went their ways to the Pharisees, and told them what things Jesus had done.

Then gathered the chief any, where Lazarus was which priests and the Pharisees a council had been dead, whem he raised cil, and said, What do we? for from the dead, this man doth many miracles.

If we let him thus alone, all per, and Martha served; but men will believe on him; and the Lazarus was one of them that Romans shall come and take a fat at the table with him.

way both our place and nation.

Then took Mary a pound of

And one of them named Ca-

ointment, of spikenard, very col-

aphas, being the high priest that ly, and anointed the feet of Je-

same year, laid unto them, Je-

us, and wiped his feet with her

knowing nothing at all

hair; and the house was filled

with the odour of the ointment.

Nor consider that it is expedi-

ent for us, that one man

should die for the people, and

that the whole nation perish not.

And this spake he not of himself: but being high priest at that year, he prophesied that Jesus should die for that nation:

This he said, not that he cared for the poor; but because he was a thief, and had the bag and bare what was put therein.

God that were scattered abroad.

Then said Jesus, Let her al-

one: against the day of my but-

to death.

For the poor always ye have

more openly among the Jews; always.

but went thence unto a country near to the wilderness, into a city called Ephraim, and there con-

tinued with his disciples.

And the Jews passover was nigh at hand: and many went out of the country up to Jerusalem before the passover to fulfill, that they might put Lazarus also, whom he had raised from the dead.

Then said they for Jesus,

Because that by reason of

and spake among themselves, as him many of the Jews went a-

they stood in the temple, What way, and believed on Jesus, think ye, that he will not come to the sea?

On the next day, much to the sea?

Now both the chief priests fell, when they heard that Jesus and the Pharisees had given a was coming to Jerusalem, commandment, that if any man

trees, and went forth to meet there shall also my servant be; if him, and cried. Hafanna, blessed any man serve me, him will my

is the King of Israel that cometh Father honour.

in the name of the Lord.

And Jesus when he had and what shall I say? Father, have found a young ass, sit thereon; me from this hour: but for this as it is written,

cause came I unto this hour.

Fear not, daughter of Zion:

Then came there a voice from

heaven, saying, I have both glor-

ified it, and will glorify it again.

These things understood not his disciples at the first; but when Jesus was glorified, then remember the they that these things were written of him, and that they had done these things unto him.

The people therefore that was with him when he called Lazarus out of his grave, and raised him from the dead, bare record.

For this cause the people also met him, for that they heard that he had done this miracle.

The Pharisees therefore said among themselves, Perceive ye not this he said, signifying how ye prevail nothing? behold, what death he should die.

the world is gone after him.

The people answered him,

And there were certain We have heard out of the law, Greeks among them, that Christ abideth for ever; and up to worship at the sea:

how sayest thou, The Son of man

The same came therefore to

must be lift up? who is this Son

Philip, which was of Bethsaida of man?

Galilee, and desired him, saying,

Then Jesus said unto them,

Sir, we would see Jesus.

Yet a little while it the light with

Philip cometh and telleth you; wait while ye have the

Andrew: and again, Andrew and

light left darkness come upon you;

for he that walketh in darkness,

And Jesus answered them, knoweth not whither he goeth,

saying, The hour is come, that

While ye have light, believe the Son of man should be glorified. in the light, that ye may be the

Verily, verily I say unto children of light. There things you, Except a corn of wheat fall spake Jesus departed, and did into the ground, and die, it a-

Lazarus alone: but if it die, it

But though he had done many miracles before them,

He that loveth his life, shall yet they believed not on him;

lode it: and he that hateth his life

The saying of Efias in this world, shall keep it unto the prophet might be fulfilled, life eternal.

If any man serve me, let believed our report: and to whom him follow me; and where I am, hath the arm of the Lord been revealed?
S. JOHN.

39 Therefore they could not that his hour was come, that he believe, because that Eneas said again,
40 He hath blinded their eyes, and hardened their heart; that they should not see with their eyes, nor understand with their heart, and he converted, and I should heal them.
41 These things said Eneas, when he saw his glory, and spake of him.
42 Nevertheless, among the chief rulers also, many believed on him; but because of the Pharisees they did not confess him, lest they should be put out of the synagogue.
43 For they loved the praise of men more than the praise of God.
44 Jesus cried, and said, He that believeth on me, believeth not on me, but on him that sent me.
45 And he that seeth me, seeth him that sent me.
46 I am come a light into the world, that whosoever believeth on me, should not abide in darkness.
47 And if any man hear my words and believe not, I judge him not; for I came not to judge the world, but to save the world.
48 He that believeth not my words, hath one that judgeth him: the word that I have spoken, the same shall judge him in the last day.
49 For I have not spoken of myself; but the Father which sent me, gave me a commandment, what I should say, and ye are not all clean.
50 And I know that his commandment is life everlasting: and had taken his garments, and was cast down again, he said whatever I speak therefore, even unto them, Know ye what I have as the Father said unto me, so I do to you?

C H A P. XIII.

NOW before the feast of the passover, when Jesus knew

C H A P. XIV.

14 If I then your Lord and Master, have washed your feet, know for what intent he spake this unto him.
15 For I have given you an example, that ye should as I have done to you.
16 Verily, verily I say unto you, The servant is not greater than his Lord: neither he that is sent greater than he that sent him.
17 If ye know these things, happy are ye if ye do them.
18 I speak not of you all; I know whom I have chosen: but that the scripture may be fulfilled, He that eateth bread with me, shall lift up his heel against me.
19 Now I tell you before it come, that when it is come to pass, ye may believe that I am he.
20 Verily, verily I say unto you, He that receiveth whomsoever I send, receiveth me: and he that receiveth me, receiveth him that sent me.
21 When Jesus had thus said, he was troubled in spirit, and testified, and said, Verily, verily I say unto you, one of you shall betray me.
22 Then the disciples looked one on another, doubting of whom he spake.
23 Now there was leaning on Jesus bosom, one of his disciples whom Jesus loved.
24 Simon Peter therefore beckened to him that he should ask who it should be of whom he spake.
25 He then lying on Jesus breast, said, Lord, who is it?
26 Jesus answered, He it is to whom I shall give a sop, when I have dipped it. And when he had dipped the sop, he gave it to Judas Iscariot, the son of Simon.
27 And after the sop, Satan entered into him. Then said Jesus unto him, That thou doest, do quickly.
28 Now no man at the table knew why he spake this unto him.
29 For some of them, thought, because Judas had the bag, that Jesus had said unto him, Buy thse things that we have need of against the feast; or that he should give something to the poor.
30 He then having received the sop, went immediately out: and it was night.
31 Therefore when he was gone out, Jesus said, Now is the Son of man glorified, and God is glorified in him.
32 If God be glorified in him, God shall also glorify him in himself, and shall straightway glorify him.
33 Little children, yet a little while I am with you. Ye shall see me: and as I said unto the Jews, Whither I go, ye cannot come; so now I say unto you.
34 A new commandment I give unto you, That ye love one another; as I have loved you, that ye also love one another.
35 By this shall all men know that ye are my disciples, if ye have love one another.
36 Simon Peter said unto him, Lord, whither goest thou? Jesus answered him, Whither I go, thou canst not follow me now; but thou shalt follow me afterwards.
37 Peter saith unto him, Lord, why cannot I follow thee now? I will lay down my life for thy sake.
38 Jesus answered, Will thou lay down thy life for my sake? Verily, verily I say unto thee, The cock shall not crow, till thou hast denied me thrice.

C H A P. XIV.

Let not your heart be troubled; ye believe in God, believe also in me.
2 In my Father's house are
S. JOHN.

22 If ye love me, keep my commandments.
3 And I will pray the Father, and he shall give you another Comforter, that he may abide with you for ever;
4 Even the Spirit of truth, whom the world cannot receive, because it seeth him not, neither knoweth him: but ye know him, for he dwelleth with you, and shall be in you.
5 Thomas faith unto him, Lord, we know not whither thou goest, and how can we know the way?
6 Jesus faith unto him, I am the way, and the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father but by me.
7 If ye had known me, ye should have known my Father also: and from henceforth ye know him, and have seen him.
8 Philip faith unto him, Lord, shew us the Father, and it shall suffice us.
9 Jesus faith unto him, Have I been so long time with you, and yet hast thou not known me, Philip? he that hath seen me, hath seen the Father; and how saith thou then, Shew us the Father?
10 Believe thou not that I am in the Father, and the Father in me? the words that I speak unto you, I speak not of myself: but the Father that dwelleth in me, he doeth the works.
11 Believe me that I am in the Father, and the Father in me: or else believe me for the very works sake.
12 Verily, verily I say unto you, He that believeth on me, the works that I do, shall he do also, and greater works than these shall he do; because I go unto my Father.
13 And whatsoever ye shall ask in my name, that will I do, that the Father may be glorified in the Son.
14 If ye shall ask any thing in my name, I will do it.

CHAP. XV.

peace I give unto you; not as the world giveth, give I unto you, that ye bear much fruit, so shall ye not let your heart be troubled, ye be my disciples.
22 Ye have heard how I said, if I love you, I continue ye with me; and if I love you, I will give you another Comforter, that he may abide with you for ever;
23 Ye have heard how I said, If ye love me, ye shall know the Father; and these things have I spoken, that my joy might remain in you, and that your joy might be full.
24 These things have I spoken unto you, that my joy might remain in you.
25 Hereafter I will not talk with you; that you may have peace, and that your joy might be full, and that the world may know that I love the Father, and as the Father gave me commandments, even so I do.
26 Peace I leave with you, my peace I give unto you.

27 And even as the Father hath loved me, I also will love you. If ye keep my commandments, ye shall abide in my love; and I will love you, and will continue ye with me.
28 As the Father hath loved me, I will also love you. If ye keep my commandments, you shall abide in my love, as I have kept my Father's commandments, and abide in his love.
29 And now I have told you before it come to pass, that when these things have I spoken to you, you might believe. Ye are my friends, if ye do whatsoever I command you.

I Am the true vine, and my Father is the husbandman.
25 Henceforth I call you not servants; for the servant knoweth not what his lord doth: but I have called you friends; for all that I have learned of my Father, I have made known unto you.
26 Ye are clean through the word which I have spoken unto you, and ye are clean, because I have washed you.
27 Peace I leave with you, my peace I give unto you.

28 And now I go unto the Father; and ye shall see me no more; and again I go unto the Father, and ye shall see me again.
29 Hereafter I will not talk with you, but I will pray the Father, and he will give you another Comforter, that he may abide with you for ever;
30 That he may make known unto you whatsoever things I shall command you.

31 But the world knoweth me not, and as the Father gives me commandments, even so I do. Arise, let us go hence.
32 Ye are my friends, if ye do whatsoever I command you.

CHAP. XV.

1 I Am the true vine, and my Father is the husbandman.
5 Henceforth I call you not servants; for the servant knoweth not what his lord doth: but I have called you friends; for all that I have learned of my Father, I have made known unto you.
6 Ye are clean through the word which I have spoken unto you, and ye are clean, because I have washed you.
7 Peace I leave with you, my peace I give unto you.

8 Herein is my Father glorified, that ye bear much fruit; so shall neither let it be afraid.
9 As the Father hath loved me, I also will love you. If ye keep my commandments, ye shall abide in my love; and I will love you, and will continue ye with me.
10 These things have I spoken, that my joy might remain in you, and that your joy might be full.
11 These things have I spoken, that my joy might remain in you, and that your joy might be full, and that the world may know that I love the Father, and as the Father gave me commandments, even so I do.
12 This is my commandment, That ye love one another, as I have loved you.
13 Greater love hath no man than this, that a man lay down his life for his friends.
14 Ye are my friends, if ye do whatsoever I command you.

15 I Am the true vine, and my Father is the husbandman.
have perfected me, they will also persecute you; if they have kept my saying, they will keep yours also.

21 But all these things will they do unto you for my name's sake, because they know not him that sent me.

22 If I had not come, and spoken unto them, they had not had sin; but now they have no cloak for their sin.

23 He that hateth me, hateth my Father also.

24 If I had not done among them the works which none other man did, they had had no sin; but now they have both feen, and hated both me and my Father.

25 But this cometh to pass, that the words which I have spoken unto you, ye shall see in their fulness, and I will do the things that ye cannot do now: because I go to my Father, and ye shall see me no more.

26 But whereas the Comforter is come, whom I will send unto you from the Father, even the Spirit of truth, which proceedeth from the Father, he shall testify of me.

27 And ye shall see me no more henceforth, because ye have been with me from the beginning.

CHAP. XVI.

19 Now Jesus knew that they were devising to take him, and laid their hands on him, and said, I will go with you, and tell you what is in the world.

20 Verily, verily I say unto you, that ye shall weep and lament, but the world shall rejoice: and ye shall be sorrowful, but your sorrow shall be turned into joy.

21 A woman, when she is in travail, hath sorrow; but as soon as she is delivered of the child, she remembereth no more the anguish for joy that a man is born into the world.

22 And ye now therefore be sorrowful: but I will see you again, and your heart shall rejoice, and your joy no man taketh from you.

23 And in that day ye shall ask me nothing: Verily, verily I say unto you, Whatsoever ye shall ask in my name, he will give it you.

24 Hitherto ye have asked nothing in my name: ask, and ye shall receive that your joy may be full.

25 These things have I spoken unto you in proverbs; the time cometh when I shall no more speak unto you in proverbs, but I shall shew you plainly of the Father.

26 At that day ye shall ask in my name: and I say not unto you, that I will pray the Father for you:

27 For the Father himself loveth you, because ye have loved me, and have believed that I came out from God.

28 I came forth from the Father, and am come into the world: again, I leave the world, and go to the Father.

29 His disciples said unto him, Lo, now speakest thou plainly, and speakest no proverb.

30 Now are we sure that thou knowest all things, and needest not that any man should ask thee by this we believe that thou camest forth from God.

31 Jesus answered them, Do ye now believe?

32 Behold, the hour cometh, yea, is now come, that ye shall be scattered, every man to his own place, and shall leave me alone; and yet I am not alone, because the Father is with me.

33 These things have I spoken unto you, that in me ye might have peace. In the world ye shall have tribulation; but be of good cheer, I have overcome the world.

CHAP. XVII.

These words spake Jesus; and he lifted up his eyes to heaven, and said, Father, the hour is come: glorify thy Son, that thy Son also may glorify thee.

2 As thou hast given him power over all flesh, that he should give eternal life to as many as thou hast given him.

3 And this is life eternal, that they might know thee the only true God, and Jesus Christ whom thou hast sent.

4 I have glorified thee on the earth; I have finished the work which thou gavest me to do.

5 And now, O Father, glorify thou me with thine own self, with the glory which I had with thee before the world was.

6 I have manifested thy name unto the men which thou gavest me out of the world; thinkest thou, that I have kept thy word? They have kept thy word.

7 Now they have known that all things whatsoever thou hast given me, are of thee.

8 For I have given unto them the words which thou gavest me; and they have received them, and have known surely that I come out
S. JOHN.

out from thee, and they have believed that thou hast sent me. 22 And the glory which thou gavest me, I have given them; that they may be one, even as we thou hast given me, for they are one.

9 I pray for them; I pray not for the world, but for them which thou hast given me, that they may be one, even as we are one. 10 And all mine are thine, and thine are mine, and I am glorified in them. 11 And now am no more in the world, but these are in the world, and I come to thee. Holy Father, keep through thine own name, those whom thou hast given me, that they may be one, as we are.

12 While I was with them in the world, I kept them in thy name; those that thou gavest me I have kept, and none of them is lost, but the Son of Perdition; that the scripture might be fulfilled.

13 And now come I to thee, and these things I speak in the world, that they might have my joy fulfilled in themselves. 14 I have given them the word; and the world hateth them, because they are not of the world, even as I am not of the world.

15 I pray not that thou shouldest take them out of the world, but that thou shouldest keep them from the evil. 16 They are not of the world, even as I am not of the world.

17 Sanctify them through thy truth; thy word is truth. 18 As thou hast sent me into the world, even so have I also sent them into the world. 19 And for their sakes I sanctify myself, that they also might be sanctified through the truth.

20 Neither pray I for these alone, but for them also which shall believe on me through their word; 21 That they all may be one, as thou, Father, art in me, and I in thee; that they also may be one in us; that the world may believe that thou hast sent me. 22 And the glory which thou gavest me, I have given them; that they may be one, even as we are one.
S. JOHN.

5. Then said Pilate unto them, WHEREFORE bring ye him in? for I cannot find any just cause in him. 6. The chief priests and elders cried, saying, Crucify him, crucify him. 7. Pilate asked them, saying, What shall I do unto Jesus? He is a king. 8. But the chief priests and elders persuaded the multitude that he should ask Pilate to crucify Jesus. 9. Then said Pilate, Take ye him, and judge ye of him according to your law. Then went they away, and判断ed Jesus according to their own law; and he was crucified. 10. When Pilate therefore heard that saying, He was crucified. 11. Then Pilate therefore took Jesus, and scourged him. 12. And the soldiers platted a crown of thorns, and put it on his head, and they put on him a purple robe, 13. And they spat upon him, and said, Hail, King of the Jews! And they flogged him with stripes. 14. And Pilate therefore went forth again, and said unto them, Behold, this man. 15. But they cried out, Away with him, away with him, crucify him. Pilate asked them, saying, Shall I crucify your king? The chief priests answered, We have no king but Caesar. 16. Then Pilate therefore delivered him to them to be crucified. And they took Jesus and led him away. 17. And he bearing his cross, went forth into a place called the place of a skull, which is called in the Hebrew, Golgotha. 18. Where they crucified him, and two others with him, one on either side, and Jesus in the midst. 19. And Pilate wrote a title; and put it on the cross. And it was written, JESUS OF NAZARETH, THE KING OF THE JEWS. 20. This title then read many of the Jews: for the place where Jesus was crucified was nigh to the city; and it was written in Hebrew, and Greek, and Latin. 21. Then said the chief priests of the Jews to Pilate, Write not, The King of the Jews: but that he said, I am king of the Jews. 22. Pilate therefore answered, What I have written, I have written. 23. Then came the soldiers, and brake the legs of the first, and of the other which was crucified with him. 24. But when they came to Jesus, and found that he was already dead, they took the vinegar.
34 But one of the soldiers with a spear pierced his side, and forthwith came thereout blood and water.

35 And he that saw it, bare record, and his record is true; and he knoweth that he saith true, that ye might believe.

36 For these things were done, that the scripture should be fulfilled, A bone of him shall not be broken.

37 And again another scripture saith, They shall look on him whom they pierced.

38 And after this, Joseph of Arimathaea (being a disciple of Jesus, but secretly for fear of the Jews) besought Pilate that he might take away the body of Jesus; and Pilate gave him leave: He came therefore and took the body of Jesus.

39 And there came also Nicodemus (which at the first came to Jesus by night) and brought a mixture of myrrh and aloes, about an hundred pound weight.

40 Then took they the body of Jesus, and wound it in linen clothes, with the spices, as the manner of the Jews is to bury.

41 Now in the place where he was crucified, there was a garden; and in the garden a new sepulchre, wherein was never man yet laid.

42 There laid they Jesus therefore, because of the Jews preparation-day, for the sepulchre was nigh at hand.

CHAP. XX.

THE first day of the week cometh Mary Magdalen, early, when it was yet dark, unto the sepulchre, and seeth the stone taken away from the sepulchre.

2 Then she runneth and cometh to Simon Peter, and to the other disciple whom Jesus loved, and faith unto them, They have taken away the Lord out of the sepulchre, and we know not where they have laid him.

3 Peter therefore went forth, and that other disciple, and came to the sepulchre.

4 So they ran both together; and the other disciple did outrun Peter, and came first to the sepulchre.

5 And he stooping down and looking in, saw the linen clothes lying; yet went he not in.

6 Then cometh Simon Peter following him, and went into the sepulchre, and seeth the linen clothes lie;

7 And the napkin that was about his head, not lying with the linen clothes, but wrapped together in a place by itself.

8 Then went in also that other disciple which came first to the sepulchre, and he saw, and believed.

9 For as yet they knew not the scripture, that he must rise again from the dead.

10 Then the disciples went away again unto their own home.

11 But Mary Magdalen, weeping, as she went, sooped down and looked into the sepulchre.

12 And seeth two angels in white, sitting, the one at the head, and the other at the feet, where the body of Jesus had lain;

13 And they say unto her, Woman, why weepest thou? She saith unto them, Because they have taken away my Lord, and I know not where they have laid him.

14 And when she had thus said, she turned herself back, and saw Jesus standing, and knew not that it was Jesus.

15 Jesus saith unto her, Woman, why weepest thou? whom seekest thou? She supposing him to be the gardener, faith unto him, Sir, if thou have borne him hence, tell me where thou hast laid him.

16 Jesus saith unto her, Mary. She saith unto him, Rabbi, if thou hast borne him hence, tell me where thou hast laid him. Thomas with them: they came.

17 Jesus saith unto her, Touch me not; for I am not yet ascended unto my Father; but go to my brethren, and say unto them, I ascend unto my Father, and your faith, Master.

18 Jesus saith unto her, Thomas, Reach hither thy finger, and be not faithless, but believing.

19 Then the same day at evening, being the first day of the week, when the doors were shut, where the disciples were assembled for fear of the Jews, came Jesus and stood in the midst, and faith unto them, Peace be unto you.

20 And when he had so said, he showed unto them his hands, and his side. Then were the disciples glad when they saw the Lord.

21 Then said Jesus to them again, Peace be unto you; as my Father hath sent me, even so send I you.

22 And when he had said this, he breathed on them, and faith unto them, Receive ye the Holy Ghost.

23 Whose ever sins ye remit, they are remitted unto them; and whose ever sins ye retain, they are retained.

24 But Thomas one of the twelve, called Didymus, was not with them when Jesus came.

25 The other disciples therefore said, We have seen the Lord. But he said unto them, Except I shall see in his hands the print of the nails, and put my finger into the print of the nails, and thrust my hand into his side, Children, have ye any meat? I will not believe.

26 And after eight days, a-
S. JOHN.

6 And he said unto them, Cast the net on the right side of the ship, and ye shall find. They cast therefore, and now they were not able to draw it for the multitude of fishes.

7 Therefore that disciple whom Jesus loved, faith unto Peter, It is the Lord. Now when Simon Peter heard that it was the Lord, he girt his fisher's coat unto him, (for he was naked) and did cast himself into the sea.

8 And the other disciples came in a little ship (for they were not far from land, but as it were two hundred cubits) dragging the net with fishes.

9 As soon then as they were come to land, they saw a fire of coals there, and fish laid thereon, and bread.

10 Jesus faith unto them, Bring of the fish, which ye have now caught.

11 Simon Peter went up, and drew the net to land full of great fishes, an hundred and fifty and three: and for all there were so many, yet was not the net broken.

12 Jesus faith unto them, Come and dine. And none of the disciples durst ask him, Who art thou? knowing that it was the Lord.

13 Jesus then cometh and taketh bread, and giveth them, and fish likewise.

14 This is now the third time that Jesus shewed himself to his disciples, after that he was risen from the dead.

15 So when they had dined, Jesus faith to Simon Peter, Simon the son of Jonas, lovest thou me more than these? He faith unto him, Yea, Lord; thou knowest that I love thee. Jesus faith unto him, Feed my lambs.

16 He faith to him again the very one, I suppose that even the second time, Simon the son of Jonas, world it self could not contain the love thou me? He faith unto books that should be written.

1 The ACTS of the APOSTLES.

CHAP. I.

11 Which also said, Ye men of HE former trinite have I Galilee, why stand ye gazing up made, O Theophilus, of all that Jesus and praised about the Apostles whom he had chosen.

2 Until the day in which he was taken up, after that he through the holy Ghost had given commandments unto the apostles whom he had chosen.

3 To whom also he shewed himself alive after his passion, by many infallible proofs, being seen of them forty days, and speaking of the things pertaining to the kingdom of God.

4 And being assembled together with them, commanded them that they should not depart from Jerufalem, but wait for the promise of the Father, which, faith he, ye have heard of me.

5 For John truly baptized with water; but ye shall be baptized with the holy Ghost, not many days hence.

6 When they therefore were come together, they asked of him, saying, Lord, wilt thou at this time restore again the kingdom to Israel?

7 And he said unto them, It is not for you to know the times or the seasons, which the Father hath put in his own power.

8 But ye shall receive power after that the holy Ghost is come upon you: and ye shall be witnesses unto me, both in Jerufalem, and in all Judea, and in Samaria, and unto the uttermost part of the earth.

9 And when he had spoken these things, while they beheld, he was taken up, and a cloud received him out of their sight.

10 And while they looked steadfastly toward heaven, as he went up, behold, two men stood by that is to say The field of blood, them in white apparel:

11 For it is written in the book of
of psalms. Let his habitation be desolate, and let no man dwell therein: and, His bishoprick let another take.

21 Wherefore of these men which have companied with us, all the time that the Lord Jesus went in and out among us,

22 Beginning from the baptism of John, unto that same day that he was taken up from us, must one be ordained to be a witness with us of his resurrection.

23 And they appointed two, Joseph called Barabas, who was surnamed Judas, and Matthias.

24 And they prayed, and said, "Thou, Lord, which knowest the hearts of all men, shew whether of them two thou hast chosen, 25 That he may take part of this ministry and apostleship, from which Judas by transgression fell, that he might go to his own place."

26 And they gave forth their lots; and the lot fell upon Matthias, and he was numbered with the eleven apostles.

CHAP. II.

AND when the day of Pentecost was fully come, they were all with one accord in one place.

2 And suddenly there came a sound from heaven, as of a rushing mighty wind, and it filled all the house where they were sitting.

3 And there appeared unto them cloven tongues, like as of fire, and it sat upon each of them.

4 And they were all filled with the Holy Ghost, and began to speak with other tongues, as the Spirit gave them utterance.

5 And there were dwelling at Jerusalem, Jews, devout men, out of every nation under heaven.

6 Now when this was noised abroad, the multitude came together, and were confounded, because that every man heard them speak in his own language.

7 And they were all amazed and marvelled, saying one to another, Behold, are not all these which speak, Galileans?

8 And how hear we every man in our own tongue, wherein we were born?

9 Parthians, and Medes, and Elamites, and the dwellers in Mesopotamia, and in Judea, and in Cappadocia, in Pontus, and Asia, 10 Phrygia, and Pamphylia, in Egypt, and in the parts of Libya about Cyrene, and strangers of Rome, Jews and proselytes.

11 Cretes and Arabians we do hear them speak in our tongues the wonderful works of God.

12 And they were all amazed, and were in doubt, saying one to another, What meaneth this?

13 Others mocking, said, These men are full of new wine.

14 But Peter standing up with the eleven, and lifted up his voice, and said unto them, Ye men of Judea, and all ye that dwell at Jerusalem, be this known unto you, and hearken to my words:

15 For these are not drunken, as ye suppose, seeing it is but the third hour of the day.

16 But this is that which was spoken by the prophet Joel.

17 And it shall come to pass in the last days (saith God) I will pour out of my Spirit upon all flesh: and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy, and your young men shall see visions, and your old men shall dream dreams:

18 And on my servants, and on my handmaids I will pour out in those days of my Spirit, and they shall prophesy:

19 And I will shew wonders in heaven above, and signs in the earth beneath; blood, and fire, and vapour of smoke.

20 The sun shall be turned into darkness and the moon into blood, his soul was not left in hell, neither before that great and notable day and hour God did set forth this, which ye now see and hear.

21 And it shall come to pass, when that the Pharisees shall call on the name of the Lord, shall be fared, and having received of the Father the promise words; Jesus of Nazareth, a man of God among you, by me crucified, approved of God among you, by miracles and wonders, and signs, which God did by him in the midst of you, assaying yourselves also: 22 Him, being delivered by the determinate counsel and foreknowledge of God ye have taken, and by wicked hands have crucified and slain:

23 For David is not ascended into the heavens: but he saith himself, The Lord said unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand,

24 And I will fill him with my spirit. Therefore let all the house of Israel know assuredly, that God hath made that same Jesus whom they have crucified, both Lord and Christ.

25 Now when they heard this, they were pricked in their heart, and said unto Peter and to the rest of the apostles, Men and brethren, what shall we do?

26 Therefore did my heart rejoice, and my tongue was glad: moreover also, my flesh shall rest in hope.

27 For thou wilt not leave my soul in hell, neither wilt thou suffer thy Holy one to see corruption.

28 Thou hast made known to me the ways of life: thou shalt make me full of joy with thy countenance.

29 Men and brethren, let me freely speak unto you, of the patriarch David, that he is both dead and buried, and that his sepulchre was made known, and, as he was in the Holy Ghost, 30 Therefore being a prophet, and being foreknowledge of these things, and so forth, that as were written, 31 He seeing this before, spake of the resurrection of Christ, that his soul was not left in hell, neither before that great and notable day and hour God did set forth this, which ye now see and hear.

32 This Jesus hath God raised up, whereof we are witnesses.

33 Therefore being by the right hand of God exalted, and having received of the Father the promise, he hath shed forth this, which ye now see and hear.

34 For David is not ascended into the heavens: but he saith himself, The Lord said to my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand,

35 Until I make thy foes thy footstool.

36 Therefore let all the house of Israel know assuredly, that God hath made that same Jesus whom they have crucified, both Lord and Christ.

37 Now when they heard this, they were pricked in their heart, and said unto Peter, and to the rest of the apostles, Men and brethren, what shall we do?

38 Then Peter said unto them, Repent, and be baptized every one of you in the name of Jesus Christ, for the remission of sins, and ye shall receive the gift of the Holy Ghost.

39 For the promise is unto you, and to your children, and to all that are afar off, even as many as the Lord our God shall call.

40 And with many other words did he testify and exhort, saying, Save yourselves from this untoward generation.

41 Then they that gladly received his word were baptized: and the same day there were added unto them about three thousand souls.

42 And they continued in the apostles' doctrine and fellowship, and in breaking of bread, and in prayers.
The A C T S.

Signs were done by the apostles.

44. And all that believed were together, and had all things common.

45. And sold their possessions and goods, and parted them to all men, as every man had need.

46. And they continued daily with one accord in the temple, and broke bread from house to house, did eat their meat with gladness and singleness of heart, 

47. Praising God, and having favour with all the people. And the Lord added to the church daily such as should be saved.

C H A P. III.

NOW Peter and John went up together into the temple, at the hour of prayer, being the ninth hour.

2 And a certain man lame from his mother's womb was carried, whom they laid daily at the gate of the temple which is called Beautiful, to ask alms of them that entered into the temple.

3 Who seeing Peter and John about to go into the temple, asked alms.

4 And Peter, fastening his eyes upon him, with John, said, Look on us.

5 And he gave heed unto them, expecting to receive of one of them.

6 Then Peter said, Silver and gold have I none; but such as I have give I thee: In the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth, rise up and walk.

7 And he took him by the right hand, and lift him up: and immediately his feet and ankle-bones received strength.

8 And he leaping up, stood and walked, and entered with them into the temple, walking, and leaping, and praising God.

9 And all the people saw him walking and praising God.

10 And they knew that it was he which sat for alms at the Beautiful gate of the temple: and they were filled with wonder and astonishment at that which had happened unto him.

11 And as the same man which was healed, held Peter and John, all the people ran together unto them in the porch that is called Solomon's, greatly wondering.

12 And when Peter saw it, he answered unto the people, Ye men of Israel, why marvel ye at this? or why look ye so earnestly on us, as though by our own power or holiness we had made this man to walk?

13 The God of Abraham, and of Isaac, and of Jacob, the God of our fathers, hath glorified his son Jesus; whom ye delivered up, and denied him in the presence of Pilate, when he was determined to let him go.

14 But ye denied the holy One, and the just, and killed him; whom God hath raised from the dead: whereof we are witnesses.

15 And his name through faith in his name hath made this man strong, whom ye see and know: yea, the faith which is by him hath given him this perfect soundness in the presence of you all.

16 And now, brethren, I know that through ignorance ye did it, as did also your rulers.

17 But those things which God before had shewed by the mouth of all his prophets, that Christ should suffer, he hath so fulfilled.

18 ¶ Repent ye therefore, and be converted, that your sins may be blotted out, when the times of refreshing shall come from the presence of the Lord,

19 ¶ And it came to pass on the morrow, that their rulers, and elders, and scribes,

20 And Ananias the high priest, knew that it was spoken by the mouth of all his holy prophets since the world began. 

21 Whom the heaven must receive, until the times of restitution of all things, which God hath spoken by the mouth of all his holy prophets since the world began.

22 For Moses truly said unto the fathers, A prophet shall the Lord your God raise up unto you, of your brethren, like unto me; him shall ye hear in all things whatsoever he shall say unto you.

23 And it shall come to pass, that every soul which will not hear that prophet, shall be destroyed from among the people.

24 Ye men of Israel, hear these words: Jesus of Nazareth, a man approved of God among you by miracles and wonders and signs, which God did by him in the midst of you, as ye yourselves know;

25 And delivered up with his own hands he gave him up; ye with the cross of Christ have crucified the seed of Abraham, and the King of glory.

C H A P. IV.

1 ¶ And when they had set him in a causeway, they asked of him, saying, Tell us, by what power or by what name did this man do this?

2 Then Peter and John prayed for them together, and said, Ye men of Israel, why是有 the wisdom of God against him, as ye did by the hand of Moses?

3 For the Spirit of the Lord is upon me, because he hath anointed me to preach the gospel to the poor; he hath sent me to heal the broken-hearted, to preach deliverance to the captives, and recovering of sight to the blind, to set at liberty them that are bruised,

4 And to preach the acceptable year of the Lord.

5 ¶ And it came to pass, that, when they had prayed with fasting, they lifted up their voice, and said, Lord, hear now, we beseech thee, the prayer of thy servant Jesus, which hast sent forth thine holy angel, and hath guarded us.

6 And, behold, the word of the Lord came to him, saying, 

7 And said, to whom he spake. 

12 And that which he spake. 

13 And that he spake. 

14 And that which he spake. 

15 And that he spake. 

16 And that which he spake.
The A C T S.

dwell in Jerusalem, and we cannot deny it.

17 But that it spread no further among the people, let us straitly threaten them, that they speak henceforth to no man in this name.

18 And they called them, and commanded them not to speak at all, nor teach in the name of Jesus.

19 But Peter and John answered and said unto them, Whether it be right in the sight of God, to hearken unto you more than unto God, judge ye.

20 For we cannot but speak the things which we have seen and heard.

21 For so they that were spoken of by the prophets as being in the names of the holy children

22 For the man was above forty years old, on whom this miracle of healing was shewed.

23 And being let go, they went to their own company, and reported all that the chief priests and elders had said unto them.

24 And when they heard that, they lifted up their voice to God with one accord, and said, Lord, thou art God which hast made heaven and earth, and the sea, and all that is in them.

25 Who by the mouth of thy servant David hast said, Why did the heathen rage, and the people imagine vain things?

26 The kings of the earth stood up, and the rulers were gathered together against the Lord, and against his Christ.

27 For of a truth against thy holy child Jesus, whom thou hast anointed, both Herod and Pontius Pilate, with the Gentiles, and the people of Israel were gathered together,

28 For to do whatsoever they hand and thy counsel determined before to be done.

29 And now, Lord, behold their threatenings: and grant unto thy servants, that with all boldness they may speak thy word,

30 By stretching forth thine hand to heal; and that signs and wonders may be done by the name of thy holy child Jesus.

31 And when they had prayed, the place was shaken where they were assembled together; and they were all filled with the holy Ghost, and they spake the word of God with boldness.

32 And the multitude of them that believed, were of one heart, and of one soul: neither did any of them, that ought of the things which he possessed, was his own, but they had all things common.

33 And with great power gave the apostles witness of the resurrection of the Lord Jesus: and great grace was upon them all.

34 Neither was there any among them that lacked: for as many as sold their possessions and goods, and parted them to the apostles, and as much as was need.

35 And laid them down at the apostles feet: and distribution was made unto every man according as he had need.

36 And Joses, who by the apostles was surnamed Barnabas, (which is, being interpreted, The son of consolation) a Levite, and of the country of Cyprus,

37 Having land, sold it, and brought the money, and laid it at the apostles feet.

C H A P. V.

BUT a certain man named Ananias, with Sapphira his wife, sold a possession,

2 And kept back part of the price, his wife also being privy to it, and brought a certain part, and laid it at the apostles feet.

3 But Peter said, Ananias. Why hath Satan filled thine heart to lie to the Holy Ghost, and to keep back part of the price of the land?

4 Whiles it remained, was it not thine own? and after it was sold, was it not in thine own power? why hast thou conceived this thing in thine heart? thou hast not lied unto men, but unto God.

5 And Ananias hearing these words, fell down and gave up the ghost: and great fear came on all them that heard these things.

6 And the young men arose, and washed with water the hands of David.

7 And it was about the space of three hours after, when his wife, Sapphira, came, and heard what was done, came in.

8 And Peter answered unto her, Tell me whether ye sold the land for so much. And she said, Yea, for so much.

9 And Peter said unto her, How is it that ye have agreed together to tempt the Spirit of the Lord? behold, the feet of them which have buried thy husband are at the door, and shall carry thee out.

10 Then fell she down straightway at his feet, and yielded up the ghost: and the young men came in, and found her dead, and carrying her forth, buried her by her husband.

11 And great fear came upon all the church, and upon as many as heard these things.

12 And by the hands of the apostles were many signs and wonders wrought among the people; (and they were all with one accord in Solomon's porch).

13 And of the rest durst no man join himself to them: but the people magnified them.

O 3
Then came one and told them, saying, Behold, the men whom ye put in prison are standing in the temple, and teaching the people.

Then went the captain with the officers, and brought them without violence; (for they feared the people, lest they should have beenstoned.)

And when they had brought them, they set them before the council: and the high priest asked them,

Saying, Did not we straitly command you, that ye should not teach in this name? and behold, ye have filled Jerusalem with your doctrine, and intend to bring this man's blood upon us.

Then Peter and the other apostles answered and said, We ought to obey God rather than men.

The God of our fathers raised up Jesus, whom ye killed, and he was hanged on a tree.

Him hath God exalted with his right hand to be a prince and a Saviour, to give repentance to Israel, and forgiveness of sins.

And we are his witnesses of these things; and so is also the holy Ghost, whom God hath given to them that obey him.

When they heard that, they were cut to the heart, and took counsel to slay them.

Then stood there up one in the council, a Pharisee, named Gamaliel, a doctor of law, had in reputation among all the people, and commanded to put the apostles forth a little space.

And said unto them, Ye see how this man has spoken against the people, and against the council, and against Caiaphas, the high priest, and all the multitude of the people.

Yea, and they were all convicted of these things, and had no answer to defend them: who was slain, and all, as many as obeyed him, were scattered and brought to nought.

After this man rose up Judas of Galilee, in the days of the taxing, and drew away much people after him: he also perished, and all, even as many as obeyed him, were dissolved.

And now I say unto you, Refrain from these men, and let them alone: for if this counsel or this work be of men, it will come to nought:

But if it be of God, ye cannot overthrow it; lest haply ye be found even to fight against God.

And to him they agreed: and when they had called the apostles, and beaten them, they commanded that they should not speak in the name of Jesus, and let them go.

And they departed from the presence of the council, rejoicing that they were counted worthy to suffer his name.

And daily in the temple, and in every house, they ceased not to teach and preach Jesus Christ.

A N D in those days, when the number of the disciples was multiplied, there arose a murmuring of the Grecians against the Hebrews, because their widows were neglected in the daily ministration.

Then the twelve called the multitude of the disciples unto them, and said, It is not reason that we should leave the word of God, and serve tables.

Wherefore, brethren, look ye out among you seven men of honest report, full of the Holy Ghost, whom we may appoint over this business.

For before these days rose up Theudas, boasting himself to continually to prayer, and to the be some body, to whom a number ministry of the word.
The ACTS.

would have underftood, how that
God by his hand would deliver
them; but they underftood not.
26 And the next day he shewed
himself unto them as they were,
and would have fet them at one
again, saying, Sirs, ye are brethren;
why do ye wrong one to
another?
27 But he that did his neigh-
bour wrong, thrust him away,
saying, Who made thee a ruler
and a judge over us?
28 Wilt thou kill me as thou
didst the Egyptian yesterday?
29 Then fled Moses at this say-
ing, and was a stranger in the
land of Madian, where he begat
two sons.
30 And when forty years were
expired, there appeared to him in
the wildernes of mount Sinai, an
angel of the Lord in a flame of
fire in a buh.
31 When Moses saw it, he won-
dered at the sight; and as he drew
near to behold it, the voice of the
Lord came unto him,
32 Saying, I am the God of thy
fathers, the God of Abraham,
and the God of Isaac, and the
God of Jacob. Then Moses trem-
bled, and durft not behold.
33 Then said the Lord to him,
Put off thy shoes from thy feet;
for the place where thou standst
is holy ground.
34 I have seen, I have seen the
affi6ion of my people which is in
Egypt, and I have heard their
groaning, and am come down to
deliver them. And now come, I
will send thee into Egypt.
35 This Moses whom they re-
fused, saying, Who made thee a
ruler and a judge? the fame did
God send to be a ruler and a deli-
verer by the hands of the angel
which appeared to him in the buh.
36 He brought them out, after
for he supposed his brethren
that he had shewed wonders and
signs

CHAP. VII.

The cbildren of Israel, and in the Red sea, and in the wild-
ernes forty years.
32 § This is that Moses which
faid unto the children of Israel, A
prophet shall the Lord your God
raise up unto you of your brethren,
like unto me; him shall ye hear.
33 This is he that was in the
church in the wildernes, with the
angel which Spake to him in the
mount Sinai, and with our fathers;
who received the lively oracles to
give unto us.
34 To whom our fathers would
not obey, but thrust him from
them, and in their hearts turned
back again into Egypt.
35 Saying unto Aaron, Make
us gods to go before us; for as for
this Moses, which brought us out
of the land of Egypt, we wot not
what is become of him.
36 And they made a calf in
those days, and offered sacrifice
unto the idol, and rejoiced in the
works of their own hands.
37 Then God turned, and gave
them up to worship the boyl of
heaven; as it is written in the
book of the prophets, O ye house
of Israel, have ye offered to me
false befts, and facrifices, by the
space of forty years in the wild-
ernes?
38 Yea, ye took up the taber-
nacle of Moab, and the flar of
your god Baalpeor, figures which
ye made to worship them: and I
will carry you away beyond Ba-
bylon.
39 Our fathers had the taber-
nacle of witnefes in the wildernes:
and he had appointed, speaking
a loud voice, and flopped their ears,
unto Moses, that he should make
and ran upon him with one accord,
according to the fashion that
he had feen.
45 Which also our fathers that
had taken, brought in with Je-
fus into the poifefion of the Gen-
tiles, whom God drave out be-
calling upon God, and saying,
Lord Jesus, receive my spirit.

And he kneeled down, and cried with a loud voice, Lord, lay not this sin to their charge. And when he had said this, he fell asleep.

CHAP. VIII.

And Saul was consenting unto their death. And at that time there was a great persecution against the church which was at Jerusalem; and they were all scattered abroad throughout the regions of Judea and Samaria, except the apostles.

And devout men carried Stephen to his burial, and made great lamentation over him.

As for Saul, he made havoc of the church, entering into every house, and haling men and women, committed them to prison.

Therefore they that were scattered abroad, went everywhere preaching the word.

Then Philip went down to the city of Samaria, and preached Christ unto them.

And the people with one accord gave heed unto all things which Philip spake, hearing and seeing the miracles which he did.

For unclean spirits, crying with a loud voice, came out of many that were possessed with them: and many taken with palsy, and that were lame, were healed.

And there was great joy in that city.

But there was a certain man called Simon, which before-time was called Simon the sorcerer, bewitching the people of Samaria, giving out that himself was some great one.

To whom they all gave heed from the least to the greatest, saying, This man is the great power of God.

And to him they had regard, because that of long time he had bewitched them with forceries.

But when they believed Philip, preaching the things concerning the kingdom of God, and the name of Jesus Christ, they were baptized both men and women.

Then Simon himself believed also: and when he was baptized, he continued with Philip, and wondered, beholding the miracles and signs which were done.

Now when the apostles which were at Jerusalem, heard that Samaria had received the word of God, they sent unto them Peter and John.

Who when they were come down, prayed for them that they might receive the holy Ghost.

(For as yet he had fallen upon none of them: only they were baptized in the name of the Lord Jesus.)

Then laid they their hands on them, and they received the holy Ghost.

And when Simon saw that through laying on of the apostles' hands, the holy Ghost was given, he offered them money,

Saying, Give me also this power, that on whomever I lay hands, he may receive the holy Ghost.

But Peter said unto him, Thy money perish with thee, because thou hast thought that the gift of God may be purchased with money.

Thou hast neither part nor lot in this matter: for thy heart is not right in the sight of God.

Repent therefore of this thy wickedness, and pray God, if perhaps the thought of thine heart may be forgiven thee.

For I perceive that thou art in the gall of bitterness, and in the bond of iniquity.

Then answered Simon, and said, Pray ye to the Lord for me, that none of these things which ye have spoken come upon me.

And they, when they had prayed, called upon the Lord, and laid hands on him.

And the angel of the Lord spake unto Philip, saying, Arise, and go toward south, unto the way that goeth down from Jerusalem unto Gaza, which is desert.

And he arose and went: and behold, a man of Ethiopia, an eunuch of great authority under Candace queen of the Ethiopians, which had charge of all her treasure, and had come to Jerusalem for to worship.

Was returning, and sitting in his chariot, read Isaiah the prophet.

Then the Spirit said unto Philip, Go near, and join thyself to this chariot.

And Philip ran thither to him, and heard him read the prophet Isaiah, and said, Understandest thou what thou readest?

And he said, How can I, except some one shall guide me? And he desired Philip that he would come up, and sit with him.

The place of the Scripture where he read, was this, He was led as a sheep to the slaughter, and like a lamb dumb before his shearers, so opened he not his mouth:

In his humiliation his judgment was taken away: and who would declare his generation? for his life is taken from the earth.

And as he journeyed, he came near to Damascus: and sudenly there shined round about him a light from heaven.

And he fell to the earth, and heard a voice saying unto him, Saul, Saul, why persecutest thou me?

And he said, Who art thou, Lord? And the Lord said, I am Jesus whom thou persecutest: It is hard for thee to kick against the pricks.

And he trembling and astonished, said, Lord, what wilt thou have me to do? And the Lord said unto him, Arise, and go into the city.
city, and it shall be told thee what thou shalt do.

7 And the men which journeyed with him showed him the voice, but seeing no man.

8 And Saul arose from the earth: and when his eyes were opened, he saw no man: but they led him by the hand, and brought him into Damascus.

9 And he was three days without sight, and neither did eat nor drink.

10 And there was a certain disciple at Damascus, named Ananias, to whom the Lord said, Arise, and go into the street which is called Straight, and enquire in the house of Judas, for one called Saul of Tarsus: for behold, he prayeth.

11 And straightway he preached Christ in the synagogues, that he is the Son of God.

12 And all that heard him were amazed, and said, Is not this he that destroyed them which called on this name in Jerusalem, and came hither for that intent, that he might bring them bound unto the chief priests?

13 And after that many days were fulfilled, the Jews took counsel to kill him:

14 But their laying was known of Saul: and they watched the gates day and night to kill him.

15 Then Ananias answered, Lord, I have heard by many of this man, how much evil he hath done to thy saints at Jerusalem:

16 And here hath authority from the chief priests, to bind all that call on thy name.

17 But the Lord said unto him, Go thy way: for he is a chosen vessel unto me, to bear my name before the Gentiles, and kings, and the children of Israel.

18 And immediately there fell from his eyes as it had been scales; and he received sight forthwith, and arose, and was baptized.

19 And when he had received meat, he was strengthened. Then was Saul certain days with the disciples which were at Damascus.

20 And straightway he preached Christ in the synagogues, that he is the Son of God.

21 But all that heard him, were amazed, and said, Is not this he that destroyed them which called on this name in Jerusalem, and came hither for that intent, that he might bring them bound unto the chief priests?

22 But Saul increased his strength, and confounded the Jews which dwelt at Damascus, proving that this is very Christ.

23 And after that many days were fulfilled, the Jews took counsel to kill him:

24 But their laying was known of Saul: and they watched the gates day and night to kill him.

25 Then the disciples took him by night, and let him down by the wall in a basket.

26 And when Saul was come to Jerusalem, he added to himself to the disciples: but they feared him, and believed not that he was a disciple.

27 But Barnabas took him, and brought him to the apostles, and declared unto them, how he had seen the Lord in the way, and that he had spoken to him, and how he had preached boldly at Damascus in the name of Jesus.

28 And he was with them coming in, and going out at Jerusalem.

29 And he spake boldly in the name of the Lord Jesus, and disputed against the Grecians: but they went about to slay him.

30 Which when the brethren prayed, and turning him to the Lord, they brought him down to body, said, Tabitha, arise. And Cæcilia, and sent him forth to open her eyes: and when Peter had called the faints and widows, presented her alive.

31 Then Saul had the churches reft throughout all Judea, and Galilee, and Samaria, and were edified, and walking in the fear of the Lord, and in the comfort of the Holy Ghost, were multiplied.

32 And it came to pass, as Peter paffed throughout all quarters, he came down also to the faints which dwelt at Lydda.

33 And there he found a certain man named Eneas, which had kept his bed eight years, and was full of the palsy.

34 And Peter said unto him, Eneas, Jesus Christ maketh thee whole: arise, and make thy bed. And he arose immediately.

35 And all that dwelt at Lydda, and Saron, saw him, and turned to the Lord.

36 Now there was at Joppa a certain disciple named Tabitha, which by interpretation is Dorcas: this woman was full of good works, and alms-deeds which she did.

37 And it came to pass in those days, that she was sick, and died; and they washed her, and laid her in an upper-chamber.

38 And forasmuch as Lydda was nigh to Joppa, and the disciples had heard that Peter was at Joppa, they sent unto him two men, telling him that Peter was at Joppa.

39 Then Peter arose, and went spake unto Cornelius, was depart- with them. When he was come, ed, he called two of his household they brought him into the upper servants, and a devout soldier of chamber: and all the widows them that waited on him conti- flood by him weeping, and shew- ning the coats and garments which normally:

40 But Peter put them all forth, and kneeled down and went on their journey, and drew
The A C T S.

The night unto the city, Peter went up upon the housetop to pray, about the sixth hour.

10 And he became very hungry, and would have eaten: but while they made ready, he fell into a trance.

11 And saw heaven opened, and a certain vellifl descending unto him, as it had been a great sheet, knit at the four corners, and let down to the earth:

12 Wherein were all manner of four-footed beasts of the earth, and wild beasts, and creeping things, and fowls of the air.

13 And there came a voice to him, Rize, Peter; kill, and eat.

14 But Peter said, Not fo, Lord; for I have never eaten any thing that is common or unclean.

15 And the voice spake unto him again the second time, What God hath cleansed, that call not thou common.

16 This was done thrice: and the vellifl was received up again into heaven.

17 Now while Peter doubted in himself what this vision which he had seen, should mean; behold, the men which were sent from Cornelius, had made inquiry for Simon's house, and stood before the gate.

18 And called, and asked whether Simon, which was surnamed Peter, were lodging there.

19 While Peter thought on the vision, the spirit telled unto him, Behold, three men seek thee.

20 Arise therefore, and get thee down, and go with them: doubt not; for I have sent them.

21 Then Peter went down to the men which were sent unto him from Cornelius; and said, Behold, I am he whom ye seek: what is the cause wherefore ye are come?

22 And they said, Cornelius, thy prayer is heard, and thine aims are had in remembrance in the sight of God.

23 And sent therefore to Joppa, and call him Simon, whose fir- name is Peter; he is lodg'd in the house of that Simon a tanner, by the sea-side; who when he

CHAP. XI.

by the sea-side; who when he 44 ¶ While Peter yet spake cometh, shall speak unto thee. these words, the holy Ghost fell

33 Immediately therefore I sent on all them which heard the words, to thee; and thou hast well done 45 And they of the circumcision that thou art come. Now there-on which believed, were astonished before ed, as many as came with Peter, God, to hear all things that are because that on the Gentiles also commanded thee of God.

44 ¶ Then Peter opened his holy Ghost mouth, and said, Of a truth I 46 For they heard them speak perceive that God is no respecter with tongues, and magnify God, person:

Then answered Peter,

45 But in every nation, he that 47 Can any man forbid water, saith Peter, that these should not be baptized, that have received the holy

36 The word which God sent unto the children of Israel, preaching peace by Jefus Christ (he is to be baptized in the name of the Lord of all) 48 And he commanded them

37 That word (I say) you know, which was published throughout all Judea, and began from Galilee, after the baptism which John

38 How God anointed Jesus of Nazareth with the holy Ghost, 2 And when Peter was come and with power; who went about up to Jerusalem, they that were doing good, and healing all that of the circumcision contended were oppressed of the devil: for with him, God was with him.

39 And we are witnesses of all men unclean, and did eat things which he did both in the with them.

40 Him God raised up the third day, and shewed him openly.

41 Not to all the people, but praying; and in a trance I saw a

42 And he commanded us to...
The ACTS.

20 And some of them were men of Cyprus and Cyrene, which, when they were come to Antioch, spake unto the Grecians, preaching the Lord Jesus.

21 And the hand of the Lord was with them: and a great number of people believed.

22 And this was done three years in a row, and turned unto the times: and all were drawn up as a Lord.

23 And tidings of these things came unto the ears of the there were three men already come church which was in Jerusalem: unto the house where I was, sent and they went forth Barnabas, that from Cephas unto me.

24 For he was a good man, had seen an angel in his house, and full of the holy Ghost, and which stood and said unto him, of faith: and much people was Send men to Joppa, and call for added unto the Lord.

Simon, whose surname is Peter: 25 Then departed Barnabas to

whereby thou and all thy house shall be saved.

26 And when he had found him, he brought him unto Antioch.

27 And as I began to speak, also. And it came to pass, that the holy Ghost fell on them, as whole year they assembled themselves with the church, and taught.

28 Then remembered I the angel, and the discipless word of the Lord, how that he was called Christs first is said, John indeed baptized with the holy Ghost.

29 And in these days came prophets from Jerusalem unto Antioch.

30 Forasmuch then as God gave them the like gift as he did unto us, who believed on the Lord Jesus named Agabus, and Lucius, and Mana, and Saul, and Barnabas, and Philip, and others, who had good report among the Gentiles.

31 And when they heard these things, they held their peace, and consented to the words of God, which were delivered by Paul.

32 And the people of the city were divided: some held the Jews, and some believed that which was spoken by Paul.

33 And there was a great commotion. And some of the leaders of the city spake unto the people, and shewed them the way of the Lord.

34 And there were many adversaries, and a great multitude of people: and the apostles were with Barnabas and Saul, and preached the word of God, in Antioch.

CHAP. XII.

NOW about that time, Herod the king, stretching forth his hands, to vex certain of the church.

2 And he killed James the brother of John with the sword. 3 And because he saw it pleased the Jews, he proceeded further to take Peter also. (Then were the days of unleavened bread)

4 And when he had apprehended him, he put him in prison, and delivered him to four quaternions of soldiers, to keep him, intenting after Easter to bring him forth to the people.

5 Peter therefore was kept in prison; but prayer was made without ceasing of the church unto God for him.

6 And when Herod would have brought him forth, the same night Peter was sleeping between two soldiers, bound with two chains; and the keepers before the door, and fast, they were the door kept the prison.

7 And behold, the angel of the Lord came upon him, and a light shined in the prison; and he smote Peter on the side, and raised him up, saying, Arise up quickly. And his chains fell off from his hands.

8 And the angel said unto him, Rise up, and gird thyself, and bind on thy sandals: and so he did. And he said unto him, Cast thy garment about thee, and follow me.

9 And when Herod had sought of him, and found him not, he examined the keepers, and commanded that they should be put to death. And he went down from Judea to Cæsarea, and there abode.

10 When they were past the first and the second ward, they came unto the iron gate that leadeth into the city, which opened itself unto them, and they went out, and passed on through one street, and forthwith the angel departed from him.

11 And when Peter wascome to himself, he said, Now I know that a surety, that the Lord hath sent his angel, and hath delivered me out of the hand of Herod, and from all the expectation of the people of the Jews.

12 And when he had considered this, he came to the house of Mary the mother of John, whose surname was Mark, where many were gathered together, praying.

13 And as Peter knocked at the door of the gate, a damsel came to hearken, named Rhoda.

14 And when she knew Peter's voice, she opened not the gate for gladness; but ran in, and told how Peter stood before the gate.

15 And they said unto her, Thou art mad. But she constantly affirmed that it was even so.

16 But Peter continued knocking: and when they had opened the door, and saw him, they were astonished.

17 But he beckoning unto them, showed himself alive, and said, Be not afraid.

18 Now as soon as it was day, there was no small stir among the soldiers, what was become of Peter.

19 And when Herod had sought for him, and found him not, he examined the keepers, and commanded that they should be put to death. And he went down from Judea to Cæsarea, and there abode.

20 And Herod was highly displeased with them of Tyre and Sidon; but they came with one accord to him, and having made Blastus the king's chamberlain through one street; and forthwith the king's counsellors made many complaints against the king's son.

21 And when Peter was come to himself, he said, Now I know that a surety, that the Lord hath sent his angel, and hath delivered me out of the hand of Herod, and from all the expectation of the people of the Jews.
The Acts

21 And upon a fast day, Herod, arrayed in royal apparel, sat upon his throne, and made an oration unto them.
22 And the people gave a shout, saying, It is the voice of a god, and not of a man.
23 And immediately the angel of the Lord smote him, because he gave not God the glory: and he was eaten of worms, and gave up the ghost.
24 ¶ But the word of God grew and multiplied.
25 And Barnabas and Saul returned from Jerusalem, when they had fulfilled their ministry, and took with them John, whose surname was Mark.

CHAP. XIII.

NOW there were in the church that was at Antioch certain prophets and teachers; as Barnabas, and Simeon that was called Niger, and Lucius of Cyrene, and Manaen, which had been brought up with Herod the tetrarch, and Saul.

2 As they ministered unto the Lord, and fasted, the holy Ghost said, Separate me Barnabas and Saul, for the work whereunto I have called them.
3 And when they had fasted and prayed, they rent them away.
4 ¶ So they being sent forth by the holy Ghost, departed unto Seleucia; and from thence they sailed to Cyprus.
5 And when they were at Salamis, they preached the word of God in the synagogues of the Jews; and they had also John to their minister.
6 And when they had gone through the island unto Paphos, they found a certain sorcerer, a false prophet, a Jew, whose name was Bar-Jesus;

Which was with the deputy of the country, Sergius Paulus, a prudent man; who called for Barnabas and Saul, and desired to hear the word of God.
8 But Elymas the sorcerer (for so is his name by interpretation) withstood them, seeking to turn away the deputy from the faith.
9 Then Saul (who also is called Paul) filled with the holy Ghost, set his eyes on him,
10 And said, O full of all unrighteousness and all mischief, thou child of the devil, thou enemy of all righteousness, wilt thou not cease to pervert the right ways of the Lord?
11 And now behold, the hand of the Lord is upon thee, and thou shalt be blind, not seeing the sun for a season. And immediately there fell on him a mist and a darkness; and he went about seeking some to lead him by the hand.
12 Then the deputy, when he saw what was done, believed, being astonished at the doctrine of the Lord.
13 Now when Paul and his company loosed from Paphos, they came to Perga in Pamphillia; and John departing from them, returned to Jerusalem.
14 ¶ But when they departed from Perga, they came to Antioch in Pisidia, and went into the synagogue on the sabbath-day, and sat down.
15 And after the reading of the law and the prophets, the rulers of the synagogue sent unto them, saying, Ye men and brethren, if ye have any word of exhortation for the people, fear on.
16 Then Paul stood up, and beckoning with his hand, said, Men of Israel, and ye that fear God, give audience.

17 The God of this people of Israel chose our fathers, and exalted the people, when they dwelt as strangers in the land of Egypt; and with an high arm did he bring them out of it.
18 And about the time of forty years all that were written of him, they found he was slain, before they brought him out of it.
19 And when the time of forty years was full, it came to pass in the wilderness of Exact in the days of Simeon.
20 And when he had destroyed seven nations in the land of Chanaan, he divided their land unto them by lot.
21 And after that, he gave unto them judges, about the space of four hundred and fifty years, until Samuel the prophet.
22 And afterward they desired a king; and God gave unto them a king whom they had desired, Saul the son of Cis, a man of the tribe of Benjamin, by the space of forty years.
23 And when he had removed him, he raised him up unto David to be their king; to whom also he gave testimony, and said, I have raised him up from the dead, now have I set him as my servant for Israel's sake, and for Jerusalem's sake, whom I have chosen.
24 For when John had fulfilled his commission before his coming, the baptism of David after he had fes of repentance to all the people of God, and set his own generation by the will of God, fell on sleep, and was buried.
25 And as John fulfilled hislaid unto his fathers, and was power, he said, Whom think ye corruption: that I am? I am not. But who is that, whom God raised up, and held thereon? me, gain, saw no corruption.
26 Men and brethren, children through this man is preached, unto the flock of Abraham, and to you the forgiveness of sins; whosoever among you feareth God, to you is the word of this are justified from all things, from which ye could not be justified by the law of Moses.
27 For they that dwell at Jerusalem, and their rulers, because they knew him not, nor yet the come upon you which is spoken voices of the prophets which are of the people, read every sabbath day, they have 41 Behold, ye despisers, and fulfilled them in condemning him, wished, and perished: for I work a work.
The ACTS.

12 And they called Barnabas, Jupiter; and Paul, Mercurius, because he was the chief speaker.

13 Then the priest of Jupiter, which was before their city, brought oxen and garlands unto the gates, and would have done sacrifice with the people.

14 And when the apostles, Barnabas and Paul, heard of, they rent their clothes, and ran among the people, crying out;

15 And saying, Sirs, what things do ye purpose to do a strange thing? We are men of like passions with you, and have brought you unto us, that ye should turn from these vanities unto the living God, which made heaven and earth, and the sea, and all things that are therein:

16 Who in times past suffered all nations to walk in their own ways.

17 Nevertheless he left not himself without witness, in that he did good, and gave us rain from heaven, and fruitful seasons, filling our hearts with food and gladness.

18 And these said, And they were with the disciples.

19 And there came thither certain Jews from Antioch and Iconium, who persuaded the people, and having stoned Paul, drew him out of the city, supposing he had been dead.

20 Howbeit, as the disciples stood round about him, he arose, and came into the city: and the next day he departed with Barnabas to Derbe.

21 And when they had preached the gospel to that city, and had taught many, they returned again to Lystra, and to Iconium, Jerusalem, they were received unto the church, and of the apostles and elders about this question.

22 Confirming the souls of the disciples, and exhorting them to things that God had done with them.

5
But there rose up certain of the Pharisees which believed, saying, That it was needful to circumcise them, and to command them to keep the law of Moses: 6 And the apostles and elders came together for to confer of this matter. 7 And when there had been much disputing, Peter rose up and said unto them, Men and brethren, ye know how that a good while ago God made choice among us, that the Gentiles by my mouth should hear the word of the gospel and believe. 8 And God which knoweth the hearts, bare them witness, giving them the holy Ghost, even as he did unto us: 9 And put no difference between us and them, purifying their hearts by faith. 10 Now therefore why tempt ye God, to put a yoke upon the neck of the disciples, which neither our fathers nor we were able to bear? 11 But we believe that through the grace of the Lord Jesus Christ, we shall be saved even as they. 12 Then all the multitude stood up, and gave audience to Barnabas and Paul, declaring what miracles and wonders God had wrought among the Gentiles by them. 13 And after they had held their peace, James answered, saying, Men and brethren, hearken unto me. 14 Simeon hath declared how God at the first did visit the Gentiles, to take out of them a people for his name. 15 And to this agree the words of the prophet; as it is written, 16 After this I will return, and will build again the tabernacle of David, which is fallen down: 17 That the residue of men might seek after the Lord, and all the Gentiles, upon whom my name is called, faith the Lord, who doth all these things. 18 Known unto God are all his works from the beginning of the world. 19 Wherefore my sentence is, that we trouble not them, which from among the Gentiles are turned to God: 20 But that we write unto them, that they abstan from pollutions of idols, and from fornication, and from things strangled, and from blood. 21 For Moses of old time hath in every city them that preach him, being read in the synagogues every sabbath-day. 22 Then pleased it the apostles and elders, with the whole church, to send chosen men of their own company to Antioch, with Paul and Barnabas; namely, Judas surnamed Barsabas, and Silas, chief men among the brethren: 23 And wrote letters by them, after this manner, The apostles, and elders, and brethren sent greeting unto the brethren which are of the Gentiles in Antioch, and Syria, and Cilicia. 24 Forasmuch as we have heard, that certain which went out from us have troubled you with words, subverting your souls, saying, Ye must be circumcised, and keep the law; to whom we gave no such commandment: 25 It seemed good unto us, being assembled with one accord, to send chosen men unto you, with our beloved Barnabas and Paul; 26 Men that have hazarded their lives, for the name of our Lord Jesus Christ. 27 We have sent therefore Judas and Silas, who shall also tell you the same things by mouth. 28 For it seemed good to the Holy Ghost, and to us, to lay upon you no greater burden than these necessary things: 29 That ye abstain from meats offered to idols, and from blood, and from things strangled, and from fornication: from which if ye keep yourselves, ye shall do well. Fare ye well. 30 So when they were dismissioned, they came to Antioch: and when they had gathered together, they delivered the epistle. 31 Which when they had read, they rejoiced for the consolation. 32 And Judas and Silas, being prophets also themselves, exhorted the brethren with many words, and confirmed them. 33 And after they had tarried there a space, they were let go in peace from the brethren unto the apostles. 34 Notwithstanding it pleased Silas to abide there still. 35 Paul also and Barnabas continued in Antioch, teaching and preaching the word of the Lord, with many others also. 36 And some days after, Paul set sail unto Cyprus, and went again and visited the church, in every city where we have preached the word of the Lord, and see how they do. 37 And Barnabas determined to take with them John, whose surname was Mark. 38 But Paul thought not good to take him with them, who departed from them from Pamphilus, and went not with them to the work. 39 And the contention was so sharp between them, that they departed asunder one from the other; and so Barnabas took Mark, and sailed unto Cyprus; 40 And Paul chose Silas; and departing, being recommended by the brethren unto the grace of God, he went through Syria, and Cilicia, confirming the churches.
The ACTS.

furely gathering, that the Lord Silas, and drew them into the
had called us for to preach the
market-place, unto the rulers,
gospel unto them.

11 Therefore loosing from Tro-
as, we came with a straight course
being Jews, do exceedingly trou-
to Samothracea, and the next day
to Neapolis;

12 And from thence to Phi-
ippi, which is the chief city of
that part of Macedonia, and a
 colony: and we were in that city
abiding certain days.

13 And on the sabbath we went
out of the city by a river side,
where prayer was wont to be
made; and we sat down, and
spake unto the women which re-
ported this.

14 ¶ And a certain woman
named Lydia, a seller of purple,
of the city of Thyatira, which
worshipped God, heard us: who
deep to the Lord opened, that the
heart of the Lord opened, and that
spoke unto the things which
were spoken of Paul.

15 And when she was baptized,
and her household, the beheld
us, saying, If ye have judged me
to be faithful to the Lord, come
into my house, and abide there.
And she constrained us.

16 ¶ And it came to pass, as
we went to pray, a certain dam-
zel, possessed with a spirit of
divination, met us, which brought
her masters much gain by footh-
saying:

17 The same followed Paul,
and us, and cried, saying, These
men are the servants of the most
high God, which shew unto us
the way of salvation.

18 And this did he many days.
But Paul being grieved, turned
and said to the spirit, I command
thee in the name of Jesus Christ,
said, Sirs, what must I do to be
come out of her. And he came
out of the same hour.

19 ¶ And when her masters
the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou
saw that the hope of their gains
shall be faved, and thy house
was gone, they caught Paul and

the word of the Lord, and to all
that were in his house.

20 And he took them the same
hour of the night, and washes
their stripes; and was baptized,
and all his, straightway.

21 And when he had brought
them into his house, he sat meat
before them, and rejoiced, be-
lieving in God with all his house.

22 And when it was day, the
magistrates sent the sergeants, say-
ing, Let those men go:

23 And the keeper of the pri-
on told this saying to Paul. The
magistrates have sent to let you
go: now therefore depart, and
go in peace.

37 But Paul said unto them,
They have beat us openly un-
condemned, being Romans, and
have cast us into prison; and now
do they thrust us out privily? may
verily; but let them come them-
selves, and fetch us out.

38 And the sergeants told these
words unto the magistrates: and
they feared, when they heard
that they were Romans.

39 And they came and besought
them, and brought them out, and
desired them to depart out of the
city.

40 And they went out of the
prison, and entered into the house
therein, went into the synagogue
of Lydia: and when they had
seen the brethren, they comfort-
ted them, and departed.

CHAP. XVII.

NOW when they had passed
through Amphipolis, and
Apollonia, they came to Thess-
alonica, where was a synagogue
of the Jews.

2 And Paul, as his manner
was, went in unto them, and
three sabbath-days reasoned with
them out of the scriptures,

3 Opening and alleging, that
Christ must needs have suffered,
and risen again from the dead:

† Q
The ACTS.

14 And then immediately the brethren sent away Paul, to go as God that made the word, and all things therein, seeing that it were to the sea: but Silas and 24 he is Lord of heaven and earth, Timotheus abide there still.

15 And they that conducted him, Paul, brought him unto Athens: and receiving a commandment his hands, as though he needed unto Silas and Timotheus, for to reach any thing, seeing he giveth to all to come to him with all speed, they 26 And hath made of one blood departed.

16 Now while Paul waited all nations of men, for to dwell for them in Athens, his spirit on all the face of the earth, and was stirred in him, when he saw hath determined the times before the city wholly given to idolatry, appointed, and the bounds of their habitation:

17 Therefore disputed he in the synagogue with the Jews, and with the devout persons, and in the market daily with them that met with him.

18 Then certain philosophers of the Epicureans, and of the Stoicks, encountered him; and some said, What will this babler say? other some, He feemeth to be a fetter forth of strange gods: because he preached unto them Jesus, and the resurrection.

19 And they took him, and brought him unto Areopagus, saying, May we know what this new doctrine, whereof thou speakest, is?

20 For thou bringest certain strange things to our ears: we would know therefore what these things mean.

21 (For all the Athenians, and strangers which were there, spent their time in nothing else, but to tell or to hear some new thing.)

22 Then Paul stood in the midst of Mars-hill, and said, Ye men of Athens, I perceive that in all things ye are too superstitious.

23 For as I passed by, and beheld your devotions, I found an altar with this inscription, TO THE UNKNOWN GOD. Whom therefore ye ignorantly worship, him declare I unto you.

CHAP. XVIII.

AFTER these things, Paul departed from Athens, and 1 came to Corinth:

2 And found a certain Jew named Aquila, born in Pontus, lately come from Italy, with his wife Priscilla (because that Claudius had commanded all Jews to depart from Rome) and came unto them.

3 And because he was of the same craft, he abode with them, and wrought (for by their occupation they were tent-makers)

4 And he reasoned in the synagogue every sabbath, and persuaded the Jews and the Greeks.

5 And when Silas and Timotheus were come from Macedonia, Paul was pressed in spirit, and sojourned, the chief ruler of the Jews, that Jesus was Chrifit.

6 And when they opposed themselves, and blasphemed, he

7 And he departed thence, and entered into a certain man's house, named Juelus, that was a worshipper of God, whose house joined hard unto the synagogue.

8 And Crifpus the chief ruler of the synagogue, believed on the Lord with all his house: and many of the Corinthians, hearing, believed, and were baptized.

9 Then spake the Lord to Paul in the night by a vision, Be not afraid, but speak, and hold not thy peace:

10 For I am with thee, and no man shall set on thee, to hurt thee: at Cæarea, and gone up and faith I have much people in this city.

11 And he continued there a year and six months, teaching the word of God among them.

12 And when Gallio was the deputy of Achaia, the Jews made inquisition with one accord against Paul, and brought him to the judgment-seat.

13 Saying, This fellow persuadeth men to worship God contrary to the law.

14 And when Paul was now about to open his mouth, Gallio depart from them, and came unto them.

15 But if it be a question of words and names, and of your law, look ye to it: for I will judge no matter of such matters.

16 And he drave them from the judgment-seat.

17 Then all the Greeks took Paul was pressed in spirit, and sojourned, the chief ruler of the Jews, that Jesus was Chrifit.

18 And Paul after this tarried there yet a good while, and they, Your blood be upon your own heads; I am clean: from henceforth I will go unto the Gentiles:

19 And he departed thence, and entered into a certain man's house, named Juelus, that was a worshipper of God, whose house joined hard unto the synagogue.

20 And when they defiled him to tarry longer time with them, he deponent not.

21 But bade them farewell, saying, I must by all means keep this feast that cometh in Jerusalem:

22 And when he had landed manifalt thence, to hurt thee; at Cæarea, and gone up and faf for I have much people in this city.

23 And after he had spent some time there, he departed, and went over all the country of Galatia.
And a certain Jew named Apollos, born at Alexandria, an eloquent man, and mighty in the scriptures, came to Ephesus. 25 This man was instructed in the way of the Lord; and being fervent in the spirit, he spake and taught diligently the things of the Lord, knowing only the baptism of John. 26 And he began to speak boldly in the synagogue. Whom when Aquila and Priscilla had heard, they took him unto them, and expounded unto him the way of God more perfectly. 27 And when he was disposed to paie into Achaia, the brethren wrote, exhorting the disciples to receive him: who, when he was come, helped them much which had believed through grace. 28 For he mightily convinced the jews, and thse publicly, showing by the scriptures, that Jesus was Christ.

A N D it came to pass, that while Apollos was at Corinth, Paul having paied through the upper coasts, came to Ephesus: and finding certain disciples, 2 He said unto them, Have ye received the holy Ghost since ye believed? And they said unto him, We have not so much as heard whether there be any holy Ghost. 3 And he said unto them, Unto what then were ye baptized? And they said, Unto John's baptism. 4 Then said Paul, John verily baptized with the baptism of repentance, saying unto the people, That they should believe on him which should come after him, that is, on Christ Jesus. 5 When they heard this, they were baptized in the name of the Lord Jesus. 6 And when Paul had laid his hands upon them, the holy Ghost came on them; and they spake with tongues, and prophesied. 7 And all the men were about twelve. 8 And he went into the synagogue, and spake boldly for the space of three months, disputing and persuading the things concerning the kingdom of God. 9 But when divers were hardened, and believed not, but spake evil of that way before the multitude, he departed from them, and separated the disciples, disputing daily in the school of one Tyrannus. 10 And this continued by the space of two years; so that all which dwelt in Achaia, heard the word of the Lord Jesus, both Jews and Greeks. 11 And God wrought special miracles by the hands of Paul; 12 So that from his body were brought unto the sick, handkerchiefs or aprons, and the diseases departed from them, and the evil spirits went out of them. 13 Then certain of the vagabond Jews, exorcists, took upon them to call over them which had evil spirits, the name of the Lord Jesus, saying, We adjure you by Jesus whom Paul preacheth. 14 And there were seven sons of one Sceva a Jew, and chief of the priests, which did so. 15 And the evil spirit answered and said, Jesus I know, and Paul I know; but who are ye? 16 And the man in whom the evil spirit was, leapt on them, and overcame them, and prevailed against them, so that they fled out of that house naked and wounded. 17 And this was known to all the Jews and Greeks also dwelling at Ephesus; and fear fell on them all, and the name of the Lord Jesus was magnified.

CHAP. XIX.

18 And many that believed came, and confessed, and shewed their deeds. 19 Many also of them which used curious arts, brought their books together, and burned them before all men: and they counted the price of them, and found it fifty thousand pieces of silver. 20 So mightily grew the word of God, and prevailed. 21 For after these things were ended, Paul purposed to sail into Jerusalem, saying, After I have seen Thessalonica, and the province of Achaia, then will I go up to Jerusalem. 22 And Demetrius, a silversmith, which made like of Diana, brought the business of the craftsmen unto the assembly, and said, 23 These which have turned the world upside down are come hither again; and they take up of our trade: 24 All which are in Asia, and are in Rome, and throughout all the world, are come against the craftsmen. 25 Not only will they make our craft unprofitable, but also they seem to be spoken against: and have taken these men and the chief of the synagogue, unto the magistrates, and have brought them to the people. 26 But the business of the craftsmen caused a great perturbation in the city; for all that were办实事 which were of Asia, and Rome, and Greeks, came together.

18 And when Paul would have entered in unto the people, the disciples suffered him not. 19 And certain of the chief of Asia, which were his friends, sent unto him, desiring that he would not adventure himself into the theatre. 20 Some therefore cried one thing, and some another: and the assembly was divided; and they drew him to the theatre.

21 And when they had taken Paul, and gone up to Jerusalem, they found the assembly gathered together, and some of the Jews, and unto the chief of the high priests. 22 And Paul answered as a Roman, saying, I am not mad; for I speak true sense of my own things, and of those which belong to your knowledge. 23 For as neither ought we to set up it as an ordinance of God, to respect temperatures, nor yet to say, that there are holy. 24 Doubtless ye have heard the manner of us, how we have been in contention at Achaia, and how we have made all possible, that we may enter into Jerusalem, and the power thereof.

25 Whom when they had called together, and had appeased the people, he said, Ye men of Ephesus, £ know how that in every place we enter into you, and speak unto you in God, how we must judge every man by the ordinance of God. 26 Moreover, ye see and hear, how much this man persuading, and is ministering for all, who, as it is said, was not alone at Ephesus, but subtlety through all Asia, and all the province of the Ephesians. 27 And his speech pleased the people, and they were consonant, and had peace, so long as he tarried. 28 But when he had laboured much, and had built up the Ephesians, he determined to go into Macedonia, 29 And when he had left the ship at Ephesus, he gave them instruction, and said, Be of good courage; for as ye have borne with my temptations, so continue ye to bear with me in Jerusalem. 30 For I suspect that certain men of them, even from the same Jews which came down from Judea, are inciting the multitude, and desiring to have Paul bound, and to bring him again to Jerusalem in chains.
ACTS

39 But if ye enquire any thing concerning other matters, it shall be determined in a lawful assembly.

40 For we are in danger to be called in question for this day's uproar, there being no cause whereby we may give an account of this concourse.

41 And when he had thus spoken, he dismissed the assembly.

CHAP. XX.

AND after the uproar was ceased, Paul called unto him the disciples, and embraced them, and departed for to go into Macedonia.

2 And when he had gone over those parts, and had given them much exhortation, he came into Greece.

3 And there abide abode three months: and when the Jews laid wait for him, as he was about to fall into Syria, he purposed to return through Macedonia.

4 And there accompanied him into Aia, Sopater of Berea; and of the Thessalonians, Aristarchus and Secundus; and Gaius of Derbe, and Timotheus; and of Asia, Tychicus and Trophimus.

5 Thee going before, tarried for us at Troas.

6 And we sailed away from Philippi, after the days of unleavened bread, and came unto them to Troas in five days, where we abode seven days.

7 And upon the first day of the week, when the disciples came together to break bread, Paul knew, from the first day that I preached unto them, ye departed from the morrow, and continued I have been with you at all feasts,

8 And there were many lights in be upper chamber, where many tears, and temptations which be.

9 And there sat in a window a fel me by the lying in wait of certain young man named Eutychus, being fallen into a deep sleep: and as Paul was long preaching, he sunk down with sleep, and fell down from the third loft, and was taken up dead.

10 And Paul went down, and fell on him, and embracing him, said, Trouble not yourselves; for his life is in him.

11 When he therefore was come up again, and had broken bread, and eaten, and talked a long while, even till break of day, so he departed.

12 And they brought the young man alive, and were not a little comforted.

13 And we went before to ship, and sailed unto IIlos, there intending to take in Paul: for so had he appointed, minding himself to go afoot.

14 And when he met with us at IIlos, we took him in, and came to Mitylene.

15 And we sailed thence, and came the next day over against Chios; and the next day we arrived at Samos, and tarried at Trogillus; and the next day we came to Miletus.

16 For Paul had determined to sail by Ephesus, because he would not spend the time in IIlos: for he hasted, if it were possible for him, to be at Jerusalem the day of Pentecost.

17 And from Miletus he sent to Ephesus, and called the elders of the church.

18 And when they were come to him, he said unto them, Ye together to break bread, Paul know, from the first day that I preached unto you, and have taught you publickly, and from house to house,

19 Testifying both to the Jews, and also to the Greeks, repentance toward God, and faith toward our Lord Jesus Christ.

20 And now behold, I go bound in the Spirit unto Jerusalem, not knowing the things that shall befal me there:

21 Save that the holy Ghost witneseth in every city, saying, that bonds and afflictions abide me.

22 But none of these things move me, neither count I my life dear unto myself, so that I might finish my course with joy, and the ministry, which I have received of the Lord Jesus, to testify the gospel of the grace of God.

23 And now behold, I know that ye all, among whom I have gone preaching the kingdom of God, shall see my face no more.

24 Wherefore take you to record this day, that I am pure from the blood of all men.

25 For I have not shunned to declare unto you all the counsel of God.

26 But take heed therefore unto yourselves, and to all the flock over which the holy Ghost hath made you overseers, to feed the church of God, which he hath purchased with his own blood.

27 For I know this, that after my departing shall grievous wolves enter in among you, not sparing the flock.

28 Also of your own selves shall men arise, speaking perverse things, to draw away disciples after them.

29 Therefore watch, and remember that by the space of three years I ceased not to warn every one night and day with tears.
wives and children, till we were out of the city: and we kneeled down on the shore, and prayed.

6 And when we had taken our leave of another, we took ship; and they returned home again.

7 And when we had finished our course from Tyre, we came to Ptolemais, and saluted the brethren, and abode with them one day.

8 And the next day we that were of Paul's company departed, and came unto Cæsarea; and we entered into the house of Philip the evangelist (which was one of the seven) and abode with him.

9 And the same man had four daughters, virgins, which did prophesy.

10 And as we tarried there many days, there came down from Judea a certain prophet, named Agabus.

11 And when he was come unto us, he took Paul's girdle, and bound his own hands and feet, and said, Thus faith the holy Ghost, So shall the Jews at Jerusalem bind the man that oweth this girdle, and shall deliver him into the hands of the Gentiles.

12 And when we heard these things, both we and they of that place, besought him not to go up to Jerusalem.

13 Then Paul answered, What mean ye to weep, and to break mine heart? for I am ready not to be bound only, but also to die at Jerusalem for the name of the Lord Jesus.

14 And when he would not be persuaded, we ceased, saying, The will of the Lord be done.

15 And after those days we took up our carriages, and went up to Jerusalem.

16 There went with us also certain of the disciples of Cæsarea, and brought with them one Mana-

17 And when we were come to Jerusalem, the brethren received us gladly.

18 And the day following Paul went in with us unto James; and all the elders were present.

19 And when he had saluted them, he declared particularly what things God had wrought among the Gentiles by his ministry.

20 And when they heard it, they glorified the Lord, and said unto him, Thou seest, brother, how many thousands of Jews there are which believe, and they are all zealous of the law.

21 And they are informed of thee that thou teachest all the Jews which are among the Gentiles, to forsake Moses, saying, that they ought not to circumcise their children, neither to walk after the customs.

22 What is it therefore? the multitude must needs come together: for they will hear that thou art come.

23 Do therefore this that we may do to thee: we have four men which have a vow on them.

24 Them take, and purify thyself with them, and be at charges with them, that they may have their heads: and all may know that those things whereof they were informed concerning thee, are nothing, but that thou wouldest also walk orderly, and keepest the law.

25 As touching the Gentiles which believe, we have written, and concluded, that they observe no such things, save only that they keep themselves from things offered to idols, and from blood, and from strangled, and from fornication.

26 Then Paul took the men, and the next day purifying himself with them, entered into the temple, and cried, At the temple, to signify the accomplishment of the days of purification, until that an offering should be offered for every one of them.

27 And when the seven days were almost ended, the Jews which were of Asia, when they saw him in the temple, stirred up all the people, and laid hands on him.

28 Crying out, Men of Israel, help: this man saith of them which are made as men, and have until this time spoken in the temple, and hath polluted this holy place.

29 (For they had seen before with him in the city, Trophimus, an Ephesians, whom they supposed that Paul had brought into the temple.)

30 And all the city was moved, and they took Paul, and drew him out of the temple; and forthwith the doors were shut.

31 And as they went about to kill him, tidings came unto the chief captain of the band, that all Jerusalem was in an uproar.

32 Who immediately took soldiers, and centurions, and ran down unto them: and when they saw the chief captain and the officers, they left beating of Paul.

33 Then the chief captain came near and took him, and commanded him to be bound with two chains; and demanded who he was, and what he had done.

34 And some cried one thing, some another, among the multitude: and when he could not know the certainty for the tumult, he commanded him to be carried into the castle.

35 And when he came unto the castle, so it was that he was born of the soldiers, for the violence of the people.

36 For the multitude of the
ACTS

6 And it came to pass, that as I made my journey, and was come nigh unto Damascus about noon, suddenly there shone from heaven a great light round about me.

7 And I fell unto the ground, and heard a voice saying unto me, Saul, Saul, why persecutest thou me?

8 And I answered, Who art thou, Lord? And he said unto me, I am Jesus of Nazareth whom thou persecutest.

9 And they that were with me, faw indeed the light, and were afraid; but they heard not the voice of him that spake to me.

10 And I said, What shall I do, Lord? And the Lord said unto me, Arise, and go into Damascus, and there it shall be told thee of all things which are appointed for thee to do.

11 And when I could not see for the glory of that light, being led of the hand of them that were with me, I came into Damascus.

12 And one Ananias, a devout man according to the law, having a good report of all the Jews which dwelt there,

13 Came unto me, and stood, and said unto me, Brother Saul, receive thy sight. And at the same hour I looked up upon him.

14 And he said, The God of our fathers hath chosen thee, that thou shouldest know his will, and see that just One, and shouldest hear the voice of his mouth.

15 For thou shalt be his witness unto all men, of what thou hast seen and heard.

16 And now why tarriest thou, ariste, and be baptized, and wash away thy sins, calling on the name of the Lord.

17 And it came to pass, that when I was come again to Jerusalem, even while I prayed in the temple, I was in a trance:

CHAP. XXIII.

18 And saw him saying unto me, Make haste, and get thee quickly out of Jerusalem: for they will not receive thy testimony concerning me.

19 And I said, Lord, they know that I imprisoned, and heat in every congregation that believed on thee.

20 And when the blood of the martyr Stephen was shed, I also was standing by, and consenting unto his death, and kept the raiment of that which flew.

21 And he said unto me, Depart; for I will send thee far hence unto the Gentiles.

22 And they gave him audience unto this word, and then lift up their voices, and said, Away with such a fellow from the earth; for it is not fit that he should live.

23 And as they cried out, and cast off their clothes, and threw dust into the air.

24 The chief captain commanded him to be brought into the castle, and bade that he should be examined by scourging: that he might know wherefore they cried so against him.

25 And as they bound him with thongs, Paul said unto the centurion that did the scourging, Is it lawful for you to scourge a man that is a Roman, and uncondemned?

26 When the centurion heard that, he went and told the chief captain, saying, Take heed what thou doest; for this man is a Roman.

27 Then the chief captain came, and said unto him, Tell me, art thou a Roman? He said, Yea.

28 And the chief captain answered, With a great sum obtained I this freedom. And Paul said, But I was free-born.

29 Then straightway they departed from him which should have examined him: and the chief captain also was afraid after he had heard certain things spoken of him: but if a spirit or an angel had spoken to him, let us not fight against God.

30 And when there arose a great dissension, the chief captain hearing that Paul should have been pulled in pieces of them, commanded the soldiers to go down, and to take him by force from among them, and to bring him in to the castle.

AND Paul earnestly beholding the council, said, Men and brethren, I have lived in all good confidence before God, until this day.

2 And the high priest Ananias commanded them that stood by him, to smite him on the mouth.

3 Then said Paul unto him, God shall smite thee, thou whited wall: for as thou hast testified of me in Jerusalem, so must thou bear witness also at Rome.

4 And they that stood by him said, Revilest thou God's high priest?

5 Then said Paul, I wist not, brethren, that he was the high priest: For it is written, Thou shalt not speak evil of the ruler of thy people.

6 But when Paul perceived that the one part were Sadducees, and the other Pharisees, he cried out in the council, Men and brethren, I am a Pharisee, the son of a Pharisee: of the hope and resurrection of the dead, I am called in question.

7 And when he had so said, there arose a discussion between the Pharisees and the Sadducees: and the multitude was divided.

8 For the Sadducees say that there is no resurrection, neither angel nor spirit: but the Pharisees confess both.

9 And there arose a great cry: and the scribes that were of the Pharisees part arose, and strove, him to the chief captain, and said,
The A C T S.

29 Whom I perceived to be accused of questions of their law, but to have nothing laid to his charge worthy of death or of bonds.

30 And when it was told me how that the Jews laid wait for the man, I sent straightway to thee, and gave commandment to his accusers also, to say before thee what they had against him.

31 Then the soldiers, as it was commanded them, took Paul and brought him by night to Antipatris.

32 On the morrow they left the horsemen to go with him, and returned to the castle.

33 Who when they came to Caesarea, and delivered the epistle to the governor, presented Paul also before him.

34 And when the governor had read the letter, he asked of what province he was. And when he understood that he was of Cilicia;

35 I will hear thee, said he, when thine accusers are also come. And he commanded him to be kept in Herod's judgment-hall.

CHAP. XXIV.

And after five days, Ananias, the high priest, deferred with the elders, and with certain orators named Tertullus, who informed the governor against Paul.

And when he was called forth, Tertullus began to accuse him, saying, Seeing that by thee we enjoy great quietness, and that very worthy deeds are done unto this nation by thy providence.

3 We accept it always, and in all places, most noble Felix, with all thankfulness.

4 Notwithstanding, that I be not further tedious unto thee, I pray thee, that thou wouldst hear us of thy clemency a few words.

5 For we have found this man a pestilent fellow, and a mover of sedition among all the Jews, throughout the world, and a ringleader of the sect of the Nazarenes, and offerings.

6 Who also hath gone about to profane the temple: whom we took, and would have judged according to our law.

7 But the chief captain Lyfias came upon us, and with great violence took him away out of our hands.

8 Commanding his accusers to bring unto thee: by examining of whom, thyself mayest take knowledge of all these things whereof we accuse him.

9 And the Jews also assented, saying, that these things were so.

10 Then Paul, after that the governor had beckened unto him to speak, answered, Forasmuch as I know that thou hast been of many years a judge unto this nation, I do the more cheerfully answer for myself;

11 Because that thou mayest understand, that there are yet but twelve days since I went up to Jerusalem for to worship.

12 And they neither found me in the temple disputing with any man, neither rousing up the people, neither in the synagogues, nor in the city:

13 Neither can they prove the things whereof they now accuse me.

14 But this I confess unto thee, that after the way which they call religion, so worship I the God of my fathers, believing all things which are written in the law and the prophets:

15 And have hope towards God, which they themselves also allow, that there shall be a resurrection of the dead, both of the just and unjust.

16 And herein do I exercise myself to have always a conscience clear, so as to shew the Jews void of offence toward God, and pleasure, left Paul bound toward men.
The ACTS.

CHAP. XXV.

NOW when Feftus was come into the province, after three days he ascended from Cæfar to Jerusalem.

2 Then the high priest, and the chief of the Jews informed him against Paul, and besought him,

3 And desired favour against him, that he would send for him to Jerusalem, laying wait in the way to kill him.

4 But Feftus answered, that Paul should be kept at Cæfar, and that he himself would depart shortly thither.

5 Let them therefore, said he, which among you are able, go down with me, and accuse this man, if there be any wickedness in him.

6 And when he had tarried among them more than ten days, he went down unto Cæfar, and the next day sitting in the judgment-seat, commanded Paul to be brought.

7 And when he was come, the Jews which came down from Jerusalem, stood round about, and laid many grievous complaints against Paul, which they could not prove;

8 While he answered for himself. Neither against the law of the Jews, neither against the temple, nor yet against Cæfar, have I offended anything at all.

9 But Feftus willing to do the Jews a pleasure, answered Paul and said, Wilt thou go up to Jerusalem, and there be judged of these things before me?

10 Then said Paul, I stand at this manner of questions, I asked Cæfar's judgment seat, where I him whether he would he to Jerusalem to be judged: to the Jews a sçalm, and there be judged of have I done no wrong, as thou these matters.

11 But when Paul had appealed very well known.

12 And because I doubted of if for I be an offender, or to be reserved unto the hearing of have committed any thing worthy Augustus, I commanded him to death, I refuse not to die: but kept till I might send him to Cæfar.

CHAP. XXVI.

22 Then Agrippa said unto Paul, Thou art permitted to speak for thyself. Then Paul stretched forth the hand, and answered for himself,

23 I think myself happy, king Agrippa, because I shall answer for myself this day before thee, touching all the things whereof I am accused of the Jews:

24 Especially, because I know thee to be expert in all customs and questions which are among the Jews: wherefore I beseech thee to hear me patiently.

25 And on the morrow when Agrippa was come, and Bernice, with great pomp, and was entered into the place of hearing, with the chief captains, and principal men of the city, at Feftus commandment Paul was brought forth.

26 And Feftus said, King Agrippa, and all men which are here present with us, ye see this man, about whom all the multitude of the Jews have dealt with me, both at Jerusalem, and also here, crying that he ought not to live any longer.

27 But when I found that he had committed nothing worthy of death, and that he himself hath appealed to Augustus, I have determined to send him.

28 Of whom I have no certain thing to write unto my lord. Wherefore I have brought him forth before you, and especially before thee, O king Agrippa, that after examination had, I might have somewhat to write:

29 For it seemeth to me unreasonable to send a prisoner, and not withal to signify the crimes laid against him.

30 And therefore I judged it best to send thee to Cæsar.

CHAP. XXVI.

1 Then Agrippa said unto Paul, Thou art permitted to speak for thyself. Then Paul stretched forth the hand, and answered for himself,

2 I think myself happy, king Agrippa, because I shall answer for myself this day before thee, touching all the things whereof I am accused of the Jews:

3 Especially, because I know thee to be expert in all customs and questions which are among the Jews: wherefore I beseech thee to hear me patiently.

4 My manner of life from my youth, which was at the first among mine own nation at Jerusalem, know all the Jews,
ACTS.

15 And I said, Who art thou, Lord? And he said, I am Jesus, whom thou perceivest.

16 But arise, and stand upon thy feet: for I have appeared unto thee for this purpose, to make thee a minister and a witness both of these things which thou hast seen, and of those things in the which I will appear unto thee; 17 Delivering thee from the heathen, and from the Gentiles, to be a minister and a witness of these things unto whom I sent thee,

18 To open their eyes, and to turn them from darkness to light, and from the power of Satan unto God, that they may receive forgiveness of sins, and inheritance among them which are sanctified by faith that is in me.

19 Whereupon, O king Agrippa, I was not disobedient unto the heavenly vision:

20 But shewed first unto them of Damascus, and at Jerusalem, and throughout all the coasts of Judaea, and thence to the Gentiles, that they should repent and turn to God, and do works meet for repentance.

21 For these causes the Jews caught me in the temple, and went about to kill me.

22 Having therefore obtained help of God, I continue unto this day, witnessing both small and great, saying none other things than those which the prophets and Moses did say should come:

23 That Christ should suffer, and that he should be the first that should rise from the dead, and should shew light unto the people, and to the Gentiles.

24 And as he spake for himself, Felix said with a loud voice, Paul, thou art beside thyself: much learning doth make thee mad.

25 But he said, I am not mad, most noble Felix; but speak forth the words of truth and soberness.

And when we had failed over the sea of Cilicia and Pamphilia, up, we used helps, undergirding the ship; and fearing lest they should fall into the quick-sands, found a ship of Alexandria falling straight, and so were driven into Italy; and he put us therein. 18 And we being exceedingly sensible, when we had failed with a tempest, the next day we lightened the ship;

19 And the third day we cast wind not suffering us, we failed out with our own hands the taskunder Crete, over against Salamine: the king's phaeton set on us.

20 And having failed it, came 20 And when neither fun nor wind, but a place which is called the Cares in many days appeared, and fair havens, nigh whereunto was no small tempest lay on us, all the city of Lycia.

21 But after long abstinence, we found Paul fast of the men, and said, Sirs, we should have hearkened unto you, and not have loosed from Crete, and have gained this harm and loss.

22 And now I exhort you to be of good cheer; for these shall be no losses of any man's life among you, but of the ship.

23 For there stood by me this night the angel of God, whose I am, and whom I serve,

24 Saying, Fear not, Paul; thou shalt be brought before Cesar: and lo, God hath given thee all the time that faileth with thee.

25 Wherefore, Sirs, be of good cheer: for I believe God, that it shall be even as it was told me.

26 Howbeit we must be cast upon a certain island.

27 But when the fourteenth night was come, as we were driven up and down in Adria about midnight, the shipmen deemed that they drew near to some country:

28 And landing, and found it twenty fathoms: and when they had gone a little further, they found again, and found it fifteen fathoms.

29 Then fearing lest they should have fallen upon rocks, they cast
The ACTS.

four anchors out of the stern, and wished for the day.
30 And as the shipmen were about to flee out of the ship, when they had let down the boat into the sea, under colours as though they would have cast anchors out of the fore-ship.
31 Paul said to the centurion, and to the soldiers, Except these abide in the ship, ye cannot be saved.
32 Then the soldiers cut off the ropes of the boat, and let her fall off.
33 And while the day was coming on, Paul besought them all to take meat, saying, This day is the fourteenth day that ye have tarried, and continued fasting, having taken nothing.
34 Wherefore I pray you to take some meat; for this is for your health: for not an hair shall fall from the head of any of you.
35 And when he had thus spoken, he took bread, and gave thanks to God in presence of them all, and when he had broken it, he began to eat.
36 Then were they all of good cheer, and they also took some meat.
37 And we were in all the ship, two hundred threescore and sixteen souls.
38 And when they had eaten enough, they lightened the ship, and cast out the wheat into the sea.
39 And when it was day, they knew not the land: but they discovered a certain creek with a shore, into the which they were minded, if it were possible, to thrust in the ship.
40 And when they had taken up the anchors, they committed themselves unto the sea, and loosed the rudder bands, and hoisted up the main sail to the wind, and made toward shore.
41 And falling into a place where two seas met, they ran the ship aground; and the fore part stuck fast, and remained unmoveable, but the hinder part was broken with the violence of the waves.
42 And the soldiers counselled to kill the prisoners, lest any of them should swim out, and escape.
43 But the centurion willing to save Paul, kept them from their purpose, and commanded that they which could swim, should cast themselves first into the sea, and get to land:
44 And the rest, some on boards, and some on broken pieces of the ship: and so it came to pass, that they escaped all safe to land.

CHAP. XXVIII.

AND when they were escaped, then they knew that the island was called Melita.
2 And the barbarous people shewed us no little kindness for they kindled a fire, and received us every one, because of the present rain, and because of the cold.
3 And when Paul had gathered a bundle of sticks, and laid them on the fire, there came a viper out of the heat, and fastened on his hand.
4 And when the barbarians saw the venemous beast hang on his hand, they said among themselves, No doubt this man is a murderer, whom though he hath escaped the sea, yet vengeance followeth him to live.
5 And he shook off the beast into the fire, and felt no harm.
6 Howbeit they looked when he should have swollen, or fallen down dead suddenly; but after they had looked a great while, and saw no harm come to him, they changed their minds, and said that he was a god.
7 In the same quarters were policellions of the chief man of the island, whose name was Publius, which when he received us, and lodged us three days courteously.
8 And it came to pass that the father of Publius lay sick of a fever, and of a bloody flux: to whom Paul entered in, and prayed, and laid his hands on him, and healed him.
9 So when this was done, others also which had diseases in the island, came, and were healed:
10 Who also honoured us with many honours, and when we departed, they laded us with such things as were necessary.
11 And after three months we departed in a ship of Alexandria, which had wintered in the isle, whose sign was Caliror and Pollux.
12 And landing at Syracuse, we waited there three days.
13 And from thence we set sail, and came to Rhegium: and after one day the south wind blew, and we came the next day to Puteoli:
14 Where we found brethren, and were desired to tarry with them seven days: and so we went toward Rome.
15 And from thence, when the brethren heard of us, they came to meet us as far as Appi-forum, and the three taverns; whom when Paul saw, he thanked God, and took courage.
16 And when we came to Rome, among themselves, they departed, the centurion delivered the prisoners to the captain of the guard: and Paul was suffered to dwell by himself, with a soldier that kept him.
17 And it came to pass, that that day, Paul called the heart of this people together, and discerning them, and saw no harm come to him, they changed their minds, and said that he was a god.
18 Who when they had examined me, would have let me go, because there was no cause of death in me.
19 But when the Jews spake against it, I was constrained to appeal unto Cæsar; not that I had ought to accuse my nation of.
20 For this cause therefore have I called you, to fee you, and to speak with you: because that for the hope of Israel I am bound with this chain.
21 And they said unto him, We neither received letters out of Judæa concerning thee, neither any of the brethren that came, shewed or spake any harm of thee.
22 But we desire to hear of thee what thou thinkest: for as concerning this sect, we know that every where it is spoken against.
23 And when they had appointed him a day, there came many to him into his lodgings: to whom he expounded and testified, the kingdom of God, persuading them concerning Jesus, both out of the law of Moses, and out of the prophets, from morning till evening.
24 And some believed the things which were spoken, and some believed not.
25 And when they agreed not among themselves, they departed, the centurion delivered the prisoner to the captain of the guard word, Well spake the holy Ghost: but Paul was suffered to dwell by himself, with a soldier that kept him.
26 Saying, Go unto this people, saying, I have committed thine heart to this people, that they may be zealous for thee. And the heart of this people prison, that they may be zealous for thee. And the heart of this people
dull of hearing, and their eyes have they closed; left they should see with their eyes, and hear with their ears, and understand with their heart, and should be converted, and I should heal them.
28 Be it known therefore unto you, that the salvation of God is sent unto the Gentiles, and that they will hear it.
29 And when he had said these words, the Jews departed, and had great reasoning among themselves.

The Epistle of PAUL the Apostle, to the ROMANS,

PAUL a servant of Jesus Christ, called to be an apostle, separated unto the gospel of God,
2 (Which he had promised afore by his prophets in the holy scriptures)
3 Concerning his Son Jesus Christ our Lord, which was made of the seed of David according to the flesh.
4 And declared to be the Son of God with power, according to the spirit of holiness, by the resurrection from the dead;
5 By whom we have received grace and apostleship for obedience to the faith among all nations for his name;
6 Among whom are ye also the called of Jesus Christ.
7 To all that be in Rome, beloved of God, called to be faints: Grace to you, and peace from God our Father, and the Lord Jesus Christ.
8 First, I thank my God through Jesus Christ for you all, that your faith is spoken of throughout the whole world.
9 For God is my witness, whom I serve with my spirit in the gospel of his Son, that without ceasing I make mention of you always in my prayers,
10 Making request (if by any means now at length I might have light) for you to be: a prosperous journey by the will of God, to come unto you.
11 For I long to see you, that I may impart unto you some spiritual gift, to the end you may be established;
12 That is, that I may be comforted together with you, by the mutual faith both of you and me.
13 Now I would not have you ignorant, brethren, that oftentimes I purposed to come unto you, (but was let hitherto) that I might have some fruit among you also, even as among other Gentiles.
14 I am debtor both to the Greeks, and to the barbarians, both to the wise, and to the unwise.
15 So, as much as I am in the, I am ready to preach the gospel to you that are at Rome also.
16 For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation, to every one that believeth, to the Jew first, and also to the Greek.
17 For therein is the righteousness of God wrought from faith to faith: as it is written, The just shall live by faith.
18 For the wrath of God is revealed from heaven against all ungodliness, and unrighteousness of men, who hold the truth in unrighteousness.
19 Because that which may be known of God is manifest in them: for God hath showed it unto them;
20 For the invisible things of him from the creation of the world are clearly seen, being understood by the things that are made, even his eternal power and Godhead; so that they are without excuse:
21 Because that when they knew God, they glorified him not as God, neither were thankful, but were vain in their imaginations, and their foolish heart was darkness.
22 Protesting themselves to be wise, they became fools:
23 And exchanged the glory of the uncorruptible God into an image made like to corruptible man, and to birds, and four footed beasts, and creeping things.
24 Wherefore God also gave them up to uncleanness, through the lusts of their own hearts, to perish in their own minds.
25 Who changed the truth of God into lie, and worshipped and served the creature more than he, who is blessed for ever.
26 For this cause God gave them up unto vile affections: For even their women did change the natural use into that which is against nature:
27 And likewise the men, leaving the natural use of the woman, burned in their lust one toward another, men with men working that which is unseemly, and receiving in themselves that recompense of their error which was mete.
28 And even as they did not like to retain God in their knowledge, God gave them over to a reprobate mind, to do those things which are not convenient;
CHAP. IV.

5 But if our unrighteousness commend the righteousness of God, what shall we say? Is God unrighteous which taketh vengeance? (I speak as a man.)

6 God forbid: for then how should the righteousness of God be counted unto us?

7 For if the truth of God hath more abounded through my lie unto his glory; why yet am I also judged as a sinner?

8 And not rather (as we be slanderously reported, and as some affirm that we say) Let us do evil, that good may come; whose damnation is evident.

9 But be it known unto you, that if any man from a wise man shall be regarded to be profane, he shall be judged the more.

10 For he is not a Jew, which is one outwardly: neither is that circumcision, which is outward in the flesh;

11 But he is a Jew which is one inwardly: and circumcision is that of the heart, in the spirit, and not in the letter; whose praise is not that which is of men, but that which is of God.

12 They are all gone out of the way, being become unprofitable; there is no one that is good, no not one.

13 Their throat is an open sepulcher; with their tongues they have used deceit; the poison of asps is under their lips;

14 Whose mouth is full of cursing and bitterness;

15 Their feet are swift to shed blood;

16 Destruction and misery are in their ways;

17 And the way of peace have they not known.

18 There is no fear of God before their eyes.

19 Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith them to them who are under the law; that every mouth may be opened, as pertaining to the flesh, hath and all the world may become perfect.

20 Therefore by the deeds of the law, when it shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin.

21 But now the righteousness of God without the law is manifest, being witnessed by the law and the prophets;

22 Even the righteousness of God which is by faith of Jesus Christ unto all and upon them that believe; for there is no difference.

23 For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God;

24 Being justified freely by his grace, through the redemption that is in Jesus Christ:

25 Whom God hath set forth to be a propitiation, through faith in his blood, to declare his righteousness for the remission of sins that are past, through the forbearance of God;

26 To declare, I say, at this time his righteousness: that he might be just, and the justifier of him which believeth in Jesus.

27 Where is boasting then? It is excluded. By what law? of works? Nay: but by the law of faith.

28 Therefore we conclude that a man is justified by faith without the deeds of the law.

29 Is he the God of the Jews only? is he not also of the Gentiles? Yes, of the Gentiles also:

30 Seeing it is one God, which shall justify the circumcision by faith and uncircumcision through faith.

31 Do we then make void the law through faith? God forbid: yea, we establish the law.
For what faith the scripture? Abraham believed God, and it was counted unto him for righteousness.

And the law worketh wrath: for where no law is, there is no transgression.

Therefore it is of faith, that it might be by grace; to the end the promise might be sure to all the seed, not to that only which is of the law, but to that also which is of the faith of Abraham, who is the father of us all.

(As it is written, I have made thee a father of many nations,) before him whom he believed, even God, who quickened the dead, and calleth those things which be not as though they were.

Who against hope believed in hope, that he might become the father of many nations; according to that which was spoken, so shall thy seed be.

And being not weak in faith, he considered not his own body now dead, when he was about an hundred years old, neither yet the deadness of Sara's womb.

He staggered not at the promise of God through unbelief, but was strong in faith, giving glory to God:

And being fully persuaded, that what he had promised, he was able also to perform.

And therefore it was imputed to him for righteousness.

Now it was not written for his sake alone, that it was imputed to him;

And for us also, to whom it shall be imputed, if we believe on him that raised up Jefus our Lord from the dead,

Who was delivered for our offences, and was raised again for our justification.

Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God, through our Lord Jefus Christ.

For if they which are of the law be heirs, faith is made void, and the promise made of none effect.

For we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of God.

And not only faith, but we glory in tribulations also, knowing that tribulation worketh patience;

And patience, experience; and experience, hope:

And hope maketh not ashamed, because the love of God is shed abroad in our hearts, by the holy Ghost which is given unto us.

For we were yet without strength, in due time Christ died for the ungodly.

For scarcely for a righteous man will one die: yet peradventure for a good man some would even dare to die.

But God commendeth his love toward us, in that while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us.

Much more then being now justified by his blood, we shall be saved from wrath through him.

For if when we were enemies, we were reconciled to God by the death of his Son: much more being reconciled, we shall be much more abundantly

That as sin hath reigned unto death, much more shall grace reign unto life.

And not only faith, but we also shall have grace reign in God, through our Lord through righteousness unto eternal life, by Jesus Christ our Lord.

Therefore, as by one man entered into the world, and death by sin; and so death passed upon all men, for that all have sinned.

For until the law was in the world: but sin is not imputed when there is no law.

 Nevertheless, death reigned from Adam to Moses, even over them that had not sinned after the similitude of Adam's transgression, who is the figure of him that was to come:

But not as the offence, so also the gift. For if through one man sin entered into the world, death by one man entered into the world: and thus as in Adam all die, so likewise in Christ shall all be made alive.

Now the free gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord.
ROMANS

For if we have been planted together in the likeness of his sin, ye became the servants of death; we shall be also in the likeness of his resurrection.

Knowing this, that our old men, because of the infirmity of man is crucified with his body. But as ye have yielded the body of sin might be destroyed, that henceforth we should not serve sin.

For he that is dead is freed from sin.

Now if we walk in the Spirit, we believe that we shall live also by the Spirit.

I know that in me (that is, in my flesh) dwelleth no good thing; for to will is present with me, but how to perform that which is good, I find not.

What shall we say? Shall we continue in sin, that grace may multiply?

I find then a law, that, when I would do good, evil is present with me.

For sin taking occasion thereby the commandment, wrought in me all manner of concupiscence. For without the law sin is dead.

But sin taking occasion by the commandment, I was dead to the law.

And the commandment which was ordained to life, I found to be unto death.

For I delight in the law of God, after the inward man.

Neither yield ye your members as instruments of unrighteousness unto sin: but yield yourselves unto God, as those that are alive from the dead; and your members as instruments of righteousness unto God.

For sin shall not have dominion over you: for ye are not under the law, but under grace.

What then? shall we sin, because we are not under the law, but under grace? God forbid.

Know ye not, that to whom ye yield yourselves servants of sin, ye are the servants of the same? For, when ye yield yourselves servants of sin, ye are free from the commandment of the law; and not to God. But sin, taking occasion thereby the commandment, wrought in me all manner of concupiscence. For without the law sin is dead.

But sin, taking occasion thereby the commandment, I was dead to the law.

For the law is holy; and the commandment holy, and just, and good.

And the commandment which was ordained to life, I found to be unto death.

For I delight in the law of God, after the inward man.

Neither yield ye your members as instruments of unrighteousness unto sin: but yield yourselves unto God, as those that are alive from the dead; and your members as instruments of righteousness unto God.

For sin shall not have dominion over you: for ye are not under the law, but under grace.

What then? shall we sin, because we are not under the law, but under grace? God forbid.

Know ye not, that to whom ye yield yourselves servants of sin, ye are the servants of the same? For, when ye yield yourselves servants of sin, ye are free from the commandment of the law; and not to God. But sin, taking occasion thereby the commandment, wrought in me all manner of concupiscence. For without the law sin is dead.

But sin, taking occasion thereby the commandment, I was dead to the law.

And the commandment which was ordained to life, I found to be unto death.

For I delight in the law of God, after the inward man.

Neither yield ye your members as instruments of unrighteousness unto sin: but yield yourselves unto God, as those that are alive from the dead; and your members as instruments of righteousness unto God.

For sin shall not have dominion over you: for ye are not under the law, but under grace.

What then? shall we sin, because we are not under the law, but under grace? God forbid.

Know ye not, that to whom ye yield yourselves servants of sin, ye are the servants of the same? For, when ye yield yourselves servants of sin, ye are free from the commandment of the law; and not to God. But sin, taking occasion thereby the commandment, wrought in me all manner of concupiscence. For without the law sin is dead.

But sin, taking occasion thereby the commandment, I was dead to the law.

And the commandment which was ordained to life, I found to be unto death.

For I delight in the law of God, after the inward man.

Neither yield ye your members as instruments of unrighteousness unto sin: but yield yourselves unto God, as those that are alive from the dead; and your members as instruments of righteousness unto God.

For sin shall not have dominion over you: for ye are not under the law, but under grace.

What then? shall we sin, because we are not under the law, but under grace? God forbid.

Know ye not, that to whom ye yield yourselves servants of sin, ye are the servants of the same? For, when ye yield yourselves servants of sin, ye are free from the commandment of the law; and not to God. But sin, taking occasion thereby the commandment, wrought in me all manner of concupiscence. For without the law sin is dead.

But sin, taking occasion thereby the commandment, I was dead to the law.

And the commandment which was ordained to life, I found to be unto death.

For I delight in the law of God, after the inward man.

Neither yield ye your members as instruments of unrighteousness unto sin: but yield yourselves unto God, as those that are alive from the dead; and your members as instruments of righteousness unto God.

For sin shall not have dominion over you: for ye are not under the law, but under grace.

What then? shall we sin, because we are not under the law, but under grace? God forbid.

Know ye not, that to whom ye yield yourselves servants of sin, ye are the servants of the same? For, when ye yield yourselves servants of sin, ye are free from the commandment of the law; and not to God. But sin, taking occasion thereby the commandment, wrought in me all manner of concupiscence. For without the law sin is dead.

But sin, taking occasion thereby the commandment, I was dead to the law.

And the commandment which was ordained to life, I found to be unto death.

For I delight in the law of God, after the inward man.

Neither yield ye your members as instruments of unrighteousness unto sin: but yield yourselves unto God, as those that are alive from the dead; and your members as instruments of righteousness unto God.

For sin shall not have dominion over you: for ye are not under the law, but under grace.

What then? shall we sin, because we are not under the law, but under grace? God forbid.
ROMANS.

sith: but they that are after the
Spirit, the things of the Spirit.
Not for to be carnally minded is
death: but to be spiritually
minded, is life and peace:
7 Because the carnal mind is
enmony against God: for it is not
subject to the law of God, neither
indeed can be.
8 So then they that are in
the flesh, cannot please God.
9 But ye are not in the flesh,
but in the Spirit, if so be that
the Spirit of God dwell in you. Now
if any man have not the Spirit of
Chrift, he is none of his.
10 And if Chrift be in you, the
body is dead, because of sin; but
the Spirit is life, because of right-
counfines.
11 But if the Spirit of him that
raised up Jesus from the dead,
dwell in you; he that raised up
Chrift from the dead, shall also
quicken your mortal bodies, by his
Spirit that dwelleth in you.
12 Therefore, brethren, we
are debtors, not to the fpirit, to
live after the ftich.
13 For if ye live after the ftich,
ye shall die: but if ye through
the Spirit do mortify the deeds
of the body, ye shall live.
14 For as many as are led by
the Spirit of God, they are the
fons of God.
15 For ye have not received
the Spirit of bondage again to
fear: but ye have received the Spirit
of adoption, whereby we cry, Abba,
Father.
16 The Spirit itself beareth
witness with our spirit, that we
are the children of God.
17 And if children, then heirs;
heirs of God, and joint-heirs with
Chrift: if fo be that we suffer
with him, that we may be also
glorified together.
18 For I reckon, that the fuf-
erings of this prefent time, are
among many brethren.

CHAP. IX.

30 Moreover, whom he did pre-
clude, them he also called: and
who he called, them he also
glorified:
31 What fhall we then fay to
thefe things? If God be for us,
who can be againft us?
32 He that spared not his own
Son, but delivered him up for us
all, how fhall he not with him,
ive us all things?
33 Who fhall lay any thing to
the charge of God's elect? It is
neither becaufe they are the
children of God that juftifieth:
34 Who is he that condemneth?
It is Chrift that died, yea rather
he is called.
35 Nay in all these things we
are战胜, neither having done any
thing against, through good or evil, that the purpose
of him that loved us.
36 For I am perfwaded, that their
fland, not of works, but of him
neither death, nor life, nor an
that calleth)
gels, nor principalities, nor pow-
en is faid unto her, The
ers, nor things prefent, nor elder
fteve the younger.
37 As it is written, Jacob have
you fis height, nor depth, nor I
ou, but Elaf have I hated.
other creature, fhall be able to
4 What fhall we fay then? If
beare us from the love of God
or unrighteousnefs with God?
which is in Chrift Jesus our Lord.
4 God forbid.

CHAP. X.

15 For he faith to Moses, I
Say the truth in Chrift, I lie will have mercy on whom I will
not, my confcience also beare
hav mercy, and I will have com-
ing me witnefs in the holy Ghift, passion on whom I will have com-
2 That I have great heavines pas-
ion, and continual forrow in my heart.
6 So then it is not of him
that were accured from Chrift, for runneft, but of God that shew-
my brethren my kinfmen accord-

Pharaoh,
ROMANS

Pharaoh, Even for this same purpose, have I raised thee up, that I might shew my power in thee, and that my name might be declared throughout all the earth.
18 Therefore hath he mercy on whom he will have mercy, and whom he will, he hardeneth.
19 Thou wilt say then unto me, Why doth he yet find fault? For who hath resisted his will?
20 Nay but, O man, who art thou that repliest against God? Shall the thing formed say to him that formed it, Why hast thou made me thus?
21 Hath not the potter power over the clay, of the same lump to make one vessel unto honour, and another unto dishonour?
22 What if God, willing to shew his wrath, and to make his power known, endured with much long suffering of vessels of wrath fitted to destruction:
23 And that he might make known the riches of his glory on the vessels of mercy, which he had afore prepared unto glory!
24 Even us whom he hath called, not of the Jews only, but also of the Gentiles.
25 As he speaketh also in Osee, I will call them by my people, which were not my people; and her, beloved, which was not beloved.
26 And it shall come to pass, in the place where it was said, Ye are not my people, there shall they be called, the children of the living God.
27 In the same manner also Ephesians also speaketh concerning Israel, Though the number of the children of Israel be as the sand of the sea, yet is he left not the children of Israel.
28 For he will not fail. He shall ascend into heaven, and cut off from the righteouness, because the Lord hath made him up the earth.
29 And as Ephesians said before, except the Lord of Sabaoth have left us a seed, we have been as Sodom, and been made like unto Gomorrah.
30 What shall we say then? That if righteous follow not after righteousness, nor attained to righteousness, even the righteousness which is of faith:
31 But Israel, which followed after the law of righteousness, hath not attained to the law of righteousness.
32 Wherefore? Because they stumbled at that stumbling stone;
33 As it is written, Behold, I lay in Sion a stumbling stone, and a rock of offence: and whoever believeth on him, shall not be ashamed.

CHAP. X.

Butethen, my heart's desire and prayer to God for Israel is, that they might be saved.
2 For I bear them record, that they have a zeal of God, not according to knowledge.
3 For they being ignorant of God's righteousness, and going about to establish their own righteousness, have not submitted themselves unto the righteousness of God.
4 For Christ is the end of the law for righteousness to every one that believeth.
5 For Moses describeth the righteousness which is of the law, That the man which doeth those things, shall live by them.
6 But the righteousness which is of faith, speaketh on this wise, the faith, the faith, a remnant shall be saved.
7 Say not in thine heart, Who shall ascend into heaven? (that is to say, bring Christ down from above).
8 Or, Who shall descend into the deep? (that is to bring up Christ again from the dead).
9 And as Ephesians said before, except the Lord of Sabaoth have left us a seed, we have been as Sodom, and been made like unto Gomorrah.
10 What shall we say then? That if righteous follow not after righteousness, nor attained to righteousness, even the righteousness which is of faith:
11 But Israel, which followed after the law of righteousness, hath not attained to the law of righteousness.
12 Wherefore? Because they stumbled at that stumbling stone;
13 As it is written, Behold, I lay in Sion a stumbling stone, and a rock of offence: and whoever believeth on him, shall not be ashamed.

CHAP. XI.

is nigh thee, even in thy mouth, taught me not; I was made manifold in thy heart: that is the word of faith which we preach,
9 That if thou shalt confess with thy mouth the Lord Jesus, and shalt believe in thine heart, that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved.
10 For with the heart man believeth unto righteousness, and with the mouth confession is made unto salvation.

CHAP. XI.

I say then, Hath God cast away his people? God forbid. For I also am an Israelite of the seed of Abraham, of the tribe of Benjamin.
2 God hath not cast away his people which he foreknew. Wot ye not what the scripture faith of Elias? how he maketh intercession on God against Israel, saying,
3 Lord, they have killed thy prophets, and digged down thine altars; and I am left alone, and they seek my life.
4 But what faith the answer of God unto him? I have referred to myself seven thousand men, who have not bowed the knee to the image of Baal.
5 Even so then at this present time also there is a remnant according to the election of grace.
6 And if grace, then is it no more of works: otherwise grace is no more grace. But if it be of works, then is it no more grace:
7 What then? Israel hath not obtained that which he seeketh for; but the election hath obtained, and the rest were blinded:
8 According as it is written, But the people have not all obeyed the gospel. For Ephesians faith, Lord, who hath believed our report?
9 So then, faith cometh by hearing, and hearing by the word; and the word is the word of God.
10 But I say, Have they not cast thee out of thine heart? Yes verily, their sound slumber, eyes that they should have gone in all the earth, and their not see, and ears that they should hear words unto the ends of the world, not hear, unto this day.
11 But I say, Did not Israel know? First, Moses faith, I will speak: earth, and the sea, and the mountain, shall tremble at my presence:
12 And the bowels of the earth, and the pillars of heaven, shall shake at the presence of the Lord; and he shall be a God of power, and a God of glory.
13 And I will shew wonders in heaven and in earth, before the eyes of all nations, and before all people, shall there be signs and wonders.
14 And I will say unto the lame, Go ye into the fields; and I will fill the mouth of the faint with flesh.
15 Then said he, Go unto his nation I will anger you.
16 Let their eyes be darkened.
RO MANS.

12 I say then, Have they stumbled that they should fall? God forbid: but rather through their fall salvation is come unto the Gentiles, for to provoke them to jealousy.

13 Now if the fall of them be riches of the world, and the riches of the Gentiles: how much more their fulness?

14 For I speak to you Gentiles, as much as I am the apostle of God, magnifying mine office:

15 For by any means I may provoke to emulation them which are mine flesh, and might save some of them.

16 For if the calling away of many be the reconciling of world, what shall the receiving of and shall turn away ungodliness them be, but life from the dead? from Jacob.

17 For if the first-fruits be holy, the lump is also holy: and if the to them, when I shall take away root be holy, so are the branches. their sins.

18 And if some of the branches be broken off, and thou being a they are enemies for your sake: be of a new olive-tree, were grafted in but as touching the election, they are forebears with them parted of the root and fruits of the olive-tree;

19 Boast not against the branches; but if thou boast, thou bearest not the root, but the root thee.

20 Thou wilt say then, The branches were broken off, that I might be grafted in.

21 Well; because of unbelief they were broken off, and thou standest by faith. Be not high-minded, but fear.

22 For if God spared not the natural branches, take heed lest he also spare not thee.

23 Rebuke therefore the ungodliness and negligency of God: for we cannot say that he is unsearchable.

24 For who hath known the mind of the Lord, or who hath been his counsellor?

25 Or who hath first given to him, and it shall be recompensed unto him again?

26 For of him, and through him, and to him are all things: he by whom are all things that are, and to whom be glory for ever. Amen.

C H A P. XII.

1 Beleeche you therefore, brethren, by the mercies of God, that ye present your bodies a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable unto God, which is your reasonable service.

2 And be not conformed to this world: but ye be transformed by the renewing of your mind, that ye may prove what is that good, and acceptable, and perfect will of God.

3 For I say, through the grace of God, that is among you, not to think of yourselves more highly than he ought to think; but to think soberly, according as God hath dealt to every man the measure of faith.

4 For as we have many members in one body, and all members have not the same office:

5 So we being many are one body in Christ, and every one members one of another.

6 Having then gifts, differing according to the grace that is given to us, whether prophecy, let us prophesy according to the proportion of faith:

7 Or ministrations, let us wait on our ministrations; or he that teacheth, on teaching;

8 Or he that exhorteth, on exhortation: he that giveth, let him do it with simplicity; he that ruleth, with diligence; he that sheweth mercy, with cheerfulness.

9 Let love be without dissimulation. Abhor that which is evil, cleave to that which is good.

10 Be kindly affectioned one to another; with brotherly love, in honour preferring one another:

11 Not slothful in business: fervent in spirit: serving the Lord:

12 Rejoicing in hope; patient in tribulation; continuing instant in prayer:

13分布ing to the necessity of saints; given to hospitality.

14 Blest them which perfect you: blefs, and curse not.

15 Rejoice with them that do rejoice, and weep with them that weep.

16 Be of the same mind one towards another. Mind not high things, but condescend to men of low estate. Be not wise in your own conceits.

17 Recompense to no man evil for evil. Provide things honest in the sight of all men.

18 If it be possible, as much as your lieth in you, live peaceably with all men.

19 Dearly beloved, avenge not yourselves, but rather give place unto wrath: for it is written, Vengeance is mine; I will repay, faith the Lord.

20 Therefore if thine enemy hunger, feed him; if he thirst, give him drink:

21 Be not overcome of evil, but overcome evil with good.

C H A P. XIII.

1 LET every soul be subject unto the higher powers. For there is no power but of God: the powers that be, are ordained of God.

2 Whether therefore resisteth the power, resisteth the ordinance of God: and they that resist, shall receive to themselves damnation.

3 For rulers are not a terror to good works, but to the evil. Wilt thou then not be afraid of the power? do that which is good, and thou shalt have praise of the fame:

4 For he is the minister of God to thee for good. But if thou do that
ROMANS.

CHAP. XIV.

HIM that is weak in the faith receive you, but not to doubtful disputations.

2 For one believeth that he may eat all things: another is weak, eateth herbas.

3 Let not him that eateth, despise him that eateth not; and let not him which eateth not, judge him that eateth: for God hath received him.

4 Who art thou that judgest another man's servant? to his own master he standeth or falleth: yea, he shall be holden up: for God is able to make him stand.

5 One man esteemeth one day another: another esteemeth every day alike. Let every man be fully persuaded in his own mind.

6 He that regardeth the day, regardeth it unto the Lord; and he that regardeth not the day, to the Lord he doth not regard it. He that eateth, eateth to the Lord, for he giveth God thank: and he that eateth not, to the Lord he eateth not, and giveth God thank.

7 For none of us liveth unto himself, and no man dieth unto himself.

8 For whether we live, we live unto the Lord; and whether we die, we die unto the Lord: whether we live therefore or die, we are the Lord's.

9 For to this end Christ both died, and rose, and revived, that he might be Lord both of the dead and living.

10 But why dost thou judge thy brother? or why dost thou set at nought thy brother? for we shall all stand before the judgment-seat of Christ.

11 For it is written, As I live, saith the Lord, every knee shall bow to me, and every tongue shall confess to God.

CHAP. XV.

12 So then every one of us shall give account of himself to God.

13 Let us therefore judge another any more: but judge this rather, that no man put a stumbling-block, or an occasion to fall in his brother's way.

14 I know, and am persuaded, by the Lord Jesus, that there is nothing unclean of itself: but to him that esteemeth any thing to be unclean, to him it is unclean.

15 But if thy brother be grieved with thy meat, now walkest thou not charitably. Destroy not him with thy meat, for whom Christ died.

16 Let not then your good be evil spoken of.

17 For the kingdom of God is not meat and drink, but righteousness, and peace, and joy in the holy Ghost.

18 For he that in these things serveth Christ, is acceptable to God, and approved of men.

19 Let us therefore follow after the things which make for peace, and things wherewith one may edify another.

20 For meat destroy not the work of God. All things indeed are pure; but it is evil for that man who eateth with offence.

21 It is good neither to eat flesh, nor to drink wine, nor any thing whereby thy brother stumbleth.

22 Hast thou faith? have it to thyself before God. Happy is he that condemneth not himself in that thing which he alloweth.

23 And he that doubteth, is damned if he eat, because he eateth not of faith; for whatsoever is not of faith is sin.

C H A P. XV.

6 Then are strong,_bound to bear the infirmities of the weak, and not to please ourselves.

14 And I myself also am persuaded of you, my brethren, that ye also are full of goodness, filled with all knowledge, able also to admonish one another.
ROMANS.

15 Nevertheless, brethren, I have written the more boldly unto you, in some sort, as putting you in mind, because of the grace that is given to me of God,
16 That I should be the minister of Jesus Christ to the Gentiles, ministering the gospel of God, that the offering up of the Gentiles might be acceptable, being sanctified by the holy Ghost.
17 I have therefore, whereof I may glory through Jesus Christ, in things which pertain to God.
18 For I will not dare to speak of any of those things, which Christ hath not wrought by me, to make the Gentiles obedient by word and deed.
19 Through mighty signs and wonders, by the power of the Spirit of God; so that from Jerusalem and round about unto Illyricum, I have fully preached the gospel of Christ.
20 Yea, so have I striven to preach the gospel, not where Christ was named, but to build upon another man's foundation:
21 But as it is written, Where the word is sown plentifully, there shall be some that shall yield an hundredfold, and some thirtyfold, and some fiftyfold.
22 For which cause also I have much hindered from coming to you.
23 But now having no more place in these parts, and having a great desire these many years to come unto you;
24 Whenever I take my journey into Spain, I will come to you: for I trust to see you in my journey, and to be brought on my way thitherward by you, if down their own necks: unto first I be somewhat filled with your company.
25 But now I go unto Jerusalem, to minister unto the saints.
26 Likewise greet the church that is in their house. Salute my Macedonia and Achaia, to make first-fruit's of Achaia unto Christ.

6 Greet Mary, who bestowed much labour on us.
7 Greet Andronicus and Junia my kinsmen, and my fellow-prisoners, who are of note among the apostles, who also were in Christ before me.
8 Greet Amplias my beloved in the Lord.
9 Salute Urbanus our helper in Christ, and Stachys my beloved.
10 Salute Apelles approved in Christ. Salute them which are of Aristobulus hoysfeld.
11 Salute Herodion my kinsman. Greet them that be of the hoysfeld of Narcissus, which are in the Lord.
12 Salute Tryphena and Tryphosa, who labour in the Lord.
13 Salute the beloved Persis, which laboured much in the Lord.
14 Salute Rufus chosen in the Lord, and his mother and mine,
15 Salute Asyncritus, Phlegon, Hermes, Patrobas, Hermes, and the brethren which are with them.
16 Salute Philemon and Julia, Nerus, and his fitter, and Olympas, and all the saints which are with them.
17 Salute one another with an holy kiss. The churches of Christ salute you.
18 Now I beseech you, brethren, mark them which cause divisions and offences, contrary to the doctrine which ye have learned; and avoid them.
19 For they that are such, serve not our Lord Jesus Christ, but their own belly; and by good words and fair speeches deceive the hearts of the simple.
20 For your obedience is come abroad unto all men. I am glad therefore on your behalf: but yet I would have you wise unto that which is good, and simple concerning evil.
21 Timotheus my work-fellow, and Lucius, and Jason, and Sosipater, my kinsmen, salute you.
22 I Tertius, who wrote this epistle, salute you in the Lord.
23 Gaius mine host, and of the whole church, saluteth you. Erastus the chamberlain of the city saluteth you, and Quartus a brother.
24 The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you all. Amen.
25 Now to him that is of power to stablish you according to my gospel, and the preaching of Jesus Christ, (according to the revelation of the mystery which was kept secret since the world began, 26 But now is made manifest, and by the scriptures of the prophets, according to the commandment of the everlasting God, made known to all nations for the obedience of faith,) 27 To God only wise, be glory through Jesus Christ for ever. Amen.

Written to the Romans from Corinthus, and sent by Phoebe servant of the church at Cenchrea.

¶ The First Epistle of PAUL, the Apostle, to the CORINTHIANS.

CHAP. XVI.
very place call upon the name of know not whether I baptized any
Jesus Christ our Lord, both theirs other.
17 For Christ sent me not to
baptize, but to preach the gospel
not with wisdom of words, but
the cross of Christ should be made
de of none effect.
18 For the preaching of the
cross is to them that perish
foolishness: but unto us which
are saved, it is the power of God.
19 For it is written, I will de-
stroy the wisdom of the wise,
and will bring to nothing the un-
derstanding of the prudent.
20 Where is the wise? where is
the scribe? where is the disputer
of this world? hath not God made
foolish the wisdom of this world?
21 For after that, in the wis-
dom of God, the world by
wisdom knew not God; it pleased
God by the foolishness of preach-
ing to save them that believe.
22 For the Jews require a sign,
and the Greeks seek after wis-
dom.
23 But we preach Christ cruci-
fied, unto the Jews a stumbling
block, and unto the Greeks
foolishness;
24 But unto them which are
called, both Jews and Greeks,
Christ the power of God, and the
wisdom of God.
25 Because the foolishness
of God is wiser than men; and
the weakness of God is stronger
than men.
26 For ye see your calling,
brethren, how that not many
wise men after the flesh, are
called.
27 But God hath chosen the
foolish things of the world, to
none of you, but Christ and the
world, confounded the wise; and God hath
chosen the weak things of the
world.
28 And I baptized also the
household of Stephanas; besides, I world, and things which are de-
spised;
29 That no flesh should glory
in his own presence.
30 But of him are ye in Christ
which is made unto us wisdome, and righteousness, and sanctification, and redemption:
31 That, according as it is
written, He that glorieth, let
him glory in the Lord.

\section{CHAP. II.

A}ND I, brethren, when I
came to you, came not with
excellency of speech, or of wis-
dom, declaring unto you the tes-
timony of God.
2 For I determined not to
know any thing among you save
Jesus Christ, and him crucified.
3 And I was with you in weak-
ness, and in fear, and in much
humble:
4 And my speech and my
preaching was not with enticing
words of man's wisdom, but in
the demonstration of the Spirit, and
of power:
5 That your faith should not
instruct him? but we have the
flame in the wisdom of men, but
mind of Christ.

\section{CHAP. III.

A}ND I, brethren, could not
among them that are perfect; yet
we speak wisdom among you as unto spirit
not the wisdom of this world, nor
ritual, but as unto carnal, even
of the princes of this world, that
are come to nought.
2 I have fed you with milk, and
3 But we speak the wisdom of
not with meat: for hitherto ye
God in a mystery, even the hid-
were not able to bear it, neither
den wisdom which God ordained yet now are ye able.
4 Before the world unto our glory.
5 For ye are yet carnal: for
3 Which none of the princes of
where is among you enevv-
this world knew: for had they
and if it, and divisions, are
known it, they would not have ye not carnal, and walk as men
ferred the Lord of glory.
4 For while one faith, I am of
5 But as it is written, Eye Paul, and another, I am of A-
hath not seen, nor ear heard, neit-
er have entered into the heart.
5 Who then is Paul, and who
man, the things which God is
polos, are ye not carnal?

10 But God hath revealed them

T 2.
I. CORINTHIANS.

6 I have planted, Apollos wa-
pered: but God gave the increase.

7 So then, neither is he that
planteth anything, neither he
that watereth; but God that
giveth the increase:

8 Now he that planteth, and
he that watereth, are one; and e-
common: for all things are yours;

22 Whether Paul, or Apollos,
or Cephas, or the world, or life,
or death, or things present, or

23 And ye are Christ's, and
Christ is God's.

CHAP. IV.

10 According to the grace of
God which is given unto me, as
a wise master-builder, I have laid
the foundation, and another build-
eth thereon.

11 For other foundation can no
man lay than that is laid, which
is Jesus Christ.

12 Now if any man build upon
this foundation, gold, silver, pre-
cious stones, wood, hay, stubble;

13 Every man's work shall be
made manifest: for the day shall
declare it, because it shall be re-
vealed by fire; and the fire shall
try every man's work, of what
material it is.

14 If any man's work abide
who both will bring to
which he hath built thereupon, light the hidden things of
shall receive a reward.

15 If any man's work shall be
burnt, he shall suffer loss, but he shall every man praise of
himself shall be saved; yet so as
by fire.

16 And these things, brethren,
know ye that ye are not
unto the temple of God, and that the myself, and to Apollos, for your
Spirit of God dwelleth in you?
fakes: that ye might learn in us

18 Let no man deceive himself:
Who maketh thee to dif-
he among you seemeth to st in another? and what hast
be wise in this world, let him be-
though thou didst not receive?
come a fool, that he may be wise.
now if thou didst receive it, why
not received it?

8 Now ye are full, now ye are
rich, ye have reigned as kings
without us: and I would to God
ye did reign, that we also might
reign with you.

9 For I think that God hath
set forth us the apostles last, as it
were appointed to death. For we
are made a spectacle unto the
world, and to angels, and to men.

10 We are fools for Christ's
fake, but ye are wise in Christ:
we are weak, but ye are strong:
ye are honourable, but we are
depfiled.

11 Even unto this present hour,
we both hunger and thirst, and are
naked, and are buffeted, and have
no certain dwelling-place;

12 And labour, working with
our own hands: being reviled, we
bless; being persecuted, we suffer
it:

13 Being defamed, we entreat;
we are made as the filth of the
world, and are the off-scouring of
all things unto this day.

14 I write not these things to
shame you, but as my beloved sons
I warn you.

15 For though you have ten
thousand instructers in Christ, yet
know ye not that a little leaven
Jeavethenthe whole lump?

16 Wherefore I beseech you, be
ye followers of me.

17 For this cause have I sent
unto you Timotheus, who is my
beloved son, and faithful in the
Lord, who shall bring you into
remembrance of my ways which
be in Christ, as I teach every
where in every church.

18 Now some are puffed up, as
though I would not come to you.

19 But I will come to you for
nourishers of this world, or with
though I would not come to you.

20 For the kingdom of God is
not in word, but in power.

21 What will ye? shall I come
unto you with a rod, or in love,
in the spirit of meekness?

22 And again, I he Lord know-
the thoughts of the wife, that
they are vain:

23 And ye are Christ's, and
Christ is God's.

C H A P. V.

8 Now ye are full, now ye are
rich, ye have reigned as kings
without us: and I would to God
ye did reign, that we also might
reign with you.

9 For I think that God hath
set forth us the apostles last, as it
were appointed to death. For we
are made a spectacle unto the
world, and to angels, and to men.

10 We are fools for Christ's
fake, but ye are wise in Christ:
we are weak, but ye are strong:
ye are honourable, but we are
depfiled.

11 Even unto this present hour,
we both hunger and thirst, and are
naked, and are buffeted, and have
no certain dwelling-place;

12 And labour, working with
our own hands: being reviled, we
bless; being persecuted, we suffer
it:

13 Being defamed, we entreat;
we are made as the filth of the
world, and are the off-scouring of
all things unto this day.

14 I write not these things to
shame you, but as my beloved sons
I warn you.

15 For though you have ten
thousand instructers in Christ, yet
know ye not that a little leaven
Jeavethenthe whole lump?

16 Wherefore I beseech you, be
ye followers of me.

17 For this cause have I sent
unto you Timotheus, who is my
beloved son, and faithful in the
Lord, who shall bring you into
remembrance of my ways which
be in Christ, as I teach every
where in every church.

18 Now some are puffed up, as
though I would not come to you.

19 But I will come to you for
nourishers of this world, or with
though I would not come to you.

20 For the kingdom of God is
not in word, but in power.

21 What will ye? shall I come
unto you with a rod, or in love,
in the spirit of meekness?

CHAP. V.

8 Now ye are full, now ye are
rich, ye have reigned as kings
without us: and I would to God
ye did reign, that we also might
reign with you.

9 For I think that God hath
set forth us the apostles last, as it
were appointed to death. For we
are made a spectacle unto the
world, and to angels, and to men.

10 We are fools for Christ's
fake, but ye are wise in Christ:
we are weak, but ye are strong:
ye are honourable, but we are
depfiled.

11 Even unto this present hour,
we both hunger and thirst, and are
naked, and are buffeted, and have
no certain dwelling-place;

12 And labour, working with
our own hands: being reviled, we
bless; being persecuted, we suffer
it:

13 Being defamed, we entreat;
we are made as the filth of the
world, and are the off-scouring of
all things unto this day.

14 I write not these things to
shame you, but as my beloved sons
I warn you.

15 For though you have ten
thousand instructers in Christ, yet
know ye not that a little leaven
Jeavethenthe whole lump?

16 Wherefore I beseech you, be
ye followers of me.

17 For this cause have I sent
unto you Timotheus, who is my
beloved son, and faithful in the
Lord, who shall bring you into
remembrance of my ways which
be in Christ, as I teach every
where in every church.

18 Now some are puffed up, as
though I would not come to you.

19 But I will come to you for
nourishers of this world, or with
though I would not come to you.

20 For the kingdom of God is
not in word, but in power.

21 What will ye? shall I come
unto you with a rod, or in love,
in the spirit of meekness?
I. CORINTHIANS.

1. To you, not to keep company, if eaters, nor adulterers, nor effemini
2. any man that is called a brother, nor abusers of themselves
3. an idolater, or a reviler, or a drunkard, or an extortioner; with
4. such an one not to eat.
5. 12 For what have I to do to judge them that are without?
6. do ye not judge them that are within?
7. 13 But them that are without
8. God judgeth. Therefore put awa
9. from among yourselves that
10. wicked persons.

CHAP. VI.

DARE any of you, having a
11. matter against another, go
to law before the unjust, and
not before the saints?
12. Do ye not know that
13. the saints shall judge the world: and
14. if the world shall be judged by
15. you, are ye unworthy to judge
16. the smallest matters?

17. Know ye not that we shall
18. judge angels? how much more
19. things that pertain to this life?
20. If then ye have judgments of
21. things pertaining to this life, let
22. them to judge who are least
23. esteemed in the church.

24. I speak to your shame. Is it
25. so, that there is not a wise man
26. among you? no not one that
27. one body: for two (faith he
28. shall be able to judge between his
29. brethren?
30. But brother goeth to law with
31. brother, and that before the un
32. believers.

33. Now therefore there is utter
34. ly a fault among you, because ye
35. fornication, sineth against his
36. go to law one with another: why
37. own body,
do ye not rather take wrong? why
38. What, know ye not that
39. your body is the temple of the
40. Ghost which is in you, which
41. ye have of God, and ye are not
42. your own?
43. Know ye not that the un
44. righteous shall not inherit the price: therefore glory God in
45. kingdom of God? be not deceiv
46. the fornicators, nor idol
47. which are God's.

CHAP. VII.

NOW concerning the things
1. whereof ye wrote unto me:
2. It is good for a man not to touch
3. a woman.
4. Nevertheless, to avoid forni
5. cation, let every man have his
6. own wife, and let every woman
7. have her own husband.

8. Let the husband render unto
9. the wife due benevolence; and
10. likewise also the wife unto the
11. husband.

12. The wife hath not power of
13. her own body, but the husband:

14. And God hath called
15. his wife also the husband hath
16. not power of his own body, but
17. the wife.

18. Defraud ye not one another, ex
c
t. except it be with consent for
19. wife?

20. But as God hath distributed
21. every man, as the Lord hath
22. come together again, that Satan
called every one, so let him walk:
23. tempt you not for your incontin
cency.

24. But I speak this by permis
25. sion, and not of commandment.
26. For I would that all men
27. were even as I myself: but every
28. man hath his proper gift of God,
29. one after this manner, and anoth
30. er after that.

31. I say therefore to the unmar
32. ried and widows, It is good for
33. them if they abide even as I.
34. But if they cannot contain,
35. let them marry: for it is better
36. to marry than to burn.

37. And unto the married I
38. say: yet not I, but the Lord, being a servant, is the Lord's
39. Lord, Let not the wife depart from her husband; and let not
40. the husband put away his wife.

41. But unto the married I say: yet
42. I give my judgment as one that hath obtained mercy of
43. the Lord to be faithful.
I. C O R I N T H I A N S.

26 I suppose therefore that this is good for the present disinterest, I say, that it is good for a man so to be.

27 Art thou bound unto a wife? seek not to be loosed. Art thou loosed from a wife? seek not a wife.

28 But and if thou marry, thou hast not sinned; and if a virgin marry, she hath not sinned: nevertheless, such shall have trouble in the flesh: but I spare you.

29 But this I say, brethren, the time is short. It remaineth, that both they that have wives, be as though they had none:

30 And they that weep, as though they wept not; and they that rejoice, as though they rejoiced not; and they that buy, as though they possessed not;

31 And they that use this world, as not abusing it: for the fashion of this world passeth away.

32 But I would have you without carefulness. He that is unmarried careth for the things that belong to the Lord, how he may please the Lord:

33 But he that is married careth for the things that are of the world, how he may please his wife.

34 There is difference also between a wife and a virgin. The unmarried woman careth for the things of the Lord, that she may please the Lord; she that is married careth for the things of the world, how she may please her husband.

35 And this I speak for your own profit, not that I may cast a snare upon you, but for that which is comely, and that you may attend upon the Lord without distraction.

36 But if any man think that he behaveth himself uncomely toward his virgin, if she paseth with confidence of the idol unto flower of her age, and needeth this hour, let it be as a thing offered unto an idol: and their conscience being weak is defiled.

37 Nevertheless, he that standeth steadfast in his heart, having no necessity, but hath power over his own will, and hath so decreed in his heart, that he will keep his virgin, doth well.

38 So then, he that giveth her in marriage doth well: but he that giveth her not in marriage doth better.

39 The wife is bound by the law as long as her husband liveth: but if her husband be dead, she is at liberty to be married unto whom she will, only in the Lord.

40 But the one is happier than the other: for as I live, judgment is set upon them both. But God hath committed to us the gospel of Christ, that we should preach it unto you; which is not ours to glory.

41 Wherefore if meat make my brother to offend, I will eat no flesh while the world standeth, lest I make my brother to offend.

C H A P. VIII. N O W as touching things offered unto idols, we know that we all have knowledge. Knowledge puffeth up, but charity edifieth.

2 And if any man think that he knoweth any thing, he knoweth nothing yet as he ought to know.

3 But if any man love God, let him live the same thing, which is known of him.

4 As concerning therefore the eating of those things that are offered in sacrifice unto idols, we know that an idol is nothing in the world, and that there is none other God but one.

5 For though there be that are called gods, whether in heaven or in earth, (as there be gods many, and lords many),

6 But to us there is but one God, and one Father, who is above all, and through all, and in you in him; and one Lord Jesus Christ, by whom are all things, and we by him.

7 Howbeit there is not in every man that knowledge; for some, being choked with the world's knowledge, are not able to receive instruction; but again as the flesh lusteth after the flesh.

8 But meat commeth not to life by the law of Moses; neither if we eat, are we the better; neither if we eat not, are we the worse.

9 But take heed lest by any means this liberty of yours become a stumbling-block to them which are weak.

10 For if any man see thee, which hath knowledge, yet eating things offered unto idols, whom they that are weak take with offence.

11 And through knowledge shall the weak brother perish, for whom Christ died.

12 But when ye come together into one place, why do ye bid evil and cause the house of God to be desecrated? Do not the saints eat and drink, and judge, and go to market?

13 Wherefore come not together any more unless it be with a design to edify.

C H A P. IX. A M I not an apostle? am I not free? have I not seen Jesus Christ our Lord? are not you my work in the Lord?

2 If I be not an apostle unto others, yet doubtless I am to you: for the seal of mine apostleship are ye in the Lord.

3 Mine answer to them that do examine me is this:

4 Have we not power to eat and to drink?

5 Have we not power to lead about a sister? a wife, as well as other apostles, and as the brethren of the Lord, and Cephas?

6 Or is only Barnabas, and I, foolish? ye are so weak in your judgment.

7 Who goeth a warfare any time at his own charges? or who notwithstanding laboretiously to be for the gospel, and to feedeth the flock, and causeth not the blood of the flock?
I. CORINTHIANS.

19 For though I be free from spiritual drink; (for they drank all men, yet have I made myself of that spiritual Rock that followeth me, all, that I might not be therefore called the Rock that was gain the more. Christ.)

20 And unto the Jews I became as a Jew, that I might begin was not well pleased; for they became Jews, to them that are under were overchosen in the wilderness, the law, as under the law, that I 6 Now these things were so that they might be as under ample, to the intent we should.

21 To them that are without also lufted. Neither be ye idolaters, as without law, (being not as without law to God, but under where was none of them; as it is written, the law to Christ,) that I might be in law, and drink, and rose up to play.

22 To the weak became as 8 Neither let us commit fornication, as some of them commit. I have all things to all men, to edify them. And I have in one day three and that I might by all means save some.

23 And this I do for the god's sake, as some of them also tempted, and in the faith of Christ, that I might be par- taker thereof with you.

24 Know ye not that they of them that murmur, and were destroyed of serpents. Should I therefore stop, not as some be uncertain; for I fight I, not as one that beareth the air: But I keep under my body, and bring it into subjection; lest it should be a snare.

25 And every man that stirreth up against the mastership is temperate in subjection, upon whom the ends of all things. Now, they do it to the world are come. Wherefore let him that thinketh he standeth, take heed lest he fall.

26 I therefore so run, not as uncertainly; for I am one that beareth the air: But I keep under my body, and bring it into subjection; lest by any means, when I have that which hath been, I myself with the temptation also make a way to escape, that ye may be able to bear it.

Moreover, brethren, I would not that ye should be ignorant, how that all our fathers were under the cloud, and all judges ye what I said passed through the sea;

2 And were all baptized unto we believe, is it not the communion of the blood of Christ? the bread which we break, is it not the communion of the body of Christ?

3 And did all eat the same spiritual meat;

4 And did all drink the same bread, and one body; for we are all partakers of that one bread.

20 And unto the Jews I became as a Jew, that I might be all, that I might not be therefore called the Rock that was gain the more. Christ.)

18 Behold Israel after the flesh. Are not they which eat of the sacrifices partakers of the altar?

19 What say I then? that the idol is any thing, or that which is offered in sacrifice to idols is any thing?

20 But I say, that the things which the Gentiles sacrifice, they sacrifice to devils and not to God; and I would not that ye should have fellowship with devils.

21 Ye cannot drink the cup of the Lord, and the cup of devils; ye cannot be partakers of the Lord's table, and of the table of devils.

22 Do we provoke the Lord to jealously? are we stronger than he?

Moreover, brethren, I would not that ye should be ignorant, how that all our fathers were under the cloud, and all judges ye what I said passed through the sea;

2 And were all baptized unto we believe, is it not the communion of the blood of Christ? the bread which we break, is it not the communion of the body of Christ?

3 And did all eat the same spiritual meat;

4 And did all drink the same bread,

20 And unto the Jews I became as a Jew, that I might be all, that I might not be therefore called the Rock that was gain the more. Christ.)

18 Behold Israel after the flesh. Are not they which eat of the sacrifices partakers of the altar?

19 What say I then? that the idol is any thing, or that which is offered in sacrifice to idols is any thing?

20 But I say, that the things which the Gentiles sacrifice, they sacrifice to devils and not to God; and I would not that ye should have fellowship with devils.

21 Ye cannot drink the cup of the Lord, and the cup of devils; ye cannot be partakers of the Lord's table, and of the table of devils.

22 Do we provoke the Lord to jealously? are we stronger than he?

Moreover, brethren, I would not that ye should be ignorant, how that all our fathers were under the cloud, and all judges ye what I said passed through the sea;

2 And were all baptized unto we believe, is it not the communion of the blood of Christ? the bread which we break, is it not the communion of the body of Christ?

3 And did all eat the same spiritual meat;

4 And did all drink the same bread,
I. CORINTHIANS.

12 For as the woman is of the man, even so is the man also by her, This cup is the love of all the members of the body; and this is the love of the body of Christ. And God hath made him the head of the church, and given him the church for his wife. Therefore I give you unto you, that ye were Gentiles, and carried away unto these the same night in which he was dumb idols, even as ye were. Betrayed took bread:

13 And when he had given derision, that no man speaking thanks, he brake it, and said, by the Spirit of God calles Jesus: Take, eat: this is my body, which is broken for you: this do in re- This is the Lord, but by the body of me. Therefore I give you unto you, that ye were Gentiles, and carried away unto these the same night in which he was dumb idols, even as ye were. Betrayed took bread:

14 And when he had given derision, that no man speaking thanks, he brake it, and said, by the Spirit of God calles Jesus: Take, eat: this is my body, which is broken for you: this do in re- This is the Lord, but by the body of me. Therefore I give you unto you, that ye were Gentiles, and carried away unto these the same night in which he was dumb idols, even as ye were. Betrayed took bread:

15 But a woman have long hair, it is a glory to her: for her hair is given her for a covering. But if any man seem to be contentious, we have no such custom, neither the churches of God. And every man that hath it upon the head is ashamed. Now is this the third time I am ready to come unto you. And I am troubled with you, that when I come unto you I shall be necessitated, and not by the Spirit of God, but by the pride of a high-sounding doctrine, which doth not hold fast the element of the world. Then despise not him that speaketh in tongues, because he may interpret the mysteries of the Spirit; and the mysteries of the Spirit are not meat for men. For the word of God is quick and powerful, and sharper than any two-edged sword, piercing even to the dividing asunder of soul and spirit, and of the joints and marrow, and is a discerner of the thoughts and intents of the heart. Now therefore, brethren, we recommend you to God, and to the word of his grace, wherein ye stand. But the man that is feeble among you, which should be strengthened, let him be strengthened. If any man of you be sick, let him call for the elders of the church; and let them pray over him, anointing him with oil in the name of the Lord: And the prayer of faith shall save the sick, and the Lord shall raise him up; and if he have committed sins, they shall be forgiven him. Confess your faults one to another, and pray for one another, that ye may be healed. The prayer of a righteous man is effective. Then a great angel of the Lord went down, and stood and challenged him, and said, Hashem, the Lord of hosts, is he thy God? Then he said, I am God, that made the heaven, and the earth, and the sea, and the dry land.

CHAP. XII.

5 And there are diversities of members every one of them in the body, but the same Lord.

6 And there are diversities of operations, but it is the same God which worketh all in all.

7 But the manifestation of the Spirit is given to every man to profit withal.

8 For to one is given by the Spirit the word of wisdom; and to another the word of knowledge by the same Spirit; to another faith by the same Spirit; to another gifts of healing by the same Spirit; to another the working of miracles; to another prophecy; to another discerning of spirits; to another divers kinds of tongues; to another the interpretation of tongues.

9 But all these worketh that one and the self same Spirit, dividing to every man severally as he will.

10 As the body is one, and hath many members, and all the members of that one body, being many, are one body: so also is Christ.

11 For by one Spirit are we all baptized into one body, whether we be Jews or Gentiles, whether we be bond or free; and have been made to drink into one Spirit.

12 For the body is not one member, but many.

13 If the foot shall say, Because I am not the hand, I am not of the body; is it therefore not of the body?

14 And if the ear shall say, Because I am not the eye, I am not of the body; is it therefore not of the body?

15 If the whole body were an eye, where were the hearing? If the whole body were hearing, where were the smelling?

16 But now hath God set the members every one of them in the body, just as it hath pleased him. And they are three: but one Spirit. And the Spirit is not made void of operation. But the gifts of the Spirit are divided to each one according as the will of God hath given.

17 Now the Spirit speaketh expressly, that there shall be prophesying; but the gifts of the Spirit are divided to each one according as the will of God hath given.

18 But now hath God set the members every one of them in the body, just as it hath pleased him. And they are three: but one Spirit. And the Spirit is not made void of operation. But the gifts of the Spirit are divided to each one according as the will of God hath given.
I. CORINTHIANS.

CHAP. XIII.

THOUGH I speak with the tongues of men, and of angels, and have not charity, I am become as sounding brass, or a tinkling cymbal.

2 And though I have the gift of prophecy, and understand all mysteries, and all knowledge; and though I have all faith, so that I could remove mountains, and have no charity, I am nothing.

3 And though I bestow all my goods to feed the poor, and though I give my body to be burned, and have not charity, it profitteth me nothing.

4 Charity suffereth long, and is kind; charityenvieth not; charity vaunteth not itself, is not puffed up,

5 Doth not behave itself unseemly, seeketh not her own, is not easily provoked, thinketh no evil.

6 Rejoiceth not in iniquity, but rejoiceth in the truth:

7 Beareth all things, believeth all things, hopeth all things, endureth all things.

8 Charity never faileth; but whether there be prophecies, they shall fail; whether there be tongues, they shall cease; whether there be knowledge, it shall vanish away.

9 For we know in part, and we prophesy in part.

10 But when that which is perfect is come, then that which is in part shall be done away.

11 When I was a child, I spake as a child, I understood as a child, I thought as a child; but when I became a man, I put away childish things.

12 For now we see through a many kinds of voices in the world, glass, darkly; but then face to face and none of them without figurative: now I know in part; but nification.

13 Therefore if I know not the that speaketh, a barbarian;

14 And now abideth faith, unto him that speaketh, a barbarian;

15 And he that speaketh shall follow after charity, and desire spiritual gifts, but rather that ye may prophesy.

16 Of follow after charity, and desire spiritual gifts, but rather that ye may prophesy.

17 And though I have the gift of prophecy, and understand all mysteries, and all knowledge; and though I have all faith, so that I could remove mountains, and have no charity, I am nothing.

18 And though I bestow all my goods to feed the poor, and though I give my body to be burned, and have not charity, it profitteth me nothing.

19 Charity suffereth long, and is kind; charityenvieth not; charity vaunteth not itself, is not puffed up,

20 Doth not behave itself unseemly, seeketh not her own, is not easily provoked, thinketh no evil.

21 Rejoiceth not in iniquity, but rejoiceth in the truth:

22 Beareth all things, believeth all things, hopeth all things, endureth all things.

23 Charity never faileth; but whether there be prophecies, they shall fail; whether there be tongues, they shall cease; whether there be knowledge, it shall vanish away.

24 For we know in part, and we prophesy in part.

25 But when that which is perfect is come, then that which is in part shall be done away.

26 When I was a child, I spake as a child, I understood as a child, I thought as a child; but when I became a man, I put away childish things.

27 For now we see through a many kinds of voices in the world, glass, darkly; but then face to face and none of them without figurative: now I know in part; but nification.

28 Therefore if I know not the that speaketh, a barbarian;

29 And now abideth faith, unto him that speaketh, a barbarian;

30 And he that speaketh shall follow after charity, and desire spiritual gifts, but rather that ye may prophesy.

31 Of follow after charity, and desire spiritual gifts, but rather that ye may prophesy.

32 And though I have the gift of prophecy, and understand all mysteries, and all knowledge; and though I have all faith, so that I could remove mountains, and have no charity, I am nothing.

33 And though I bestow all my goods to feed the poor, and though I give my body to be burned, and have not charity, it profitteth me nothing.

34 Charity suffereth long, and is kind; charityenvieth not; charity vaunteth not itself, is not puffed up,

35 Doth not behave itself unseemly, seeketh not her own, is not easily provoked, thinketh no evil.

36 Rejoiceth not in iniquity, but rejoiceth in the truth:

37 Beareth all things, believeth all things, hopeth all things, endureth all things.

38 Charity never faileth; but whether there be prophecies, they shall fail; whether there be tongues, they shall cease; whether there be knowledge, it shall vanish away.

39 For we know in part, and we prophesy in part.

40 But when that which is perfect is come, then that which is in part shall be done away.

41 When I was a child, I spake as a child, I understood as a child, I thought as a child; but when I became a man, I put away childish things.

42 For now we see through a many kinds of voices in the world, glass, darkly; but then face to face and none of them without figurative: now I know in part; but nification.

43 Therefore if I know not the that speaketh, a barbarian;

44 And now abideth faith, unto him that speaketh, a barbarian;

45 And he that speaketh shall follow after charity, and desire spiritual gifts, but rather that ye may prophesy.

46 Of follow after charity, and desire spiritual gifts, but rather that ye may prophesy.

47 And though I have the gift of prophecy, and understand all mysteries, and all knowledge; and though I have all faith, so that I could remove mountains, and have no charity, I am nothing.

48 And though I bestow all my goods to feed the poor, and though I give my body to be burned, and have not charity, it profitteth me nothing.

49 Charity suffereth long, and is kind; charityenvieth not; charity vaunteth not itself, is not puffed up,

50 Doth not behave itself unseemly, seeketh not her own, is not easily provoked, thinketh no evil.

51 Rejoiceth not in iniquity, but rejoiceth in the truth:

52 Beareth all things, believeth all things, hopeth all things, endureth all things.

53 Charity never faileth; but whether there be prophecies, they shall fail; whether there be tongues, they shall cease; whether there be knowledge, it shall vanish away.

54 For we know in part, and we prophesy in part.

55 But when that which is perfect is come, then that which is in part shall be done away.

56 When I was a child, I spake as a child, I understood as a child, I thought as a child; but when I became a man, I put away childish things.

57 For now we see through a many kinds of voices in the world, glass, darkly; but then face to face and none of them without figurative: now I know in part; but nification.

58 Therefore if I know not the that speaketh, a barbarian;

59 And now abideth faith, unto him that speaketh, a barbarian;

60 And he that speaketh shall follow after charity, and desire spiritual gifts, but rather that ye may prophesy.

61 Of follow after charity, and desire spiritual gifts, but rather that ye may prophesy.

62 And though I have the gift of prophecy, and understand all mysteries, and all knowledge; and though I have all faith, so that I could remove mountains, and have no charity, I am nothing.
I. CORINTHIANS.

37 If any man think himself to be a prophet, or spiritual, let him write unto you the mandates of the Lord.
38 But if any man be ignorant, let him be ignorant.
39 Wherefore, brethren, covet to prophesy, and forbid not to speak with tongues.
40 Let all things be done decently, and in order.

CHAP. XV.

Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you, which also I received not of man, but by revelation of Jesus Christ;
15 And I delivered unto you first of all, that which also I received, that Christ died for our sins, according to the scriptures:
16 And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day, according to the scriptures:
17 And that he was seen of Cephas, then of the twelve;
18 And after that he was seen of five hundred brethren at once; of whom the greater part abode with me;
19 And after that he was seen of me also, as of one born out of time.
20 But now is Christrisen from the dead, and become the firstfruits of them that slept.
21 For since by man came death, by man was also the resurrection from the dead:
22 For as in Adam all die, even so in Christ shall all be made alive:
23 But every man in his own order: Christ the firstfruits, afterward them that are Christ's at his coming.
24 Then cometh the end, when he shall have delivered up the kingdom to God, even the Father;
25 For he must reign, till he hath put all enemies under his feet.
26 The last enemy that shall be destroyed is death.
27 For he hath put all things under his feet. But when he saith, all things are put under him, it is the kingdom of God.
28 And when all things shall be subdued unto him, then shall the Son also be subject unto him. But when all things shall be made subject unto him, then the Son also shall be made subject unto him that put all things under another head.
29 But we see not yet all things put to subjection.
30 But we know that all things are put under his feet. We know not yet what manner of spirit it is that shall be revealed.
31 Moreover, brethren, we shall all be changed:
32 In a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trump: for the trumpet shall sound, and the dead shall be raised incorruptible, and we shall be changed.
33 For this corruptible must put on incorruption, and this mortal put on immortality.

CHAP. X V I.

1 But now is Christrisen from the dead, the firstfruits of them that are asleep.
2 For as in Adam all die, even so in Christ shall all be made alive.
3 But every man in his own order: Christ the firstfruits, afterward them that are Christ's at his coming.
4 For, as I said above, so now I say again, that if the dead rise not at the first, then is Christ not risen at all.
5 And if Christ be not risen, then is our preaching vain, and your faith is also vain.
6 Moreover, we are made partakers of Christ's sufferings, that我们也 may be also glorified with him.
7 For as ye have suffered for righteousness' sake, wait for the glory that shall be revealed.
8 For even when we were sinners, Christ died for us.
9 Much more therefore, being now justified by his blood, we shall be saved from wrath through him.
10 For if, when we were enemies, we were reconciled to God by the death of his Son, much more, being reconciled, we shall be saved by his life.
11 And not only so, but we also joy in God through our Lord Jesus Christ, by whom we have now received the atonement.
12 Therefore, as we have opportunity, let us do good unto all men, and especially unto them who are of the household of faith.
13 For if thy brother be an ignoramus in Christ, and someone that knoweth thy ignorance, and suffereth thee, suffer him not to be brought to a fall.
14 But rather dois such an one such a good turn, that thou mayest be partaker with him of the Comfort of Christ.
15 Brethren, follow after charity, with a pure heart;
16 Not with eye-service, as men-pleasers; but as the servants of Christ, doing the will of God from the heart;
17 With good will doing service, as unto the Lord, and not to men;
18 Knowing that whatsoever good thing any man doeth, the same shall he receive of the Lord, whether he be a Jew or a Gentile.
19 For of this thou knowest with certainty, that no man doeth any good work for his own soul; if so be that he do it, he shall receive his reward.
20 For who is he that0eth not for the glory of the Lord, but that showeth love to his neighbour?
21 For God is at hand. I Corinthians.
I. CORINTHIANS.

mortal, is put on immortality, is opened unto me, and there are

54. So when this corruptible many adversaries.
shall have put on incorruption, if now if Timotheus come, see
and this mortal shall have put on that he may be with you without
immortality, then shall be brought fear: for he worketh the work of
to pass the saying that is written, the Lord, as also do.
Death is swallowed up in victory. Let no man therefore despise
55. O death, where is thy sting? him: but conduct him forth in
O grave, where is thy victory? peace, that he may come unto me:
The sting of death is sin; for I look for him with the breath
and the strength of fin is the law. thence.
57. But thanks be to God which as giving us the victory, through Paul, I greatly desired him to
our Lord Jesus Christ. come unto you with the brethren:
58. Therefore, my beloved brethren, be ye stedfast, unmoveable, at this time: but he will come
always abounding in the work of when he shall have convenient
the Lord, forasmuch as ye know time.
that your labour is not in vain in the faith, quityou like men, be strong.

CHAP. XVI.

Now concerning the collection
for the saints, as I have given order to the churches of Ga-
Jatia, even so do ye.
1. Upon the first day of the week
that they have addicted themselves
fore, as God hath prospered him,
16. That ye submit yourselves
that there be no gatherings when unto such, and to every one that
I come.
3. And when I come, whomsoever
ever you shall approve by your let-
ters, them will I send to bring Achaicus; for that which was
your liberality unto Jerusalem.
4. And if it be meet that I go supplied,
also, they shall go with me.
18. For they have refreshed my
5. Now will I come unto you, spirit and yours; therefore ac-
when I shall pass through Mac-
donia: (for I do pass through Ma-
cedonia.)
6. And it may be that I will a
that ye may bring me on my
20. All the brethren greet you;
journey, whithersoever I go. Greet ye one another with an ho-
7. For I will not see you now by ly kis.
the way, but I truist to tarry a
21. The salutation of me Paul
while with you, if the Lord permit. with mine own hand.
8. But I will tarry at Ephesus
22. If any man love not the Lord
until Pentecost.
Jesu Christ, let him be another.
9. For a great door and effectual me, Maranatha.

23. The grace of our Lord Jesus
Christ, be with you.
24. My love be with you all in
Christ Jesus. Amen.

CHAP. I.

The first epistle to the Co-
rinthians was written from
Philippi by Stephans, and
Fortunatus, and Achacies, and
Timotheus.

The Second Epistle of PAUL, the Apostle to the
CORINTHIANS.

P A U L an apostle of Jesus Christ
by the will of God, and Ti-
mothy our brother, unto the
church of God which is at Corin-
thath, with all the saints which are in all
Achaia:
2. Grace be to you, and peace
from God our Father, and from
the Lord Jesus Christ.
3. Blessed be God, even the Fa-
ther of our Lord Jesus Christ, the
Father of mercies, and the God
of all comfort;
4. Who comforteth us in all our
tribulation, that we may be able
to comfort them which are in
any trouble, by the comfort
wherewith we ourselves are com-
forted of God.
5. For as the sufferings of Christ
abound in us, so our consolation
also aboundeth by Christ.
6. And whether we be afflicted,
it is for your consolation and sal-
vation, which is effectual in the
enduring of the same sufferings
which we also suffer: or whether
we be comforted, it is for your
consolation and salvation.
7. And our hope of you is sted-
fast, knowing as that you are par-
takers of the sufferings, so shall ye
also of the consolation.
8. For we would not, brethren,
you have ignorant of our trouble
which came to us in Aia, that
we were preffed out of measure,
above strength, insomuch that we
depaired even of life:
9. But we had the sentence of
death in ourselves, that we should
not trust in ourselves, but in God
which raiseth the dead.
10. Who delivered us from so
great a death, and doth deliver:
in whom we trust that he will yet
deliver us.
11. You also helping together
by prayer for us, that for the gift
beloved upon us by the means
of many persons, thanks may be gi-
ven by many on our behalf.
12. For our rejoicing is this, the
testimony of our conscience, that
in simplicity and godly sincerity,
not with fleshly wisdom, but by
the grace of God, we have had
our conversation in the world,
and more abundantly to you-wards.
13. For we write none other
things unto you, than what you
read or acknowledge, and I trust
you shall acknowledge even to
the end.
14. As also you have acknow-
ledged us in part, that we are your
rejoicing, even as ye also are ours
in the day of the Lord Jesus.
15. And in this confidence I was
minded to come unto you before,
that you might have a second be-
nefit:
16. And to pass by you into Ma-
cedonia, and to come again out of
Macedonia unto you, and of you
to be brought on my way towards
Judea.
17. When I therefore was thus
minded, did I use lightness? or
the things that I purpose, do I
purpose according to the flesh,
that with me there should be yea,
yea, and nay, nay?
18. But
II. CORINTHIANS.

13 But as God is true, our word  for him, left perhaps such a one toward you was not yea and nay. should be swallowed up with over-
19 For the Son of God  Jesus much foredo christ, who was preached among
8 Wherefore I beseech you, you by us, even by me and Silvanus, and Timotheus, was not yea
9 To this end also did I write, that I might know the and nay, but in him was yea.
20 For all the promises of God in him are yea, and in him amen, unto the glory of God by us.
21 Now he which establisheth us with you in Christ, and hath
22 Who hath also sealed us, and given the earnest of the Spirit in our hearts.
23 Moreover, I call God for a record upon my soul, that to spare you I came not as yet unto Corinth.
24 Not for that we have dominion over your faith, but are helpers of your joy; for by faith ye stand.

CHAP. II.

BUT I determined this with myself, that I would not come again to you in heaviness.
2 For if I make you sorry, who is he then that maketh me glad, but the same which is made sorry by me?
3 And I wrote this same unto you, lest when I came, I should have sorrow from them of whom I ought to rejoice, having confidence in you all, that my joy is the joy of you all.
4 For out of much affliction, and anguish of heart, I wrote unto you with many tears; not that you should be grieved, but that you might know the love which I have more abundantly unto you.
5 But if any have caused grief, he hath not grieved me, but in part: that I may not overcharge you all.
6 Sufficient to such a man is this punishment, which was inflicted of many.
7 So that contrariwise, ye ought rather to forgive him, and commi

CHAP. III.

D O we begin again to commend ourselves? or need we, as some others, epistles of commendation to you, or letters of commendation from you?

CHAP. IV.

2 Ye are our epistle written in the reading of the old testament;
our hearts, known and read of all which vail is done away in Christ.
3 Forasmuch as ye are manifestly declared to be the epistle of Christ, miniselled by us, written not with ink, but with the Spirit of the living God; not in tables of stone, but in fleshly tables of the heart.
4 And such truth have we through the Christ to Godward.
5 Not that we are sufficient of ourselves to think any thing as of ourselves: but our sufficiency is of God.
6 Who also hath made us able ministers of the new testament, not of the letter, but of the spirit for the letter killeth, but the spirit giveth life.
7 But if the ministration of death, written and engraven in stones, was glorious, so that the children of Israel could not stedfastly behold the face of Moses, for the glory of his countenance, which glory was to be done away;
8 How shall not the ministration of glory exceed the ministration of glory?
9 For if the ministration of condemnation be glory, much more doth the ministration of righteousness exceed in glory.
10 For even that which was made glorious had no glory in this respect, by reason of the glory that excelleth.
11 For if that which is done away was glorious, much more that which remaineth is glorious.
12 Seeing then that we have such hope, we use great plainness of speech;
13 And not as Moses, which put a vail over his face, that the children of Israel could not stedfastly look to the end of that which is abolished.
14 But their minds were blinded: for until this day remaineth the same vail untaken away, in
15 But even unto this day, when Moses is read, the vail is upon their heart.
16 Nevertheless, when it shall turn to the Lord, the vail shall be taken away.
17 Now the Lord, is that spirit: and where the spirit of the Lord is, there is liberty.
18 But we all with open face beholding as in a glass the glory of the Lord, are changed into the same image, from glory to glory, even as by the Spirit of the Lord.

THEREFORE seeing we have this ministration, as we have received mercy, we faint not;
2 But we have renounced the hidden things of dishonesty, not walking in craftiness, nor handling the word of God deceitfully, but by manifestation of the truth, commending ourselves to every man's conscience in the fight of God.
3 But if our gospel be hid, it is hid to them that are lost:
4 In whom the Lord of this world hath blinded the minds of them which believe not, lest the light of the glorious gospel of Christ, who is the image of God, should shine unto them.
5 For we preach not ourselves, but Christ Jesus the Lord; and ourselves your servants for Jesus sake.
6 For God, who commanded the light to shine out of darkness, hath shined in our hearts, to give the light of the knowledge of the glory of God, in the face of Jesus Christ.
7 But we have this treasure in earthen vessels, that the excellency of the power may be of God, and not of us.
8 We are troubled on every side,
I. CORINTHIANS.

yet not disfitted; we are perplexed, but not in despair;
9 Persecuted, but not forsaken;
cast down, but not destroyed;
10 Always bearing about in the body the dying of the Lord Jesus;
that the life also of Jesus might be made manifest in our body.
11 For we which live, are always delivered unto death for Jesus sake, that the life also of Jesus might be made manifest in our mortal flesh.
12 So then death worketh in us, but life in you.
13 We having the same spirit of faith, according as it is written, I believed, and therefore have I spoken: we also believe, and therefore speak;
14 Knowing, that he which is raised up the Lord Jesus, shall raise us also by Jesus, and shall present us with us.
15 For all things are for your sakes, that the abundant grace might, through the thanksgiving of many, redound to the glory of God.
16 For which cause we faint not, but though our outward man perish, yet the inward man is renewed day by day.
17 For our light affliction, which is but for a moment, worketh for us a far more exceeding and eternal weight of glory;
18 While we look not at the things which are seen, but at the things which are not seen: for the things which are seen are temporal; but the things which are not seen are eternal.

C H A P. V.

For we know, that if our earthly house of this tabernacle were dissolved, we have a building of God, an house not made with hands, eternal in the heavens.
2 For in this we groan earneftly, straining us, because we thus

II. CORINTHIANS.

judge, that if one died for all, then were all dead;
15 And that he died for all, that they which live should not henceforth live unto themselves, but unto him which died for them, and rose again.
16 Wherefore henceforth know we no man after the flesh: yet though we have known Christ after the flesh, yet now henceforth know we him no more.
17 Therefore if any man be in Christ, he is a new creature: old things are passed away, behold, all things are become new.
18 And all things are of God, who hath reconciled us to himself by Jesus Christ, and hath given to his ministers the ministry of reconciliation;
19 To wit, that God was in Christ reconciling the world unto himself, not imputing their trespasses unto them: and hath committed unto us the word of reconciliation;
20 Now then we are ambassadors for Christ, as though God did beseech you by us: we pray you in Christ's stead, be ye reconciled to God.
21 For he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made the righteousness of God in him.

C H A P. VI.

We then, as workerstogther with him, beseech you also, that ye receive not the grace of God in vain.
2 (For he that is called, he hath not called in vain: for he that hath called us maketh us meet for himself, that his glory may appear upon us.)
3 Giving no offence in any thing, that the ministry be not blasphemed; but being justified, labour with you, and such things as be good.
4 And what concord hath Belial with Christ? or what part hath he that believeth with an unbeliever?
5 In stripes, in imprisonments, in labours, in watchings, in fastings.
6 By pureness, by knowledge, by long suffering, by kindnes, by the holy Ghost, by love unfeigned.
7 By the word of truth, by the power of God, by the armour of righteousness on the right hand and on the left.
8 By honour and dishonour, evil report and good report: as deceivers and yet true;
9 As unknown, and yet well known; as dying, and behold, we live; as chastened, and not killed;
10 As sorrowful, yet always rejoicing; as poor, yet making many rich; as having nothing, and yet possessing all things.
11 O ye Corinthians, our mouth is open unto you, our heart is enlarged.
12 Ye are not straitened in us, but ye are straitened in your own bowels.
13 Now for a compence in the same, (I speak as unto my children,) be ye also enlarged.
14 Be ye not unequally yoked together with unbelievers: for what fellowship hath righteousness with unrighteousness? and what communion hath light with darkness?
15 And what concord hast thou with Belial? or what part hast thou that believeth with an unbeliever?
16 And what agreement hast thou with the temple of God with idols? for thou that art called upon the Lord, are the temple of the living God; as God hath said, I will dwell in them, and walk in them; and I will be their God, and they shall be my people.
17 Wherefore come out from among them, and be ye separate; touch not the unclean things, and be ye holy, as I am holy.
18 But in all things approving faith the Lord, and touch not the unclean things as the ministers of God, unclean things: and I will receive you in much patience, in afflictions, you, in needs, in distresses.
II. CORINTHIANS.

18 And will be a Father unto you, and ye shall be my sons and daughters faith the Lord Almighty.

CHAP. VII.

Having therefore these promises, dearly beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all filthiness of the flesh and spirit, perfecting holiness in the fear of God.

1 For behold, this self-same thing that ye forsook after a godly sort, what carefulness did worketh in you, yea, what cleansing of yourselves, yea, what indignation, yea, what fear, yea, what vehement desire, yea, what zeal, yea, what revenge! In all things ye have approved yourselves to be clear in this matter.

2 Wherefore though I wrote unto you, I did it not for his cause that had done the wrong, nor for his cause that suffered wrong, but that our care for you in the sight of God might appear unto you.

3 Therefore we were comforted in your comfort; yea, and exceedingly the more joyed we for the joy of Titus, because his spirit was refreshed by you all.

4 For if I have boasted any thing to him of you, I am not ashamed; but as it is spake of all things to you in truth, even so our boasting which I made before Titus is found a truth.

5 And his inward affection is more abundant toward you, whilst he remembereth the obedience of you all, how with fear and trembling ye received him.

6 I rejoice therefore, that I have confidence in you in all things.

CHAP. VIII.

Moreover, brethren, we do you to wit of the grace of God bestowed on the churches of Macedonia;

2 How that in a great trial of affliction, the abundance of their joy, and their deep poverty, were bounded unto the riches of their liberality.

3 For to their power, (I hear record yea, and beyond their power, they were willing of themselves;

4 Praying us with much in-
II. CORINTHIANS.

3 Yet have I left the brethren of this ministration, they glorying in their own inventions; I, God, for your profess'd subjection in vain in this behalf; that, as I was in the gospel of Christ, and for your liberal distribution unto Macedonians come with me, and find you. And all have their prayer for your unprepared, (that we say not, you, which long after you for the same confused boating. Therefore I thought it necessary for me to exhort the brethren, that they might go before unto you, and make up beforehand your bounty, whereof ye had notice before, that the same might be as a matter of bounty, and be as not of covetousness. But this I say, He which soweth sparingly, shall reap also sparingly; and he which soweth in abundance shall reap also abundantly. Every man according as he purposeth in his heart, so let him give; not grudgingly, or of necessity; for God loveth a cheerful giver. And God is able to make all grace abound towards you; that ye always may have all sufficiency, and that ye may abound in every good work. As it is written, He hath dispersed abroad, he hath given to Christ; and having in a readiness to revenge all disobedience, when the poor, his righteousness remaineth for ever. Now he that ministrith feed your obedience is fulfilled. Do ye look on things after for your food, and multiply your outward appearance? If any preach, and incease the fruits of man to himself, that he is of your righteousness? Being enriched in every thing this again, that as he is Christ's, let him of himself think nothing to all bountifulness, which even so are we Christ's. Exalted through us thanksgiving. For though I should boast somewhat more of our authority, which the Lord hath given us this service, not only supply the for edification, and not for your want of the faints; but is abundant destruction. I should not be a spurious by many thanksgivings unto shame; that I may not seem as if I were a virgin. While by the experiment would terrify you by letters.
II. CORINTHIANS.

formed as the ministers of righteousness; whose end shall be without, that which cometh upon works.

16 I say again, Let no man deceive himself.

17 Who is weak, and I am not as a fool receive me, that I may weak? who is offended, and I burn not?

18 That which I speak, I speak not after the Lord, but as it were in all things which concern

31 The God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, which is blessed

19 For ye suffer fools gladly, not

20 For ye suffer if a man bring under Aretas the king the you into bondage, if a man de-

32 In Damascus the governor

21 I speak as concerning re-

I T is not expedient for me any is bold, (I speak foolishly) I doubtless to glory: I will come to visions and revelations of the

22 Are they Hebrews? so am I:

1:2 I knew a man in Christ above are they the seed of Abraham? so am I:

23 Are they ministers of Christ? their out of the body, I cannot

33 And through a window in a

24 Of the Jews five times re-

4 Thrice was I beaten with

25 Thrice was I beaten with

5 Of such an one will I glory:

26 In Journeying often, in per-

6 In perils of waters, in perils of robbers, yet of myself I will not glory, but in perils by mine own country-men, in mine inimitations.

27 In weariness and painful-

28 Besides those things that are
GALATIANS

is in you, except ye be reprobates?
6 But I trust that ye shall know
that we are not reprobates.
7 Now I pray to God that ye
do no evil: not that we should
appear approved, but that ye
should do that which is honest,
though we be as reprobates.
8 For we can do nothing against
the truth, but for the truth.
9 For we are glad when we are
weak, and ye are strong: and this
also we wish, even your perfection.
10 Therefore I write these
things being absent, left being
present I should use sharpness,
according to the power which the
Lord hath given me to edification,
and not to destruction.

The Epistle of Paul the Apostle, to the Galatians.

As we said before, so say I now again, if any man preach any
other gospel unto you, than that ye have received, let him be accu-
cured.

For do I now persuade men
or God? or do I seek to please
men? for if I yet preached men,
I should not be the servant of Christ.

But I certify you, brethren,
that the gospel which was preached
of me is not after man.

For I neither received it of
men, neither was I taught it, but
by the revelation of Jesus Christ.

For ye have heard of my
conversion in time past, in the
Jews' religion, how that beyond
measure I persecuted the church
of God, and was whipt:

And profited in the Jews
religion above many my equals in
mine own nation, being more
exceedingly zealous of the traditions
of my fathers.

But which is not another; but
there be some that trouble you,
and would pervert the gospel of
Christ.

And when it pleased God,
who separated me from my
mother's womb, and called me
by his grace,

To reveal his Son in me,
that

CHAP. II.

that I might preach him among
the heathen; immediately I con-
ferred not with flesh and blood:

Neither went I up to Jeru-
salem, to them which were apo-
fles; but God accepteth no man's perfon
for they who seemed to be somewhat
in conference added nothing to
wont up to Jerusalem, to see Pe-
ter, and abode with him fifteen
days.

But other of the apostles saw
unto the churches of Judea which
were in Christ:

But they had heard only,
That he which percuted us in
times past, now preacheth the
faith which once he destroyed.

And they glorified God in
me.

Only they would that we
should remember the poor; the
fame which I also was forward to
with Barnabas, and took Titus
with me also:

But when Peter was come to
Antioch, I withstood him to the
face, because he was to be blamed.

And I went up by revelation,
and communicated unto them:

For before that certain came
to follow that gospel which I preach among
from James, he did eat with the
and Gentiles, but privately to them Gentiles:
when he came which were of reputation, left by come, he withdrew, and separated
any means I should run, or had himself, fearing them which were
run in vain.

But neither Titus, who was
And the other Jews disdained
with me, being a Greek, was bled likewise with him; infomuch
compelled to be circumcised:
that Barnabas also was carried a
brother unaware brought in, 14 But when I saw that they
who came in privily to spy out walked not uprightly, according
our liberty which we have in to the truth of the gospel, I said
Christ Jesus, that they might unto Peter before them all, if
bring us into bondage.

they, being a Jew livell after the
To whom we gave place by manner of Gentiles, and not as

do the Jews, why compellest thou
the Gentiles to live as do the Jews?
15 We who are Jews by nature,
and not sinners of the Gentiles,
16 Knowing that a man is not
justified by the works of the law,
but by the faith of Jesus Christ;
that we might be justified
by the faith of Christ, and not
by the works of the law: for by
the works of the law shall no flesh
be justified.
17 But if while we seek to be
justified by Christ, we ourselves
are found sinners, is therefore
saying, In thee shall all nations
Christ the minister of sin? God be
blessed.
18 For if I build again the
faith, are blessed with faithful
things which I destroyed, I make
myself a transgressor.
19 For I through the law am
dead to the law, that I might
live unto God.
20 I am crucified with Christ:
nevertheless I live; yet not I, but
Christ liveth in me: and the life
which I now live in the flesh, I
live by the faith of the Son of
God, who loved me, and gave
himself for me.
21 I do not frustrate the grace
of God: for if righteoufulness
come by the law, then Christ is
dead in vain.

CHAP. III.

O Foolish Galatians, who hath
bewitched you, that you
should not obey the truth, before
whose eyes Jesus Christ hath been
evidently set forth, crucified am
among you?
2 This only would I learn of
you, Received ye the Spirit by
the works of the law, or by the
hearing of faith?
3 Are ye so foolish, having-be
gun in the Spirit, are ye now or
addeth thereto?
4 Have ye suffered so many
seed were the promises made. He
things in vain? if it be yet in vain. faith not, And to seeds, as of
many; but as of one, And to thy
seed, which is Christ.
5 He therefore that ministreth
to you the Spirit, and worketh
miracles among you, doth it by
the works of the law, or by the
hearing of faith?
6 Even as Abraham believed
God, and it was accounted to him
for righteousness.
7 Know ye therefore, that they
which are of faith, the same are
the children of Abraham.
8 And the scripture foreseeing
that God would justify the be-
then through faith, preached be-
fore the gospel unto Abraham,
are found sinners, is therefore
saying, In thee shall all nations
Christ the minister of sin? God be
blessed.
9 So then they which he of
the faith, are blessed with faithful
things which I destroyed, I make
myself a transgressor.
10 For as many as are of the
works of the law, are under the
law: and every one that continueth
in all things which are written in
the book of the law to do them.
11 But that no man is justified
by the law in the sight of God, it
is evident: for, The just shall live
God, who loved me, and gave
himself for me.
12 And the law is not of faith:
but, The man that doth them
shall live in them.
13 Christ hath redeemed us
from the curse of the law, being
made a curse for us: for it is
written, Curied is every one that
hangeth on a tree:
14 That the blessing of Abra-
ham might come on the Gentiles
through Jesus Christ; that we
might receive the promise of the
Spirit through faith.
15 Brethren, I speak after the
manner of men: Though it be
but a man's covenant, yet if it be
confirmed, no man diannulleth,
no man made perfect by the flesh?
16 Now to Abraham and his
male: for ye are all one in Christ
Jesu.
17 And this I say, that the co-
vent that was confirmed before
God in Christ, the law, which
was four hundred and thirty years
after, cannot disannul, that it
should make the promfie of none
effect.
18 For if the inheritance be of
the law, it is no more of promise:
but God gave it to Abraham by
promise.
19 Wherefore then serveth the
law? it was added because of
covenant, till the seed should
come to whom the promise was
made: and it was ordained by
angels in the hand of a mediator.
20 Now a mediator is not a me-
diator of one: but God is one.
21 Is the law then against the
promises of God? God forbid;
for if there had been a law given
which could have given life, ver-
ily, righteousness should have
been by the law.
22 But the scripture hath con-
cluded all under sin, that the
promise by faith of Jesus Christ
might be given to them that be-
lieve.
23 But before faith came, we
were kept under the law, shut up
unto the faith which should after-
wards be revealed.
24 Wherefore the law was our
school-master to bring us unto
Christ, that we might be justified
by faith.
25 But after that faith is come,
we are no longer under a school-
master.
26 For ye are all the children
of God by faith in Christ Jesus.
27 For as many as have been
baptized into Christ, have put
on Christ.
28 There is neither Jew nor
Greek, there is neither bond nor
free, there is neither male nor fe-
male: for ye are all one in Christ
Jesu.
29 And if ye be Christ's, then
are ye Abraham's seed, and heirs
according to the promise.

CHAP. IV.

NOW I say, that the heir, as
long as he is a child, differ-
eth nothing from a servant, though
he be Lord of all.
2 But is under tutors and go-
vernors, until the time appointed
of the father.
3 Even so we, when we were
children, were in bondage under
the elements of the world:
4 But when the fulness of the
time was come, God sent forth
his Son made of a woman, made
under the law,
5 To redeem them that were
under the law, that we might re-
ceive the adoption of sons.
6 And because ye are sons, God
hath sent forth the Spirit of his
Son into your hearts, crying,
Abba, Father.
7 Wherefore thou art no more
a servant, but a son; and if a
son, then an heir of God through
Christ.
8 Howbeit, then when ye knew
not God, ye did service unto
them which by nature are no gods:
9 But now after that ye have
known God, or rather are known
of God, how turn ye again to the
weak, and beggarly elements,
whereunto ye desire again to be
in bondage?
10 Ye observe days, and months,
and times, and years.
11 I am afraid of you, lest I
have bestowed upon you labour
in vain.
12 Brethren, I beseech you, be
as I am; for I am as ye are: ye
have not injur'd me at all.
13 Ye know how through infir-
mity of the flesh, I preached the
gospel unto you at the first.
G A L A T I A N S.

14 And my temptation, which was in my flesh, ye despised not, nor rejected; but received me as an angel of God, even as Christ Jesus.
15 Where is then the blessedness you spoke of? For I bear you record, that if it had been possible, ye would have plucked out your own eyes, and have given them to me.
16 And therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?
17 They zealously affect you, but not well; yea, they would exclude you, that you might affect them.
18 But it is good to be zealously affected always in a good thing, and not only when I am present with you.
19 My little children, of whom I travail in birth again, until Christ be formed in you.
20 I desire to be present with you now, and to change my voice, for I stand in doubt of you.
21 Tell me, ye that desire to be under the law, do ye not hear the law?
22 For it is written, that Abraham had two sons; the one by a bond-woman, the other by a free-woman.
23 But he which was of the bond-woman was born after the flesh: and he of the free-woman was born in promise.
24 Which things are an allegory; for these are the two covenants: the one from the mount mount un circumcision, but faith which worketh by love, and the other, by mount of that which worketh by letter, which is Agar.
25 For this Agar is mount Sinai, which now is, and is in bondage with her children. But Jerusalem which is above is free, which is the mother whole lump.
26 I have confidence in you through the Lord, that ye will not be otherwise minded: but that which I told you before, as I have also told you in time past, that they which do such things shall not inherit the kingdom of God.
27 For it is written, Rejoice, thou barren that bearest not; break forth and cry, thou that travailest not: for the desolate hath many more children than the which hath an husband.
28 Now we, brethren, as Isaac was, are the children of promise.
29 But as then he was born after the flesh peradventure him that was born after the Spirit, even so it is now.
30 Nevertheless, what faith the scripture? Call out the bond-woman and her son: for the son of the bond-woman shall not be heir with the son of the free-woman.
31 So then, brethren, we are not children of the bond-woman, but of the free.

C H A P. V.

S Tand fast therefore in the liberty wherewith Christ hath made us free, and be not entangled again with the yoke of bondage.
2 Behold, I Paul say unto you, that if ye be circumcised, Christ shall profit you nothing.
3 For I testify again to every man that is circumcised, that he is a debtor to do the whole law.
4 Christ is become of no effect unto you, whosoever of you are justified by the law; ye are fallen from grace.
5 For we through the Spirit, which worketh by faith.
6 For in Jesus Christ, neither circumcision availeth any thing, circumcision is the one from the mount mount un circumcision, but faith which worketh by love, and the other, by mount of that which worketh by letter, which is Agar.
7 Ye did run well, who did not hinder you, that ye should not rai in Arabia, and answere to obey the truth? Jerusalem which now is, and is 8 This persuasion cometh not in bondage with her children. of him that calleth you.
9 A little leaven leaveneth the lump.
10 I have confidence in you through the Lord, that ye will not be otherwise minded: but that which I told you before, as I have also told you in time past, that they which do such things shall not inherit the kingdom of God.
11 But the fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, peace, long suffering, gentleness, goodness, faith, meekness, temperance: against such there is no law.
12 And they that are Christ's have crucified the flesh, with the affections and lusts.

C H A P. VI.

through the Lord, that ye will not be otherwise minded: but that which I told you before, as I have also told you in time past, that they which do such things shall not inherit the kingdom of God.
13 For neither they themselves be crucified the flesh, with the affections and lusts.
25 If we live in the Spirit, let us also walk in the Spirit.
26 Let us not be devious of vain glory, provoking one another, envying one another.
27 Now we, brethren, as Isaac was, are the children of promise.
28 But as then he was born after the flesh peradventure him that was born after the Spirit, even so it is now.
29 Nevertheless, what faith the scripture? Call out the bond-woman and her son: for the son of the bond-woman shall not be heir with the son of the free-woman.
30 So then, brethren, we are not children of the bond-woman, but of the free.
31 But what you were even cut off which trouble you.
32 For, brethren, ye have been called unto liberty; only yea not liberty for an occasion to the flesh, but by love serve one another.
33 For all the law is fulfilled in one word, even in this: Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself.
34 But if ye be bitten and devour one another, take heed that ye be not confounded of another.
35 This I say, then, Walk in the Spirit, and ye shall not fulfil the lust of the flesh.
36 For the flesh lusteth against the Spirit, and the Spirit against the flesh: and these are contrary one to the other; so that ye cannot do the things that ye would.
37 But if ye be led by the Spirit, ye are not under the law.
38 Now the works of the flesh are manifest, which are drunkenness, debauchery, idolatry, witchcraft, hatred, contentions, environs, witchcraft, hatred, variance, emulations, wrath, strife, seditions, heresies.
39 They which do such things shall not inherit the kingdom of God.
40 But the fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, peace, long-suffering, gentleness, goodness, faith, meekness, temperance: against such there is no law.
41 And they that are Christ's have crucified the flesh, with the affections and lusts.
**1st Ephesians**

1. But desire to have you circumcised, that they may glory in your flesh.

2. Grace be to you, and peace from God our Father, and from the Lord Jesus Christ.

3. Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, who hath blessed us with all spiritual blessings in heavenly places in Christ.

4. According as he hath chosen us in him, before the foundation of the world, that we should be holy, and without blame before him in love.

5. Having predestinated us unto the adoption of children by Jesus Christ to himself, according to the good pleasure of his will,

6. To the praise of the glory of his grace, wherein he hath made us accepted in the beloved:

7. In whom we have redemption through his blood, the forgiveness of sins, according to the riches of his grace;

8. Wherein he hath abounded toward us in all wisdom and prudence,

9. Having made known unto us the mystery of his will, according to his good pleasure, which he hath purposed in himself:

10. That, in the dispensation

**2nd Ephesians**

16. And as many as walk according to this rule, peace be on them, and mercy, and upon the Israel of God.

17. From henceforth let no man trouble me, for I bear in my body the marks of the Lord Jesus.

18. Brethren, the grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with your spirit.

Unto the Galatians, written from Rome.

**1st Corinthians**

14. For the Lord is not one of those who approve the thoughts and designs of men; but the Lord is one, to whom belongs faith with glory.

15. And if he who is spoken of is Christ, then we are in Christ.

16. Let us then lay aside the works of darkness and put on the armor of light.

17. For this is the will of God, your sanctification.

18. For he who is called of God, the firstfruits of the dead, the Lord Jesus Christ.

19. For he is the image of the invisible God, the firstborn of all creation.

20. For through him all things were created, both things in the heavens and things on earth, visible and invisible, whether thrones or dominions or principalities or powers.

21. And he is before all things, and in him all things consist.

22. And he is the head of the church, the beginning, the firstborn from the dead, that in all things he might be foremost.

23. For he must reign until he has put all his enemies to flight.

24. The last enemy is death.

25. For he who has put all things in subjection under his feet will say in a strong voice: "I will put my tabernacle in them," that is, in my church.

26. And I will make his name great in all the earth, and they shall say among the nations: "The Lord reigns!"

27. And all the earth will be filled with the glory of the Lord, as the waters cover the sea.

28. And God said, "Let us make man in our image, according to our likeness." And they made man in their image, according to their likeness, male and female they created them.
prophets, Jesus Christ himself being the chief corner-stone; purpose which he purposed in Christ Jesus our Lord:
12 In whom we have boldness and access with confidence by the faith of him:
13 Wherefore I desire that ye not at my tribulations for God through the Spirit.
14 For this cause I bow my knees unto the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ,
15 Of whom the whole family in heaven and earth is named,
16 That he would grant you, according to the riches of his glory, to be strengthened with might by his Spirit in the inner man;
17 That Christ may dwell in your hearts by faith; that ye being rooted and grounded in love,
18 May be able to comprehend with all saints what is the breadth, and length, and depth, and height;
19 And to know the love of Christ, which passeth knowledge, that ye might be filled with all the fulness of God.
20 Now unto him that is able to do exceeding abundantly above all that we ask or think, according to the power that worketh in us,
21 Unto him be glory in the church by Christ Jesus through all ages, world without end. Amen.

Therefore the prisoner of the Lord beseech you, that ye walk worthy of the vocation, wherewith ye are called, 2 With all lowliness and meekness, with long-suffering, forbearing one another in love;
3 Endeavouring to keep the unity of the Spirit in the bond of peace;
4 There is one body, and one Spirit, even as ye are called in one hope of your calling;
5 One Lord, one faith, one
6 According to the eternal baptism,
E PH E S I A N S.

32 And be ye kind one to another, tender-hearted, forgiving one another; even as God for Christ's sake hath forgiven you.

CHAP. V.

Be ye therefore followers of God, as dear children;
2 And walk in love, as Christ also hath loved us, and hath given himself for us, an offering and a sacrifice to God for a sweet smelling favour.
3 But fornication, and all uncleanness, or covetousness, let it not be once named amongst you, as becometh saints:
4 Neither filthiness, nor foolish talking, nor jesting, which are not convenient: but rather giving of thanks.
5 For this ye know, that no whoremonger, norunclean person, nor covetous man who is an idolater, hath any inheritance in the kingdom of Christ, and of God.
6 Let no man deceive you with vain words; for because of these things cometh the wrath of God upon the children of disobedience.
7 Be not ye therefore partakers with them.
8 For ye were sometimes darkness, but now are ye light in the Lord: walk as children of light, (For the fruit of the Spirit is in all goodness, and righteousness, and truth)
9 Proving what is acceptable unto the Lord.
10 And have no fellowship with the unfruitful works of darkness, but rather reprove them.
11 For it is a shame even to speak of those things which are done of them in secret.
12 But all things that are revealed are made manifest by the light: for whatsoever doth make manifest, is light.
13 Wherefore he is faithful, Awake his own flesh; but nourisheth and cherisheth it, even as the Lord cherisheth it, even as the Lord.

CHAP. VI.

11 Put on the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to stand against the wiles of the devil.
12 For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickednesses in high places.
13 Wherefore take unto you the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to withstand in the evil day, and having done all, to stand.
14 Stand therefore, having your loins girt about with truth, and having on the breast-plate of righteousness;
15 And your feet shod with the preparation of the gospel of peace;
16 Above all, taking the shield of faith, wherewith ye shall be able to quench all the fiery darts of the wicked.
17 And take the helmet of salvation, and the sword of the Spirit, which is the word of God:
18 Praying always with all prayer and supplication in the Spirit, and watching thereunto with all perseverance and supplication for all saints:
19 And for me, that utterance may be given unto me, that I may open my mouth boldly, to make known the mystery of the gospel:
20 For which I am an ambassador in bonds; that therein I may speak boldly, as I ought to speak.
21 But that ye also may know good thing any man doth, the same shall he receive of the Lord; for he shall be bond or free.
22 And ye shall do the same things unto them, forbearing for the same purpose, that ye threatening: knowing that your might know our affairs, and that Master also is in heaven: neither he might comfort your hearts.
23 Peace be to the brethren, and to the brethren, and love with faith from God the strong in the Lord, and in the Father, and the Lord Jesus Christ.
PHILIPPIANS.

24 Grace be with all them that love our Lord Jesus Christ in sincerity. Amen.

The Epistle of Paul the Apostle, to the PHILIPPIANS.

1 CHAP. I. 13 So that my bonds in Christ are manifest in all the palace, and in all other places:
14 And many of the brethren in Christ, which are at Philippi, with the bishops and deacons;
15 Even as it is meet for me to think of you all, because I have you in my heart, in as much as both in my bonds, and in the defence and confirmation of the gospel, ye all are partakers of my grace.
16 For God is my record, how greatly I long after you all, in the bowels of Jesus Christ;
17 And this I pray, that your love may abound yet more and more in knowledge, and in all judgment;
18 That ye may approve things that are excellent; that ye may be sincere, and without offence untill the day of Christ;
19 For to me to live is Christ, and to die is gain;
20 For I am a strait betwixt two, having a desire to depart, and to be with Christ; which is far better;
21 For I am not ashamed; for I know whom I have believed, and am persuaded that he is able to keep that which I have committed unto him against that day;
22 Nevertheless, to abide in the flesh, is more needful for you.
23 And having this confidence, I know that I shall abide and continue with you all, for your furtherance and joy of faith;
PHILIPPIANS.

16 Nevertheless, whether we have already attained, or be otherwise minded, yet we receive that which is that, whether I be satisfied, or whether I shall be unsatisfied, I am made sufficient. 17 Brethren, join yourselves together, be of the same mind, united in the same purpose; for if I be satisfied, I am satisfied: and if I be unsatisfied, I am satisfied, I am made sufficient. 13 Brethren, I count not myself to have apprehended: but this one thing I do, forgetting those things which are behind, and reaching forth unto those things which are before, 14 I press the prize of the high calling of God in Christ Jesus. 15 Not as though I had already obtained, or were already perfect: lest, by any means, there should be a pretext for my exceeding this; for I am journeying on the earth, not yet as far as to perfection; 16 I press on. 17 Therefore, my brethren, ye are in the Lord. To write you the same things which ye do: 18 For the work of the Lord is perfect, and the Lord, and the Lord's mind, is the same in the Lord. 19 Brethren, I count not myself to have apprehended: but this one thing I do, forgetting those things which are behind, and reaching forth unto those things which are before, and again I say, Rejoice. 16 For even in Thessalonica ye let your moderation be found amongst all men, The Lord is righteous: 17 Not because I desire a gift: 18 But I have all, and abound: your requests be made known unto me, and I will receive of the Lord, and will give to you. 13 Brethren, know this, and let it be established in your hearts: for I have declared it unto you. 14 For I press the prize of the high calling of God in Christ Jesus, 15 Not as though I had already obtained, or were already perfect: 16 Nevertheless, therefore I hope to send presently, so soon as I shall see now it will go with me. 17 But I trust in the Lord that, whether I be present, or absent, you may have those things which I have need of you, and be abounded with your hearts. 18 For this I have longed for, and would have thought to have had youth a Phariasee; 19 But now I am satisfied, and I have not anything to desire, I am like a philosopher: 20 For I know the things which are true, whatsoever things are just, whatsoever things are pure, whatsoever things are of the God of peace.

F I N A L L Y , M Y B R E T H R E N , R E J O I C E I N T H E L O R D . T o w r i t e y o u t h e s a m e t h i n g s t h a t y o u d o , s o I a m a p p r e h e n d e d o f C h r i s t . 1 3 B r e t h r e n , I c o u n t n o t m y s e l f t o h a v e a p p r e h e n d e d : b u t t h i s o n e t h i n g I d o , f o r g e t t i n g t h o s e t h i n g s w h i c h a r e b e h i n d , a n d r e a c h i n g f o r t h u n t o t h o s e t h i n g s w h i c h a r e b e f o r e , 1 4 I p r e s s t h e p r i z e o f t h e h i g h c a l l i n g o f G o d i n C h r i s t J e s u s . 1 5 L e t u s t h e n a s t h a s u f f i c i e n t . I f a n y a s b e p e r f e c t , h e t h u s m i n d e d ; o t h e r m a n t h i n k e t h t h a t h e h a t h a n d b e o t h e r w h e r e o f h e m i t t r u s t i n t h e f l e s h , I m o r e ; 1 6 C i r c u m c i s e d t h e e i g h t h d a y .
COLOSSIANS.

Phroditius the things which were lent from you, an odour of a sweet smell, a sacrifice acceptable, well-pleasing to God.

19 But my God shall supply all your need, according to his riches in glory, by Christ Jesus.

20 Now unto God and our Father be glory for ever and ever. Amen.

21 Salute every saint in Christ.

22 All the saints salute you, chiefly they that are of Cefar's houtheast.

23 The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you all. Amen.

It was written to the Philippians from Rome, by Epaphroditus.

The Epistle of Paul the Apostle, to the Colossians.

Paul an apostle of Jesus Christ by the will of God, and Timotheus our brother.

2 To the saints and faithful brethren in Christ Jesus, which are at Colosse: grace be unto you, and peace from God our Father, and the Lord Jesus Christ.

3 We give thanks to God, and the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, praying always for you;

4 Since we heard of your faith in Christ Jesus, and of the love which ye have to all the saints;

5 For the hope which is laid up for you in heaven, whereof ye heard before in the word of the truth of the gospel;

6 Which is come unto you, as it is in all the world, and bringeth forth fruit, as it doeth also in you, since the day ye heard it, and knew the grace of God in truth:

7 As ye also learned of Epaphras our dear fellow-servant, who is for you a faithful minister of Christ;

8 Who also declared unto us your love in the Spirit.

9 For this cause we also, since the day we heard it, do not cease to pray for you, and to desire that ye might be filled with the knowledge of his will, in all wisdom and spiritual understanding:

10 That ye might walk worthy of the Lord unto all pleasing, being fruitful in every good work, and increasing in the knowledge of God;

11 Strengthened with all might according to his glorious power, unto all patience and long-suffering with joyfulness;

12 Giving thanks unto the Father, which hath made us meet to be partakers of the inheritance of the saints in light;

13 Who hath delivered us from the power of darkness, and hath translated us into the kingdom of his dear Son:

14 In whom we have redemption through his blood, even the forgiveness of sins.

15 Who is the image of the invisible God, the first-born of every creature:

16 For by him were all things created that are in heaven, and that are in earth, visible and invisible, whether thrones, or dominions, or principalities, or powers: all things were created by him, and for him.

17 And he is before all things, and by him all things consist.

18 And he is the head of the body, the church; who is the beginning, the first-born from the dead; that in all things he might have the pre-eminence.

19 For it pleased the Father, that in him should all fulness dwell.

20 And (having made peace and for as many as have not seen through the blood of his cross) by him to reconcile all things unto himself, by him, I say, whether they be things in earth, or things in heaven.

21 And you that were sometime alienated, and enemies in your mind by wicked works, yet now hath he reconciled,

22 In the body of his flesh through death, to present you holy and unblameable, and unreprovable in his sight:

23 If ye continue in the faith grounded and settled, and be not moved away from the hope of the gospel, which ye have heard, and which was preached to every creature which is under heaven; wherein is the hope of glory, wherein am made a minister.

24 Who now rejoice in my sufferings for you, and fill up that which is behind of the afflictions of Christ in my flesh, for his body's sake, which is the church:

25 Wherefore I am made a minister according to the dispensation of God, which is given to me for you, to fulfil the word of God:

26 Even the mystery which hath been hid from ages, and generations, but now is made manifest to his saints:

27 To whom God would make known what is the riches of the glory of this mystery among the Gentiles; which is Christ in you, the hope of glory:

28 Whom we preach, warning every man, and teaching every man in all wisdom; that we may present every man perfect in Christ Jesus:

29 Whereunto I also labour, striving according to his working, which worketh in me mightily. Amen.

For I would that ye knew what great conflict I have for you, and for them at Laodicea.
COLOSSIANS.

14 Blotting out the hand-writ- 4 When Christ, who is our life, 17 And whatsoever ye do in
ing of ordinances that was against shall appear, then shall ye also word or deed, do all in the
us, which was contrary to us, and appear with him in glory.
took it out of the way, nailing it to 5 Mortify therefore your mem-
his cross:
ers which are upon the earth;
15 And having spoiled prin- 6 For which things sake the
cipalities and powers, he made wrath of God cometh on the
ea shew of them openly, triumphing children of disobedience.
on them in it.
16 Let no man therefore judge 7 In the which ye also walked
you in meat, or in drink, or in to the new-moon, or of the sabbath-
respect of an holy-day, or of days: days:
17 Which are a shadow of things 8 But now ye also put off all
yet to come; but the body is of Christ.
18 Let no man beguile you of 9 Lie not one to another, se-
your reward, in a voluntary hu-
mility, and worshipping of an-
gels, intruding into those things which he hath not seen, vanity put up by his fleshly mind.
19 And not holding the head, 10 And have put on the new
ledge, after the image of him that man, which is renewed in know-
from which all the body, by joints 11 Where is there neither
created him.
12 And not holding the head man, which is renewed in know-
and hands, having nourishment 13 Wherefore if ye be dead
ministered, and knit together, in thian, bond nor free: but Christ
creaseth with the increase of God.
14 Put on therefore (as the left of God, holy and beloved
15 Which things have indeed 16 Bowl of mercies, kindness,
a shew of wisdom in will-worship humility, and neglecting of the and blemishes of mind, meekness, long-
world, as though living in the in suffering;
world, are ye subject to 17 Forbearing one another, and
ordinances,
18 Touch not, taste not, handle not:
19 Which all are to perish with 20 Wherefore if ye be dead
the using) after the command- thian, bond nor free: but Christ
ments and doctrines of men?
21 Which things have indeed 22 Put on therefore (as the
a shew of wisdom in will-worship, of God, holy and beloved
and humility, and neglecting the body, not in any honour to the
satisfying of the flesh.
CHAP. III.

If ye then be risen with Christ, seek those things which are above, where Christ sitteth on the right hand of God.
2 Set your affection on things above, not on things on the earth.
3 For ye are dead, and your spiritual songs, singing with grace
life is hid with Christ in God.

CHAP. IV.

17 And whatsoever ye do in 7 All my state shall Tychicus
word or deed, do all in the name declare unto you, who is a beloved
of the Lord Jesus, giving thanks brother, and a faithful minister.
to God and the Father by him.
18 Wives, submit yourselves 8 Whom I have sent unto for
unto your own husbands, as it is you the same purpose, that he might
fit in the Lord.
19 Hubbands, love your wives, 9 With Onesimus a faithful
and be not bitter against them. and beloved brother, who is one of
20 Children, obey your parents 10 They shall make known unto you
in all things: for this is well- all things which are done here.
pleasing unto the Lord.
21 Fathers, provoke not your 11 And Jesus, which is called
children to anger, lest they be discouraged.
12 Epaphras, who is one of 13 For I hear him record, that
you, a servant of Christ, saluteth you, he hath a great zeal for you, and
always labouring fervently for you in prayers, that ye may stand
perfect and complete in all the will of God.
24 Knowing, that of the Lord 14 Luke the beloved physician,
ye shall receive the reward of and Demas greet you.
the inheritance: for ye serve the Lord Christ.
25 But he that doth wrong, 15 Salute the brethren which
shall receive for the wrong which are in Laodicea, and
he hath done: and there is no them that are in Hierapolis.
respect of per sons.

Matters, give unto your ser-
vants that which is just and 16 And when this epistle is
equal, knowing that ye also have read amongst you, cause that it
a Master in heaven.
2 Continue in prayer, and watch 17 And say to Archippus,
withal in Thanksgiving; Take heed to the ministry which
16 And when this epistle is thou hast received in the Lord,
read amongst you, cause that thou fulfills it.
18 The salutation by the hand 18 Written from Rome to the
of me Paul. Remember my bonds.
Grace be with you. Amen. Co- 

The

20 A servant of Christ, saluteth you, always labouring fervently for you in prayers, that ye may stand perfect and complete in all the will of God.
The First Epistle of Paul, the Apostle, to the Thessalonians.

CHAP. I.

PAUL, and Silvanus, and Timothy, unto the church of the Thessalonians, which is in God the Father, and in the Lord Jesus Christ: grace be unto you, and peace from God our Father, and the Lord Jesus Christ.

1. We give thanks to God always for you, making mention of you in our prayers.

2. Remembering without ceasing your work of faith, and labour of love, and patience of hope in our Lord Jesus Christ, in the sight of God, and our Father.

3. Knowing, brethren beloved, your election of God.

4. For our gospel came not unto you in word only, but also in power, and in the holy Ghost, and in much assurance; as ye know what manner of men we were among you for your sake.

5. And ye became followers of us, and of the Lord, having received the word in much affliction with joy of the holy Ghost:

6. That ye were enamples to all that believe in Macedonia and Achaia.

7. For from you we received the word, not alone in Macedonia and Achaia, but also in every place your faith to Godward is spread abroad, so that we need not to speak any thing.

8. For they themselves shew of us, what manner of entering in we had unto you, and how ye turned to God from idols, to serve the living and true God.

9. And to wait for his Son from heaven, whom he raised from the dead, even Jesus which delivered us from the wrath to come.

CHAP. II.

FOR yourselves, brethren, know our entrance in unto you, that it was not in vain.

10. But even after that we had suffered before, and were shamefully entreated, as ye know, at Philippi, we were bold in our God to speak unto you the gospel of God with much contention.

11. For our exhortation was not of deceit, nor of uncleanesse, nor guile:

12. But as we were allowed of God to be put in travail with the gospel, even so we speak, not as pleasing men, but God which trieth our hearts.

13. For neither at any time used we flattering words, as ye know, nor a cloke of covetousness; God is witness.

14. Nor of men sought we glory, neither of you, nor yet of others, when we might have been burdensome as the apostles of Christ.

15. But we were gentle among you, even as a nurse cherisheth her children:

16. So, being affectionately desirous of you, we were willing to have imparted unto you, not the gospel of God only, but also our own souls, because ye were dear unto us.

17. For ye remember, brethren, our labour and travail: for labouring night and day, because we would not be chargeable unto any of you, we preached unto you the gospel of God.

18. Ye are witnesses, and God also, how holily, and justly, and unblamably we behaved ourselves among you that believe.

19. As you know, how we exhorted, comforted, and charged...
I. THESSALONIANS.

To walk, and to please God, so ye would abound more and more.

2 For ye know what commandments we gave you by the Lord Jesus.

3 For this is the will of God, even your sanctification, that ye should abstain from fornication;

4 That every one of you should know how to possess his vessel in sanctification and honour;

5 Not in the lust of concupiscence, even as the Gentiles which know not God:

6 That no man go beyond and defraud his brother in any matter: because that the Lord is the avenger of all such, as we also have forewarned you, and testified.

7 For God hath not called us unto uncleanness, but unto holiness.

8 He therefore that despiseth, despiseth not man, but God, who hath also given unto us his Holy Spirit.

9 But as touching brotherly love, ye need not that I write unto you: for ye yourselves are taught of God to love one another.

10 And indeed ye do it towards all the brethren, which are in all Macedonia; but we beseech you, brethren, that ye increase more and more;

11 And that ye study to be quiet, and to do your own business, and to work with your own hands, (as we commanded you)

12 That ye may walk honestly toward them that are without, and that ye may have lack of nothing.

13 But I would not have you to be ignorant, brethren, concerning them which are asleep, that ye sorrow not, even as others which have no hope.

14 For if we believe that Jesus died, and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him.

15 For this we say unto you by the word of the Lord, that we which are alive, and remain untill the coming of the Lord, shall not prevent them which are asleep.

16 For the Lord himself shall descend from heaven with a shout, with the voice of the archangel, and with the trump of God: and the dead in Christ shall rise first:

17 Then we which are alive, and remain, shall be caught up together with them in the clouds, to meet the Lord in the air: and so shall we ever be with the Lord.

18 Wherefore comfort one another with these words.

CHAP. V.

BUT of the times and the seasons, brethren, ye have no need that I write unto you.

2 For yourselves know perfectly that the day of the Lord so cometh as a thief in the night:

3 For when they shall say, Peace and safety; then shall sudden destruction come upon them, as travail upon a woman with child; and they shall not escape.

4 But ye, brethren, are not in darkness, that that day should overtake you as a thief.

5 Ye are all the children of light, and the children of the day: we are not of the night, nor of darkness.

6 Therefore let us not sleep as do others; but let us watch and be sober.

7 For they that sleep, sleep in the night; and they that be drunken, are drunken in the night.

8 But let us who are of the day be sober, putting on the breastplate of faith and love, and for an helmet the hope of salvation.

9 For God hath not appointed us to wrath, but to obtain salvation by our Lord Jesus Christ,

10 Who died for us, that whether we awake or sleep, we should live together with him.

11 Therefore comfort yourselves together, and edify one another, even as also ye do.

12 And we beseech you, brethren, to know them which labour among you, and are over you in the Lord, and admonish you;

13 And to esteem them very highly in love for their work's sake.

14 Now also the Lord shew mercy upon you, and peace, and faith in the brethren.

15 See that none render evil for evil unto any man: but ever follow that which is good, both among yourselves, and to all men.

16 Rejoice evermore.

17 Pray without ceasing.

18 In every thing give thanks: for this is the will of God, that in all things, ye may be joyful.

19 Quench not the Spirit.

20 Despise not prophesying:

21 Prove all things; hold fast that which is good.

22 Abstain from all appearance of evil.

23 And the very God of peace sanctify you wholly: and I pray God your whole spirit and soul and body be preserved blameless, unto the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ.

24 Faithful is he that calleth you, who also will do it.

25 Brethren, pray for us.

26 Greet all the brethren with an holy kiss.

27 I charge you by the Lord, that this epistle be read unto all the holy brethren.

28 The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you. Amen.

1 The first epistle unto the Thessalonians was written from Athens.

The Second Epistle of PAUL, the Apostle, to the THESALONIANS.

CHAP. I.

PAUL, and Silvanus, and Timotheus, unto the church of the Thessalonians, in God our Father, and the Lord Jesus Christ;

2 Grace unto you, and peace from God our Father, and the Lord Jesus Christ.

3 We are bound to thank God at all times and in all places,机器 you who are troubled from God our Father, and the Lord Jesus Christ.

4 So that we ourselves glory in you in the churches of God, for your patience and faith in all your persecutions and tribulations that ye endure;

5 Which is a manifest token of the righteous judgment of God, that ye may be counted worthy of the kingdom of God, for which ye also suffer:

6 Seeing it is a righteous thing with God to recompense tribulation to them that trouble you;

7 And to you who are troubled from the Lord Jesus Christ.

8 In flaming fire, taking vengeance on them that know not God, and that obey not the gospel of our Lord Jesus Christ:

9 Who shall be punished with everlasting destruction from the presence of the Lord, and from the glory of his power;

10 When he shall come to be glorified in his saints, and to be admired in all them that believe among you, that ye may be counted worthy of the kingdom of God, which ye also expect:

11 Wherefore comfort yourselves together, and edify one another, even as also ye do.

12 And we beseech you, brethren, to know them which labour among you, and are over you in the Lord, and admonish you;

13 And to esteem them very highly in love for their work's sake.

14 Now also the Lord shew mercy upon you, and peace, and faith in the brethren.

15 See that none render evil for evil unto any man: but ever follow that which is good, both among yourselves, and to all men.

16 Rejoice evermore.

17 Pray without ceasing.

18 In every thing give thanks: for this is the will of God, that in all things, ye may be joyful.

19 Quench not the Spirit.

20 Despise not prophesying:

21 Prove all things; hold fast that which is good.

22 Abstain from all appearance of evil.

23 And the very God of peace sanctify you wholly: and I pray God your whole spirit and soul and body be preserved blameless, unto the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ.

24 Faithful is he that calleth you, who also will do it.

25 Brethren, pray for us.

26 Greet all the brethren with an holy kiss.

27 I charge you by the Lord, that this epistle be read unto all the holy brethren.

28 The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you. Amen.

1 The first epistle unto the Thessalonians was written from Athens.

Y 3 XI
II. THESSALONIANS

11 Therefore also we pray always for you, that our God would count you worthy of this calling, fulfilling all the good pleasure of the truth that they might be saved.

12 And for this cause God shall send them strong delusion, that they should believe a lie:

13 That the day of our Lord Jesus Christ may be glorified in you, and ye in him, according to the grace of our God, and the Lord Jesus Christ.

CHAP. II.

Now we beseech you, brethren, by the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ, and by our gathering together unto him.

2 That ye be not soon shaken in mind, nor be troubled, neither by spirit, nor by word, nor by letter, as from us, as that the day of Christ is at hand.

3 Let no man deceive you by any means; for that day shall not come except there come a falling away first, and that man of sin be revealed, the son of perdition:

4 Who opposeth and exalteth himself above all that is called God, or that is worshipped; so that he as God sitteth in the temple of God, shewing himself that he is God.

5 Remember ye not, that when I was yet with you, I told you these things?

6 And now ye know what that with-holdeth that he might be revealed in his time.

7 For the mystery of iniquity doth already work; only he who now letteth will let, until he be taken out of the way.

8 And then shall that wicked be revealed, whom the Lord shall consume with the spirit of his mouth, and shall destroy with the brightness of his coming:

9 Even him whose coming is after the working of Satan, with all powers, and signs, and lying wonders.

10 And with all deceivableness of unrighteousness, in them that perish; because they received not the truth of the truth, that they might be saved.

11 And for this cause God shall send them strong delusion, that they should believe a lie:

12 That the day of our Lord Jesus Christ may be glorified in you, and ye in him, according to the grace of our God, and the Lord Jesus Christ.

CHAP. III.

12 Now them that are such we command, and exhort by our Lord Jesus Christ, that with quietness they work, and eat their own bread.

13 But ye, brethren, be not weary in well-doing.

14 And if any man obey not our word by this epistle, note that man, and have no company with him, that he may be ashamed.

15 Yet count him not as an enemy, but admonish him as a brother.

16 Now the Lord of peace himself give you peace always, by all means. The Lord be with you all.

17 The salutation of Paul with mine own hand, which is the token in every epistle: I write.

18 The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you all. Amen.

The second epistle to the Thessalonians was written from Athens.

1 The First Epistle of Paul the Apostle to Timothy.

CHAP. I.

Paul, an apostle of Jesus Christ, by the commandment of God our Saviour, and of our Lord Jesus Christ, which is our hope;

2 Unto Timothy my own son in faith: grace, mercy, and peace, from God our Father, and Jesus Christ our Lord.

3 As I besought thee to abide still at Ephesus, when I went into Macedonia, that thou mightest charge some that they teach no other doctrine;

4 Neither give heed to fables, and endless genealogies, which minister questions, rather than godly edifying, which is in faith;

5 Now the end of the commandment is charity, out of a pure heart, and of a good conscience, and of faith unfeigned;

6 From which some having swerved, have turned aside unto vain jangling;

7 Desiring to be teachers of the law, understanding neither what they say, nor whereof they affirm.

8 But we know that the law is good, if a man use it lawfully;

9 Knowing this, that the law is not made for a righteous man, but for the lawless and disobedient, for the ungodly and for sinners, for unholy and profane, for murderers of fathers, and murderers of mothers, for man-slayers, for forgers of false weights, and for all that are against the truth;

10 For commandments, and doth not that which he saith; he is a deceiver, and is cast into the patient waiting for Christ.
I T I M O T H Y.

for perjured persons, and if there be any other thing that is contrary to sound doctrine,

11 According to the glorious all godliness and honesty:
gospel of the blessed God, which was committed to my trust.

12 And I thank Christ Jesus our Lord, who hath enabled me, for he counted me faithful, savéd, and to come unto the ministry;

13 Who was before a blasphemer, and a persecuter, and injurious. But I obtained mercy, because I did it ignorantly, in unbelief.

14 And the grace of our Lord was exceeding abundant, with faith, and love which is in Christ Jesus.

15 This is a faithful saying, a teacher of the Gentiles in faith and worthy of all acceptation, and verity, that Christ Jesus came into the world to save sinners, of whom I am chief.

16 Howbeit, for this cause I obtained mercy, that I might be the first, in like manner also, that Jesus Christ might glorify his Father, long-suffering, for a pattern to all them that should hereafter believe and be justified, not with works of life everlasting, but with faith in Christ, and his grace.

17 Now unto the King eternal, immortal, invisible, the only wise God, be glory and honor, for men professing godliness with works.

18 This charge I commit unto thee, son Timothy, according to the prophecy that went before thee, that thou mayest hear, that thou mayest know how in the holy scriptures, which are able to make thee wise unto salvation through faith in Christ Jesus.

19 Holding faith and a good conscience; which some having rejected, have made shipwreck;

20 Of whom is Hymenæus and Alexander; whom I have delivered unto Satan, that they may learn not to blaspheme.

CHAP. II.

Exhort therefore, that first of all, supplications, prayers, interceßions, and giving of thanks be made for all men;

2 For kings, and for all that are in authority; that we may lead a quiet and peaceable life in all godliness and honesty:

3 For this is good and acceptable in the sight of God our Saviour;

4 Who will have all men to be saved, and to come unto the knowledge of the truth.

5 For there is one God, and one mediator between God and men, the man Christ Jesus;

6 Who gave himself a ransom for all, to be testified in due season;

7 Whereunto I am ordained a preacher, and an apostle, (I speak the truth in Christ, and lie not) a teacher of the Gentiles in faith and verity.

8 I will therefore that men pray everywhere, lifting up holy hands without wrath and doubting;

9 In like manner also, that Jesus Christ might glorify his Father, long-suffering, for a pattern to all them that should hereafter believe and be justified, not with works of life everlasting, but with faith in Christ, and his grace.

10 Now unto the King eternal, immortal, invisible, the only wise God, be glory and honor, for men professing godliness with works.

11 This is a faithful saying, a teacher of the Gentiles in faith and worthy of all acceptation, and verity, that Christ Jesus came into the world to save sinners, of whom I am chief.

12 Whom I obtained mercy, that I might be the first, in like manner also, that Jesus Christ might glorify his Father, long-suffering, for a pattern to all them that should hereafter believe and be justified, not with works of life everlasting, but with faith in Christ, and his grace.

13 Holding faith and a good conscience; which some having rejected, have made shipwreck;

14 Of whom is Hymenæus and Alexander; whom I have delivered unto Satan, that they may learn not to blaspheme.

CHAP. III.

1 Exhort therefore, that first of all, supplications, prayers, interceßions, and giving of thanks be made for all men;

2 For kings, and for all that are in authority; that we may lead a quiet and peaceable life in all godliness and honesty:

3 For this is good and acceptable in the sight of God our Saviour;

4 Who will have all men to be saved, and to come unto the knowledge of the truth.

5 For there is one God, and one mediator between God and men, the man Christ Jesus;

6 Who gave himself a ransom for all, to be testified in due season;

7 Whereunto I am ordained a preacher, and an apostle, (I speak the truth in Christ, and lie not) a teacher of the Gentiles in faith and verity.

8 I will therefore that men pray everywhere, lifting up holy hands without wrath and doubting;

9 In like manner also, that Jesus Christ might glorify his Father, long-suffering, for a pattern to all them that should hereafter believe and be justified, not with works of life everlasting, but with faith in Christ, and his grace.

10 Now unto the King eternal, immortal, invisible, the only wise God, be glory and honor, for men professing godliness with works.

11 This is a faithful saying, a teacher of the Gentiles in faith and worthy of all acceptation, and verity, that Christ Jesus came into the world to save sinners, of whom I am chief.

12 Whom I obtained mercy, that I might be the first, in like manner also, that Jesus Christ might glorify his Father, long-suffering, for a pattern to all them that should hereafter believe and be justified, not with works of life everlasting, but with faith in Christ, and his grace.

13 Holding faith and a good conscience; which some having rejected, have made shipwreck;

14 Of whom is Hymenæus and Alexander; whom I have delivered unto Satan, that they may learn not to blaspheme.

CHAP. IV.

1 A bishop then must be blameless, the husband of one wife, the ruler of his own house,hmble, sober, of good behaviour, God's servant, of good behaviour, apt to teach;

2 Not given to wine, no brawler, not greedy of filthy lucre, but patient, not a brawler, not given to filthy lucre,

3 Not given to wine, no brawler, not greedy of filthy lucre, but patient, not a brawler, not given to filthy lucre,

4 One that ruleth well his own house, having children in subjection with gravity;

5 For if a man know not how to rule his own house, how shall he take care of the church of God?

6 Not a novice, lest being lifted up in his own conceit, he fall into the condemnation of the devil.

7 Moreover, he must have a good report of them that are out of the faith, having the testimony of them that believe;

8 For every creature of God is good, and nothing to be refused, if it be received with thanksgiving;

9 For it is sanctified by the faith in a pure conscience.

10 And let these also first be established in the faith, and not command them to depart from the truth.

11 Even so must their wives be temperate, not slanderers, not given to much wine, not greedy of filthy lucre;

12 Let the deacons be the husbands of one wife, ruling their children and their own houses well.

13 For there is one God which is the Father of all, in Jesus Christ our Lord, who is the mediator of the faith, and of the life that now is, and of the good hope of eternal life which is in Christ Jesus.

14 This is a faithful saying, and to the hope that is committed to thee, to keep thy youth,
then be an example. But I will show you a mystery; 1 Cor. 15:51

For I consider that among them I am not at all inferior to the most eminent of you. 1 Cor. 15:30

And so also the Lord gave us the word to the end that our faith should remain constant. 1 Tim. 4:13

But the woman who has borne him has never been married, and the rash man has never been educated. 1 Tim. 4:9

And the rest of the doctrine: A man's understanding is not given by the Holy Spirit, but by men who have studied it. 1 Tim. 4:11

And if any one be found teaching such doctrine, he is to be avoided. 2 Tim. 2:19

And the rest of the doctrine: The Lord has given us the word to the end that our faith should remain constant. 1 Tim. 4:13

And so also the Lord gave us the word to the end that our faith should remain constant. 1 Tim. 4:13

For I consider that among them I am not at all inferior to the most eminent of you. 1 Cor. 15:30

And so also the Lord gave us the word to the end that our faith should remain constant. 1 Tim. 4:13

But the woman who has borne him has never been married, and the rash man has never been educated. 1 Tim. 4:9

And the rest of the doctrine: A man's understanding is not given by the Holy Spirit, but by men who have studied it. 1 Tim. 4:11

And if any one be found teaching such doctrine, he is to be avoided. 2 Tim. 2:19

And the rest of the doctrine: The Lord has given us the word to the end that our faith should remain constant. 1 Tim. 4:13

For I consider that among them I am not at all inferior to the most eminent of you. 1 Cor. 15:30

And so also the Lord gave us the word to the end that our faith should remain constant. 1 Tim. 4:13

But the woman who has borne him has never been married, and the rash man has never been educated. 1 Tim. 4:9

And the rest of the doctrine: A man's understanding is not given by the Holy Spirit, but by men who have studied it. 1 Tim. 4:11

And if any one be found teaching such doctrine, he is to be avoided. 2 Tim. 2:19

And the rest of the doctrine: The Lord has given us the word to the end that our faith should remain constant. 1 Tim. 4:13

For I consider that among them I am not at all inferior to the most eminent of you. 1 Cor. 15:30

And so also the Lord gave us the word to the end that our faith should remain constant. 1 Tim. 4:13

But the woman who has borne him has never been married, and the rash man has never been educated. 1 Tim. 4:9

And the rest of the doctrine: A man's understanding is not given by the Holy Spirit, but by men who have studied it. 1 Tim. 4:11

And if any one be found teaching such doctrine, he is to be avoided. 2 Tim. 2:19

And the rest of the doctrine: The Lord has given us the word to the end that our faith should remain constant. 1 Tim. 4:13

For I consider that among them I am not at all inferior to the most eminent of you. 1 Cor. 15:30

And so also the Lord gave us the word to the end that our faith should remain constant. 1 Tim. 4:13

But the woman who has borne him has never been married, and the rash man has never been educated. 1 Tim. 4:9

And the rest of the doctrine: A man's understanding is not given by the Holy Spirit, but by men who have studied it. 1 Tim. 4:11

And if any one be found teaching such doctrine, he is to be avoided. 2 Tim. 2:19

And the rest of the doctrine: The Lord has given us the word to the end that our faith should remain constant. 1 Tim. 4:13

For I consider that among them I am not at all inferior to the most eminent of you. 1 Cor. 15:30

And so also the Lord gave us the word to the end that our faith should remain constant. 1 Tim. 4:13

But the woman who has borne him has never been married, and the rash man has never been educated. 1 Tim. 4:9

And the rest of the doctrine: A man's understanding is not given by the Holy Spirit, but by men who have studied it. 1 Tim. 4:11

And if any one be found teaching such doctrine, he is to be avoided. 2 Tim. 2:19

And the rest of the doctrine: The Lord has given us the word to the end that our faith should remain constant. 1 Tim. 4:13

For I consider that among them I am not at all inferior to the most eminent of you. 1 Cor. 15:30

And so also the Lord gave us the word to the end that our faith should remain constant. 1 Tim. 4:13

But the woman who has borne him has never been married, and the rash man has never been educated. 1 Tim. 4:9

And the rest of the doctrine: A man's understanding is not given by the Holy Spirit, but by men who have studied it. 1 Tim. 4:11

And if any one be found teaching such doctrine, he is to be avoided. 2 Tim. 2:19

And the rest of the doctrine: The Lord has given us the word to the end that our faith should remain constant.
II. TIMOTHY.

20 O Timothy, keep that which is committed to thy trust, avoiding profane and vain babblings, and oppositions of science falsely so called:
21 Which some professing, have erred concerning the faith. Grace be with thee. Amen.

The Second Epistle of PAUL the Apostle to TIMOTHY.

CHAP. I.

PAUL an apostle of Jesus Christ by the will of God, according to the promise of life, which is in Christ Jesus;

2 To Timothy my dearly beloved son; grace, mercy and peace from God the Father, and Christ Jesus our Lord.

3 I thank God, whom I serve from my forefathers with pure confidence, that without ceasing I have remembrance of thee in my prayers night and day;

4 Greatly desiring to see thee, being mindful of thy tears, that I may be filled with joy;

5 When I call to remembrance the unfeigned faith that is in thee, which dwelt first in thy grandmother Lois, and thy mother Eunice; and I am persuaded that in thee also.

6 Wherefore I put thee in remembrance, that thou stir up the gift of God, which is in thee by the putting on of my hands.

7 For God hath not given us the spirit of fear; but of power, and of love, and of a sound mind.

8 Be not thou therefore ashamed of the testimony of our Lord, nor of me his prisoner: but be thou partaker of the afflictions of the gospel, according to the power of God;

9 Who hath saved us, and called us, as with an holy calling, not according to our works, but according to his own purpose and grace which was given us in Christ Jesus, before the world began,

10 But is now made manifest by the appearing of our Saviour Jesus Christ, who hath abolished death, and hath brought life and immortality to light through the gospel;

11 Whereunto I am appointed a preacher, and an apostle, and a teacher of the Gentiles.

12 For the which cause I also suffer these things: nevertheless I am not ashamed; for I know whom I have believed, and I am persuaded that he is able to keep that which I have committed unto him against that day.

13 Hold fast the form of sound words, which thou haft heard of me, in faith and love which is in Christ Jesus.

14 That good thing which was committed unto thee, keep by the holy Ghost which dwelleth in us.

15 This thou knowest, that all they which are in Asia are turned away from me; of whom are Phygellus and Hermogenes.

16 The Lord give mercy unto the house of Onesiphorus; for he oft refreshed me, and was not ashamed of my chain.

17 But when he was in Rome he sought me out very diligently, and found me.

18 The Lord grant unto him that he may find mercy of the Lord in that day; and in how many things he ministered unto me at Ephesus, thou knowest very well.

CHAP. II.

THOU therefore, my son, be strong in the grace that is in Christ Jesus.
II. TIMOTHY.

own selves, covetous, hoasters, which are able to make thee wise
proud, blafphemers, disobedient unto salvation, through faith
to parents, unthankful, unholy, which is in Crhist Jesus.

3 Without natural affection, All scripture is given by
inspiration of God, and is profitable
for doctrine, for reproof,
for instruction in
righteousness:

4 Having a form of godliness,
but denying the power thereof:

5 That the man of God may
be perfect, thoroughly furnished
unto all good works.

C H A P. IV.

I Charge thee therefore before God, and the Lord Jesu Christ, who shall judge the quick
and the dead at his appearing,
and his kingdom.

2 Preach the word; be instant
in season, out of season; reprove,
rebuke, exhort with all long
suffering and doctrine.

3 For the time will come when
they will not endure sound doctrine;
but after their own lusts shall they heap
unto themselves teachers, having itching ears.

4 And they shall turn away
their ears from the truth, and
shall be turned unto fables.

5 But watch thou in all things.
endure afflictions, do the work
of an evangelist, make full proof
of thy ministry.

6 For I am now ready to be
offered, and the time of my de
parture is at hand.

7 I have fought a good fight,
I have finished my course, I have
kept the faith.

8 Henceforth there is laid up
for me a crown of righteousness,
which the Lord the righteous
judge shall give me at that day:
not to me only, but unto all
them also that love his appearing.

9 Do thy diligence to come
shortly unto me.

10 For Demas hath forsaken
me, having loved this present
world, and is departed unto Thessalonica; Crescens to Galatia,
Titus unto Dalmatia.

11 Only Luke is with me.
Take Mark and bring him with
thee: for he is profitable to me
for the ministry.

12 And Tychicus have I sent
to Ephesus.

13 The coghe that I left at
Troas with Carpus, when thou
comest, bring with thee, and the
books but especially the parch
ments:

14 Alexander the copper smith
did me much evil: the Lord re
ward him according to his works.

15 Of whom be thou war like
for he hath greatly withstood our
words.

16 At my first answer no man
stood with me, but all men for
took me: I pray God that it may
not be laid to their charge.

17 Notwithstanding, the Lord
flood with me, and strengthened
me: that by me the preaching
might be fully known, and that
all the Gentiles might hear:

I The Epistle of Paul to Titus.

C H A P. I.

6 If any be blameless, the hu
Paul a servant of God, and a
band of one wife, having faithful
an apostle of Jesu Christ, ac
cording to the faith of God’s elect,

and the acknowledgment of the
truth which is in oneness;

7 For a bishop must be blame
less, as the reward of God; not
in hope of eternal life, which
self-willed, not soon angry, not
God, that cannot be, promis
given to wine, no fiender, not

3 But hath in due times mani
fested his word through preach
ing, which is committed unto holy, temperate;

4 To Titus mine own son after
that he may be able, by sound
the common faith: grace, mercy
doctrine, both to exhort and to
peace from God the Father, convine the gainisers.

5 For this cause left I thee in
Crete, that thou shouldst set in
Whose mouths must be stop
order the things that are wanting
creepers, who subvert whole houses,
and ordain elders in every city,
teaching things which they ought
as I had appointed thee.

Z 2 not, for filthy lucre’s sake. 12
T I T U S.

12 One of themselves, even a Gent unto their own masters, and prophet of their own, said, The to please him well in all things: Cretians are always liars, evil not answering again, beast, flow hellies.
13 This witness is true; where all good fidelity; that they may fore rebuke them sharply, that adorn the doctrine of God our they may be found in the faith; Saviour in all things.
14 Not giving heed to Jewish sables, and commandments of bringeth salvation hath appeared men, that turn from the truth, to all men;
15 Unto the pure all things are pure; but unto them that are defiled, ungodliness, and worldly lusts, is nothing. We should live soberly, righteously, but even their mind and and godly in this present world; confidence is defiled.
16 They profess that they hope, and the glorious appearing know God; but in works they of the great God, and our Saviour deny him, being abominable, and disobedient, and unto every good work reprobate.

C H A P. II.

11 But speak thou the things which become sound doctrine:
2 That the aged men be sober, grave, temperate, found in faith, in charity, in patience;
3 The aged women likewise, that they be in behaviour as becometh holiness, not false accusers, not given to much wine, teachers of good things;
4 That they may teach the young women to be sober, to love their husbands, to love their children,
5 To be discreet, chaste, keepers at home, good, obedient to their own husbands, that the pleasures, living in malice and word of God be not blasphemed.
6 Young men likewise abstain to be sober-minded.
7 In all things shewing thyself and love of God our Saviour to a pattern of good works, in doc
drance: shewing uncorruptness, gravity, sincerity,
8 Sound speech that cannot be according to his mercy he faved us condemned; that he that is by the walking of regeneration, the contrary part may be ashamed; and renewing of the holy Ghost; 6 Which he shed on us abundantly, through Jesus Christ our 9 Exhort servants to be obedient Saviour:

C H A P. III.

7 That being justified by his grace, we should be made heirs according to the hope of eternal life.
8 This is a faithful saying, and these things I will that thou affirm contantly, that they which have believed in God might be careful to maintain good works: these things are good and profitable unto men.
9 But avoid foolish questions, and genealogies, and contentions, and strivings about the law; for they are unprofitable and vain.
10 A man that is an heretic, after the first and second admonition, reject:
11 Knowing that he is such, is subverted, and sinneth, being condemned of himself.

12 When I shall send Artemas unto thee, or Tychicus, be diligent to come unto me to Nicopolis: for I have determined there to winter.
13 Bring Zenas the lawyer, and Apollos, on their journey diligently, that nothing be wanting unto them.
14 And let us also learn to maintain good works for necessary 15 All that are with me salute thee. Greet them that love us in the faith. Grace be with you all. Amen.

It was written to Titus, ordained the first bishop of the church of the Cretians, from Nicopolis of Macedonia.

T I T U S.

9 Yet for love sake I rather beleeve thee, being such a one as Paul the aged, and now also a prisoner of Jesus Christ.

10 I beleeve thee for my son Onesimus, whom I have begotten in my bonds:
11 Which in time past was to thee unprofitable, but now profitable to thee and to me:
12 Whom I have sent again: thou therefore receive him that is mine own bowels.
13 Whom I would have retrained which thou hast toward the Lord Jesus, and toward all saints;
14 But without thy mind would I do nothing; that thou knowest which is in you in Christ Jesus.
15 For perhaps he therefore desolation in thy love, because parted for a season, that thou shouldst receive him for ever:
16 Not now as a servant, but Wherefore, though I might above a servant, a brother belov-
HEBREWS.

17 If thou count me therefore a partner, receive him as myself. 18 If he hath wronged thee, or oweth thee aught, put that on mine account. 19 I Paul have written it with mine own hand, I will repay it; albeit I do not say to thee, how thou owest unto me even thine own self besides. 20 Yea, brother, let me have joy of thee in the Lord: refresh my bowels in the Lord. 21 Having confidence in thy obedience, I wrote unto thee, knowing that thou wilt also do more than I say. 22 But withal prepare me also a lodging: for I trust that through your prayers I shall be given unto you.

Written from Rome to Philemon, by Onesimus a servant.

1 The Epistle of Paul the Apostle, to the HEBREWS.

GOD, who at sundry times, and in divers manners, spake in time past unto the fathers by the prophets, 2 Hath in these last days spoken unto us by his Son, whom he hath appointed heir of all things, by whom also he made the worlds: 3 Who being the brightness of his glory, and the express image of his person, and upholding all things by the word of his power, when he had by himself purged our sins, sat down on the right hand of the Majesty on high: 4 Being made so much better than the angels, as he hath by inheritance obtained a more excellent name than they.

And unto the Son be faith, angels were felled; and every transgression and disobedience received a just recompence of reward; 2 How shall we escape if we neglect so great salvation, which at the first began to be spoken by the Lord, and was confirmed unto us by them that heard him; 3 God also bearing them witness, both with signs and wonders, and with divers miracles, and gifts of the holy Ghost, according to his own will? 4 For unto the angels hath he not put in subjection the world to come, whereof we speak. 5 But one in a certain place, telling, saying, What is man that thou art mindful of him? or the son of man that thou visitest him?

7 Thou madest him a little lower than the angels; thou crownedst him with glory and honour, and didst set him over the works of thy hands: 8 Thou hast put all things in subjection under his feet. For in that he put all things in subjection under him, he left nothing that is not put under him. But now we see not yet all things put under him:

9 But we see Jesus, who was made a little lower than the angels, for the suffering of death, crowned with glory and honour; that he by the grace of God should taste death for every man. 10 For it became him, for whom are all things, and by whom are all things, in bringing many sons unto glory, to make the captain of their salvation perfect through sufferings. 11 For both he that sanctifieth, and they who are sanctified, are all one; for which cause he is not ashamed to call them brethren, for a testimony of those things which were to be spoken after; 12 Saying, I will declare thy name unto my brethren, in the midst of the church will I sing of thy own house: whose house are we, if we hold fast the confidence, and
and the rejoicing of the hope firm
unto the end.
7 Therefore, as the holy Ghost
faith, To-day if ye will hear his
voice,
8 Harden not your hearts, as
in the provocation, in the day of
temptation in the wilderness:
9 When your fathers tempted
me, proved me, and saw my
works forty years.
10 Wherefore I was grieved
with that generation, and said,
They do alway err in their heart;
and they have not known my ways.
11 So I swore in my wrath,
they shall enter into my rest.
They shall not enter into my rest.
12 Take heed, brethren, lest
that same day enter them in.
and be in any of you an evil
heart of unbelief, in departing
entered not in because of unbelief;
from the living God.
7 Again he limited a certain
place of the seventh day on this
wife. And God did rest the sev-
enth day from all his works.
And in this place again, If
1 And this enter into my rest.
are exhorting one another dai-
y, saying in David, To-day, To-
day, while it is called, To-day;
and if you will hear his voice,
quickly and powerful, and sharper
than any two-edged sword, pier-
ced even to the dividing asunder
of soul and spirit, and of the joints
in the heart.
15 While it is said, To-day if
you will hear his voice, harden not
your heart, as in the provocation.
16 For some, when they had his own works, as God did from
heard, did provoke: howbeit not his,
all that came out of Egypt by
Moses.
17 But with whom was he
ever forty years? was it not
unbelief.
18 And to whom swear he that
they should not enter into his rest
but to them that believed not?
19 So we see that they could
and marred, and is a differ-
er of not enter in because of unbelief.
the thoughts and intents of the
heart.
14 Seeing then that we have a
great high priest, that is passed
into the heavens, Jesus the Son
of God, let us hold fast our
profession.
15 For we have not an high
priest which cannot be touched
with the feeling of our infirmities;
but was in all points tempted like
as we are yet without sin.
16 Let us therefore come bold-
ly unto the throne of grace, that
we may obtain mercy, and find
grace to help in time of need.
CHAP. V.
FOR every high priest, taken
from among men, is ordain-
ed for men in things pertain-
ing to God, that he might offer both
gifts and sacrifices for sins:
2 Who have compassion on
the ignorant, and on them that
are out of the way; for that he
himself also is compassed with
infirmity:
3 And by reason hereof he
ought, as for the people, so also
for himself, to offer for sins.
4 And no man taketh this ho-
our unto himself, but he that is
called of God, as was Aaron;
5 So also Christ glorified not
himself to be made an high priest;
but he that said unto him, Thou
art my son, to-day have I begot-
ten thee.
6 As he also in another
place, Thou art a priest for ever
after the order of Melchisedec.
7 Who in the days of his flesh,
when he had offered up prayers
and supplications, with strong
crying and tears, unto him that
was able to have save him from death,
and was heard, in that he feared;
8 Though he were a Son, yet
learned he obedience, by the
things which he suffered:
9 And being made perfect, he
became the author of eternal sal-
vation unto all them that obey
him;
10 Called of God an high
priest after the order of Melchisedec.
11 Of whom we have many
things to say, and hard to be ut-
tered; seeing ye are dull of hearing.
12 For when for the time ye
ought to be teachers, ye have need
that one teach you again which he
the first principles of the oracles of
God; and are become such as have
need of milk, and not of strong
meat.
13 For every one that useth
milk is unskilful in the word of
righteousness: for he is a babe.
14 But strong meat belongeth
to them that are of full age, even
those who by reason or use have
their senses exercised to discern
both good and evil.
CHAP. VI.
Therefore, leaving the prin-
ciples of the doctrine of
Christ, let us go on unto perfe-
cion; not laying again the founda-
tion of repentance from dead
works, and of faith towards God,
2 Of the doctrine of baptisms,
and of laying on of hands, and
of resurrection of the dead, and
of eternal judgment.
3 And this will we do, if God
permit.
4 For it is impossible for those
who were once enlightened, and
have tasted of the heavenly gift,
and were made partakers of the
holy Ghost.
5 And have tasted the good
word of God, and the powers of
the world to come;
6 If they shall fall away, to re-
new them again unto repentance:
seeing they crucify to themselves
the Son of God afresh, and put
him to an open shame.
7 For the earth which drinketh
in the rain that cometh oft upon
it, and bringeth forth herbs meet
for them by whom it is drest,
receiveth blessing from God.

HEBREWS.
5 But that which believeth, the is rejected, and is nigh unto cursing; whose end is to be
9 But, beloved, we are persuaded better things of you, and things that accompany salvation, though we thus speak,
10 For God is not unrighteous, to forget your work and labour of love, which ye have shewed toward him, in that ye have ministered to the saints, and do minister,
11 And we desire that every one of you do shew the same diligence, to the full assurance of hope unto the end;
12 That ye be not slothful, but followers of them who through faith and patience inherit the promis,
13 For when God made promise to Abraham, because he could swear by no greater, he sware by himself,
14 Saying, Surely, blessing I will bless thee, multiplying I will multiply thee.
15 And so after he had patiently endured, he obtained the promise.
16 For men verily swear by the greater; and an oath for confirmation, is to them an end of all strife.
17 Wherein God willing more abundantly to shew unto the heirs of promise the immutability of his counsel, confirmed it by an oath
18 That by two immutable things, in which it was impossible for God to lie, we might have a strong consolation, who have fled for refuge to lay hold upon the hope set before us:
19 Which hope we have as an anchor of the soul, both sure and steadfast, and which entereth into that within the veil.
20 Whither the forerunner is for us entered, even Jesus, made an high priest for ever after the order of Melchisedec.

CHAP. VII.

For this Melchisedec king of Salem, priest of the most high God, who met Abraham returning from the slaughter of the kings, and blessed him:
2 To whom also Abraham gave a tenth part of all: first by interpretation king of righteousness, and after that also, king of Salem, which is, king of peace;
3 Without father, without mother, without beginning of days, nor end of life; but made like unto the Son of God, abideth a priest continually.
4 Now consider how great this man was, unto whom even the patriarch Abraham gave the tenth of the spoils.
5 And verily they that are of the sons of Levi, who receive the office of the priesthood, have a commandment to take tithes of the people according to the law, that is, of their brethren, though they come out of the loins of Abraham:
6 But he whose defecft is not counted from them received tithes of Abraham, and blessed him that had the promis.
7 And without all contradiction, the lefs is blessed of the better.
8 And here men that die receive tithes, but there he received them, of whom it is witnessed that he liveth.
9 And, as I may so say, Levi also, who receiveth tithes, paid tithes in Abraham:
10 For he was yet in the loins of his Father when Melchisedec met him.
11 If therefore perfection were by the Levitical priesthood, (for under it the people received the law,

CHAP. VIII.

What further need was there continueth ever, hath an unchangeable priesthood.
25 Wherefore he is able to save them to the uttermost that come unto God by him, seeing he ever liveth to make intercession for them.
26 For such an high priest became us, who is holy, harmless, and holier than the heavens; and made higher than the heavens;
27 Who needeth not daily, as those high priests, to offer up sacrifice, first for his own sins, and then for the people: for this he did once, when he offered up himself.
28 For the law maketh men high priests which have infirmity; but the word of the oath, which was since the law, maketh the Son, who is consecrated for evermore.

NOW of the things which we have spoken, this is the sum:
1 We have such an high priest, who is set on the right hand of the throne of the Majesty in the heavens;
2 A minister of the sanctuary, and of the true tabernacle which the Lord pitched, and not man,
3 For every high priest is ordained to offer gifts and sacrifices: wherefore it is of necessity that this man have somewhat also to offer.
4 For if he were on earth, he should not be a priest, seeing there are priests that offer gifts according to the law:
5 Who serve unto the examples and shadow of heavenly things, as Moses was admonished of God when he was about to make the tabernacle.
6 But now hath he obtained
HEBREWS.

much also he is the mediator of a the tabernacle which is called the better covenant, which was eftab. Holiest of all;

14 For it that firft covenant had fer, and the ark of the covenant been faultles, then should no overlaid round about with gold place have been fought for the wherein was the golden pot that was manna, and Aaron's rod that budded, and the tables of the
he faith, behold, the days come covenant;

faith the Lord) when I will make a new covenant with the house of glory shadowing the mercy-Israel, and with the house of seat; of which we cannot now speak particularly.

9 Not according to the coven-

anted that I made with their fa-thus ordained, the priests went thersin the day when I took them always into the first tabernacle, by the hand to lead them out of accomplishing the service of God: the land of Egypt; because they

But into the second wear the continued not in my covenant, high priest alone once every year, and I regarded them not, faith, the not without blood, which he of-fered for himself, and for the es-
or of the people.

10 For this is the covenant that I will make with the house of Is-

rael after those days, faith the ing, that the way into the holiest Lord; I will put my laws into of all was not yet made manifest, them in while as the first tabernacle was their hearts: and I will be to them yet standing:

9 Which was a figure for the

time then present, in which were offered both gifts and sacrifice, that could not make him that did the service perfect, as pertaining to the Lord: for all shall know me, from the least to the greatest.

12 For I will be merciful to their unrighteousnes, and their sins and their iniquities will I re-member no more.

13 In that he faith, A new co-

evanted, he hath made the first old. Now that which decayeth and waxeth old is ready to vanish away.

14 But Christ being come an high priest of good things to come by a greater and more perfect tabernacle, not made with hands, that is to say, not of this building;

11 Neither by the blood of goats and calves, but by his own blood he entered in once into the holy place, having obtained eternal redemption for us.

For the blood of bulls, candlestick, and the table, and the ahes of an the new-bread; which is called heifer sprinkling the unclean, the sanctuary.

8 And after the second vail, the fleth:

CHAP. X.

14 How much more shall the now to appear in the presence of blood of Christ, who through the God for us:

eternal Spirit offered himself, 15 Nor yet that he should offer without spot to God, purge your himself often, as the high priest purgation from dead works to enterceth into the holy place every year with blood of others:

15 And for this cause he is the mediator of the new testament, have suffered since the foundation that by means of death, for the of the world) but now once in redemption of the transgressions the end of the world hath he ap-

that were under the firft testament, to put away sin by the they which are called might re-

cieve the promise of eternal in-

heritance.

16 For where a testament, is but one. 17 For a testament is of force them that look for him shall he after men are dead: otherwise it appear the second time, without is of no strength at all whilst the fin, unto salvation.

testator liveth. 18 Whereupon, neither the firft testament was dedicated without blood of good things to come, and blood.

19 For when Moses had spoken all with those sacrifices, every precept to all the people ac-which they offered year by year cording to the law he took the continually, make the comers blood of calves, and of goats, thereunto perfect.

with water, and scarlet wool, and 20 Then they took not hyssop, and sprinkled both the have ceased to be offered because book and all the people, that the worshippers once purged

20 Saying, This is the blood should have had no more confec-
tion of the testament which God hath en of fins.

21 Moreover, he sprinkled like- enjoined unto you.

22 But in those sacrifices there is a remembrance again made of sins as with blood both the tabernacle every year.

and all the vessels of the minitry. 4 For it is not possible that 23 And almost all things are by the blood of bulls and of goats the law purged with blood; and should take away sins.

without shedding of blood is no 5 Wherefore, when he cometh reformation.

24 It was therefore necessary and offering thou wouldst not, that the patterns of things in the but a body haft thou prepared me: heavens should be purified with 6 In burnt-offerings and sacri-

thefle; but the heavenly things se for fin thou haft had no plea-
themselves with better sacrifices true:

than thee.

7 Then said I, Lo, I come (in

24 For Christ is not entered in the volume of the book it is writ-
H E B R E W S.

ferings, and offering for sin thou an evil conscience, and our bodies wouldst not, neither hadst pleased washed with pure water, 

1. Then said he, Lo, I come to (for he is faithful that promised) do thy will, O God. He taketh 2. And let us consider one another's baptism, to provoke unto love, and to good works:

3. By the which we are sanctified, through the offering of ourselves together, as the man:

4. And every priest standeth as ye see the day approaching, and offering often times the same sacrifices, which we have received the knowledge of the truth, that remaineth not.

5. But this man, after he had offered one sacrifice for sins, for ever sat down on the right hand of judgment, and fiery indignation, which shall devour the till his enemies be made his footstool.

6. For by one offering he hath perfected for ever them that are perfected for ever that are sanctified.

7. Whereof the holy Ghost also thought worthy, whom thou hast made a witness unto us: for after that he had under foot the Son of God, he said before, and hath counted the blood of

8. This is the covenant that I the covenant, wherewith he was will make with them after those sanctified, an un holy thing, and days, faith the Lord: I will put hast done despite unto the Spirit my laws into their hearts, and in of grace:

9. Their minds will I write them: 30 For we know him that hath And their sins and iniquities said, Vengeance belong not to me, will I remember no more. I will recompence, faith the Lord.

10. Now, where remission of And again, The Lord shall judge there is, there is no more offering his people.

11. If it is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God, boldness to enter into the holiest 32 But call to remembrance the by the blood of Jesus, former days, in which, after ye

12. By a new and living way were illuminated, ye endured a which he hath consecrated for us great fight of afflictions: through the veil, that is to say, 33 Partly whilst ye were made his flock; And having an high priest and afflictions: and partly whilst over the house of God;

13. Let us draw near with a true that were so used. heart, in full assurance of faith, 34 For ye had compassion of me having our hearts sprinkled from in my bonds, and took joyfully the

C H A P. XI.

the spoiling of your goods, knowing of God of things not seen as yet, ing in yourselves that ye have in heaven a better and enduring fulness.

35. Cast not away therefore your confidence, which hath great recompence of reward.

36. For ye have need of patience; after ye have done the will of God, ye might receive the an inheritance, obeyed; and he promised.

37. For yet a little while, and he that shall come will come, and will not tarry.

38. Now the just shall live by faith; but if any man draw back, with Isaac and Jacob, the heirs of his soul shall have no pleasure with him of the same promise.

39. But we are not of them who draw back to perdition; but of them that believe, to the saving of the soul.

C H A P. XI.

O F things hoped for, the evidence of things not seen. 1 For by it the elders obtained a good report.

2. Therefore sprang there even of one, and him as good as dead, many as the stars of the sky in multitude, and as the sand which is by the sea shore innumerable.

3. These all died in faith, not having received the promises, but having seen them afar off: and God a more excellent sacrifice than Cain, by which he obtained witness that he was righteous, God testifying of his gifts: and by it he being dead yet spakeeth.

4. By faith Abel offered unto God a more excellent sacrifice than Cain, by which he obtained witness that he was righteous, God testifying of his gifts: and by it he being dead yet spakeeth.

5. By faith Enoch was translated, that he should not see death; and was not found, because God had translated him: for before his translation he had this testimony, that he pleased God.

6. But without faith it is impossible to please him: for he that cometh to God must believe that he is, and that he is a rewarder of them that diligently seek him.

7. By faith Noah, being warned of things not as yet seen, prepared for them a city.
By faith Abraham, when he was tried, offered up Isaac:
and he that had received the promises offered up his only begotten son:
18 Of whom it was said, That in Isaac shall thy seed be called:
19 Accounting that God was able to raise him up, even from the dead; from whence also he received him in a figure.
20 By faith Isaac blessed Jacob and Esau, concerning things to come.
21 By faith Jacob, when he was a dying, blessed both the sons of Joseph; and worshipped, leaning upon the top of his staff.
22 By faith Joseph, when he died, made mention of the departing of the children of Israel, and gave commandment concerning his bones.
23 By faith Moses, when he was born, was hid three months of his parents, because they saw him not a proper child; and they were not afraid of the king's commandment.
24 By faith Moses, when he was come to years, refused to be called the son of Pharao's daughter;
25 Choosing rather to suffer affliction with the people of God, than to enjoy the pleasures of sin for a season;
26 Esteeming the reproach of Christ greater riches than the treasures in Egypt: for he had respect unto the recompense of the reward.
27 By faith he forsook Egypt, not fearing the wrath of the king: For he endured, as seeing him who is invisible.
28 Through faith he kept the passover, and the sprinkling of blood, left he that destroyed the first-born should touch them.
29 By faith they passed through the Red sea, as by dry land which the Egyptians asyling to do were drowned.
30 By faith the walls of Jericho fell down, after the were compassed about seven days.
31 By faith the harlot Rahab perished not with them that believed not, when she had received the spies with peace.
32 And what shall I more say? for the time would fail me to tell of Gideon, and of Barak, and of Samson, and of Jephthae, of David also and Samuel, and of the prophets:
33 Who through faith subdued kingdoms, wrought righteousness, obtained promises, stopped the mouths of lions.
34 Quenched the violence of fire, escaped the edge of the sword, out of weakness were made strong, waxed valiant in fight, turned to flight the armies of the aliens.
35 Women received their dead raised to life again: and others were tortured, not accepting deliverance, that they might obtain a better recompense of reward.
36 And others were mocked, and scourged, yea, and flogged, with stripes and stoning.
37 They were fished, they were slain as sheep, were tempted, were flain with the sword: they wandered about in mountains, and in caves of the earth.
38 Of whom the world was not worthy: they wandered in deserts, and in mountains, and in dens and caves of the earth.
39 And these all having obtained a good report through faith, received not the promises:
40 God having provided some better thing for us, that they without us should not be made perfect.

CHAP. XII.

Therefore seeing we also are compassed about with so great a cloud of witnesses, let us lay aside every weight, and the sin which doth so easily beset us, and let us run with patience the race that is set before us,
12 Looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of our faith, who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, and is set down at the right hand of the throne of God.
13 For consider him that endured of such contradiction of sinners against himself, lest ye be weary and faint in your minds.
14 Ye have not yet resisted unto blood, striving against sin.
15 And ye have forgotten the exhortation which speaketh unto you as unto children, My son, the ward, when he would have had him not to be rebellious: for he feared when thou wast rebuked of him.
16 For whom the Lord loveth he chasteneth, and scourgeth every son whom he receiveth.
17 If ye endure chastening, God dealeth with you as with sons: for what son is he whom the father is not acquainted with?
18 For ye are not come unto the mount that might be touched, and that burned with fire, nor unto blackness, and darkness, and tempest,
19 And the sound of a trumpet and the voice of words, which made them that heard intreat their own souls, saying, Who shall ascend to the mount of the Lord? But if ye be without chastisement, and the voice of words, which make them to hear, shall we not much rather be in subjection unto the father of spirits, and live?
20 For they verily were of a few days chastened after their own foolishness: but we for our profit, that we might be partakers of his holiness:
21 Now no chastening for the present seemeth to be joyous, but grievous: nevertheless, afterward it yieldeth the peaceable fruit of righteousness unto them which are exercised thereby.
22 But ye are come unto mount Sion, and unto the city of the living God, the heavenly Jerusalem, and to an innumerable company of angels,
HEBREWS

19 But I beseech you the rather to do this, that I may be restored to you the sooner.
20 Now the god of peace that brought again from the dead our Lord Jesus, that great shepherd of the sheep, through the blood of the everlasting covenant,
21 Make you perfect in every good work, to do his will, working in you that which is well-pleasing in his sight, through Jesus Christ; to whom be glory for ever and ever. Amen.

CHAP. XIII.

19 But I beseech you the rather to do this, that I may be restored to you the sooner.
22 And I beseech you, brethren, suffer the word of exhortation; for I have written a letter unto you in few words.
23 Know ye, that our brother Timothy is set at liberty; with whom, if he come shortly, I will see you.
24 Salute all them that have the rule over you, and all the saints. They of Italy salute you.
25 Grace be with you all. Amen.

The general Epistle of JAMES.

JAMES a servant of God, and of the Lord Jesus Christ, to the twelve tribes which are scattered abroad, greeting.
2 My brethren, count it all joy when ye fall into divers temptations;
3 Knowing this, that the trying of your faith worketh patience.
4 But let patience have her perfect work, that ye may be perfect and entire, wanting nothing.
5 If any of you lack wisdom, let him ask of God, that giveth to all men liberally, and upbraids not; and it shall be given him.
6 But let him ask in faith, nothing wavering: for he that wavereth is like a wave of the sea driven with the wind, and tossed.
7 Let not that man think that he shall receive anything of the Lord.
8 A double minded man is unstable in all his ways.
9 Let the brother of low degree rejoice in that he is exalted.
10 But the rich, in that he is made low: because as the flower of the grass he shall pass away.
11 For the sun is no sooner risen with a burning heat, but it withereth the grass, and the flower thereof falleth, and the grace of keth not the righteousness of God.
JAMES.

21 Wherefore lay apart all filthiness, and superfluity of naughtiness, and receive with meekness the ingrafted word which is able to save your souls:

22 But be ye doers of the word, and not hearers only deceiving your own selves.

23 For if any be a hearer of the word, and not a doer, he is like unto a man beholding his natural face in a glass:

24 For he beholdeth himself, and goeth his way, and straightway forgetteth what manner of man he was.

25 But whoso looketh into the perfect law of liberty, and continueth therein, he being not a forgetful hearer, but a doer of the word, this man shall be blessed in his deed.

26 If any man among you seem to be religious, and bridleth not his tongue, but deceiveth his own heart, this man's religion is vain.

27 Pure religion and undefiled, before God and the Father, is this, To visit the fatherless and widows in their affliction, and to keep himself unspotted from the world.

CHAP. II.

MY brethren, have not the faith of our Lord Jesus Christ the Lord of glory, with respect of persons.

2 For if there come unto your assembly a man with a gold ring, in goodly apparel, and there come in also a poor man in violet raiment;

3 And ye have respect to him that weareth the gay clothing, and say, Depart in peace, be ye satisfied; and say unto him that is poor, Stand thou there, or sit thou here; what hast thou that art rich?

4 Are ye not then partial in yourselves, and become judges not works, but the person of him that doeth them?

5 Hearken, my beloved brethern, and I have works; shew me thy faith without thy works, and I will shew thee my faith by mine works.

6 But he that hath not faith, is as a naked man, covered with shame, and is as a brute beast.

7 Even so faith, if it hath not works, is dead, being alone.

8 Yea, a man may say, Thou hast faith, and I have works; shew me thy faith without thy works, and I will shew thee my faith by mine works.

9 Thou believest that there is one God; thou doest well; the devils also believe, and tremble.

10 But wilt thou know, O vain man, that faith without works is dead?

11 Was not Abraham our father justified by works, when he offered Isaac his son upon the altar?

12 Seest thou how faith wrought with his works, and by works was faith made perfect?

13 And the scripture was fulfilled which saith, Abraham believed God, and it was imputed unto him for righteousness: and he was called the friend of God.

14 Ye see then how that by works a man is justified, and not by faith only.

15 Likewise also was not Rahab the harlot justified by works, when she had received the messengers, and had sent them out another way?

16 For as the body without the spirit is dead, so faith without works is dead also.

CHAP. III.

MY brethren, be not many masters, knowing that we shall receive the greater condemnation.

1 For in many things we offend all. If any man offend not in word, the same is a perfect man, and able also to bridle the whole body.

2 Behold, we put bits in the horses mouths, that they may obey us; and we turn about their whole body.

3 Behold also the ships, which though they be so great, and are driven of fierce winds, yet are they turned about with a very small helm, whithersoever the governor listeth.

4 But the wisdom that is from above is first pure, then peaceable, gentle, and easy to be intreated, full of mercy and good fruits, without partiality, and without hypocrisy.
JAMES.

18 And the fruit of righteousness is sown in peace of them that make peace.

C H A P. IV.

13 Go to now, yea that say, To-day or to-morrow, we will go in to such a city, and continue there a year, and buy, and sell, and through fights among you? come whereas ye know not what they not hence, even of your lulls shall be on the morrow; for what that war is in your members?

2 Ye hate, and have not: ye that appeareth for a little time, and desire to have, and can not, and then vanish away, not obtain: ye fight and war, yet ye have not, because ye ask not. For that ye asked to say, if ye have not, because ye ask not, the Lord will, we shall live, and ye shall be satisfied with good.

3 Ye ask, and receive not, because ye ask amiss, that ye may consume it upon your lulls.

4 Ye adulterers, and adulteresses, know ye not that the friendship of the world is enmity with God? whosoever therefore will be a friend of the world, is the enemy of God.

5 Do ye think that the scripture faith in vain, The spirit that dwelleth in us lusteth to envy? 6 But he giveth more grace; wherefore he saith, The Lord is bountiful, and he giveth grace unto the humble.

7 Submit yourselves therefore to God: resist the devil, and he will flee from you:

8 Draw nigh to God, and he will draw nigh to you: cleanse your hands, ye sinners, and purify your hearts, ye double minded.

9 Be afflicted, and mourn, and weep: let your laughter be turned to mourning, and your joy to heaviness.

10 Humble yourselves in the sight of the Lord, and he shall lift you up.

11 Speak not evil one of another, brethren. He that speaketh evil of one of his brother, and judgeth his brother, speaketh evil of the law, and judgeth the law; but if ye be therewithal, thou wast in the sight of the law, thou art not a doer of the law, but a judge.

12 There is one law giver, who is able to save, and to destroy: rain who art thou that judgest another?

C H A P. V.

8 Be ye also patient; stablish your hearts: for the coming of the Lord draweth nigh.

9 Grudge not one against another, brethren, lest ye be condemned: behold, the judge standeth before the door.

10 Take, my brethren, the prophets, who have spoken in the name of the Lord: for an example of suffering affliction, and of patience.

11 Behold, we count them happy which endure. Ye have heard of the patience of Job, and have seen the end of the Lord; that the Lord is very pitiful and of tender mercy.

12 But above all things, my brethren, swear not, neither by heaven, neither by the earth, neither by any other oath: but let your yea, be yea; and your nay, nay: lest ye fall into condemnation.


14 Is any sick among you? let him call for the elders of the multitude of sins.

Peter the First Epistle general of Peter.

C H A P. I.

PETE an apostle of Jesus Christ, to the strangers scattered throughout Pontus, Galatia, Cappadocia, Asia, and Bithynia,

2 Elect according to the foreknowledge of God the Father, through sanctification of the Spirit unto obedience, and sprinkling of the blood of Jesus Christ; grace unto you, and peace be multiplied,

3 Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, which according to his abundant mercy hath begotten us again unto a lively hope, by the resurrection of Jesus Christ from the dead,

4 To an inheritance incorruptible, and undefiled, and that fadeth not away, reserved in heaven for you,

5 Who are kept by the power of God through faith unto salvation, ready to be revealed in the last time.

6 Wherein ye greatly rejoice, though now for a season (if need be) ye are in heaviness through manifold temptations:

7 That the trial of your faith being much more precious than of gold that perisheth, though it be tried with fire, might be found unto praise, and honour, and glory at the appearing of Jesus Christ;

8 Whom having not seen, ye love; in whom, though now ye see
I. PETER.

20 Who verily was fore-ordained before the foundation of the world, but was manifest in these last times for you;

21 Who by him do believe in God that raised him up from the dead, and gave him glory, that your faith and hope might be in God.

22 Seeing ye have purified your souls in obeying the truth through your acknowledgment, love one another with a pure heart fervently:

23 Being Born again, not of corruptible seed, but of incorruptible, by the word of God which liveth and abideth for ever.

24 For all flesh is as grass, and all the glory of man as the flower of the grass. The grass withereth, and the flower thereof falleth away:

25 But the word of the Lord endureth for ever. And this is the word which by the gospel is preached unto you.

CHAP. II.

Therefore, laying aside all malice, and all guile, and hypocrisies, and envies, and all evil-speakings,

2 As new born babes, desire the sincere milk of the word, that ye may grow thereby:

3 If so be ye have tasted that the Lord is gracious.

4 To whom coming, as unto a living stone, disallowed indeed of men, but chosen of God, and precious.

5 Ye also as lively stones, are built up a spiritual house, an holy priesthood, offer up spiritual sacrifices, acceptable to God by Jesus Christ.

6 Wherefore also it is contained in the scripture, Behold, I lay in Zion a chief corner stone, elect, precious: and he that believeth on him shall not be confounded.

7 Unto you therefore which believe he is precious: but unto them which be disobedient, the stone which the builders disallowed, the same is made the head of the corner,

8 And a stone of stumbling, and a rock of offence, even to them which stumble at the word, being bowed down for the word, whereunto also they were appointed.

9 But ye are a chosen generation, ye take it patiently; this is accorded to a royal priesthood, an holy generation, a peculiar people, that ye should shew forth the praises of him who hath called you out of darkness into his marvellous light:

10 Which in time past were not a people, but are now the people; are not the people, but are now the priests of God: which had not obtained mercy, but now have obtained mercy, that ye should follow their steps:

11 Dearly beloved, I beseech you to ford the fables which war against the soul;

12 Having your conversation among the Gentiles, that in whatsoever manner they speak against you as evil-doers, they may, by your good works which ye shall behold, glorify God in the day of visitation.

13 Submit yourselves to every ordinance of man for the Lord's sake: whether it be to the king, as supreme;

14 Or unto governors, as unto them that are sent of him for seasonable service, assisting them:

15 Whiles he beholds your chaste conversation, as doers of good, and silence the ignorance of foolish men;

16 As free, and not using your liberty as the occasion of the flesh for unseemly lusts, but as the servants of God, in that which is not your own, but God's. For sin shall not have dominion over you, for ye are not under the law, but under grace.

17 Honour all men. Love the corruptible, even the ornament of holiness, but as the servants of God. Fear God. Honour all men. Love the corruptible, even the ornament of brotherhood. Fear God.
I. PETER.

5 For after this manner in the old time the holy women also, who were of evil-doers, they may trust in God, adorned themselves in good works, being in subjection unto good conversation in Christ.

6 Even as Sara obeyed Abraham, calling him lord: whose daughters ye are as long as ye do well, and are not afraid with any amazement.

7 Likewise, ye husbands, dwell with them according to knowledge, giving honour unto the wife, and as unto the weaker vessel, and as being heirs together of the grace of life; that your prayers be not hindered.

8 But and if ye suffer for righteousness' sake, happy are ye: for the time of judgment is now come; and the world shall soon be judgement.

9 For thus it is written, that the righteous should suffer for the sake of righteousness; and ye shall be glad and exult in all your sufferings, knowing that the kingdom of God is at hand.

10 For even if ye suffer for doing good and suffer blame, happy are ye: for the glory of God is revealed in the righteous.

11 Wherefore, let your doings be such that they may glory in you: for he that suffereth according to the will of God, commendeth him to his own heart, and ought not to think of suffering reproachfully, but as being worthy of glory.

12 For as Christ also suffered for us, leaving us an example, that ye should follow his steps:

13 Who did not shrink from death, nor from the torment of the flesh; that he might set his face like a flint, and was delivered for our sins, and was raised again for our justification.

14 Who shall give account to him, but let him glorify God on him that is ready to judge the world.

5 Who shall give account to him, but let him glorify God on him that is ready to judge the world.

17 For the time is come that judgement must begin at the house of God; and if it first begin at us, what shall the end be of them that obey not the gospel of God?

18 And if the righteous scarcely be spared, what shall the ungodly and the sinners appear?

19 Wherefore, let them that suffer according to the will of God commit the keeping of their souls to him in well-doing, as unto a faithful Creator.

CHAP. V.

10 For as every man hath received the gift, even so minister the same one to another, as good stewards of God's manifold grace.

11 If any man speak, let him speak as one speaking the oracles of God; if any minister, let him do it as one vrereful: not by constraint, but of the ability which God giveth: willingly and not for filthy lucre; that God in all things may be glorified through Jesus Christ; to whom be praise and dominion for ever and ever. Amen.

12 Beloved, think it not strange concerning the fiery trial which is to try you, as though some strange thing happened unto you:

13 But rejoice, in as much as ye are partakers of Christ's sufferings; that when his glory shall be revealed, ye may be glad also with exceeding joy.

14 If ye be reproached for the name of Christ, happy are ye: for the Spirit of glory and of God resteth upon you: on their part he is evil spoken of, but on your part he is glorified.

15 But let none of you suffer as he suffereth, for he careth for you: a murderer, or as a thief, or as an evil-doer, or as a busy-body in evil-doing, are other men's matters.

16 Yet if any man suffer as a Christian, let him not be ashamed: but let him glorify God on him that is ready to judge the world.

17 For the time is come that judgement must begin at the house of God; and if it first begin at us, what shall the end be of them that obey not the gospel of God?
II. PETER

faith, knowing that the same affi-
ictions are accomplished in your
brethren that are in the world.
10 But the God of all grace
who hath called us unto his etern-
al glory by Christ Jesus, after
that ye have suffered a while, make
you perfect, stablish, strengthen,
setteth you.
11 To him be glory and domi-
nion for ever and ever. Amen.
12 By Silvanus, a faithful bro-
gen. or of Peter.

The Second Epistle

Simon Peter, a servant and
an apostle of Jesus Christ, to
them that have obtained like
precious faith with us, through
the righteousness of God, and our
Saviour Jesus Christ.
2 Grace and peace be multi-
plied unto you through the knowl-
ledge of God, and of Jesus our
Lord.
3 According as his divine pow-
er hath given unto us all things
that pertain unto life and god-
liness, through the knowledge of
that him that calleth us to glory
and virtue;
4 Whereby are given unto us
exceeding great and precious prom-
ises; that by these ye might be
partakers of the divine nature,
having escaped the corruption
that is in the world through lust.
5 And besides this, giving all
diligence, add to your faith, vir-
tue and knowledge;
6 And to knowledge, temper-
ance; and to temperance, pa-
tience; and to patience, god-
liness;
7 And to godliness, brotherly
kindness; and to brotherly kind-
ness, charity.
8 For if these things be in you,
and abound, they make you that
ye shall neither be barren nor un-
fruitful in the knowledge of our
Lord Jesus Christ,
9 But that lacketh these
things is blind, and cannot see
far off, and hath forgotten that
he was purged from his old sins.
10 Wherefore, brethren, give diligence to make
your calling and election sure; for
if ye do these things, ye shall nev-
er fall.
11 For so an entrance shall be
ministered unto you abundantly
into the everlasting kingdom of
our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ.
12 Wherefore I will not be
negligent to put you always in
remembrance of these things that
ye know, and be established
in the present truth.
13 Yea, I think it meet, as
long as I am in this tabernacle,
to stir you up, by putting you in
remembrance;
14 Knowing that shortly I must
put off this my tabernacle, even
as our Lord Jesus Christ hath
threw me.
15 Moreover, I will endeavour
that you may be able, after my
decease, to have these things al-
ways in remembrance.
16 For we have not followed
cunningly devised fables, when
we made known unto you the
power and coming of our Lord
Jesus Christ, but were eye-wit-
nesses of his majesty.
17 For he received from God
the Father honour and glory, Sodom and Gomorrah into ashes,
when there came such a voice to condemn them with an over-
him from the excellent glory, throw, making them an ensample
This is my beloved Son, in whom
unto those that after should live
I am well pleased.
18 And this voice which came
from heaven we heard, when we
were with him in the holy mount.
19 We have also a more sure
word of prophecy; whereunto ye
do well that ye take heed, as un-
to a light that shineth in a dark
place, until the day dawn, and
the day-star arise in your hearts:
20 Knowing this first, that no
prophecy of the scripture is of any
private interpretation
21 For the prophecy came not
in old time by the will of man;
but holy men of God spake as
they were moved by the holy Ghost.

BUT there were false prophets
also among the people, even
as there shall be false teachers am-
ong you, who privily shall bring
damnable heresies, even deny-
ing the Lord that bought them,
and bring upon themselves twist
destruction.
2 And many shall follow their
pernicious ways, by reason of
whom the way of truth shall be
evil spoken of.
3 And through covetousness
shall they with feigned words
make merchandise of you: whose
judgment now is a long time la-
gereh not, and their damnation
flumbereth not.
4 For if God spared not the
angels that sinned, but cast them
down to hell, and delivered them
into chains of darkness, to be re-
ferred unto judgment.
5 And spared not the old
world, but saved Noah the eighth
15 Which have forsaken the
person, a preacher of righteous-
ness, bringing the flood upon fol-
owing the way of Balaam the
Son of Bozrah, who loved the wages
6 And turning the cities of
of unrighteousness;

B b 3

16
H. PETER.

16 But was rebuked for his iniquity: the dumb as, speaking with man's voice, forbade the 4 And saying, Where is the promis of his coming? for since the fathers fell asleep, all things continue as they were from the beginning of the creation.

17 There are wells without water, clouds that are carried with a tempest, to whom the mill of darkness is referred for ever.

18 For where they speak great swelling words of vanity, they allure through the lusts of the flesh, through much wantonness, those that were clean escaped from them who live in error:

19 While they promise them liberty, they themselves are the chains which they which is he brought in bondage, and perdition of ungodly men.

20 For if after they have escaped the pollutions of the world, through the knowledge of the ant of this one thing, That one Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ, day is the Lord as a thou they are again entangled therein, and years, and a thousand years and overcome; the latter end is as one day.

21 The Lord is not slack concerning his promise, as some men count slowness, but is long suffer ing to usward, not willing that any should perish, but that all should come to repentance.

22 But the day of the Lord will come as a thief in the night; in the which the heavens shall pass away with a great noise, and the elements shall melt with fervent heat, the earth also and the works that are therein shall be burned up.

C H A P. III.

11 Seeing then that all these things shall be dissolved, what manner of persons ought ye to be in all holy conversation and godliness by way of remembrance; 2 That ye may be mindful of the words which were spoken before the coming of the day of our Lord Jesus Christ;

3 Knowing this first, that there shall come in the last days scoffers, walking after their own lusts,
I. JOHN.

6 He that faith he abideth in of the eyes, and the pride of life, him, ought himself also to be of the Father; but is of the walk, even as he walked.

7 Brethren, I write no new commandment unto you, but an old, and the old thereof; but old commandment which ye had he that doth the will of God as from the beginning; the old bideth for ever.

8 Again, a new commandment that antichrist shall come, even I write unto you, which thing is now are there many antichrists; true in him and in you; because whereby we know that it is the light now shineth.

9 He that faith he is in light, and hateth his brother, is still in darkness even until now.

10 He that loveth his brother abideth in the light, and there is none occasion of stumbling in him.

11 But he that hateth his brother is in darkness, and walketh in darkness, and knoweth not whither he goeth, because that darkness hath blinded his eyes.

12 I write unto you, little children, because your sins are forgiven you for his name's sake.

13 I write unto you, fathers, because ye have known him that is from the beginning. I write unto you young men, because ye have overcome the wicked one. I write unto you, little children, because ye have known the Father.

14 I have written unto you, fathers, because ye have known him that is from the beginning. I have written unto you, young men, because ye are strong, and the word of God abideth in you, and ye have overcome the wicked one.

15 Love not the world, neither the things that are in the world. If any man love the world, the love of the Father is seduced you.

16 For all that is in the world, have received of him abideth in the flesh, and the flesh you, and ye need not that any man

CHAP. III.

man teach you; but, as the same doth not commit sin; for his seed anointing teacheth you of all remaineth in him; and he can things, and it is truth, and is no lie; for sin, because he is born of God, and even as he hath taught you, ye shall abide in him.

28 And now little children abide in him; that when you appear, we may have confidence, and not be ashamed before him at his coming.

29 If ye know that he is righteous, ye know that every one that doth righteous is born of him.

B Ehold, what manner of love the Father hath bestowed upon us, that we should be called sons of God; therefore the world knoweth us not, because it knew him not.

2 And Beloved, now are we the sons of God, and if doth not yet appear what we shall be: but we know, that when he shall appear, we shall be like him; for we shall see him as he is.

3 And every man that hath this hope in him purifieth himself, even as he is pure.

4 Whosoever committeth sin, transgreseth also the law; for sin is the transgression of the law.

5 And ye know that he was manifested to take away our sins, and in him is no sin.

6 Whosoever abideth in him, sinneth not; whosoever sinneth, hath not seen him, neither known him.

7 Little children, let no man deceive you; he that doth righteous is righteous, even as he is righteous;

8 He that committeth sin is of the devil; for the devil sinneth and knoweth all things.

9 Whofoever is born of God receiveth of him, because we keep his
I. JOHN.

his commandments, and do those things that are pleasing in his sight.

23 And this is his commandment, that we love one another, as he gave us commandment.

24 And he that keepeth his commandments dwelleth in him, and he in him; and hereby we know that he abideth in us, by the Spirit which he hath given us.

Beloved, believe not every spirit, but try the spirits whether they are of God: because many false prophets are gone out into the world.

2 Hereby know ye the Spirit of God; every spirit that confesseth that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is of God.

3 And every spirit that confesseth that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is of God; and this is the Spirit of truth, whereby ye have heard that it should come, and even now is it in you.

4 Ye are of God, little children, and are of God, and the world knoweth not us, because greater is he that is in you, than he that is in the world.

5 They are of the world; therefore speak they of the world, and the world heareth them.

6 We are of God; he that knoweth God heareth us; he that loveth God heareth us, and hath his brother which he hath seen, how can he love God whom he hath not seen?

7 Beloved, let us love one another, for love is of God; and every one that loveth is born of God, and knoweth God.

8 He that loveth not, knoweth not God; for God is love.

9 In this was manifested the love of God towards us, because that God sent his only begotten Son into the world, that we might live through him.

10 Herein is love, not that we loved God, but that he loved us, and sent his Son to be the propitiation for our sins.

11 Beloved, if God so loved us, we ought also to love one another.

12 No man hath seen God at any time. If we love one another, God dwelleth in us, and his love is perfected in us.

13 Hereby know we that we dwell in him, and he in us, because he hath given us of his Spirit.

14 And we have seen, and do testify, that the Father sent the Son to be the Saviour of the world.

15 Whosoever shall confess that Jesus is the Son of God, God dwelleth in him, and he in God.

16 And we have known and believed the love that God hath to us. God is love; and he that dwelleth in love, dwelleth in God, and God in him.

17 Herein is our love made perfect, that we may have boldness in the day of judgment; because as he is, so are we in this world.

18 There is no fear in love; but perfect love casteth out fear: because fear hath torment; he that feareth is not made perfect in love.

19 We love him, because he first loved us.

20 If a man say, I love God, and hate his brother, he is a liar; for he that loveth not his brother whom he hath seen, how can he love God whom he hath not seen?

21 And this commandment have we from him, That he who loveth God, love his brother also.

C H A P. V.

14 He that hath the Son, hath life, and he that hath not the Son of God, hath not life.

15 These things have I written unto you that believe on the name of the Son of God; that ye may know that ye have eternal life, and that ye may believe on the name of the Son of God.

16 And this is the confidence that we have in him, that if we ask any thing according to his will, he heareth us.

17 And if we know that he heareth us, whatsoever we ask, we know that we have the petitions that we desired of him.

18 He is that cometh by water and blood, even Jesus Christ: this is the Spirit which is true.

19 If we believe the witness of God, and the witness that Jesus is the Son of God:

20 And we know that the witness of God is true.

21 And we know that the Son of God is come, and hath given us an understanding that we may know him that is true; and we are in him that is true, even in his Son Jesus Christ. This is the true God, and eternal life.

22 And this is the record, that God hath given to us eternal life; and this life is in his Son.

The Second Epistle of JOHN.

THE elder unto the elect lady, 2 For the truth's sake which is in you, and which dwelleth in you, and shall be with you for ever:

but also all they that have known Grace be with you, mercy, the truth; and peace from God the Father, and
III. JOHN.

and from the Lord Jesus Christ, the Son of the Father, in truth and love.

4 I rejoiced greatly, that I found of thy children walking in truth, as we have received a commandment from the Father.

5 And now I beseech thee, lady, not as though I wrote a new commandment unto thee, but that which we had from the beginning, that we love one another.

6 And this is love, that we walk after his commandments. This is the commandment, That, as he have heard from the beginning, ye should walk in it.

7 For many deceivers are entered into the world, who confess not paper and ink; but I truth, and they that are of Jesus Christ are come in and speak face to face. This is a deceiver and an antichrift.

8 Look to yourselves, that we be not deceived. Amen.

7 The Third Epistle of JOHN.

And from the Lord Jesus Christ, the Son of the Father, in truth and love.

4 I rejoiced greatly, that I found of thy children walking in truth, as we have received a commandment from the Father.

5 And now I beseech thee, lady, not as though I wrote a new commandment unto thee, but that which we had from the beginning, that we love one another.

6 And this is love, that we walk after his commandments. This is the commandment, That, as he have heard from the beginning, ye should walk in it.

7 For many deceivers are entered into the world, who confess not paper and ink; but I truth, and they that are of Jesus Christ are come in and speak face to face. This is a deceiver and an antichrist.

8 Look to yourselves, that we be not deceived. Amen.

J U D E.

9 But I had many things to write, but I will not with ink and pen write unto thee:

10 But I trust I shall shortly write unto thee; and whatsoever I shall know, I will not be slack to write unto thee.

11 The general Epistle of J U D E.

9 Yet Michael the archangel, when contending with the devil, to them that are slandered by the evil, did not bring against him a railing accusation, but said, The Lord rebuke thee.

2 Mercy unto you, and peace, and love be multiplied.

3 Beloved, when he gave all diligence to write unto you of the common salvation, it was needful for me to write unto you, and exhort you that ye should earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints.

4 For there are certain men crept in unawares, who were before of old ordained to this condemnation, ungodly men, turning the grace of God into lasciviousness, and denying the only Lord God, and our Lord Jesus Christ.

5 I will therefore put you in remembrance, though ye once knew this, how that the Lord having faved the people out of the land of Egypt, afterward destroyed them that believed not.

6 And the angels which kept not their first estate, but left their own habitation, he hath reserved in everlasting chains under darkness, unto the judgment of the great day.

7 Even as Sodom and Gomorrah, and the cities about them in like manner, giving themselves over to fornication, and going after strange flesh, are set forth for an example, suffering the vengeance of eternal fire.

8 Likewise also these filthy dreamers defile the flesh, despise dominion, and speak evil of dignities,

10 To execute judgment upon all, and to convince all that are ungodly among them, of all their ungodly deeds which they have ungodly committed, and of all their hard speeches, which ungodly sinners have spoken against him.

16 These are murmurers, complainers, walking after their own lusts; and their mouth speaketh great swelling words, having mens persons...
R E V E L A T I O N.

17 But, beloved, remember ye the words which were spoken before of the apostles of our Lord Jesus Christ.
18 How that they told you there should be mockers in the last time, who should walk after their own ungodly lusts.
19 These be they who separate themselves, sensual, having not the Spirit.
20 But ye, beloved, building up yourselves on your most holy faith, praying in the holy Ghost,
21 Keep yourselves in the love of God, looking for the mercy of our Lord Jesus Christ unto eternal life.
22 And of some have compassion, making a difference:
23 And others save with fear, pulling them out of the fire; hating even the garment spotted by the fire.
24 Now unto him that is able to keep you from falling, and to present you faultless before the presence of his glory with exceeding joy,
25 To the only wise God our Saviour, be glory and majesty, dominion and power, both now and ever. Amen.

7 The REVELATION of Saint John the Divine.

C H A P. I.

The revelation of Jesus Christ which God gave unto him, to shew unto his servants things which must shortly come to pass; and he sent and signified it by his angel unto his servant John:
2 Who bare record of the word of God, and of the testimony of Jesus Christ, and of all things that he said.
3 Blessed is he that readeth, and they that hear the words of this prophecy, and keep those things which are written therein: for the time is at hand.
4 John to the seven churches which are in Asia: Grace be unto you, and peace from him which is, and which was, and which is to come; and from the seven spirits which are before his throne:
5 And from Jesus Christ, who is the faithful witness, and the first-born of the dead, and the prince of the kings of the earth: unto him that loved us, and washed us from our sins in his own blood.
6 And he hath made us kings and priests unto God and his Father; to him be glory and dominion for ever and ever. Amen.
7 Behold, he cometh with clouds; and every eye shall see him, and they also which pierced him: and all kindreds of the earth shall wail because of him; even so, Amen.
8 I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the ending, saith the Lord, which is, and which was, and which is to come, the Almighty.
9 I John, who also am your brother, and companion in tribulation, and in the kingdom and patience of Jesus Christ, was in the isle that is called Patmos, for the word of God, and for the testimony of Jesus Christ.
10 I was in the Spirit on the Lord’s day, and heard behind me a great voice, as of a trumpet,
11 Saying, I am Alpha and Omega, the first and the last: and What thou seest, write it in a book, and send it unto the seven churches which are in Asia; unto Ephesus, and unto Smyrna, and unto Pergamos, and unto Thyatira, and unto Sardis, and unto Philadelphia, and unto Laodicea.
12 And I turned to see the voice that spake with me. And being turned I saw seven golden candlesticks;
13 And in the midst of the seven candlesticks one like unto the Son of man, clothed with a garment down to the foot, and girt about the paps with a golden girdle.
14 His head and his hairs were white like wool, as white as snow; and his eyes were as a flame of fire;
15 And his feet like unto fine brass, as if they burned in a furnace; and his voice as the sound of many waters.
16 And he had in his right hand seven stars: and out of his mouth went a sharp two-edged sword, which I also hate.
17 And when I saw him, I fell at his feet as dead; and he laid his right hand upon me, saying unto me, Fear not; I am the first and the last.
18 I am he that liveth, and was dead; and behold, I am alive and reigneth for evermore, Amen; and have power over life and death.
19 Write the things which thou hast seen, and the things which are, and the things which shall be hereafter:
20 The mystery of the seven stars which are in heaven, and the seven golden candlesticks. The seven stars are the angels of the seven churches: and the seven golden candlesticks are the seven churches.
21 And I will give thee a crown of life.

CHAP. II.

2 I know thy works, and thy labour, and thy patience, and how thou canst not bear them which are evil: and thou hast tried them which say they are apostles, and are not; and hast found them liars:
3 And hast born, and hast patience, and for my name’s sake hast laboured, and hast not fainted.
4 Nevertheless, I have some things against thee, because thou hast left thy first love.
5 Remember therefore from whence thou art fallen, and repent, and do the first works; or else I will come unto thee quickly, and will remove thy candlestick out of his place, except thou repent.
6 But thou hast seven stars in heaven; of which thou saidst, Where is thy star?—I will set them in my church; and they shall be kings and priests unto God and his Father, and they shall reign.
7 And it came to pass, when I wrote to the angels of the seven churches the things which must be done, behold, I am come the first time to open their seals.
8 And the angel said unto me, Sir, seal not the words of the prophecy of this book; for the time is at hand.
9 And I, John, saw the holy city, new Jerusalem, coming down from God out of heaven, prepared as a bride adorned for her husband.
10 And I heard a great voice out of heaven saying, Behold, the tabernacle of God is come down, and he will dwell with men, and will be their God, and be their God for ever and ever.
11 And he which sits on the throne said, Behold, I make all things new.
12 He said also, Write, for these words are true and faithful.
And the angel of the city of Sardis, which is dead, makest a pillar in the temple of my God, and he shall go no more out:

And I will write upon him the name of my God, and the name of the city of my God, which is new Jerusalem, which cometh down out of heaven from my God: And I will write upon him my new name.

He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches.

And unto the angel of the church in Philadelphia write, These things saith the Amen, the faithful and true witness, the beginning of the creation of God;

I know thy works, that thou hast neither cold nor hot: I would thou wert cold or hot.

So then because thou art lukewarm, and neither cold nor hot, I will spue thee out of my mouth.

17 Because thou sayest, I am rich, and increased with goods, and have need of nothing; and knowest not that thou art wretched, and miserable, and poor, and blind, and naked.

18 I counsel thee to buy of me gold tried in the fire, that thou mayest be rich; and white raiment, that thou mayest be clothed, and that the shame of thy nakedness do not appear; and anoint thine eyes with eye-salve that thou mayest see.

19 As many as I love, I rebuke and chasten: be zealous therefore and repent.

20 Behold, I stand at the door and knock: if any man hear my voice, and open the door, I will come in to him, and will sup with him, and he with me.

21 To him that overcometh will I grant to sit with me in my throne, even as I also overcame, and am set down with my Father in his throne.
and twenty elders fell down before the Lamb, having every one of them harps, and golden vials full of odours, which are the prayers of saints.

And they sung a new song, saying, Thou art worthy to take the book, and to open the seals thereof: for thou wast slain, and hast redeemed us to God by thy blood, out of every kindred, and tongue, and people, and nation;

And hast made us unto our God kings and priests: and we shall reign on the earth.

And I beheld, and heard the voice of many angels round about the throne, and the beasts, and the elders: and the number of them was ten thousand times ten thousand, and thousands of thousands;

Saying with a loud voice, Worthy is the Lamb that was slain to receive power, and riches, and wisdom, and strength, and honour, and glory, and blessing.

And I looked, and beheld, a pale horse; and he that sat upon him was called Death, and Hell; and power was given unto him: and he had authority over them that were slain, and over them that were alive, and over them that were dead, and over the riches of men.

And I saw under the altar the souls of them that were slain for the word of God, and for the testimony which they held.

And when he had opened the fifth seal, I saw under the altar the souls of them that were slain for the word of God, and for the testimony which they held.

And when he had opened the sixth seal, I saw, and behold, a great mountain covered with fire, and with smoke, and with darkness, and with strong tempest, and the noise of a mighty peal of thunder;

And when he had opened the seventh seal, I saw seven angels coming out of heaven, having the seven trumpets.

And when he had opened the fourth seal, I heard the voice of the first angel, saying to the seventh angel, which had the trumpet, Come and pour out the vials of the wrath of God upon the earth.

And when he had opened the fifth seal, I saw the souls of them that were slain, and were not yet come to life, and the souls of them that were slain for the word of God, and for the testimony which they held.

And when he had opened the sixth seal, I saw, and behold, a great mountain covered with fire, and with smoke, and with darkness, and with strong tempest, and the noise of a mighty peal of thunder;

And when he had opened the seventh seal, I saw seven angels coming out of heaven, having the seven trumpets.

And when he had opened the fourth seal, I heard the voice of the first angel, saying to the seventh angel, which had the trumpet, Come and pour out the vials of the wrath of God upon the earth.
killed as they were, should be were sealed an hundred and forty
fulfilled.
12 And I beheld when he had of the children of Israel.
opened the sixth seal, and lo, 5 Of the tribe of Judah were
there was a great earthquake, and sealed twelve thousand. Of the
the sun became black as sackcloth tribes of Reuben were sealed twelve
of hair, and the moon became thousand. Of the tribe of God
as blood;
were sealed twelve thousand.
13 And the stars of heaven fell 6 Of the tribe of Aser were
unto the earth, even as a fig-tree sealed twelve thousand. Of the
casteth her untimely figs, when tribe of Nephthalim were sealed
she is shaken of a mighty wind: ed twelve thousand. Of the tribe
14 And the heaven departed as of Manasses were sealed twelve
a scroll when it is rolled together; thousand.
and every mountain and island 7 Of the tribe of Simeon were
were moved out of their places: sealed twelve thousand. Of the
15 And the kings of the earth, tribe of Levi were sealed twelve
and the great men, and the rich thousand Of the tribe of Issachar
men, and the chief captains, and were sealed twelve thousand.
the mighty men, and every bond— 8 Of the tribe of Zabulon were
man, and every free-man, hid sealed twelve thousand. Of the
themselves in the dens, and in tribe of Joseph were sealed twelve
the rocks of the mountains; thousand. Of the tribe of Benja
16 And said to the mountains min were sealed twelve thousand.
and rocks, Fall on us, and hide 9 After this I beheld, and lo,
us from the face of him that sit— a great multitude, which no man
beth on the throne, and from the could number, of all nations, and
wrath of the Lamb: kindreds, and people, and tongues,
17 For the great day of his blood before the throne, and be-
wrath is come; and who shall be for the Lamb, clothed with white
able to stand?
C H A P. VII.
10 And cried with a loud voice:
A N D after these things I saw a great white horse: and he who had power
over the four winds of the earth, that 11. And all the angels stood
the wind should not blow on the round about the throne, and about
earth, nor on the sea, nor on the elders, and the four beasts,
any tree.
2 And I saw another angel a— faces, and worshipped God,
sending from the east, having 12 Saying, Amen: Blessing,
the seal of the living God: and and glory, and wisdom,
and he cried with a loud voice to the thanksgiving, and honour, and
four angels, to whom it was given power, and might be unto our
to hurt the earth and the sea, God for ever and ever. Amen.
3 Saying, Hurt not the earth, 13 And one of the elders and
neither the sea, nor the trees, till four, saying unto me, What are
we have sealed the servants of our these which are arrayed in white
God in their foreheads robes? and whence came they?
4 And I heard the number 14 And I said unto him, Sir,
them which were sealed: and thou knowest. And he said to
me.
C H A P. VIII, IX.
5—me. These are they which came out of great tribulation, and have
washed their robes, and made
them white in the blood of the
Lamb.
6 Therefore are they before
the throne of God, and serve him
day and night in his temple: and
he that sitteth on the throne shall
dwell among them.
7 They shall hunger no more,
either thirst any more, neither
shall the sun light on them, nor
any heat.
8 For the Lamb, which is in
the midst of the throne, shall feed
them, and shall lead them unto
living fountains of waters: and
God shall wipe away all tears
from their eyes.
C H A P. VIII.
A N D when he had opened
the seventh seal, there was
silence in heaven about the space
of half an hour.
2 And I saw the seven angels
which stood before God; and to
them were given seven trumpets.
3 And another angel came and
flew at the altar, having a golden
censer; and there was given unto
him much incense, that he should
offer it with the prayers of all
faints upon the golden altar,
which was before the throne.
4 And the smoke of the incense
which came with the prayers of
the saints, ascended up before
God, out of the angel's hand.
5 And the angel took the cen-
sier, and filled it with fire of the
altar, and cast it into the earth:
and there were voices, and thun-
derings, and lightnings, and an
earthquake.
6 And the seven angels, which
had the seven trumpets, prepared
themselves to sound.
7 The first angel sounded, and
there was a great earthquake:
and the sun and the moon were
darkened by reason of the
lightning.
C H A P. IX.
A N D the fifth angel sounded,
and I saw a star fall from
heaven into the earth; and to
him was given the key of the
bottomles pit.
2 And he opened the bottom-
les pit, and there arose a smoke
out of the pit, as the smoke of
a great furnace: and the sun
and the air were darkened, by reason
of the smoke of the pit.
And they of the people, and time of the dead that they should kindreds, and tongues, and nations be judged, and that thou shouldest, shall see their dead bodies shall give reward unto thy servant three days and an half, and shall the prophets, and to the saints, not suffer their dead bodies to be put in graves.

And they that dwell upon the earth shall rejoice over them, and and make merry, and shall send gifts one to another; because these two prophets tormented them that dwelt on the earth.

And after three and an half the spirit of life from God entered into them: and they great fear fell upon them which saw them.

And there appeared a great wonder in heaven, a woman clothed with the sun, and the moon under her feet, and upon they ascended up to heaven in a her head a crown of twelve stars: cloud, and their enemies beheld

And in the same hour was ed to be delivered. there a great earthquake, and the ones appeared another tenth part of the city fell, and in wonder in heaven, and behold, a the earthquake were slain of men great red dragon, having seven seven thousand: and the remnant heads, and ten horns, and seven were afflicted, and gave glory crowns upon his heads.

to the God of heaven.

And his tail drew the third

The second was past, and part of the stars of heaven, and beheld, the third cometh did cast them to the earth; and quickly.

And the seventh angel which was ready to be delivered, and there were great voices, for to devour her children voices in heaven, saying, The hour of the woman was born.

kingdoms of this world are become

And she brought forth a man the king of our Lord, and of child, who was to rule all nations his Christ; and he shall reign for with a rod of iron: and his child ever and ever.

And the four and twenty elders, which sat before God on

And the woman fled into the their fears, fell upon their faces, wilderness, where she hath a place and worshipped God, prepared of God, that they should

Saying, We give thee thanks feed her there a thousand two O Lord God almighty, which art hundred and three score days.

And, and art to come; be.

And there was war in heaven; they hath been taken to thee Michael and his angels fought a great power, and had reigned.

And the nations were angry then fought and his angels, and thy wrath is come, and the

was their place found any more her seed, which keep the commandments of God, and have the

And the great dragon was cast testimony of Jesus Christ.

out, that old serpent, called the

And I heard a loud voice his horns ten crowns, and upon

And I heard a loud voice his head in heaven, Now is come his head the name of blasphemy, salvation and strength, and the 2 And the beast which I saw kingdom of our God, and the was like unto a leopard, and his power of his Christ: for the ac feet were as the feet of a bear, and the feet of our brethren is cast down his mouth as the mouth of a lion; which accused them before our and the dragon gave him his God day and night.

And they overcame him by authority.

Therefore rejoice, ye heavens, and ye that dwell in them. And they worshipping the WO to the inhabitors of the earth dragon which gave power unto and the of the sea; for the devil is beast: and they worshipped the come down unto you, having beast, saying, Where is like unto great wrath, because he knoweth the beast? who is able to make that he hath but a short time, war with him?

And when the dragon saw 5 And there was given unto that he was cast unto the earth, him a mouth speaking great he persecuted the woman which things, and blasphemies; and brought forth the man-child.

And to the woman were tene forty and two months.

given two wings of a great eagle, 6 And he opened his mouth in that the might fly into the wilder blasphemy against God, to blasphemy, into her place: where she is pheme his name, and his tabernacled for a time, and times, and eternity, and them that dwell in and half a time, from the face heaven.

And the serpent cast out of to make war with the saints, and his mouth water as a flood, after to overcome them: and power the woman; that he might cause was given him over all kindreds, her to be carried away of the flood: and tongues, and nations.

And the earth helped the 8 And all that dwell upon the woman, and the earth opened her earth shall worship him whose mouth, and swallowed up the names are not written in the book flood which the dragon cast out of life of the Lamb slain from the of his mouth.

And the dragon was wroth 9 If any man have an ear, let with the woman, and went to him hear.

make war with the remnant of 10 He that leadeth into capti- vity,
REVELATION.

vity, shall go into captivity: he Zion, and with him an hundred that killeth with the sword, mult fourty and four thousand, having be killed with the sword. Here his Father's name written in their is the patience, and the faith of foreheads.

2 And I heard a voice from

11 And I beheld another beast heaven, as the voice of many coming up out of the earth, and waters, and as the voice of a great he had two horns like a lamb, thunder: and I heard the voice and he spake as a dragon.

12 And he exerciseth all the harps:

power of the first beast before him 13 And they sing as it were a and caufeth the earth, and them new song, before the throne, and which dwell therein, to worship before the four beasts, and the the first beast, whose deadly elders: and no man could learn wound was healed.

that song, but the hundred and

13 And he doth great wonders forty and four thousand, which so that he maketh fire come down were redeemed from the earth.

from heaven on the earth, in the 14 These are they which were son of figh men, not defiled with women; for they

14 And deceiveth them that are virgins: these are they which dwell on the earth, by the means follow the Lamb whithersoever of those miracles which he had he goeth: these were redeemed power to do in the sight of the from among men, being the first-beast, saying to them that dwell fruits unto God, and to the Lamb, on the earth, that they should 5 And in their mouth was make an image to the beast which found no guile; for they are with-had the wound by a sword, and out falt before the throne of God, did live.

6 And I saw another angel fly

15 And he had power in the midst of heaven, having life unto the image of the beast, the everlasting gospel to preach that the image of the beast should unto them that dwell in the both speak, and cause that as earth, and to every nation, and many as would not worship the kindred, and tongue, and people, image of the beast should be killed. 7 Saying with a loud voice,

16 And he caufeth all, both Fear God, and give glory to him: small and great, rich and poor, for the hour of his judgment is free and bond, to receive a mark come; and worship him that made in their right hand, or in their heaven and earth, and the sea, foreheads:

17 And that no man might 8 And there followed another buy or fell save he that had the angel, saying, Babylon is fallen, mark, or the name of the beast, is fallen, that great city, because the number of his name. she made all nations drink of the 18 Here is wisdom. Let him wine of the wrath of her fooli that hath understanding count cation.

the number of the beast: for it is 9 And the third angel followed the number of a man; and his them, saying with a loud voice, number is six hundred threcscore If any man worship the beast and his image, and receive his mark in his forehead, or in his hand.

CHAP. XIV.

A

ND I looked, and lo, a 10 The same shall drink of the Lamb flood on the mount

wine of the wrath of God, which is poured out without mixture, into the cup of his indignation; and he shall be tormented with fire and brimstone, in the presence of the holy angels, and in the presence of the Lamb:

11 And the smoke of their torment ascendeth up for ever and ever: and they have no rest day nor night, who worship the beast and his image, and whosoever receiveth the mark of his name.

12 And the patience of the saints: here are they that keep the commandments of God, and the faith of Jesus.

13 And I heard a voice from heaven, saying unto me, Write, Blessed are the dead which die in the Lord, from henceforth: yes, the faith of the Spirit, that they may hear of his name, stand on the sea roll from their labours: and their of glas, having the harps of God. 3 And they sing the song of Moés the servant of God, and the song of the Lamb, saying, Great and marvellous are thy works, Lord God omnipotent, and true, and fa, thy ways, thou King of saints.

15 And another angel came out of the temple, crying with a loud voice to him that sitteth on the cloud, Thrust in thy fickle, and reap; for the time is come for thee to reap: for the harvest of the earth is ripe.

16 And he that sitteth on the cloud thrust in his fickle on the earth; and the earth was reaped.

17 And another angel came out of the temple which is in heaven, he also having a sharp fickle.

18 And another angel came out of the altar, which had power over fire; and cried with a loud voice to him that had the sharp fickle saying, Thrust in thy sharp fickle, and gather the clusters of the vine of the earth; for her God, who liveth for ever and ever.

19 And the angel thrust in his with smoke from the glory of D d 2. God,
and men blasphemed God, because of the plague of the earth; (whose names were not written in the book of life from the foundation of the world,) when they beheld the beast that was, and is not, and yet is.

And there came one of the seven angels which had the seven vials, and talked with me, Come hither, I will shew unto thee the judgment of the great whore, that sitteth upon many waters;

2 With whom the kings of the earth did make war, and were overcome; and such was the power of the beast.

3 And he was taken up out of the earth; and great earthquakes were done in heaven, and in the earth, and in every place, great earthquakes.

4 And the woman was arrayed in purple, and scarlet-colour, and decked with gold, and precious stones, and pearls, having a golden cup in her hand, full of abominations, and filthiness of her fornication.

5 And upon her forehead was written, MYSTERY, BABYLON THE GREAT, THE MOTHER OF HARLOTS, AND ABOMINATIONS OF THE EARTH.

6 And I saw a woman drinken with the blood of the saints, and with the blood of the martyrs of Jesus; and when I saw her I marvelled great admiration.

7 And the angel said unto me, Wherefore didst thou marvel? I will tell thee the mystery of the woman, and of the beast that carrieth her, which hath the seven heads and ten horns.

8 The beast that thou sawest, the first beast, which was slain, and withal given power to make war against the saints, and to over come them: for he is the Spirit of the Beasts, and he saith to them that dwell on the earth, that they should make them to worship the beast which hath the power of the horns of the beast.

9 And they worshipped the beast for the reward of their works.

10 And there was given unto every beast one horn, and horn was given to the beast; and with horn was given to the beast, and name was given to the beast, which was slain, and withal given power to make war against the saints, and to over come them:

11 And they agreed with the Beast, which gave them the authority to work miracles, and they choose one to be king; and gave him authority over all nations, and kingdoms, to sit like God, and to sit upon a throne, and to play the king over all the earth.
R E V E L A T I O N.

Reigneth over the kings of the earth.

C H A P. XVIII.

And after these things I saw another angel come down from heaven, having great power, and the earth was lighted with his glory.

And he cried mightily with a strong voice, saying, Babylon is fallen, is fallen, and is become the habitation of devils, and the hold of every foul spirit, and a cage of every unclean and hateful bird.

For all nations have drunk of the wine of the wrath of her fornication, and the kings of the earth have committed fornication with her, and the merchants of the earth are waxed rich through the abundance of her delicacies.

And I heard another voice from heaven, saying, Come out of her, my people, that ye be not partakers of her sins, and that ye receive not of her plagues.

For her sins have reached unto heaven, and God hath remembered her iniquities.

Reward her even as she rewarded you, and double unto her double, according to her works: in the cup which she hath filled, fill to her double.

How much she hath glorified herself, and lived deliciously, so much torment and sorrow give her: for the faith of her heart, I set a queen, and am no widow, and shall see no sorrow.

Therefore shall her plagues come in one day, death, and mourning, and famine; and she shall be utterly burnt with fire: for strong is the Lord God who judgeth her.

And the kings of the earth, who have committed fornication, the smoke of her burning, saying, and lived deliciously with her, What city is like unto this great shall bewail her, and lament for city?

C H A P. XIX.

And they cast dust on their heads, and cried, weeping and wailing, saying, Alas, alas, that great city, wherein were made rich all that have ships in the sea, by reason of her commotions: for in one hour is the made desolate.

Rejoice over her, thou heaven, and ye holy apostles and prophets, for God hath avenged you on her.

And a mighty angel took up a stone like a great millstone, and cast it into the sea, saying, Thus with violence shall that great city Babylon be thrown down, and shall be found no more at all.

And the voice of harpers, and musicians, and of pipers, and trumpeters, shall be heard no more at all in thee; and no craftsman, of whatsoever craft he be, shall be found any more in thee; and the sound of a millstone shall be heard no more at all in thee;

And the light of a candle shall shine no more at all in thee; and the voice of the bridegroom and of the bride shall be heard no more at all in thee: for the merchants were the great men of the earth; for by thy sorceries were all nations deceived:

And in her was found the blood of prophets, and of saints, and of all that were slain upon the earth.

C H A P. XIX.

And after these things I saw heaven opened, and a great voice out of heaven, saying, Alleluia; faithful and true, and in righteousness he judgeth the great whore, and burneth the city with fire; and received his soul in his own God.

And they cast dust on their heads, and cried, weeping and wailing.

And the four and twenty elders, and the four beasts, fell down and worshipped God that sat upon the throne, saying, Amen; Alleluia.

19 And they cast dust on their heads, and cried, weeping and wailing, saying, Alas, alas, that great city, wherein were made rich all that have ships in the sea, by reason of her commotions: for in one hour is the made desolate.

20 Rejoice over her, thou heaven, and ye holy apostles and prophets, for God hath avenged you on her.

21 And a mighty angel took up a stone like a great millstone, and cast it into the sea, saying, Thus with violence shall that great city Babylon be thrown down, and shall be found no more at all.

22 And the voice of harpers, and musicians, and of pipers, and trumpeters, shall be heard no more at all in thee; and no craftsman, of whatsoever craft he be, shall be found any more in thee; and the sound of a millstone shall be heard no more at all in thee;

23 And the light of a candle shall shine no more at all in thee; and the voice of the bridegroom and of the bride shall be heard no more at all in thee: for the merchants were the great men of the earth; for by thy sorceries were all nations deceived:

24 And in her was found the blood of prophets, and of saints, and of all that were slain upon the earth.

C H A P. XIX.

And after these things I saw heaven opened, and a great voice out of heaven, saying, Alleluia; faithful and true, and in righteousness he judgeth the great whore, and burneth the city with fire; and received his soul in his own God.

And they cast dust on their heads, and cried, weeping and wailing.

And the four and twenty elders, and the four beasts, fell down and worshipped God that sat upon the throne, saying, Amen; Alleluia.

And her smoke rose up for ever and ever.

And the four and twenty elders, and the four beasts, fell down and worshipped God that sat upon the throne, saying, Amen; Alleluia.

And a voice came out of the throne, saying, Praise our God, all ye his servants, and ye that fear him, both small and great.

And I heard as it were the voice of a great multitude, and as the voice of many waters, and as the voice of many thunders, saying, Alleluia: for the Lord God omnipotent reigneth.

Let us be glad and rejoice, and give honour to him; for the marriage of the Lamb is come, and his wife hath made herself ready.

And to her was granted that she should be arrayed in fine linen, clean and white: for the fine linen is the righteousness of saints.

And he is faith unto me, Write, Blessed are they which are called unto the marriage of the Lamb, and to great are they that be called unto this mystery of God.

And I fell at his feet to worship him: and he said unto me, See thou do it not: I am thy fellow- servant, and of thy brethren that have the testimony of Jesus: worship God: for the testimony of Jesus is the spirit of prophecy.

And I saw heaven opened, and a great voice out of heaven, saying, Alleluia; faithful and true, and in righteousness he judgeth the great whore, and burneth the city with fire; and received his soul in his own God.

And they cast dust on their heads, and cried, weeping and wailing.

And the four and twenty elders, and the four beasts, fell down and worshipped God that sat upon the throne, saying, Amen; Alleluia.

And her smoke rose up for ever and ever.

And the four and twenty elders, and the four beasts, fell down and worshipped God that sat upon the throne, saying, Amen; Alleluia.

And a voice came out of the throne, saying, Praise our God, all ye his servants, and ye that fear him, both small and great.

And I heard as it were the voice of a great multitude, and as the voice of many waters, and as the voice of many thunders, saying, Alleluia: for the Lord God omnipotent reigneth.

Let us be glad and rejoice, and give honour to him; for the marriage of the Lamb is come, and his wife hath made herself ready.

And to her was granted that she should be arrayed in fine linen, clean and white: for the fine linen is the righteousness of saints.

And he is faith unto me, Write, Blessed are they which are called unto the marriage of the Lamb, and to great are they that be called unto this mystery of God.

And I fell at his feet to worship him: and he said unto me, See thou do it not: I am thy fellow- servant, and of thy brethren that have the testimony of Jesus: worship God: for the testimony of Jesus is the spirit of prophecy.

And I saw heaven opened, and a great voice out of heaven, saying, Alleluia; faithful and true, and in righteousness he judgeth the great whore, and burneth the city with fire; and received his soul in his own God.

And they cast dust on their heads, and cried, weeping and wailing.

And the four and twenty elders, and the four beasts, fell down and worshipped God that sat upon the throne, saying, Amen; Alleluia.
24 And the wall of the city had twelve foundations, and in them the names of the twelve apostles of the Lamb.

25 And he that talked with me had a golden reed to measure the city, and the gates thereof, and the wall thereof.

16 And the city lieth foursquare, and the length is as large as the breadth: and he measured the city with the reed, twelve thousand furlongs; the length, and the breadth, and the height of it are equal.

17 And he measured the wall thereof, an hundred and forty and four cubits, according to the measure of a man, that is, of the angel.

18 And the building of the wall of it was of jasper; and the city was pure gold, like unto clear glass.

19 And the foundations of the wall of the city were garnished with all manner of precious stones. The first foundation was jasper; the second, sapphire; the third, chalcedony; the fourth, emerald; the fifth, sardonyx; the sixth, sapphire; the seventh, chrysoprasus; the eighth, beryl; the ninth, a topaz; the tenth, a chaffron; the eleventh, a jacinth; the twelfth, an amethyst.

20 And there shall be no more curse: but the throne of God and of the Lamb shall be in it; and his servants shall serve him.

21 And there shall be no more sea; but the sea was of one pearl; and the street of the city was pure gold, as it was before: and the street was full of the light of the sun.

22 And I saw no temple therein: for the Lord God almighty, and the Lamb, are the temple of it, and the Lamb shall be the light thereof.

23 And the city had no need of sun, neither of the moon, for the light of the Lamb shone upon it: and the nations of the earth brought their glory into it.

24 And the kings of the earth did bring their glory into it.

25 And the kings of the earth did bring their glory into it.